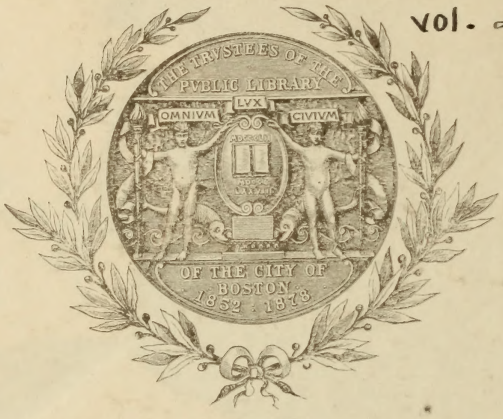
No. CS71.S72 1926
vol. 2



GIVEN BY
Rev. G. T. Ridlon, Sr.

VOLUME II.

A Contribution

TO THE

+4333.159
v.2

HISTORY, BIOGRAPHY AND GENEALOGY OF THE FAMILIES NAMED

Sole, Solly, Soule, Sowle, Soulis

WITH OTHER FORMS OF SPELLING

FROM THE EIGHTH CENTURY TO THE PRESENT
WITH NOTES ON COLLATERAL FAMILIES
BOTH FOREIGN AND AMERICAN

Illustrated with

Portraits, Residential Views, Monuments and Heraldic Insignia

---

Compiled and Published by

REV. G. T. RIDLON, SR.

Author of

"Early Settlers of Harrison, Maine;" "Genealogy of the Burbank Family;"
the "Ancient Ryedales;" "Saco Valley Settlements and Families;"
"Milliken Family History;" "Gowdy Family Genealogy,"
Besides Numerous Articles on Colonial and Pioneer
History Published in Magazines, Domestic
and European.

ONLY FIVE HUNDRED COPIES PRINTED

3130

Journal Press, Lewiston, Maine

1926

*CS71
.S72
1926
vol. 2

Rev. G. J. Ridlon, Sr.
Jan. 17 1927

PUBLIC LIBRARY
OF THE
CITY OF BOSTON

Soules In Cayuga County, N. Y.

From Dutchess County.

THE following family records and biographical sketches were collected and compiled by Howard Soule, Esq., the distinguished civil engineer of Syracuse, N. Y. Although rising eighty years of age when he began his extensive correspondence, the result of his painstaking researches shows thorough discrimination and accuracy.

We have no documentary proof of the parentage of Elijah Soule whose name stands at the head of this pedigree, but there were several good reasons for assuming that he was a son of Benjamin Soule who was a son of George Soule, "Blacksmith," and Lydia (Howland) Soule, and a brother of Judge Ebenezer Soule of Hillsdale, N. Y. This family, so early settled in the "Great Nine Partners," Dutchess County, New York, were the progenitors of several extensive branches of the Soule and Soules family whose descendants, numbering many hundreds, are now scattered through the United States and the British Provinces; families who have produced many men and women of the highest intelligence and excellency of moral character.

Elijah Soule (1) was probably born in Connecticut or the western part of Massachusetts, but brought up not distant from Dover Plains, in Dutchess County, N. Y., where he was married and where several of his children were born. Sometime before the year 1800 he removed with his family to Saratoga County, thence to Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y. He was born Feb. 14, 1757, and was married to LYDIA HOWARD of an old New England family from whom several of the early Soules selected their wives. She was the mother of his children and died his widow (being born Jan. 12, 1765), June 12, 1844, at Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y. He was appointed Ensign in the State Militia of New York by Governor Clinton in 1792 as a resident of Dutchess County. He was a farmer, and died April 22, 1825, aged 68 years, 2-8. He was buried in the Baptist cemetery at Sennett, N. Y. He was mentioned in the Census of 1790. Served during the Revolution in the Militia. There were twelve children whose names will follow.

Family Record of Elijah Soule.

1. **George Soule** (1), born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Oct. 2, 1786; died in Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., Dec. 25, 1862.

2. **Howard Soule** (1), born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Oct. 22, 1789; died in Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., April 24, 1875.

3. **Betsey Soule** (1), born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., March 18, 1791; died in Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., Feb. 26, 1829.

4. **Lyman Soule** (1), born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., March 8, 1794; died in Auburn, N. Y., Nov. 28, 1885.

5. **Mary Soule** (1), born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Nov. 16, 1795; died in Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., Jan. 8, 1875.

6. **Amanda Soule** (1), born in Saratoga County, N. Y., May 1, 1798; died in Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., Feb. 26, 1871.

7. **Lydia Soule** (1), born in Washington County, N. Y., June 26, 1799; died Aug. 14, 1874.

8. **Vallariah Soule** (1), born in Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., June 26, 1804; died Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., Sept. 10, 1825.

9. **John Soule** (1), born in Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., Nov. 4, 1805; died in Victor, Cayuga County, N. Y., April 21, 1880.

10. **Elijah Soule** (2), born in Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., Nov. 4, 1805; died in Victory, Cayuga County, N. Y., Nov. 7, 1882.

11. **Silas Soule** (1), born in Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., March 28, 1807; died in Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., Aug. 4, 1827.

12. **Delilah Soule** (1), born in Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., Aug. 27, 1808; died in Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., March 29, 1833.

The town of Sennett, N. Y., was subsequently called Brutus.

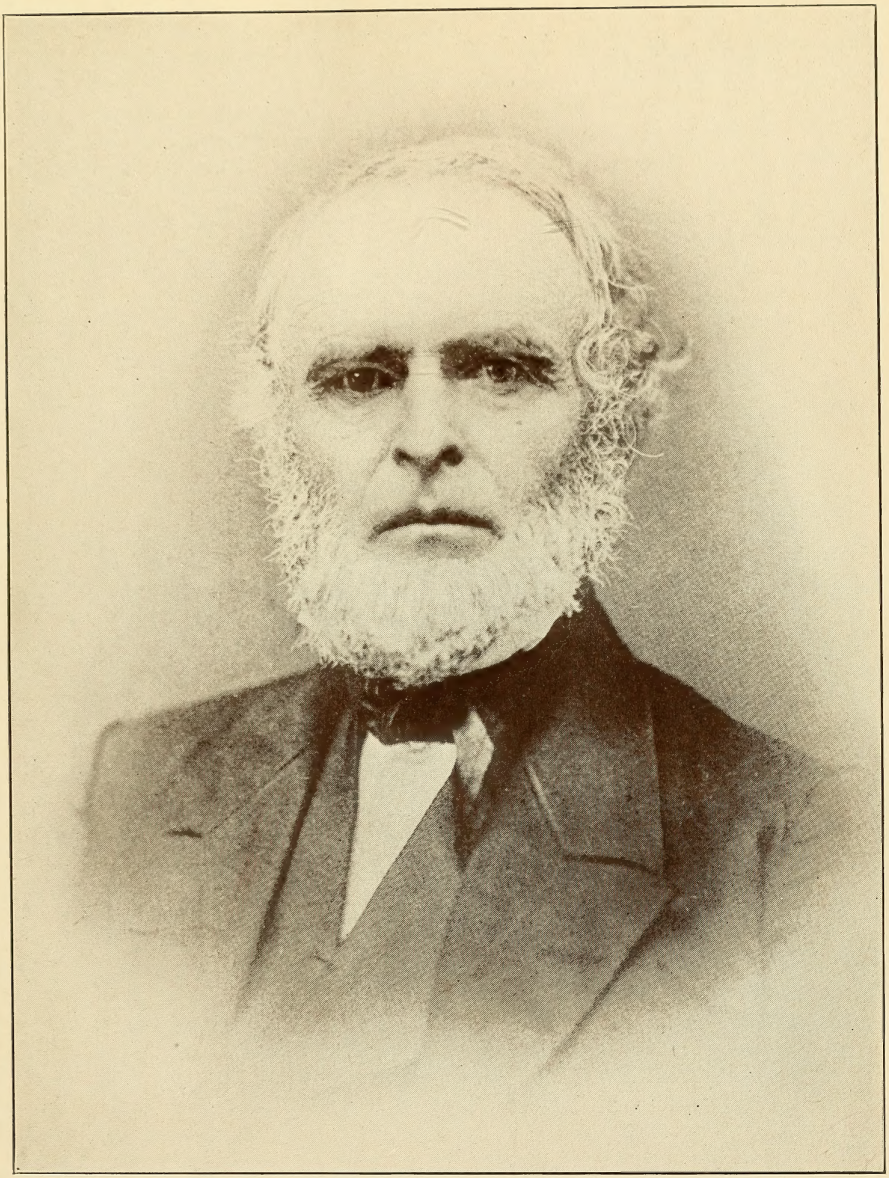
Biography of the Family.

1. **George Soule** (1), eldest son of Elijah (1) and Lydia (Howard) Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Oct. 2, 1786, moved with his father's family to Sennett, now Brutus, Cayuga County, N. Y. He was an expert millwright and accumulated a moderate fortune, retiring from active life when about sixty years of age. He was a close reader and well informed in the important questions of his day. He lived a bachelor and died at Sennett, N. Y., Dec. 25, 1862. He was buried in the "Soule Cemetery," near Auburn, N. Y.

2. **Howard Soule** (1), second son of Elijah (1) and Lydia (Howard) Soule, born at Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Oct. 2, 1789; moved to Saratoga County, N. Y., thence to Sennett, now Brutus, Cayuga County, N. Y., where he learned the business of tanning and conducted the trade of tanner and currier, owning and managing a farm at the same time. He was supervisor of Sennett and afterwards elected to the office of justice of the peace for many years, in which capacity he was known as "The Peacemaker" among litigants. He was a captain in a company of the State militia and a much respected citizen. He died April 24, 1875, and was buried in the Sennett Cemetery. In 1815 he married Sophia Wright, daughter of Thomas and Sybil Wright, born Aug. 11, 1794, died July 11, 1840 at Sennett, N. Y. Eight children named as follows:

I. Fanny Jane Soule (1), born in Sennett, N. Y., Jan. 24, 1816; died April 9, 1897, at Port Byron, N. Y. She taught school in her native village several years, and in 1837 was married to Archibald M. Green who was born Feb. 14, 1814, a successful merchant, farmer and politician, residing at Port Byron, Cayuga County, N. Y., where he died Jan. 16, 1888. She died April 9, 1897. They had one son:

(1) George Howard Green, born at Port Byron, N. Y., Jan. 13, 1843, a commercial traveler and capitalist, residing at Auburn, N. Y. He married Leila Worthey of Wolcott, N. Y., born Dec. 11, 1853, and they have a son, Archibald



HOWARD SOULE, SR.

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2012 with funding from
Boston Public Library

http://archive.org/details/contributiontohi02ridl

Worthey Green, born June 25, 1893, and now (1915) a student at Yale College.

II. MARTHA ANN SOULE (1), born in Sennett, N. Y., May 16, 1818; in 1835 was married to ARTHUR STEVENSON of Auburn, N. Y., a commercial traveler who has held county and state offices. Hotel proprietor and timber merchant. Dying at Weedsport, N. Y., May 28, 1879, his widow moved to Auburn, N. Y., dying there July 14, 1906. They had two sons named as follows:

(1) HOWARD SOULE STEVENSON, born in Auburn, N. Y., Aug. 3, 1839 and died there Feb. 6, 1911. He was a manufacturer of mowers and reapers at Auburn for several years, and in the manufacture of pianos in Kingston, Canada. He married on Jan. 30, 1867 CORNELIA A. PATTEN of Auburn, N. Y., born March 29, 1846, dying Sept. 19, 1879. They had two children:

(a) ADA STEVENSON, born in Auburn, N. Y., Nov. 18, 1868; was married to DR. HENRY D. WHEELER of that town April 17, 1895, born Feb. 19, 1870 and died June 10, 1902. His widow, a graduate of the State Normal School, was teaching at Geneva Grammar School in 1915.

(b) HERBERT B. STEVENSON, born Feb. 23, 1870, married MAUDE STURGIS of Auburn, N. Y., March 1, 1892. She died Sept. 19, 1909. They had two children, (1) Walter H. Stevenson, born Feb. 25, 1893; married LILLIAN MALONEY Feb. 3, 1913; (2) Leslie Howard Stevenson, born Jan. 7, 1895, was in 1915, residing at Maryland, Otsego County, N. Y.

(2) GEORGE W. STEVENSON, second son of Martha, born at Auburn, N. Y., May 25, 1841; engaged in plumbing work. He is a confirmed bachelor, living in 1915 in Auburn, N. Y.

III. GEORGE WRIGHT SOULE (1), third son of Howard Soule, born in Sennett, N. Y., Jan. 23, 1820, died there March 19, 1823.

IV. MARY SOPHIA SOULE (1), fourth child of Howard Soule, born at Sennett, N. Y., Oct. 12, 1822, married JOHN R. PAGE of that town in 1848. A farmer. Dealer and breeder of Durham cattle. An artist of considerable skill; a delineator of fine cattle for the annual herd book, also an authority on the pedigrees of fine bred cattle; well known breeder of fine stock, both in the United States and England. He died at Sennett, N. Y., Nov. 20, 1905. They had one son, John Howard Page, born in Sennett, N. Y., July 19, 1854, died there March 8, 1854. Mrs. Page died at Sennett, Jan. 15, 1895. All were buried in the "Soule Cemetery" near Auburn, N. Y.

V. EMILY EVELINE SOULE (1), fifth child of Howard Soule, born in Sennett, N. Y., Dec. 1, 1824, was married to REV. SPENCER M. RICE about 1846, Episcopal pastor of Grace Church, Jersey City, N. J., for many years, dying there in 1909. Mrs. Rice died at Jersey City, Oct. 16, 1888. Their children were as follows:

(1) EMILY E. RICE, born at Jordan, N. Y., June 29, 1849, was married to GEORGE M. PATTEN at Jersey City, N. J., July 23, 1872, who was long engaged in the manufacture of agricultural implements with his residence at Poughkeepsie, N. Y. They had two daughters:

(a) HELEN HOWARD PATTEN, born at Yonkers, N. Y., Nov. 18, 1876, was married to GEORGE H. BOOTH of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Oct. 9, 1900, she dying at Newport News, Feb. 13, 1902.

(b) EDNA S. PATTEN, born at Jersey City, N. J.

(2) GEORGE HERBERT RICE, born at New Bedford, Mass., Feb. 16, 1858; married March 12, 1895, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., KATHERINE LEE GILCHRIST of New York City, who died in Jersey City, N. J., Feb. 12, 1912, and his widow was living in 1915. He was buried in "Soule Cemetery," near Auburn, N. Y. No children.

VI. GEORGE W. SOULE 2d, born in Sennett, N. Y., Nov. 8, 1826; married in 1848, REBECCA D. PAGE of said town, a farmer near El Paso, Ill., and afterward near Grand Island, Neb., where he died Nov. 14, 1873. His widow married secondly, MR. CARLTON residing at Burkett, Neb. Both died in 1915. No children by second marriage. By George Wright Soule and Rebecca D. Page there were six children, named as follows:

(1) HOWARD PAGE SOULE, born May 27, 1850; married MARY E. DIXON, April 23, 1876, at Grand Island, Nebraska. Residence, Blackfoot, Idaho. Children as follows:

(a) BERTHA SOULE, born Feb. 17, 1878; was married July 30, 1899, to GEORGE FLEMING, and resides at Blackfoot, Idaho.

(b) EDNA SOULE, born Dec. 6, 1880; was married to GEORGE MASON March 23, 1890. Residence, Blackfoot, Idaho.

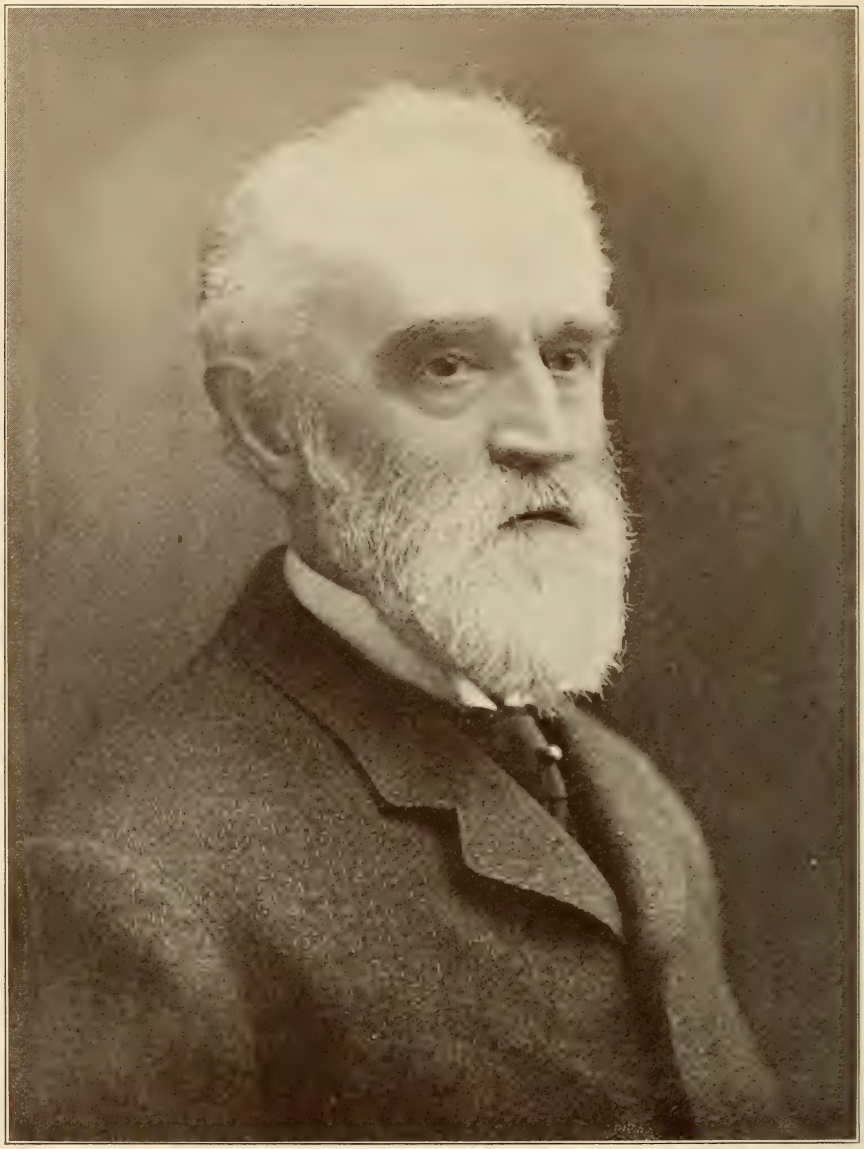
(2) EMILY E. SOULE, born Aug. 6, 1854, was married to GEORGE TURPIN at Grand Island, Neb., July 13, 1874, and died May 31, 1878; had two children, George H., died 1889; Charles, died July 30, 1878.

(3) MARY SOULE, born July 28, 1859; was married to WILLIAM B. DIXON at Grand Isle, Neb., March 14, 1877, who died Sept. 10, 1897. These had four children, of whom with fifth generation.

(4) HARRIET SOULE, born Aug. 7, 1862; was married to AMOS

Dixon Family. Children of Mary Soule Dixon.

1. Arthur B. Dixon, born March 25, 1878; died July 2, 1878, in Grand Island, Neb.
2. Martin E. Dixon, born May 15, 1879; died Jan. 22, 1891, in Grand Island, Neb.
3. Emily E. Dixon, born Oct. 26, 1880; died April 11, 1881, in Grand Island, Neb.
4. George A. Dixon, born Dec. 20, 1882; married Mary E. Richards, Sept. 16, 1908. He is a telegrapher at Garland, Utah.



HOWARD SOULE

CARLETON, May 10, 1882. Residence, North Platte, Neb. Two children, of whom more in footnotes.

(5) GEORGE L. SOULE, born Dec. 10, 1864; married NELLIE FONTS and died April 1, 1906, leaving two children. See footnotes.

(6) WILLIAM A. SOULE, born Nov. 14, 1869, in Nebraska, married CLARA WEST at Grand Island, Neb., Oct. 24, 1889. Residence, Stanley, Idaho. Two children:

(a) CLAUDE L. SOULE, born July 30, 1890; married EDITH WASHBURN, Sept. 17, 1914. Residence, St. Paul, Neb.

(b) IRENE SOULE, born Aug. 23, 1892; was married to GUSTAVE H. NELSON Aug. 23, 1909. Residence, Sheridan, Wyo.

VII. HOWARD SOULE, JR., born at Sennett, N. Y., Dec. 8, 1829; married SARAH A. LEONARD, Aug. 1, 1850, she dying at Syracuse, N. Y., July 28, 1904. He died Dec. 10, 1924, aged 95 years.

As a civil engineer Howard Soule, Jr., had a large experience on public works, locating, planning and constructing canals and railroads, and in designing and superintending the construction of storage reservoirs and feeders to supply water to the canals of the State of New York; as constructor, in designing and constructing iron highway and railway bridges; in building portions of the West Shore Railroad in Central New York. Also work on the Welland and Erie Canals. As consulting engineer, planned and designed all the mechanical structures, the conduit lines and reservoirs for the Syracuse city water works.

He was elected a member of the American Society of Civil Engineers in 1866. Was in the service of the State of New York as Resident and Division Engineer in charge of a part of the Erie and Oswego Canal enlargement for many years; and in charge of the draining of the Cayuga marshes by the State of New York. He was many times called a witness as an expert in hydraulics in connection with suits brought against the State of New York on account of alleged overflow of water caused by the construction and operation of the State's canals; was consulted by United States engineers regarding the methods of calculating the quantity of water required to supply canals. Mr. Soule was fond of field and water sports, and spent many days each year in their pursuit. Retiring from active work in 1912, he is at the age of 86 enjoying life at his home in Syracuse, N. Y.

Howard Soule's Birthday.

A distinguished and interesting figure in our local group of octogenarians is Howard Soule who observes his eighty-sixth birthday today. As a civil engineer, and particularly as a specialist in construction work, Mr. Soule had earned an honorable and extended reputation before middle-aged readers of these lines were born. James K. Polk was President of the United States, the

---

Carleton Family. Children of Harriett Soule.

1. Grace Carleton, born Aug. 16, 1884; was married to Irving Jessup, Dec. 23, 1907.
2. Earl S. Carleton, born Sept. 2, 1889; residence, North Platte, Neb.

Mexican War was in progress, Clay and Webster were still alive and Abraham Lincoln was a comparatively obscure Illinois lawyer, when Mr. Soule was serving his apprenticeship in his chosen profession. His has therefore been a wonderful record, but in point of years it has not been more noteworthy than its solid and durable achievements. Our local columns today tell something of his honorable connection with great public undertakings in this and other cities—a professional service of manifold kinds that has been from first to last as conscientious as it has been skillful. Mr. Soule is still in excellent health, and the Herald takes pleasure in extending to him its congratulations and high regards on this interesting occasion.—*From the Syracuse Herald, Dec. 8, 1915.*

He was the father of one son, Henry Howard Soule, born March 20, 1858. Was educated at Cornell University and engaged in and followed newspaper work in New York City and in New Jersey, for several years, dying at Syracuse, N. Y., Aug. 8, 1889.

VIII. WRIGHT LYMAN SOULE, born at Sennett, N. Y., Aug. 8, 1840; died Oct. 16, 1914, in the house where he was born, "Soule House." He married MARY ESTHER BARNES in 1860; she died Dec. 13, 1862, leaving two children of whom hereafter. He was a farmer and at times engaged on Public Works in New York and Canada; was a quiet, contented, home-loving citizen. He married second, MARY PAULINE TYLER at Sennett, N. Y., Dec. 9, 1888. She was born in 1846 and was living at "Soule House" in 1915. No issue.

3. Betsey Soule (1), eldest daughter of Elijah (1) and Lydia (Howard) Soule, born in Dover, N. Y., June 22, 1791; moved with her parents to Sennett, N. Y., where she was married to a farmer named TIBBLES near Auburn, N. Y., about 1818. Time of his death unknown. She died his widow Feb. 26, 1829. These had two children, named as follows:

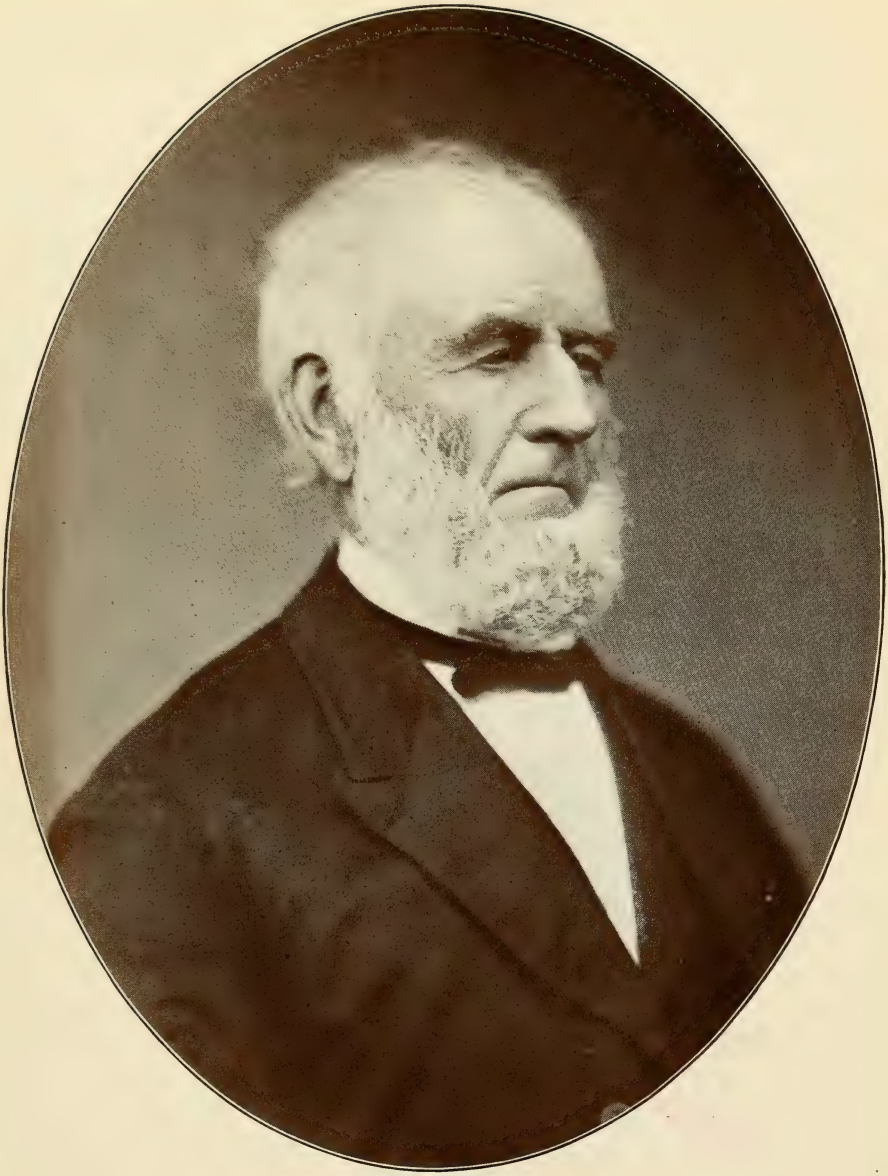
I. MELISSA A. TIBBLES, born at Auburn, N. Y., Oct. 23, 1820; was married to RICHARD K. SWIFT of Owasco, Cayuga County, N. Y., June 14, 1835. He moved and became a prominent banker at Chicago, Ill. Afterwards became a farmer in Missouri and died at Gray's Point in that state, Sept. 28, 1883. His widow died March 22, 1895; both buried at Gray's Point, Mo. These had three children. See foot-notes.

II. EMILY A. TIBBLES, born March 10, 1825, second daughter of Betsey Soule Tibbles, born at Sennett, N. Y., went to Chicago when but a young girl, where she was married to JOHN B. KING about 1855 and died Nov. 9, 1910, as his widow. Mr. King was a dealer in real estate and his son, Vere King, is in the same line of business; unmarried. He was living in 1915 at the family seat, 3645 Vernon Avenue, Chicago Ill. The father died Oct. 2, 1864.

4. Lyman Soule (1), third son of Elijah (1) and Lydia (Howard) Soule, born in Dover, N. Y., March 18, 1794; moved with his parents to Sennett, Cayuga

---

NOTE.—There was a tradition, and it was published, that the late Lyman Soule, Esq., was buried in a glass casket, but his nephew, the late Howard Soule of Syracuse, N. Y., informed the author of this work that this was unfounded and absolutely untrue. There



LYMAN SOULE

County, N. Y., and in early life was engaged with his brother Howard in the tanning business near the village of Sennett. Abandoning that, he later began working at a salary in various employments, and occasionally making loans of money, discounting notes; gradually accumulating capital, making loans on real estate mortgages, always living inexpensively. He was elected supervisor of the town of Sennett several terms. In 1850, he established and was made president of a commercial bank at Weedsport, N. Y. After acting in that capacity for a few years resigned, transferred his stock and turned his activities to Auburn, N. Y. Continuing in loaning money and investing in real property and bank stocks, he accumulated a large fortune. He established his two brothers, twins, each on a farm in the town of Victory, N. Y., for life, and after to their children. He donated to the city of Auburn a large tract of land for a cemetery to be named the "Soule Cemetery." In disposing of his large estate by will, he left valuable bequests to three charitable institutions in the city of Auburn; the residue being left to nieces, nephews, clergymen and friends, numbering sixty-seven legatees; and a bequest to the city of Auburn, the income from which to be used to care for his burial lot and monument and in beautifying the cemetery grounds. He lived a single and simple life and died Nov. 28, 1885.

5. **Mary Soule** (1), second daughter of Elijah (1) and Lydia (Howard) Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Nov. 16, 1795; was married to JOHN S. EVERTS in about 1813, a farmer near Auburn, N. Y. She died at Sennett, N. Y., Jan. 8, 1875, being the mother of five children whose names will follow.

---

was another statement that Lyman Soule and a close friend of his made an agreement to have made a stone casket in which the one who died first should be laid out and the receptacle sunk in Owasco Lake about two miles south of Auburn, N. Y. No one seems to know whether they bought the stone casket, or what became of the man Woodin. Certainly, Lyman Soule was buried in a very plain cloth-covered casket.

The gift of the "Soule Cemetery" to the city of Auburn, N. Y., by Lyman Soule was located on land where there had long been a burying ground with tablets dated as early as 1806. He purchased about 48 acres adjoining and built a fine vault, a residence for the sexton, a fine building, a barn, etc. A pamphlet comprising a full account of the gift was issued. In this cemetery Lyman Soule had a fine vault built in which he was buried alone. On the large monument there is engraved, "This monument marks the resting place of Lyman Soule who donated the most of the ground and built at his own expense the beautiful receiving vault at the gate." This inscription is on the east side. On the north side, "Lyman Soule, March 12, 1794—November 28, 1885." On the top of the momnuent are the letters "L. S." On the base, "Lyman Soule." A sign bearing the inscription "Perpetual Care" is fixed on the lot. He left for the Cemetery use $20,000 for upkeep and improvement, and great improvement has been made since his death. Another Soule lot (four lots in one) contains a momunent costing $2,900.00, besides markers weighing a ton each, costing $35.00 each. The monument stands in the center where the four corners meet.

Everts Family.

1. Emarilla Everts, born Jan. 3, 1814; died July 16, 1816.
2. Seneca S. Everts, born July 1, 1816; married Gertrude Hawes, 1840, by whom four children:
   - I. Emerilla Everts, born Nov. 13, 1838; died Jan. 7, 1859.
   - II. Margaret Everts, born 1844; died 1912. She married James Warn in 1866; later living in Auburn, N. Y. No issue.
   - III. Seneca Everts, Jr., born 1846; married Mary Young, 1873; three children.

6. Amanda Soule (1), third daughter of Elijah (2) and Lydia (Howard) Soule, born in Saratoga County, N. Y., 1798; was married to ELIJAH TOWNSEND, of Sennett, N. Y., who died in 1890. She died in that town Feb. 26, 1871. No children.

7. Lydia Soule (1), fourth daughter of Elijah (2) and Lydia (Howard) Soule, born in Washington County, N. Y., May 1, 1799; was married March 20, 1817, to ANSON WRIGHT, a prosperous farmer near Skaneateles, N. Y., who died April 25, 1872; born in Oneida County, N. Y., Aug. 14, 1797. She died at Skaneateles, N. Y., Aug. 14, 1874. Both buried at Skaneateles, N. Y. These had six children whose names follow.

She died at Sennett, N. Y., 1909. Nellie Everts, born 1874, married Lyman Curran; residence, Spring Lake, N. Y. Flora Everts, born 1876; lives at Shell Drake, N. Y. Charles Everts, born 1878; died 1894.

IV. Mary Everts, born 1848; married George Houghtaling, 1869. One son, Albert S. Houghtaling, born 1875, married Mary Quackenbush 1909, by whom a son, Clarence G. Houghtaling, born 1910.

3. Lydia Ann Everts, born Aug. 31, 1819; died July 16, 1825.

4. Cynthia D. Everts, born July 19, 1822; married Aaron Rude of Westport, N. Y., where he died about 1848. Had a son George Rude, born at Weedsport, 1845; died at Auburn, N. Y., 1905.

5. George S. Everts, born Aug. 31, 1829; married Laura E. Conger of Cato, N. Y., by whom a son, Reuben Conger Everts, born Jan. 21, 1875; died Feb. 5, 1882. In early life Mr. Everts joined an engineer corps in the survey by the State of New York, of the Seneca River from Cayuga Lake to Baldwinsville. Later he surveyed lines for railroads between the city of Auburn and Lake Ontario, and afterwards engaged for a time on the construction of the railroad from Auburn to Fair Haven on Lake Ontario. In 1856 was engaged as assistant engineer on the enlargement of the Erie Canal at Medina, N. Y. In 1859, he became a medical practitioner, continuing till his death June 19, 1903.

Wright Family.

Thomas Wright, born May 23, 1818; married Tryphene Osborn in 1850; she died at Winona, Minn., 1851. No issue. In 1857 he married Mary H. Harlow of Sacketts Harbor, N. Y. As a resident of Kenosha, Wis., he became a real estate dealer and a lender of money. About 1856 he moved to Winona, Minn., continuing the same line of business until his death in 1890. He left a widow and three children named as follows:

1. William Thomas Wright, born at Winona, Minn., July 4, 1858; married Alta Straight Dec. 4, 1886. He is a successful lawyer at St. Paul, Minn.

2. Grace Harlow Wright, born at Winona, Minn., July 16, 1861; was married to Charles Hudson Oct. 25, 1890, and has three daughters: Margaret, born Nov. 14, 1892; Mary, born Sept. 21, 1894; Dorothy, born June 3, 1897. All living at Madison, Wis.

3. Charles Soule Wright, born at Winona, Minn., July 28, 1864; married Pauline A. Fehlberg, Jan. 10, 1900, and resides at Spokane, Washington. A daughter, Edith Alta, born June 30, 1902.

Lyman Soule Wright, born March 6, 1820; married Oct. 18, 1847, Caroline Benedict at Silver Creek, N. J., at which place he was employed in the service of the Ohio Stage Company until it was superseded by the completion of the Lake Shore Railroad line to that point. In 1850, he moved to Girard, Pa., and became the proprietor of the Girard Hotel, the changing point of passengers from the Lake Shore Railroad for the south by stage and mail line to Pittsburgh, of which line he had the charge and was part owner. In 1857, having sold his interest at Girard he established a flouring mill and operated it until he disposed of it in 1867. Later he removed to Conneautsville, Pa., and again became the proprietor of a hotel, continuing until his death, June 13,

8. Vallariah Soule (1), sixth daughter of Elijah (1) and Lydia (Howard) Soule, born in Sennett, N. Y., June 26, 1804; died there Sept. 10, 1825, unmarried.

9. John Soule (1), fifth son of Elijah (1) and Lydia (Howard) Soule, born at Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., July 22, 1805; married SARAH ROGERS, born Nov. 15, 1815, about 1830. She died at their Victory home, April 21, 1881. He lived on a farm given him by his brother, Lyman Soule, in the town of Victory, N. Y., where he died April 27, 1881. There were four children in this family. See forward for names.

10. Elijah Soule (2), twin son of Elijah (1) and Lydia (Howard) Soule, was born in Sennett, Cayuga County, N. Y., July 22, 1805. He married MARY JEANETTE SHELDON at Sennett, N. Y., Jan. 11, 1831; she died at Victory, N. Y., in 1891. He was for many years a farmer living on an estate given him by his brother, Lyman Soule, Esq., where he died Nov. 7, 1882. These had issue five children, of whom hereafter.

11. Silas Soule (1), seventh son of Elijah (1) and Lydia (Howard) Soule, born in Sennett, N. Y., March 28, 1807; died there Aug. 4, 1827, unmarried.

12. Delilah Soule (1), seventh daughter of Elijah (1) and Lydia (Howard) Soule, born in Sennett, N. Y., Aug. 27, 1808; died at that town unmarried, March 29, 1833.

1882. His widow died at Lima, O., Feb. 27, 1909. Burials at Girard, Pa. These had two children named as follows:

1. Charles B. Wright, born Feb. 26, 1852; died Jan. 18, 1849, at Girard, Pa.
2. Emogene Wright, born April 10, 1849, at Silver Creek, N. Y., was married to Muriel Truesdale, Aug. 29, 1871, at Girard, Pa. Their daughter, Caroline W. Truesdale, born Aug. 17, 1877, is living with her parents at Girard, Pa., in 1915.

Cordelia Wright, born Sept. 30, 1822; was married to Stilman Kneeland Oct. 18, 1848; died at Skaneateles, N. Y., Oct. 13, 1899. These had issue four children as follows:

I. Frances Kneeland, born Jan. 14, 1850, resides at Skaneateles, unmarried.
II. Ellen Kneeland, born March 31, 1851; was married to William G. Thorne of Thorne Hill, N. Y., Jan. 3, 1883. Farmer and successful dealer in wool for several years. He died at Skaneateles about 1913. Their son, John K. Thorne, a farmer born Jan. 17, 1884, married Katherine Willetts of Skaneatles, N. Y., June 15, 1910. The mother residing at Skaneateles, 1915.
III. Grace Kneeland, born Nov. 5, 1852; died at Skaneateles, N. Y., Aug. 3, 1860.
IV. Jessie Fremont Kneeland, born Feb. 5, 1856, died at Skaneateles, N. Y., Sept. 22, 1913, unmarried.

Silas A. Wright, born March 25, 1827, at Thorne Hill, N. Y., married Sept. 12, 1860, Ann Eliza Wiltsie. He died May 3, 1906. He was a succesful farmer at Thorne Hill, Onondaga County, N. Y., for several years, but later retired and became a resident of Skaneateles, N. Y., where he died. There was one daughter, Gertrude Wiltsie, born July 22, 1874, who died Oct. 9, 1908, unmarried. Widow living at Skaneateles, N. Y., 1915.

Lydia Jane Wright, born May 25, 1830, at Thorne Hill, N. Y., was married April 7, 1858 to Edwin N. Cleveland and moved to Pasadena, Cal., where she died June 1, 1893. No issue.

Adelia Wright, born Sept. 25, 1832, at Thorne Hill, N. Y., was married to Charles H. Wiltsie March 10, 1850. He died at Skaneateles, N. Y., in 1872. She was an active worker in the Woman's Christian Union. Determined that she should be

Fourth Generation.

CHILDREN OF ELIJAH AND MARY SHELDON SOULE.

1. **Silas Leroy Soule** (2), eldest son of Elijah (2) and Mary (Sheldon) Soule, born Nov. 5, 1831, at Darien, N. Y. On Jan. 27, 1866, he married ELIZA WOLFORD of Conquest, N. Y., by whom two children. The early life of Mr. Soule was spent in the employment of the Grand Trunk Railway in Canada as foreman of maintenance of way. Later he became a farmer in the town of Victory, N. Y., where he continued until his death, Sept. 6, 1896. There were two children, named as follows:

   I. GEORGE L. SOULE, born in Victory, N. Y., July 14, 1867; married LOUELLA COLEMAN, Aug. 29, 1889. He died Feb. 26, 1906. They had three children, whose names follow:

      (1) MAUD SOULE, born March 14, 1890; was married Dec. 24, 1908 to GEORGE MAPLY, by whom two children: Doris Maply, born Feb. 10, 1909; Wilbur Maply, born Dec. 8, 1912.

      (2) MILDRED SOULE, born Dec. 17, 1891; was married to FRANK WINCHELL, Sept. 5, 1911, by whom a son, Denison Winchell, born July 25, 1912.

      (3) SEWARD L. SOULE, born Aug. 21, 1894; living in 1915 on a farm in the town of Victory, N. Y.

   II. LOUISE SOULE, born in the town of Victory, N. Y., 1868, was married Jan. 24, 1889, to WILLIAM HAVENS, and had three children as follows:

      (1) LEROY HAVENS, born June 6, 1891.

      (2) GLEN HAVENS, born Jan. 14, 1903.

      (3) LEAH ELIXA HAVENS, born March 24, 1890; died Sept. 6, 1890, near Cato, N. Y.

CHILDREN OF EUGENE LYMAN AND SARAH WOLFORD SOULE.

1. **Eugene Lyman Soule,** a son of Elijah (2) and Mary J. (Sheldon) Soule, was a resident of Ira, N. Y., where he died testate Jan. 12, 1911, leaving wife SARAH L. SOULE his widow, and Charles L. Soule his son, both of Cato, N. Y. He married SARAH L. WOLFORD, by whom he had seven children whose names will follow.

   I. MARY A. SOULE, born June 11, 1865; died Feb. 28, 1888.

   II. MINNIE F. SOULE, born Feb. 25, 1867; was married to SHERMAN WOLFORD of Cato, N. Y., in 1888, and has one daughter, Pauline Wolford, born March 19, 1904.

   III. CORA B. SOULE, born in Victory, N. Y., March 29, 1870; was married to ELMER DYKEMAN, Sept. 30, 1890. He died 1890. One

---

indirectly concerned in the continuation of the prohibition fight, she provided in her will that each legatee should contribute one per cent. of his or her bequest, no matter what the amount, each year for five years, to the "Dry Cause," the money to be turned over to Mr. George Carver, who was an ardent supporter of Prohibition principles. She died at Skaneateles, N. Y., June 21, 1915. Her daughter Grace, born Jan. 4, 1869, died March 11, 1883.

daughter, Bernice Dykeman, born 1891. Cora B. married 2d, EDWARD CARRINGTON, June 30, 1909, and lives on a farm near Cato, N. Y.

IV. SARAH ADELE SOULE, born May 30, 1872; was married to THOMAS O'NEAL, April 10, 1892; farmer near Cato, N. Y. Their children as follows:
   (1) AGNES VESTRA O'NEAL, born April 10, 1895; married RAY TABOR, 1914.
   (2) FRANCES PAUL O'NEAL, born Jan. 10, 1898.
   (3) ROLAND JOSEPH O'NEAL, born June 28, 1900.
   (4) SARAH MARIA O'NEAL, born Dec. 31, 1903.
   (5) EUGENE THOMAS O'NEAL, born March 29, 1912.

V. EVA CEPHISE SOULE, born June 26, 1876; was married to CLARA SEATON of Cato, N. Y., Sept. 15, 1897. In mercantile work, 1915.

VI. CHARLES L. SOULE, born May 25, 1879; married Nov. 1, 1900 LYDIA TIMERSON, born March 20, 1882. Their children as follows:
   (1) LILLA M. SOULE, born July 11, 1901.
   (2) IVA L. SOULE, born April 12, 1903.
   (3) HOWARD M. SOULE, born April 25, 1919.

VII. HOWARD E. SOULE, born March 6, 1880; died March 19, 1881, in Victory, N. Y.

VIII. BERTHA M. SOULE, born July 16, 1883; was married March 24, 1901 to ROY SPONNER, agent Lehigh Valley Railroad Co., Cato, N. Y.

2. Frances Maria Soule (1), daughter of Elijah (2) and Mary (Sheldon) Soule, born at Darien, N. Y., Sept. 8, 1836; married ABRAM MYER at Cato, N. Y., Sept. 8, 1857; he died at Auburn, N. Y., April 1, 1907. Five children named as follows:

I. JANE KATHRINE MYER, born Nov. 21, 1858; was married Sept. 26, 1888 to OSCAR TRYON, a well-known attorney and counsellor-at-law, of Auburn, N. Y. Their children as follows:
   (1) OLIVE M. TRYON, born Aug. 20, 1890; married ROBERT WILFRED DRUMMOND at Auburn, N. Y., June 12, 1915.
   (2) MARGARET S. TRYON, born June 12, 1894; living at home in 1915.
   (3) WILLIAM G. TRYON, born Feb. 7, 1902; living at home in 1915.

II. CHARLES SOULE MYER, born April 8, 1861; married NANCY HOLCOMB, Sept. 6, 1911. Wholesale meat dealer, and farmer, near Auburn, N. Y.

III. LYMAN LEROY MYER, born Oct. 8, 1865; died unmarried, July 12, 1901.

IV. ELEANOR SOULE MYER, born March 26, 1871; was married Sept. 9, 1891, to DR. N. B. FORD of Boston, Mass. Children as follows:
   (1) WALTER FORD, born Dec. 27, 1894, living at home.
   (2) GERTRUDE FORD, born Oct. 6, 1896; in college at Geneva, N. Y., 1915.

v. THOMAS BROADHEAD MYER, born July 17, 1874; married CLARA B. McCARTHY of Auburn, N. Y., Feb. 9, 1909. He is a wholesale meat dealer in Auburn, N. Y.

3. **Mary Sophia Soule,** born at Darien, N. Y., March 28, 1840; was married to HENRY ELDRIDGE of Victory, N. Y., Jan. 1, 1862, by whom one daughter, Minnie Soule Eldridge, born Nov. 11, 1862, was married to THOMAS CORFIELD of Auburn, N. Y., and moved to Los Angeles, Cal. They have two sons whose names were not ascertained.

4. **Georgianna A. Soule,** born Oct. 11, 1843; was married to WILLIAM SIDNEY of Cato, N. Y., Feb. 25, 1867; he died about 1895. They had one daughter, Georgianna Sidney, born Mar. 2, 1868, who was married to CHARLES STEWART, a hardware merchant of Seattle, Wash. He died in 1913. She and her mother were living in Seattle in 1915.

Soules In Revolutionary War.

Jonathan Soule enlisted in December, 1777, under Capt. John Worthley of North Yarmouth in the District of Maine for three months, marching to Danbury, Conn., thence to Peekskill, N. Y., and served there at King's Bridge, White Plains and Tarrytown for four months. He stated that he never had a written discharge. He was in Colonel Fogg's regiment and McDougal's brigade. He enlisted June 1, 1779 at Newburyport, Mass., and went on board the Continental or State brig-of-war "Pallas," Capt. James Johnson, for an expedition against the British at Penobscot, called the "Bagaduce Expedition." This brig carried 16 guns. He continued in the service until the expedition closed. He was discharged in December, 1779. This brig was cruising off Gouldsborough when the British fleet arrived and thereby met the fate of the rest of the American fleet.

He applied for a pension Aug. 17, 1832, Was born at North Yarmouth (Maine), July 26, 1756 (another gives his birth as July 13, 1756). Removed to Freeport (Maine) in 1785, where his application was dated. His claim was allowed and his certificate issued Oct. 26, 1832, No. 1135, Maine agency, Massachusetts sea service.

Robert Anderson of Lewiston, Me., aged 76 years in 1832, testified to service with Mr. Soule in Captain Worthley's Company.

Samuel Scales of Freeport, 75 in 1832, was with him in the armed brig "Pallas" in 1779.

Job Soule enlisted about April, 1776, under Capt. Benjamin Durfee in Col. Cook's regiment of Rhode Island, stationed at the "Dudly Souse," so-called, on Rhode Island, and at the Malbone Place. Served three months and was discharged and returned home. He belonged to the militia of Tiverton and in the early part of 1777 the militia was classed and the class to which he belonged was called out to serve one-third of the time. During 1777 he served three months under Capt. Ebenezer Slocum, stationed at Fogland Ferry and Howland's Ferry. He was in Spencer's expedition and assisted in collecting the boats at that time. In 1778 he was out in the service four months, a part of that time under Capt. Jacob Soule, at Fogland Ferry, and part under Capt. Ebenezer Slocum, both companies being under Colonel Cook. He was on the island in Sullivan's expedition and stationed at Howland's Ferry. He served two months in 1779 under Capt. Ebenezer Slocum and Daniel Devol, stationed at Howland's Ferry.

He applied for pension July 30, 1833. Residence at time of application, Westport, Bristol County, Mass. Was born in Tiverton, R. I., where he enlisted. Claim allowed for 12 months. Issued Nov. 9, 1833, Mass. agency, Rhode Island service.

Godfrey King, of Tiverton, R. I., aged 82 years in 1833, testified to service in Sullivan's expedition with Job Soule, formerly of Tiverton, who now resides in Westport, Mass. King was a Captain in Benjamin Durfee's company.

William Bordon, of Tiverton, aged 78 years in 1833, testified to service with Job Soule in Captain Durfee's company.

Jeremiah Dwelly of Westport, formerly of Tiverton, R. I., 77 in 1833, testified to service with Job Soule in 1775 and 1778.

Simeon Soule died at Duxbury, Mass., Dec. 21, 1831, aged 80 years. Wife was Asenath Weston, to whom married November, 1803. She applied for bounty land Aug. 2, 1855. Was granted 160 acres. Warrant No. 40,700. Widow's age 77 years. Her residence at time of application, Duxbury, Mass. She stated that her husband was a private in the Revolution under Capt. Nathan Sampson and Col. Thomas Lothrop, on alarm at Rhode Island. He was drafted from Duxbury, Mass., about Dec. 10, 1776. Had heard her husband say he was at Dorchester at the building of the forts, but cannot say how long he served, thought about a month, and was honorably discharged. She made this declaration for purpose of obtaining bounty land to which she was entitled under the act of March 3, 1855.

Samuel Soule enlisted in Providence, R. I., in March, 1782, under Capt. Thomas Hughes in Jeremiah Olney's regiment, Rhode Island Line, and was stationed sometime at Philadelphia, Penn. He served to the close of the war and was honorably discharged at Saratoga, N. Y. He applied for a pension April 27, 1818, his age being 62 years. His residence at time of application was Broad Albin, N. Y., Montgomery County. His claim was allowed. Certificate issued Sept. 6, 1819, act of March 18, 1818. Certificate No. 14,814, New York agency, Rhode Island service.

Jonathan Rounds, "one of the people called Quakers," testified in 1818 that he was in the same regiment with Samuel Soule in Philadelphia, in 1782; also Enoch Place, of Wilton, Saratoga County, N. Y., who was a sergeant in the same regiment. In 1820 Samuel Soule sent to the Department a schedule of his personal effects. Had no real estate. He mentioned his wife Rebecca aged 57 as "infirm." He was bred a farmer and worked at it while able but was then old and unable to labor and was dependent entirely upon his pension for support. See Soules of Broadalbin, N. Y.

David Soule, enlisted early in the campaign of 1776, for six months, under Captain Barber and Lieut. Ichabod Hinckly in Colonel Sage's Regiment of which ——— Russell was Lieut. Colonel. This regiment was in Gen. Wadsworth's Brigade. Marched to New York where he was stationed a while, then stationed on Governor's Island, was there during the battle of Long Island and retreated to New York. He was on guard near where the British landed on New York Island. He was in the battle of Harlem, then marched to Kings Bridge to near Frog's Point, and when the British landed retreated to White Plains. A few days later he was wounded in the head by a stone from the wall from behind which he lay and was sent to the hospital at Norwalk, Conn. His six months expired on Christmas day, 1776, but he was not able to return home until the January following. He was drafted in the spring of 1777 for two months and served under Captain Robinson of Stratford, Conn. Marched first to Providence, R. I., thence to Warner, where he was discharged at the end of his term. About one month later he enlisted for ten months and served under Captain Converse, Ensign Lathrop, Col. McLaren's regiment. Was stationed at Tiverton, near Howland's Ferry, R. I. Entire service as private.

From 1776 to 1780, he resided at Tolland, Connecticut, then for about six years at Wilbraham, Mass., then as long at Westfield, Mass., then seven years at Northampton, Mass., and in 1799 went to Manlius, N. Y.

He applied for pension Sept. 11, 1832. Was born at Tiverton, R. I., June 10, 1758. Residence when application made, Manlius, N. Y. Claim allowed, for ten months service. Issued July 9, 1833. Act of June 7, 1832. Certificate No. 14,843, New York Agency, Connecticut Service.

Jacob Soule was a private in Capt. Nathaniel Wood's Company, Col. Eben. Sproutts' Regiment. Enlisted service May 6th, discharged May 9th; enlisted service Sept. 6th, discharged Sept. 12th; service 9 days. Company marched on two alarms at Dartmouth in 1778. Roll dated Middleborough, Mass.

Asa Soule of Duxbury, Mass., was a private in the company of Capt. Samuel Bradford, regiment of Col. Theophilus Cotton, Aug. 1, 1775. Enlisted May 1, 1775, service 3 months and 8 days; also company rations dated Roxbury Camp Oct. 7, 1775.

Amasa Soule of Duxbury, Mass., was a private in the company of Lieut. Nathaniel Tibbetts' detachment Sept. 8, 1779; discharged Nov. 1, 1779; his service one month 25 days, at Penobscot. Served with guards under Maj. William Lithgow on the seacoast in Lincoln County.

Bildad Soule was a private in the company of Capt. Enos Parker, the regiment of Col. Jacob Gerrish, of Guards, enlisted July 7, 1778; discharged Nov. 18, 1778; service 4 months, 14 days. His regiment was detached from the Berkshire County militia to guard stores at Springfield for 6 months from July 1, 1778. He was drummer in Capt. John Collar's company in the regiment of Col. John Ashley (Berkshire) regiment. Entered the service July 19, 1779, discharged Aug. 27, 1779; service 1 month 9 days. Company marched to Connecticut under Lieut. Col. Powell; also pay roll for 6-months men raised by the town of New Marlborough for service in the Continental army during 1780. Marched to camp July 2, 1780; discharged Dec. 3, 1780. Service 5 months and 6 days. Travel 92 miles included.

Ichabod Soule was with men discharged from the militia of North Yarmouth to reinforce the Continental army as returned to Samuel Thompson, Brigadier for Cumberland County, dated North Yarmouth, Dec. 8, 1776; also a private in the company of Capt. George Rogers and regiment of Col. Nathaniel Jordan. Enlisted Sept. 28, 1779; discharged Oct. 23, 1779. Service one month at Falmouth.

Josiah Soule. Payroll for six-months men raised to reinforce the Continental Army during 1780. Reported deserted.

Micah Soule was a private in the company of Capt. Ebenezer Washburne and regiment of Col. Ebenezer Brooks of Guards service from Feb. 3, 1778 to April 3, 1778; two months at Cambridge.

James Soule of Middleborough, Mass., was a private in the company of Nehemiah Allen and the regiment of Col. Theophilus Cotton. Service 31 days on the second expedition to Rhode Island in September and October, 1777.

James Soule of Plympton, Mass., was mustered by James Hatch, muster-master for Plymouth, to serve in New England States until Jan. 1, 1779. He was in Captain Sampson's Company. His residence was in Plympton and was engaged from that town.

James Soule was a private in the company of Capt. Jeremiah Hill and the regiment of Col. Edmond Phinney, the muster roll dated "Garrison at Fort George" Dec. 8, 1776. He enlisted Jan. 4, 1776.

James Soule, Jr., was a private in the company of Capt. Nathaniel Wood in Col. Ebenezer Sprout's regiment. His enlistment May 6, 1778; discharged May 9, 1778. Service 3 days. Company marched on two alarms at Dartmouth, one in May and one in September, 1778. Roll dated at Middleborough, Mass.

James Soule, 3d, was a private in the company of Capt. Nathaniel Wood and the regiment of Col. Ebenezer Sproutts. He entered the service May 6, discharged May 9th. He entered the service again Sept. 6; discharged Sept. 12th; service 9 days. Company marched on two alarms at Dartmouth in 1778. Roll dated Middleborough, Mass.

John Soule was a lieutenant over men detached from the militia of North Yarmouth, District of Maine, to reinforce the Continental Army as returned to Samuel Thompson, brigadier for Cumberland County; dated at North Yarmouth Dec. 3, 1776. He was also First Lieutenant in Capt. John Gray's company and the regiment of Col. Nathaniel Mitchell. Entered service July 7, 1779. Was 2 months and 6 days on the Penobscot Expedition; roll dated North Yarmouth.

John Soule was a private in the company of Capt. Jonah Washburn in Col. Ebenezer White's regiment. Marched Aug. 1, 1780; discharged Aug. 9, 1780. His company marched to Rhode Island on an alarm. Roll sworn to at Middleborough, Mass.

John Soule, 2d, was a private in the company of Capt. Nathaniel Wood in the regiment of Col. Ebenezer Sproutts. Entered service May 6, discharged May 9; entered service again Sept. 6, discharged Sept. 12th. Company marched on two alarms at Dartmouth, in 1778. Roll dated Middleborough.

Jonathan Soule was a private in the company of Capt. Calvin Partridge in Col. John Cushing's regiment; was drafted Sept. 23, 1776. Service 1 month 2 days. Company marched to Rhode Island.

Soules in War of 1812-1814.

Nathan P. Soule, aged 21, enlisted at East Bridgewater, Mass., Sept. 12, 1814, under Capt. Cyrus Allen, 3d Mass. Regiment militia. Discharged last of October, 1814, at Dorchester Heights, Mass. Received Land Bounty Warrant. Soldier died Nov. 15, 1867, at Bridgewater; certificate Frank Smith, Town Clerk. Widow applied for pension. Claim admitted. Residence, Bridgewater, Mass. Charity Brett was married to Nathan P. Soule April 8, 1815, by John Reed. Lived ten years in Middleborough, Mass., after that in Bridgewater, Mass. She died Sept. 5, 1880. Testimony, James W. Soule, East Bridgewater, Mass.

Israel Soule enlisted (drafted) June 18, 1814, at Westport, Mass., and served 36 days under Lieutenant Tomkins, Mass. militia, from June 18 to July 24, 1814. Discharged July 24, 1814, at Westport, Mass. Resided in that town. Farmer and fisherman. Received Bounty Land Warrant "20 years ago;" about 80 acres each. Applied for pension April 11, 1878, aged 83 and a half years. Age at time of enlistment, 20 years. Wife Abigail aged 80 years. Soldier died Nov. 23, 1894. Paid last, March 4, 1892, Samuel Howland as a witness, aged 51 years. "Knew Israel Soule 25 years and identify him as a soldier."

John Soule, enlisted Sept. 2, 1814, under Capt. John Shaver and Colonel Jetman, New York militia. Volunteered. Was discharged Dec. 2, 1814, at Sacketts Harbor, N. Y. Had two Bounty Land Warrants under Acts 1850-1855. He applied for pension April 28, 1871, aged 76 years. Claim admitted. Residence. Brooklyn, N. Y. Wife, Harriet Lindsey, to whom married about June, 1817 or 1819. Two children, a son, and a daughter, a widow with two children. Soldier died Dec. 7, 1879. An affidavit of continued life of his widow, Harriet Soule, by Adam Soules, of Brooklyn, N. Y., June 23, 1887.

Jehiel Soule, of Waterville, Me., enlisted at Saco, Me., March 12, 1814, during the war under Capt. Benjamin Adams and Col. Isaac Lane. He was transferred to Capt. Benjamin Dunn's company, same regiment, and marched to the frontier. Joined the regiment at Plattsburg, N. Y., Sept. 10, 1814. He was wounded there in his right knee. Pension increased in October, 1856. Aged 49 in 1832. Bounty Land Warrant granted. Discharged at Plattsburg.

Jesse Soule, enlisted Dec. 24, 1812, under Capt. Thomas R. White and Col. Dana McCobb. He was discharged Dec. 29, 1813, at Burlington, Vt. His wife was Caroline A. Cummings to whom he was married at Freeport, Me., Nov. 27, 1832. He applied for pension Mar. 30, 1871 at Freeport. Claim allowed. Age 80 years. Had Land Warrant. Life-long resident of Freeport.

Rufus W. Soule enlisted Sept. 24, 1814, under Capt. Daniel Beal and Col. Sweet, Massachusetts or New Hampshire militia. Engaged in building a fort at Cape Head, at the mouth of the Kennebec River. Was discharged Nov. 5, 1814. He applied for pension Sept. 1, 1876; claim rejected. Applied again March 19, 1878, and claim was allowed. Application made at Waukegan, Ill. His wife, Ursula Soule, married at Sodus, N. Y., Feb. 12, 1832. Witness: Thomas Lancaster, New Sharon, Me., who served with him.

Soulis Family In Nova Scotia.

Early Homes of the Soulis Families.

Normandie.

THE followers of Rollo the Ganger made Normandy the "Garden of France." This province, called in French "Normandie," borders on the English Channel and is divided into several departments. It is a richly cultivated land resembling a garden in many districts. The inhabitants are the descendants of the old Norsemen and bear the distinctive mark of their splendid ancestors. They are intelligent, strongly built, of noble and energetic character; warm-hearted and patriotic, they produce some of the best sailors and tillers of the soil to be found in Europe. It was in the northwestern section of this province, upon the elevated "table-lands," where the Norman pioneers established themselves and upon these broad intervales that they built their picturesque cottages and adopted their agricultural lives. This territory became a vineland and a pastoral land, for the peasant population devoted themselves to the cultivation of the grape and the herding of cattle. There was a glamour of the picturesque like the lining of a silver cloud that invested the whole landscape with unrivalled grandeur and attractiveness. The rustic cottages seated in the mist of verdant fields and vineyards, ornamented with flowers, presented a remarkably attractive appearance; while the happy-hearted families supplemented the beauties of the natural and architectural features with the intellectual radiance that surpassed all other specimens of attraction. Full of the vivacity of excellent health and possessing the inherited attribute of cheerfulness, when the day's work was done they gathered about their door-plots and thrilled the vibrant air of the evenings with the music of pipes and the voice of song. Around these charming homes upon the foothills of the Pyrenees, the cattle and sheep were nourished upon the verdure made succulent by the moisture from the neighboring seas, and the soothing tinkling of their bells added to the universal charm of the locality.

However, the inhabitants of this rich territorial heritage did not all belong to the so-called peasant class. When Rollo became the occupant of this province he did not forget those who had been subordinates and had cast in their fate with his adventure, but recognized their service by rewarding them with a deserving landed estate; from these ancestors were derived those Sieurs de Soules who erected their strongholds, called Chateaus, upon the more lofty eminences that overlooked the opulent valleys where their kindred dwelt. Adopting and introducing the feudal system which had already found a foothold in France, Rollo was found the supporter of cast and transmitted this principle to his grandson, William the Conqueror, who followed suit and introduced it into England. It was from these lords of Soule that the Duke selected those brave commanders who fought with him at Sanlace where the "men of Sole" showed such intrepid examples of martial qualities. From this class the great barons who removed to Scotland after the Conquest came;

and they did not forfeit their allegiance to their native land when they became the owners of their extensive territorial estates in Liddesdale, for authentic documents prove that they still held possessions in Normandy where they spent many of their winters. See particular descriptions in the introductory section in this work.

La Rochelle in France having been the center and scene of many a struggle between the Huguenots and their Catholic enemies, we shall devote a little space to a description and history of the ancient town. This is a fortified seaport of France situated on an inlet of the Bay of Biscay, 300 miles west of Paris. There is an inner harbor, close to which are the principal streets and squares. It is entered by seven gates and there are many beautiful arcades and many of the houses have well built porticoes and balconies. Besides the fine promenade of the Place de Chateau, there are, outside the city walls, two extensive public gardens, known as La Promenade du Mail and the Champs de Mars. Rochelle, which was known till the twelfth century by its Latin name, "Rupella," or Kettle Rock, of which its present name is a translation, originated in a colony of serfs who, fleeing from the persecution of their overlord, settled upon the rocky promontory between the ocean and the neighboring marshes and under these pioneers the place increased rapidly in importance. By the marriage of Eleanor of Aquitaine with Henry II of England, she received Rochelle as part of her marriage dower; and it was retained by England till 1224 when it was taken by the troops of the French king. It was ceded to England at a treaty in 1360, but retaken by France, under whose sway it has remained since 1372. As a stronghold of the Huguenot party, the town has been subject to various attacks and sieges during the religious wars and here these devoted adherents of the Reformed faith poured out their blood most freely, during the latter half of the sixteenth century, when the place was unconditionally surrendered to the royal troops in the time of Louis XIII; and then the Huguenots fled from the land of their nativity to seek an asylum where they could enjoy the blessings of civil and religious liberty. For the freedom their ancestors sought and secured at such a cost their descendants should remember their sacrifices with unbounded gratitude and preserve with sacred care their history.

New Rochelle, in Westchester County, N. Y., having been the haven for the refugees who escaped from France and named for their early home, must be briefly mentioned here. The early history of New Rochelle, N. Y., relating to the Huguenot settlement, extends back to 1639, when the first colony of this persecuted and expatriated people landed on the American shores and founded the town. The Historical Society in 1898, erected on or near the spot of the landing of the first refugees at Bonnefoi Point a very fine granite monument in commemoration of that event. The first highway was named Huguenot Street and the present owners of the property bear the names of their ancestors. Fronting on the early roads were well-cultivated farms and the comfortable houses of these thrifty wanderers, and we have seen a picturesque view of an ancient mansion erected by one of the ancestors of the Soulis family in that town. Near the place of landing the first child,

named Guion, was born, and the first marriage was solemnized at the same place. The first census was taken in 1700 and showed a population of 325 and 57 of these were slaves. In 1766 at the corner of Huguenot Street and North Avenue one of these slaves was burned at the stake for killing his master. When the Revolution came on, between 1776 and 1783, many of the inhabitants, being Royalists, left their homes in New Rochelle and settled in the British American colonies; and it was during this movement that Daniel Soulis, along with many neighbors, came to Annapolis Royal in Nova Scotia. Thus we see that the history both in New Rochelle, N. Y., and that held by the families in the British dominions "dovetail" with good joints. It has always been so; the students of history find harmony of fact, while the results of following tradition has been unreliable and confusing.

The Soulis Family In France.

Norman Ancestry.

The families of whom we shall take especial notice in this department, were certainly descended from an ancient Norman ancestry whose forefathers were among the followers of Rollo the sometime Viking who invaded Gaul during the ninth century and received from the king the province of Normandy which, under his statesmanship and paternal influence, became the Garden of France. How many generations intervened before the births of those whose names have come down to us in the history of the country, in not known. These Viking progenitors were not then known by any personal or distinctive surname, for such were unknown in Scandinavia or Gaul at that time. At the earliest historical date, these families were known by names spelled variously, and knowing the locality where they resided we have no hesitancy in assuming that all were of the same origin and family connection. In such early documents as the name appears it has turned up as Soulis, Soulice and Soulee but we have no proof of the greatest antiquity of the various forms of orthography.

Report has reached us that researches have been carried on at a comparatively recent date by M. Louis Soulice, bibliothecaire de Pau in France, and that he deduces his descent from a William Soulis, born in Ireland in 1520, and who removed from that country in 1540 and settled in Maranus in the province of Aunes. The son of the said William Soulis, named Jacques Soulis, born in 1554, removed to Coulon, a village in Pouton, six miles from Niort, where his descendants continued to reside until the French Revolution. Nenet, the birthplace of this refugee, Jacques Soulice before mentioned, is a village in the immediate vicinity of Coulon, four miles to the north.

NOTE.—If the statement concerning the deductions of M. Louis Soulice alluded to in the text are to be relied upon we shall not hesitate to assume that his more immediate ancestors were but a branch broken from the ancient Liddell tree so early transplanted into Scotland. During the prolonged struggles and contentions for the crown in the Land of Heather branches of the Norman-Anglo stock became detached and, as is well known, were removed to Ireland where, even at this day, descendants flourish as the inheritors of estates transmitted from their Scottish progenitors. It would be of interest to pursue this line of research further by access to the musty old public documents that are impatiently waiting in the obscurity of the old vaults to be exposed to the light of day and to the inquisitive eyes of the curious antiquary whose lot was cast within the last century.—AUTHOR.

First Generation.

Jean Soulise, probably a nephew of Jacques of Benet, was born in 1695, and died in New Rochelle, N. Y., Aug. 28, 1776. He was a son of another Jacques Soulise, a native of the French Pyrenees, who, in 1672, married Jane Carterrie, a native of Rhine, by whom he had sons Joshua and John, who, born in the Pyrenees, fled from the persecution of the Catholics in France and emigrated to America in the year 1700. He established himself in New Rochelle, among others of his countrymen and there married Mary Bonnette, a daughter of Daniel Bonnette of French extraction, born in France in 1697.

The name Soulis does not appear in the British Rolls containing the names of Protestants naturalized in England, but in the records of the French church on Threadneedle Street, London, there is a record of the marriage of Jacques Soulice, a native of Bonet in Poiton "fils de feu Jacques Soulice et feue Maria Ravard, to Maria Bonnette." Daniel Bonnette and his wife Jean Courterrie, were members of the French church in Bristol, England from 1690 to 1700, and their daughter, who was the wife of Jean Soulice, was baptized there May 9, 1697, and died in New Rochelle, N. Y., Sept. 11, 1798, aged 101 years. Her husband, born in France in 1690, died in New Rochelle, N. Y., Aug. 28, 1776, aged 86 years. It was their son, Daniel Soulis, who removed to Annapolis Royal, Nova Scotia, A.D. 1783-4.

Jean Soulise was naturalized Sept. 27, 1715 in the city of New York and a certificate of the transaction is still in possession of his descendants. His coming to America was in 1700 and his passport signed by the mayor of Bristol, England, has been preserved in the Soulis family.

Jean Soulis made a will while living at New Rochelle, N. Y., from which I shall make some abstract for this section of my book. Among the items of disposal was "One half of the farm and all the utensils to his son Joshua Soulis & one half of a negro slave. To son John Soulis £50. To son Daniel Soulis £25. To daughter Hester Soulis £60 with furniture complete; his side-saddle, his trunk, his English Bible, her looking-glass, a pair of smoothing-irons, a pair of Tongs, and shovel that's in my room, a little wheel and my red cupboard and an equal share in all monies hereafter mentioned." To his married daughters, Mary Soulis Devon, Jane Soulis Ondray, widow, Susanna Soulis Lecount and Louis Dubois, their mother's share between them. "To my daughter Soulis and my daughter Magdalen Guion the monies arising from my estate to be equally divided between them."

The Soulis Family In New Rochelle, New York.

Genealogical and Biographical.

The earliest representatives of the Soulis family whose history will be comprised in this department, were of French nativity and numbered among the Reformed party called Huguenots during the religious wars that for so many years devastated that country, and fled to America for personal protection and religious liberty. The following, compiled from the scanty and detached notes and family records, is all we are able to submit for the instruction of our clientage.

Second Generation.

CHILDREN OF JEAN AND MARIA BONNETTE SOULIS.

1. **Joshua Soulis** (1), born in 1722; married SUSANNA GUION of French extraction, died May 30, 1799, aged 77 years. He was a tailor in the New Rochelle hamlet and extant papers show that he had indentured apprentices. He resided on an outlying farm where he erected a large mansion-house.

2. **John Soulis** (3), born in 1724, reputed to have settled in Nova Scotia, but records there do not corroborate the assumption.

3. **Daniel Soulis** (1), born in 1726, removed to Nova Scotia in 1783 and died there in 1819, aged 93 years. See his history under head of "Soules in Nova Scotia."

4. **Elizabeth Soulis** (1), born in 1729, was the wife of LOUIS DUBOIS, a native-born Frenchman, by whom issue.

5. **Esther Soulis** (1), born in 1731, called "Hester," is not known to have been married. She was mentioned in her father's will as single.

CHILDREN OF JOSHUA AND SUSANNA GUION SOULIS.

1. **Joshua Soule** (2) who married MARY BONNETTE, great-granddaughter of Daniel Bonnette, a Huguenot, before mentioned.

2. **John Soulis** (1), resident of Upper Rochelle, N. Y.

3. **Susanna Soulis** (2), was married to DANIEL DRAKE and was the mother of Thomas Drake who visited France to search for his kindred. In a list of marriages in New York appears that of Susanna Soulis and Josiah Le Conte, Oct. 29, 1762. She was thus mentioned in her father's will.

The Soulis Family In Nova Scotia.

The history of this branch of the Soulis family cannot be better introduced than through abstracts from a written statement by Arthur Soulis, a native of Nova Scotia, but for many years a resident of Winnipeg, Manitoba, with whom the author corresponded during his researches.

"From my early years I desired to learn something definite, reliable and comprehensive respecting the history of my family and their ancestors and always listened with keenest interest to the conversation between the venerable fathers and mothers upon the subject when assembled about their firesides. Thus stimulated, my inclination to investigate increased and I began to write down such information as I obtained in a detached form."

An unexpected event occurred while this gentleman was living in Nova Scotia that was of great interest and satisfaction. Though there had long existed in the Soulis families in Nova Scotia a somewhat vague tradition of a French origin, it was not verified until Mr. Thomas Drake came from New Rochelle, N. Y., to St. John, N. B., for the express purpose of investigating the history of this branch of the family. Having been descended from the Soulis line through his mother and invested with ample means, this gentleman had made a visit to the localities in France from whence the Huguenots had

departed during their persecution and expatriation, and, spending considerable time in and about La Rochelle, procured information concerning the remote ancestry once the inhabitants of that section of the country; through this foreign visitation, became quite enthusiastic in his American family history. So deep-seated was this interest in his quest that he made the long journey from his home in New Rochelle, N. Y., to the British Provinces to seek for such as were "bone of his bone and flesh of his flesh"—and was not disappointed. By consulting the St. John City Directory he located members of the Soulis family living there and was soon clasping the hands of his kindred. By a comparison of the local archives with the "notes" he had brought with him, Mr. Drake, as well as the family he was visiting, were satisfied with the proof of relationship between the two branches of the family; and by this conference a reciprocal friendship and correspondence was established that resulted in much mutual satisfaction; and as a result of the reunion by representatives of the two branches of the family and the harmonizing statistics which followed, the author was enabled to compile and formulate a fairly well connected history of the whole Soulis family from their early homes in the "Vale de Soule" under the shadows of the lofty Pyrenees through the thoroughfares of Time to the present day. The documentary evidence of a consanguinity was not all, but the marked physical resemblance between the two families was distinctly noticeable; especially their "Soulis noses," a feature sufficiently prominent to warrant a "patent of nobility."

While treating this subject and calling attention to the salient features that were emphasized in these families of Soulis, it has been of interest to learn that these in the British Dominion, like their kindred, the early generations of the Soules, have "hugged the coast," locating their homesteads upon lands overlooking the waters of the glimmering sea, and the robust young men bearing the name have early learned to "box the compass" and "trim the sails." Inheriting the prestige of their far-away ancestors, who fearlessly faced the stormy Baltic and North Sea, these sailors of the "New World" have challenged the wrath of Neptune and amid the storms and wrecks never abandoned hope or the ships on which they sailed, so long as there was a rope to grasp. It is doubtful if in the history of any family there has been found as many seamen, especially master mariners, as have been produced by the Nova Scotia households. The inheritance of blood impregnated with saline qualities caused them to make overtures to the mermaids while doing court amid the islands of the ocean. While some of these brawny sons were braving the storms in mid-seas their kindred were wielding the axe and corker's mallet in the ship yards on the land; these sounds being the distant echo floating across the ocean through the period of a thousand years. In many a home on the Nova Scotia coast there were farewells spoken to sons who never returned and many a chair left unfilled.

These families scattered along the shores of the ocean as well as the families inland, acquired the use of nautical language so conspicuous in the conversation of their seniors, and the parlance of their descendants is tinctured with this quaint form of speech. The visitors within the homes of the Nova Scotia Soulis will notice this peculiarity of expression as he hears the members of the family substitute the word "haul" for pull. They say

"taut" for tight, "cast off" in place of let go, and "belay" for fasten. The language of the women smacks of the sea and when they put out their clothes-lines they speak of them as "cordage" and the drapery thereon as "canvas." Their clothespins are "marlinspikes" and their beds are "hammocks." In going backward they talk of "skidding aft" and when there are storms abroad they "scud to wind'ard." The rains are "cloud-spray" and the gathering clouds make "lowery weather."

The farmers bearing the Soulis name are not content with the fruitage of the soil without the supplementary harvest from the sea, and while waiting for the maturity of their crops they are employed with their weir-fishing along the coast.

As a family the Nova Scotia Soulis have been a religious people. While some of them have been attached to the Episcopal forms of worship, others have been communicants of other Protestant denominations. They have been prominent as committeemen and some have been efficient and influential in the deacon's office.

The patriarchal ages reached by many whose names we shall use in this treatise prove that these Soulis families resident in Nova Scotia were possessed of unusual physical constitutions, supplemented by personal hardihood acquired by exposure to wholesome air and temperate living; and while these grandsires and granddames under snowy locks adorned the firesides of their children, their counsels were a holy benediction.

Venerable Soulis Persons—Nova Scotia Families.

Few families can produce such a list of names of venerable persons as the following:

1. Jean Soulis, New Rochelle, N. Y., aged 81 years.
2. Maria Soulis, New Rochelle, N. Y., aged 101 years.
3. Joshua Soulis, New Rochelle, N. Y., aged 77 years.
4. Joshua Soulis, 2d, New Rochelle, N. Y., aged 89 years.
5. Susanna Soulis Drake, New Rochelle, N. Y., aged 78 years.
6. Susanna Hunt, New Rochelle, N. Y., aged 67 years.
7. John Soulis, New Rochelle, N. Y., aged 85 years.
8. Jane Soulis, New Rochelle, N. Y., aged 89 years.
9. Daniel Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 93 years.
10. Sarah Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 80 years.
11. John Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 93 years.
12. Abigail Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 89 years.
13. Daniel Soulis 2d, Smith Cove, N. S., aged 89 years.
14. Deborah Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 87 years.
15. John B. Soulis, St. John, N. B., aged 87 years.
16. Jeremiah Soulis, Deep Brook, N. S., aged 86 years.
17. Joseph Soulis, St. John, N. B., aged 92 years.
18. Charles Soulis, St. John, N. B., aged 90 years.
19. Caleb Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 96 years.
20. William H. Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 88 years.
21. Frederick Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 81 years

22. Sarah Soulis (Welsh), Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 61 years.
23. Catherine Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 79 years.
24. Tetitia Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 80 years.
25. Mary A. Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 75 years.
26. Mary Dyer Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 91 years.
27. Sophia Dyer Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 90 years.
28. Sarah Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 82 years.
29. Eliza Soulis, Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 76 years.

This remarkable family record can scarcely find a parallel in the patriarchal years of their ages. There was not a death recorded while in youth. All lived beyond the allotted age of "three-score years and ten."

These venerable fathers and mothers were, long ago, called away to the other life and went from this mortal state without a stain upon their character. Hard, industrious tillers of the soil; mariners, artisans, they applied themselves diligently in their several avocations, and during the long years of their earthly tenure were respected, honored and trusted by their contemporaries.

Many of the Soulis families continued to intermarry with families of French extraction long after their removal from New Rochelle, N. Y., and there were few families settled along the shore in whose veins there was no intermingling of Huguenot blood. Nearly all of the descendants of the French families living at New Rochelle, N. Y., were "Tories," otherwise, "Loyalists," and after the victory of the American Colonists removed from their homes to the British Provinces; hence, the Soulis families did not establish their new homes among strangers and foreigners, but with fellow-citizens with their kind in the commonwealth of Nova Scotia.

Third Generation.

Daniel Soulis (1), a son of Jean Soulis and Maria Bonnette, was born in New Rochelle, N. Y., and being a Royalist, after the close of the American Revolution, removed to Nova Scotia in British North America, in 1784. His wife was christened in the chapel at New Rochelle, N. Y., by the Rev. B. Moore in July, 1783, the sponsors being Catherine Lee, Simon Lugrin and Peter Lugrin. She was a little girl aged but three years when, with her parents, she came to Nova Scotia, and at maturity proved herself to be an estimable lady, winning the affection of all who came within the circle of her influence. Daniel Soulis, her husband, was more than six feet in stature and was always "hale and hearty" until one year before his death. He was a man of untiring industry and pursued his avocation of farming and fishing with diligence. His word went unchallenged and he lived in peace and quietness during his long tenure of existence, dying without a known enemy. "Aunt Katie," as she was called by her neighbors and relatives, was descended from Simon Lugren, son of Capt. Peter Moses Lugren of a place in the Valley of Lake-de-Jous in the district of Romain Motier, Republic of Berne, born in the Canton of Bome, Switzerland, in January, 1730. See account of the Lugren Family in footnotes. To this worthy couple was born an only son whose name and what has been discovered concerning him, will presently appear. He died at Smiths Cove, N. S., aged 93.

John Soulis (2), the eldest known son of Daniel (1) and Catherine (Lugren) Soulis, was born at New Rochelle, N. Y., about 1765; married ABIGAIL SMITH and settled on the homestead of his father where he cultivated the land and gathered a harvest from the sea. He died in 1856 aged 93 years. His wife died at the age of 89. Their children, ten in number, were named as follows: Daniel, Deborah, John, Joseph, Jeremiah, Charles, Caleb, William, Frederick and Sarah. These will be treated under separate captions as heads of families hereafter.

Daniel Soulis (1), said to have been a son of John (1) and Maria Soulis of New Rochelle, N. Y., having taken the oath of allegiance to King George III in New York City at the close of the Revolution, being a Loyalist—his certificate is preserved in the family—secured passage in a British vessel named "Joseph" with many other "Tories" for the Province of Nova Scotia. After a terrible storm had been encountered they were driven south as far as Bermuda, where they passed the winter. Early in the following spring (1784) they again set sail and entering the Bay of Fundy, passed through the Annapolis Gut and landed at their destination early in the season. These refugees immediately went prospecting for lands and the deed to Daniel Soulis (the name in this document was spelled "Sulis") a copy of which will presently appear, indicates the locality where he established his homestead in the wilderness.

It seems to have been a singular coincidence that Daniel Soules, another Loyalist from New York, should have removed almost simultaneously with this Daniel Soulis. Both were disloyal to the American colonists, lost their estates by confiscation and were now seeking for an asylum of safety from the aggression of the victorious soldiers. It was another singular fact that Daniel Soulis did not receive a grant from the Provincial authorities who were acting so generously in their bestowal of the lands upon the King's loyal subjects who had removed to the British Dominions. He purchased his land, as his deed of conveyance proves, while his distant kinsman received extensive grants of the forest-covered territory. As these representatives of the different branches of the same family did not live far distant from each other, it seems evident that they might have known each other and had "compared notes" in trying to find a link of relationship. Though of the same blood their places of nativity were far removed, and the time long, since they sat down together in their Norman homes.

Daniel Soulis, 1st, after selecting and purchasing his land—Number 9, westward of Bear River—with his son John and probably, with his brother John, as helpers, began to clear away the forest, reserving the straight trees to be used in his loghouse, which was situated on a high embankment near the shore midway between the East and West lines, and the remains of the old cellar still mark the location. With "grub-hoes" they opened the virgin soil between the stumps and planted the seed from which an abundant harvest was gathered. This precious grain was threshed with flails upon the puncheoned barn-floor and carried in small boats up the Annapolis River to the

NOTE.—Daniel Soulis and John Soulis signed a petition to Governor Wentworth July 23d, 1796.

grist-mill, the going and coming requiring three days and nights; one day at the mill while waiting for their turn and the others in transporting the grain and meal, or flour, to their home where their wives were patiently waiting to make it into bread. There were no roads running along the shore and the small bateaus were the only medium of travel. They had no stoves or clocks and the time of day was announced by crowing cocks upon the barn-beams or the rays of the rising sun touching the incisions made upon the window sills. On overcast days and when the fogbanks hung heavy over the land, the inhabitants resorted to the uncertain expedient of "dead reckoning," to employ a nautical term.

Their wide-fronted fireplaces and deep, cavernous ovens usually laid up with unhewn stones, served for warmth and cooking. There were no regular mails and transient letters were carried from house to house through the settlement in saddle-bags and often did not reach the person for whom they were intended.

In the meantime the Loyalist emigrants were coming into the Province rapidly and fast taking up the land between Bear River and that of the "Joggin" families that were subsequently intermarried with the Soulis persuasion —the Potters, Odells, Winchesters, Bryants, Smiths, Lugrins—that had procured lands in the district.

At the time of the settlement Daniel Soulis was about 51 years of age and his brother John, about 56 years of age. His son John was born in 1763, and was 23 years of age. At the age of 27 John took to himself a wife. In Wilson's History, and copied from the records of Trinity Church at Digby, Nova Scotia, there were married John Soulis senior to ABIGAIL SMITH, October 10, 1790.

The deed of conveyance, a copy of which will appear, indicates the locality in which they established their homes in the wilderness.

"Know all men by these Presents that I John Ritchie of Anapolis Royal in the Province of Nova Scotia Esqr. for and in consideration of the sum of Thirty Pounds to me in hand paid by Daniel Sulis of Anapolis, County and Province aforesaid, the Receipt wherof I do hereby acknowledge and thereof do Acquit and release him the said Daniel Sulis His heirs and assigns forever, do hereby grant, Bargain, Sell and Convey and forever make over to the said Daniel Sulis his heirs and Assigns one Certain right, piece and Parcel of land lying and being in the District of Anapolis in the Province aforesaid, Containing one Hundred Acres and is discribed and known as follows: No 9 being the Ninth Lott to the westward of Bear River commencing at a tree marked EIGHT and NINE, from thence running Westerly to the Bason of Anapolis Forty Rods until a tree marked NINE & TEN, from thence running South Twenty four degrees back one mile and one Quarter and from thence N66 DE Forty Rods and from thence N24 DE West to the first mentioned boundary so as to contain One Hundred Acres, to Have and to Hold the said granted & bargained Premises situated as aforesaid to him the said Daniel Sulis his heirs and assigns forever with all the Rights, Priveleges and Appurtances thereunto belonging or appertaining togather with all my right and title, Property, Interest, Claim and Demand in and to the same hereby Premisis unto him the said Daniel Sulis his heirs and assigns and their own proper use

and behoof forever, and I the said John Ritchie for myself my Heirs Executors Administrators and Assigns both hereby covenant, Promise, Grant and agree to and with the said Daniel Sulis his heirs and assigns shall and may peaceably and quietly enter into, Have, Hold and Possess occupy and enjoy, the hereby Sold Premises and Appurtenances free and clear from all molestation, Interruption or incumbrance whatsoever and that I the said John Ritchie my Heirs and Assigns shall and will warrant and Defend the same to the said Daniel Sulis his Heirs and Assigns against all and Every Person or Persons whatsoever free and clear as aforesaid, IN WITNESS WHEREOF I the Said John Ritchie have hereunto sett my Hand and Seal this first day of October A.D. 1784, in the Twenty-fourth year of His Majesties Reign.

Signed Sealed & Delivered in the Presence of Isaac Bonnett. David Bonnett.

John Ritchie
Alicia Maria Ritchie.

Received on the Day of the oath of the within writen testiment from the within named Daniel Sulis the sum of Thirty Pounds being in full of the Consideration money in the within deed mentioned.

Witnesses, Isaac Bonnett. David Bonnett.

John Ritchie.

Recorded the 12th Day of Januy 1786 at 11 oclock in the forenoon on oath of Isaac Bonnett. Folio 5 Page 108

by me Jos Winnett Regr.

Fourth Generation.

CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ABIGAIL SMITH SOULIS.

1. **Daniel Soulis** (2), a son of John (2) and Abigail (Smith), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., Feb. 12, 1790; married CATHERINE LUGRIN, eldest daughter of Peter Lugrin, Dec. 2, 1812, by whom he had not less than seven children whose names will presently appear. He settled at Smiths Cove, N. S., and remained there during the remainder of his life. He occupied the eastern half of Lot No. nine, following farming and weir-fishing.

2. **Deborah Soulis** (1), eldest daughter of John (2) and Abigail (Smith), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., May 27, 1792; was married to THOMAS WARNE, and spent her days at the place of her nativity. No issue.

3. **John B. Soulis** (5), second son of John (2) and Abigail (Smith), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., Aug. 12, 1794; married ALICE SPURR, daughter of Abram and Mary (Lecaine) Spurr, May 4, 1818 and settled in the city of St.

THE SPURR FAMILY.—Michael Spurr came to Annapolis, Nova Scotia, in the ship "Charming Molly" with his wife Ann Bird and family. This immigrant was probably a "Loyalist" or "Tory." He purchased a tract of land and settled at "Round Hill." He was descended from ancestors resident in Dorchester Mass., and one of them was captain in command of a Colonial regiment that fought at Port Royal in 1707, his company being the first to land on the Granville shore at a locality known as "Weatherspoon Point," but known as "Spurrs Point" from the circumstances of this landing to 1770, hence the local name has been known for 50 years before the arrival of the pioneers. Children:

1. Abram Spurr, born in 1750, married Mary Lecain.

John, N. B., where, in the palmy days, he carried on an extensive business as a contractor and carpenter in building wooden ships, being an expert workman in the finishing of cabins. He lived to advanced age, dying at 85. He was a gentleman highly respected. "Aunt Alice" was a woman of much refinement and displayed a great interest in the training of her family, especially her daughters. Her home was a model of propriety and comfort. As a family they were considered "well off." Names of children:

I. JOHN SOULIS.
II. CAPT. WILLIAM SOULIS, Bristol, England.
III. CHARLOTTE SOULIS, married JAMES CLERK.
IV. MARY SOULIS, married REV. ——— BLACK.

4. Jeremiah Soulis (1), third son of John (2) and Abigail (Smith), born in Smiths Cove, N. S., April 23, 1797; married MARY ANN BOISE July 5, 1820 and settled at Deep Brook, where he passed his whole life and whose house was standing a few years ago. He was small in stature but a very active man.

II. Elizabeth Spurr was the wife of Christopher P. Harris.
III. Jane Spurr was married to Benjamin Potter.
IV. Thomas Spurr.
V. Ann Spurr was the wife of Henry Hennigar.
VI. Abigail Spurr, born 1785, died April 20, 1871; wife of Thatcher Sears.
VII. Rev. Gilbert Spurr, born July 9, 1787, married Esther Chute. Issue.
VIII. Diadama Spurr, wife of Elijah Hunt.
IX. Maria Spurr, was married to Samuel McColly or McColby.
X. Alicia Spurr was the wife of John Soulis. See her family.
XI. Abraham Spurr, married in 1820, Ann Davis.

LECAIN FAMILY.—This was an English form of spelling the French name of "Le-Quesne." Francis Barclay LeQuesne, whose name was anglicized to its present orthography, came from the Isle of Jersey as "Master Artificer" or "Armourer" in the employ of the Board of Ordinance. This family belonged to the aristocracy and bore arms described in the language of heraldry "Seiur chicibus usque fidelis." The following obituary notice published in the Weekly Chronicle at Halifax, N. S., in 1806, is of interest in this treatment: "Died at Annapolis Royal, Francis Barcla Le'cain,' aged 88 years—the old settler in this county, who lived 64 years in the town. He was an honest and worthy man, and left about 100 descendants. He was for 55 years a Freemason. If these statistics were correct he arrived at Annapolis five years later than John Esson. He married 1st Sept. 1745 Alicia Maria, only daughter of Thomas Hyde, who had also been "master" in the Ordnance Department. She died Sept. 23, 1758, and he married 2d, Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Woodward) Foster. His second daughter was the wife of John Ritchie and by this alliance became the grandmother of the Chief Justice of Canada and his distinguished brothers. During his long residence in Annapolis, N. S., he was an eye-witness of the stirring and fateful events of which the town was the centre, and contemporary of the long series of brilliant men from Mascarene to DeLancy, all of whom were his associates. His children's names were as follows:

I. John Lecain, born Oct. 30, 1740, married Sarah Providence.
II. Alicia Lecain, born Jan. 5, 1748, married John Ritchie.
III. Elizabeth Lecain, born May 17, 1750, wife of Thomas Harris.
IV. Annie Lecain, born Feb. 17, 1752, wife of John Skelton.
V. Mary Lecain, born June 21, 1754, wife of Abram Spurr.
VI. Thomas Lecain, born Aug. 20, 1756.
VII. Francis Lecain, born in 1764, by 2d wife.
VIII. Benjamin Lecain, born in 1765; married Catherine Jost.
IX. William Lecain, born 1767.

He located at Annapolis Basin, a short distance from Bear River, now called Deep Brook. He too was a farmer and weir fisherman. He died at the age of 86. Names of his children:

I. CAPT. GILPIN SOULIS, married ——— RUGGLES.
II. CAPT. GEORGE SOULIS, married CATHERINE, daughter of John Soule 3d of Smiths Cove, N. S.
III. ADELIA SOULIS.
IV. EDMUND SOULIS, resides in Maine.

5. Joseph Soulis (1), fourth son of John (2) and Abigail (Smith), born in Smiths Cove, N. S., Feb. 2, 1799; married MARY DYER of Cape Elizabeth, Me., and established his home in the city of St. John, N. B., where he continued his residence his entire life. He was also a shipbuilder and acquired a comfortable estate. At the time of the great fire, during the summer of 1877, he suffered a heavy loss and never, to any great extent, recovered. Before the conflagration he was in "Pagan Place," off German Street. After the fire he built a house on Queen Street. "Uncle" Joseph Soulis was a thin, spare man, very active and enterprising. He was shaved clean, was bald but wore a wig. He was a great church-man and held the office of warden. His wife was described as a most beautiful lady, pleasant, refined and a real home-maker of the old and motherly stamp. When last called upon by his nephew this couple were advanced in life—both rising 90—and very feeble. Children's names:

I. CAPT. THOMAS SOULIS.
II. CAPT. GEORGE SOULIS, married VAN HORN.
III. CORDELIA SOULIS, married ——— MULLEN.
IV. CHARLES SOULIS, married ———.
V. JULIA SOULIS, married ——— POTTS.

6. Charles Soulis (1), the fifth son of John (2) and Abigail (Smith), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., Oct. 27, 1801; married SOPHIA DYER of Cape Elizabeth, Me., and sister of Mary, before mentioned, Dec. 31, 1826, and sat down to domestic life in the city of St. John where he followed the craft of ship-building. His specialty was the finishing of cabins; and he prided himself that his handicraft was equal to the best. Charles Soulis was descibed as a "very remarkable looking man." His wife, "Aunt Sophia," was refined, proud and spirited. Their home was East King Street. He died at the age of 90. This pair had issue, of whom later.

7. Caleb Soulis (1), sixth son of John (2) and Abigail (Smith), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., Oct. 28, 1803, and was three times married; to ELIZA POTTER, to OLIVE POTTER, and lastly to the widow SARAH ROOP. All of his children

---

THE POTTER FAMILY.—Joseph Potter, Sr., born Feb. 11, 1711, resided in Marlboro, Mass., in 1738. He died April 1, 1791. His wife died April 4, 1788, aged 70 years. Immediately after the peace of 1783 he removed to Nova Scotia, locating at Smiths Cove, taking up land under the Botsford Grant in 1784 on Lot 10, adjoining the land purchased by Daniel Soulis.

Joseph Potter, Jr., eldest son and third child of Joseph, Sr., was born in Marlboro, Mass., Aug. 23, 1741. He was a descendant of Joseph, Ephraim, Robert, Robert, Jr.

were by his first wife who died in middle life. He was a farmer, his homestead being on lots 7 and 9, this being the residence of his grandson, Oscar Morgan, since. He was a devoted member of the Baptist church and also an ardent advocate of the cause of temperance, being for many years a member of "The Home Division." Small in stature, his word was his bond. His farm was managed judiciously and this with his weir-fishing brought him independence. He died at the venerable age of 97, free from debt and much respected. Seven children. See forward.

8. **William Soulis** (2), seventh son of John (2) and Abigail (Smith), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., Aug. 16, 1806; married SARAH COLEMAN and lived on the South-West Quarter of the Old Soulis homestead, where together this worthy couple continued for more than 60 years. In early life he entered upon a sea-faring life and soon owned and sailed his own vessels, engaged doing packet carrying across the Bay of Fundy, and later, in the coasting trade to Boston. In the meantime he carried on a general store. William Soulis was a man of strong convictions and uncompromising purposes. No common storm could hold his vessel in port when ready for sea. In advanced life he disposed of

---

and from Nicholas, son of Robert, Sr., who was a native of England, born in 1597 and came over to Lynn, Mass., and was one of the 50 pioneers of Saugus soon after 1635. He was by trade a mason. He enlisted under Hon. William Shirley in a regiment commanded by Col. Jonathan Bailey for service in the seven years war between England and France from 1755 to 1763. He was in the British army at the battle of Ticonderoga, Lake Champlain, July 8, 1758 when General Lord was killed. Also at Fort Edward a year, according to the inscription on a powder-horn preserved by his descendants. His wife, Zululah Hayden, was born June 26, 1734. Issue:

1. Aaron Potter, born July 11, 1762.
2. Israel Potter, born July 2, 1863; married Mary Rice.
3. Mary Potter, born Feb. 7, 1766; married Capt. John Rice.
4. Zululah Potter, born Jan. 24, 1767; married Louis Haden.
5. Joseph Potter, born June 14, 1773.
6. Samuel Potter, born Dec. 9, 1774.
7. Susan Potter, born Aug. 4, 1776; married John Gilliatt.
8. Benjamin Potter, born Dec. 11, 1777; married Jean (LeCain) Spurr.
9. Lydia Potter, born Oct. 29, 1779; married John Dyer from Portland, Me.
10. Franklin Potter, born April 28, 1781; married Cynthia Boyce.

Benjamin Potter, born Dec. 11, 1797, married Jeane Spurr June 25, 1799; died June 25, 1861, aged 84 years. His wife, born Jan. 8, 1778, died March 31, 1865, aged 87 years. Children:

1. Thomas Potter, born April 14, 1800; married Sarah A. Smith.
2. John L. Potter, born Feb. 26, 1802; married Catherine Hunt.
3. William F. Potter, born April 18, 1804; married Abigail Simpson.
4. Henry Potter, born May 1, 1806; married Polly Rice.
5. Mary E. Potter, born June 3, 1809; married Caleb Soulis.
6. Cynthia A. Potter, born Jan 3, 1811; married William Jones.
7. Jane C. Potter, born May 22, 1813; married John Ditmore.
8. Emerline Potter, born Feb. 16, 1816, married George Soulis.
9. James W. Potter, born May 20, 1818; married Elizabeth Sharp.
10. Edward W. Potter, born May 16, 1820; married Eliza A. Soulis.

We have devoted more space to the genealogy of the Potter family in consequence of their frequent intermarriages with the Soulis family; indeed tradition claims that these families were so mixed that their neighbors, when meeting them, their children so closely resembled each other it was almost impossible to tell whether they were Potters or Soulis.—AUTHOR.

his shipping and settled down to life on the land, ending his days peacefully in his own home, aged 88 years. His wife, "Aunt Sarah," was a woman of amiable temperament and her pleasant face and genial smile were a comfort to all in time of trouble. She was patient and considerate under all circumstances; even to the last days of her own suffering she exhibited a spirit of Christian heroism. She was a loyal communicant of the Baptist church and left this world sustained by a quality of faith that anticipated a mansion in Paradise. There were nine children. See forward.

9. Frederick Soulis (1), eighth son of John (2) and Abigail (Smith), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., Aug. 13, 1808; married ELIZA RILEY and passed his days on his farm, the Old Soulis Homestead, since occupied by his son-in-law, Jacob Conwall. He carried on his farming operations, supplemented by the weir-fishing; scarcely able to keep away from his maritime inclinations. His occupations were financially successful. His orchards of apples and cherries were highly productive; in the cultivation of these fruits he took commendable pride. He retained a third interest in his father's lands, called "The Cove Lot," until death. A devoted Baptist he was punctual in his attendance upon divine service. For children, see forward.

10. Sarah Soulis (1), youngest child of John (1) and Abigail (Smith) Soulis, born at Smiths Cove, N. S., Oct. 19, 1810, was the wife of GARRETT WELSH and died in early life, leaving a daughter, Eliza Jane, who after graduating at Sackville, N. B., was married to a MR. NICHOLS of Bear River, N. S., and went to Boston, Mass. Not known that any descendants are living.

CHILDREN OF DANIEL AND CATHERINE LUGRIN SOULIS.

1. Sarah Jane Soulis (2), eldest daughter of Daniel (1) and Catherine (Lugrin), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., Oct. 25, 1813, died in infancy.

2. Louisa Jane Soulis (2), second daughter of Daniel (1) and Catherine (Lugrin), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., Dec. 14, 1815, was married to GEORGE BOYCE. Nothing known of family.

3. John Simeon Soulis (3), eldest son of Daniel (1) and Catherine (Lugrin), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., Jan. 1, 1818; married AREZINE DYER of Cape Elizabeth, Me., by whom he had issue as follows. He went to Boston but returned to Smiths Cove at time of marriage and built his house alongside that of his father in which he and son Arthur afterwards lived. He died ———. His wife died ———. Buried in the cemetery at Smiths Cove, N. S.

I. MARY LOUISA SOULIS, born Jan. 13, 1842, remained single. She with her nephew, Frank Soulis, occupied the home of her parents, where she is known as "Lou" Soulis. Always "true to her ideal of Christian duty."

II. CATHERINE ISABELLE SOULIS, born at Smiths Cove, N. S., June 23, 1845, was married to CAPT. GEORGE B. SOULIS, son of Jeremiah SOULIS, March 16, 1864; died March 16, 1878, by whom issue:

(1) EDWARD A. SOULIS.

(2) HENRY SOULIS, settled in Lynn, Mass. See record.

(3) FRANK SOULIS, lived with his aunt, Smiths Cove.

Capt. George B. Soulis, before the days of railroads in western Nova Scotia, did freighting with his schooner "Coranella" to Halifax; afterward a packet business to St. John, N. B. He died somewhere in Maine.

III. JAMES DANIEL SOULIS, born at Smiths Cove, N. S., Dec. 29, 1847; drowned Oct. 17, 1868.

IV. JOSEPH SIMEON SOULIS, born at Smiths Cove, N. S., Jan. 15, 1849; married LIZZIE WINCHESTER, daughter of Capt. Charles Winchester, Dec. 29, 1875, by whom several children. He went early to Boston but returned to Smiths Cove at time of marriage, built his house alongside of his father's in which he and son Arthur afterwards lived.

(1) MABEL SOULIS was wife of RALPH COSSET.

(2) NELLIE SOULIS was the wife of a MR. WIER.

(3) ARTHUR SOULIS lived with his father at the "Cove."

4. George Samuel Soulis (1), second son of Daniel (1) and Catherine (Lugrin), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., Sept. 8, 1820; married EMELINE POTTER, daughter of Benjamin and Jeane (Spurr) Potter, in 1845, by whom he had several children whose names will follow. He married 2d, MINERVA SYPHERS, 1860.

There were two daughters, Laura Soulis and Mary Eliza Soulis, born in 1846 and 1847, died in infancy.

I. ROBERT SEARS SOULIS, born at Smiths Cove, N. S., Aug. 3, 1850; married ZULIAH SOULIS, daughter of Frederick and Eliza (Riley) Soulis, 1875, by whom a son Norman Soulis, who died Nov. 19, 1891, aged 41. Captain Robert followed the sea till his health failed and he was forced to remain on shore. He was then employed in civil engineering and railroad building to the time of his final sickness. His early death believed to have been caused by a strain. His death was sincerely lamented. His widow and her son continued to occupy the home at Smiths Cove, N. S.

II. ARTHUR EDWIN SOULIS, born at Smiths Cove, N. S., June 8, 1853; married IONA SOULIS, daughter of William and Jariah Soulis, and lived for a number of years at Smiths Cove, but afterwards went to Winnipeg, Canada, where he was a correspondent of the compiler of this work. He had for long been collecting the records for the genealogy of the Nova Scotia Soulis families, but, as may have been expected, failed to procure all he desired. However, the families under notice will ever be under obligations to this industrious searcher for what he has done. He died in Winnipeg, ———, leaving issue as follows:

(1) WILLIAM ERNEST SOULIS, born April 27, 1877; married SADIE BARNES.

(2) PEARL OTTIS SOULIS, born July 18, 1878; married MARIA CAMPBELL.

(3) GEORGE LEROY SOULIS, born Jan. 22, 1882; married GRACE M. NICHOL, April 7, 1921.

(4) NELLIE JOSEPHINE SOULIS, born ———; single.

(5) CARROLL ARTHUR SOULIS, born March 17, 1888; died Oct. 22, 1917.

(6) ALICE MARY SOULIS, born Dec. 6, 1862; was married to CAPT. JOSHUA SLOCUM. Has Robert Harold. Lives in Worcester, Mass.

(7) AVERY HUSTER SOULIS, born Nov. 26, 1865; married DORA O'DELL, and resides in Everett, Mass.

(8) BESSIE SALSBURY SOULIS, born May 8, 1874. Single. At home with her mother, managing the general store. Has had the privilege of traveling and seeing much of the world.

III. LAURA EMMA SOULIS, born Nov. 28, 1856; married CHARLES BENT, May 30, 1905.

5. **James Hinigar Soulis** (1), fourth son of Daniel (1) and Catherine (Lugrin), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., July 7, 1825; was drowned aged 18 years.

6. **Catherine Isabelle Soulis** (2), third daughter of Daniel (1) and Catherine (Lugrin), born Dec. 20, 1827.

CHILDREN OF JOHN B. SOULIS AND WIFE.

John B. Soulis, son of John and Abigail (Smith) Soulis, born in Clement, N. S., Aug. 13, 1794; married March 4, 1818 ALICIA HYDE SPURR, born at Smiths Cove, N. S., May 7, 1799. He died in St. John, N. B., May 17, 1875, aged 83 years. She died Feb. 16, 1876, aged 76 years. His residence was in St. John, New Brunswick, for many years. Carpenter and farmer. Eight children whose names follow.

1. **William Henry Soulis,** born Nov. 22, 1819; married MARION ALEXANDER, born Oct. 31, 1845. He died at sea near Cape Horn.

2. **Mary Jane Soulis,** born Dec. 17, 1821; was married to REV. R. K. BLACK, Nov. 1, 1852; died in Granby, N. S., Dec. 14, 1899. She went to St. John, N. B., when but eight years of age, and after her marriage removed from place to place in various towns in Canada to which her husband was called.

3. **Elizabeth Celia Soulis,** born May 3, 1824, died Dec. 3, 1838, aged 14-7.

4. **Charlotte Georgianna Soulis,** born Sept. 3, 1826, who died Nov. 31, 1913. She died July 25, 1912. She had married JAMES CLERK Aug. 17, 1848. These had issue as follows:

I. ROBERT CLERK, born July 8, 1849, married MAGGIE WHITE; two children.

II. THOMAS CLERK, born Nov. 25, 1850; married May 6, 1875, NETTIE MORAN; three children.

III. JOHN CLERK, born Aug. 23, 1852; married three times; three children by first wife.

IV. ELLA CLERK, born June 11, 1855; was married to WILLIAM RUMSEY of Bridgewater, N. S.

5. **John Wesley Soulis,** born in St. John, N. B., Feb. 5, 1829; married SARAH REBECCA MCMASTERS June 5, 1852, and lived in St. John, N. B., nearly all of his life. Latterly lived among his children. He was for many years a member and deacon of the Baptist church and a prominent citizen in the city.

He worked in early life as carpenter, but afterwards as lumber surveyor. He died June 6, 1903. Children named as follows:

I. HERBERT SOULIS, born March 28, 1853; married MARIA A. BLIZARD Dec. 30, 1881 in Lynn, Mass. Three children as follows: Winnefred, died in infancy; Nellie Louise, at home, unmarried; Lillian.

II. EMMA SOULIS, born July 20, 1854; died July 20, 1858.

III. LILLIE SOULIS, born April 13, 1855; was married to CAPT. MILES EDGETT of Hopewell Cape, N. B., now in Malden, Mass.

IV. CLARA SOULIS, born June 19, 1857; unmarried in Malden, Mass.

V. ERNEST SOULIS, born Oct. 4, 1860.

VI. ANNIE SOULIS, born Feb. 19, 1862.

VII. ARTHUR SOULIS, born Nov. 23, 1863; married NELLIE BELDING and is now in Calgary, Alberta. Five children. The genealogist.

VIII. ELLA SOULIS, born Oct. 16, 1864; was married to REV. L. A. PALMER of Dorchester, New Brunswick, now in Camloops, British Columbia.

IX. NETTIE SOULIS, born Aug. 2, 1869; was married to CAPT. CHARLES CARTER and is now in Calgary, Alberta.

X. CARRIE SOULIS, born May 22, 1871.

XI. EDNA BROWNING SOULIS, born March 2, 1874; was married to FRANK ARTHUR DOLE, son of Frank William and Rebecca (Adams) Dole of Burlington, Vt. (born Dec. 25, 1869), at St. John, N. B., who is a traveling salesman for Hewer & Potter, of Boston, Mass. One child, Arthur Murray Dole, born May 8, 1892.

6. **James Gilbert Soulis,** born July 14, 1832; died Jan. 26, 1841, aged 8-7.

7. **Henrietta Adelaide Soulis,** born July 17, 1837; was married to JAMES ALFRED REEVE, Dec. 20, 1854, and has lived in Cambridge, Hyde Park, and Lynn, Mass.

8. **Annie Maria Soulis,** born Sept. 24, 1837; died Sept. 2, 1838, aged 11 years, 8 days.

CHILDREN OF CHARLES NELSON SOULIS.

1. **Edward Nelson Soulis,** born Aug. 20, 1852; married in 1890 in Newton, Mass., MARGUERETTE FAYES, by whom one daughter. Mr. Soulis worked on his father's farm at Smiths Cove, N. S., till 14 years of age when he was apprenticed to learn the carpenter's trade and worked at this craft for three years. He then followed the sea for three years, then returned to carpentry. He removed to Massachusetts in 1874 and settled in Newton where he still resides and is the manager of the Nonatum Supply Company. Has one daughter, Maude E. Soulis, married to ALLEN MCCOLLOUGH, a veteran of the Spanish war and since inspector for the government at North Stratford, N. H.

2. **Harriet Frances Soulis,** born at Smiths Cove, N. S., in 1854; was married to CHARLES HARRIS.

3. **Henry Garris Soulis,** born at Smiths Cove, N. S., in 1856; married one CASSELBOOM.

4. **Simeon Lee L. Soulis,** born at Smiths Cove, N. S., in 1869; married ELLA CARTER, deceased.

5. **Clara Beatrice Soulis,** born at Smiths Cove, N. S., in 1870; was married to WILLIAM CASSELBOOM, who keeps the "Harbor View Hotel" at that place.

CHILDREN OF CAPT. WILLIAM H. AND SARAH COLMAN SOULIS.

Capt. William H. Soulis, born Aug. 16, 1806; died Nov. 7, 1894, aged 88; married SARAH COLMAN.

1. **Josephine D. Soulis** (1), eldest daughter of William (2) and Sarah (Colman), born Dec. 12, 1835, was married to JEREMIAH DITMAN April 23, 1856. Children as follows:
   - I. NELLIE DITMAN, married JAMES SWORD, Toronto, Can.
   - II. GEORGE DITMAN, living at Niagara Falls.
   - III. LIZZIE DITMAN, married DR. R——— ———
   - IV. WILLIAM DITMAN, living at Vancouver.

2. **Julia F. Soulis** (1), second daughter of William (2) and Sarah (Colman), born Oct. 24, 1837, was married to HENRY GERMAN, by whom issue:
   - I. HERBERT GERMAN, lost at sea.
   - II. CHARLES GERMAN, married ALICE HURD. No issue.
   - III. HARVEY GERMAN, living in Massachusetts.
   - IV. FRANK GERMAN, living in Massachusetts.

3. **Emma J. Soulis** (1), third daughter of William (2) and Sarah (Colman), born April 30, 1840, was married to ABIJAH HURD Oct. 19, 1861, by whom
   - I. WILLIAM HURD, married.
   - II. ALICE HURD, married CHARLES GERMAN.

4. **James H. Soulis** (1), eldest son of William (2) and Sarah (Colman), born March 22, 1843; married ETTA DOLLIVER Dec. 31, 1879.

5. **William F. Soulis** (3), second son of William (2) and Sarah (Colman), born May 20, 1845; died at sea Oct. 28, 1866.

6. **George C. Soulis** (3), third son of William (2) and Sarah (Colman), born May 7, 1850; died Feb. 25, 1869.

7. **Martha J. Soulis** (2), fourth daughter of William (2) and Sarah (Colman), born Dec. 28, 1852; died Oct. 1859.

8. **Herbert C. Soulis** (1), fourth son of William (2) and Sarah (Colman), born May 26, 1856; married EMMA PEART Nov. 1, 1882 and had Carrie Soulis.

9. **Iona A. Soulis** (1), fifth daughter of William (2) and Sarah (Colman), born Oct. 31, 1859; was married to ARTHUR E. SOULIS July 4, 1878 and lived at Hopewell Cape; now living in Malden, Mass.

CHILDREN OF CALEB AND ELIZA POTTER SULIS.

This family spell the name Sulis.

1. **Benjamin P. Sulis** (2), eldest son of Caleb (1) and Eliza (Potter) Sulis, born in Smiths Cove, N. S., 1830, married ELIZA POTTER, called "Mary Eliza," daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Smith) Potter, his cousin, who was born in Smiths Cove, N. S. He is said to have been the first of this family to spell the name "Soulis." His children were William Sulis, married ELIZABETH RUST by whom a son, Ernest C. Sulis, married to GRACE SPEAR.

2. **Cynthia A. Sulis** (1), eldest daughter of Caleb (1) and Eliza (Potter), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., 1831; was married to RICHARD MORGAN; died 1911.

3. **Henry H. Sulis** (2), second son of Caleb (1) and Eliza (Potter), born in Smiths Cove, N. S., 1833; died in 1854.

4. **Eliza D. Sulis** (2), second daughter of Caleb (1) and Eliza (Potter), born 1835; died in 1848.

5. **John L. Sulis** (6), third son of Caleb (1) and Eliza (Potter), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., 1838; married DIAHDANY RICE, born 1837, by whom he had issue as follows:

   I. ANNIE T. SULIS, born 1865, was married to ALONZO D. YARRIGLE and had a son, Carroll Yarrigle, born in 1887.
   II. HENRY A. SULIS, born 1867. No other information.
   III. MARY E. SULIS, born 1873, was married to GEORGE A. COSSITT, 1899.

6. **James A. Sulis** (4), fourth son of Caleb (1) and Eliza (Potter), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., 1839, married FANNIE CLAREY by whom there was a daughter, Annie May Sulis.

7. **Amanda J. Sulis** (1), third daughter of Caleb (1) and Eliza (Potter), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., 1841, married GEORGE WELSH, born 1831; died 1916.

8. **Emily Sulis** (2), fourth daughter of Caleb (1) and Eliza (Potter), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., 1843, died 1905. Was married to EMERY TURNBULL, who died in 1915. Issue: Harold Turnbull, died in infancy; Oredel Turnbull, married ATWOOD MILLER, by whom Dorothy, Mildred and Soar; Royal Turnbull, died 1911.

9. **Winnetta Sulis** (1), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., 1845, died in 1847.

10. **Minetta Sulis** (1), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., 1847, died in 1848.

CHILDREN OF FREDERICK AND ELIZA RILEY SOULIS.

1. **William Soulis** (4), eldest son of Frederick (1) and Eliza (Riley), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., settled at Ardrossan, Scotland.

2. **Charles Soulis** (3), second son of Frederick (1) and Eliza (Riley), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., married CHARLOTTE YOUNG.

NOTE.—The following matter relative to the descendants of Cynthia A. Sulis and her husband, Richard Morgan, was received from a relative in Nova Scotia and has been preserved for what it is worth. Cynthia A. Sulis Morgan had no less than five children named as follows: Isaiah, married Alma Simonds and had issue Claude, Blanche, Olive, Arnold, Russell, Paul and daughter.

Frank Morgan married Lilliah Irving. Rebecca Morgan was wife of Charles Cogswell. Oscar Morgan married Bertie Patten by whom was E. T. McArthur Morgan, born 1896.

Amanda J. Sulis and husband, George Welsh, had seven children named as follows: Eugene Welsh, married Mary Cossitt, by whom children named as follows: Vincent, Kenneth, Carman, Annie, Cuthbert, and Donald; Clara Welsh; Elmer Welsh married Blanche Welsh; Atwell Welsh; Rotheus Welsh married Grace Nichols by whom Muriel and Irene; Osborne Welsh married Mary Cornwell by whom Hazel and Daron; Ray Welsh married and had a son.

3. **Frederick Soulis** (2), third son of Frederick (1) and Eliza (Riley), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., fourth son of Frederick (1) and Eliza (Riley), when last heard from was in Transvaal, South Africa.

4. **Simon Soulis** (2), fourth son of Frederick (1) and Eliza (Riley), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., was three times married: to ANNIE ELDRIDGE, ANNIE MORTON and a GOUDEY.

5. **Lillian Soulis** (1), a daughter of Frederick (1) and Eliza (Riley), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., was married to CAPT. ROBERT SOULIS, son of George and Emeline Soulis, by whom issue. See record.

6. **Bessie Soulis** (1), daughter of Frederick (1) and Eliza (Riley), born at Smiths Cove, N. S.

7. **Robert Soulis** (2), a son of Frederick (1) and Eliza (Riley), born at Smiths Cove, N. S.

8. **Fenwick Soulis** (1), a son of Frederick (1) and Eliza (Riley), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., was a master mariner and died at Rio Janeiro.

9. **Sarah Soulis** (3), a daughter of Frederick (1) and Eliza (Riley), born at Smiths Cove, N. S., was married to JACOB CORNWELL.

CHILDREN OF CAPT. GEORGE SOULIS.

1. **George Soulis.**
2. **Thomas Soulis.**
3. **Charles Soulis.**
4. **Adelia Soulis,** married ——— MULLEN.
5. **Julia Soulis,** married ——— POTTS.

CHILDREN OF CHARLES AND SOPHIA DYER SOULIS.

1. **Nathan Soulis.**
2. **Albert Soulis.**
3. **Mary L. Soulis.**
4. **Sophia Soulis.**
5. **Capt. William Soulis.**

Records From St. John, New Brunswick.

The following records were copied from a memorandum book of Clarence Ward, who was for many years recording secretary of the New Brunswick Historical Society:

Dec. 2, 1812	Sulis Daniel of Clemont, N. S., to Catherine, eldest daughter of Peter Lugrin or Luguin.
May 4, 1818	Sulis Jacob, to Alicia, daughter of Abraham Spurr of Clemens, N. S.
July 5, 1820.	Sulis Jeremiah, to Mary Ann, daughter of Jacob Boise of Digby, N. S., by Rev. Mr. Millage.
Dec. 31, 1826.	Sulis Charles, and Sophia Dyer, by Rev. B. G. Gray.
Sept. 3, 1838.	Sulis Elizabeth Celia, daughter of John B. Sulis; died aged 16.
Dec. 31, 1840.	Sulis John S., to Mrs. Arexene Dyer, third daughter of Ezekiel Dyer of Portland Me., by Rev. B. G. Gray.

Feb. 4, 1843. Sulis James, son of Daniel Sulis, Hillsboro, N. S., drowned on passage from Digby to Eastport, Me. Schooner "Catherine."

Oct. 12, 1881. Sulis, Capt. George, died in London, Eng., with rheumatic fever, aged 57 years.

The following names were recorded in the Register of Freemen of the city of St. John, N. B.:

Sulis Joseph, carpenter, 22d January, 1822.
Sulis Charles, merchant, 20th March, 1827.
Sulis George Joseph, house carpenter, 30th December, 1845.
Sulis Charles Ezekiel, carpenter, 26th December, 1848.
Sulis John Wesley, carpenter, 26th December, 1851.
Sulis Thomas Warren, ship carpenter, 4th January, 1854.
Sulis Matthew, joiner, 6th March, 1870.

The United Empire Loyalists.

THE movement toward the settlement of the Loyalists in Nova Scotia began about 1782 when 300 landed at Annapolis. In 1783 twenty ships left New York for the Province with 3,000 Loyalists on board; these refugees being men, women and children. During the year 1784 more than 7,000 were brought to Nova Scotia. In 1786 it was estimated that there were from 13,000 to 18,000 Loyalists in the Province, 5,000 being in Shelburn.

The British government provided vessels for the transporting of these families and their belongings and provisions for the voyage and clothing for a year after landing, and building materials; and from 300 to 600 acres of land was set off for each family. Certainly the British government was disposed to show liberality toward its wards, but with all this the conditions were far from inviting; the contrast between the scenes they had left behind them and the dark wilderness that faced them was great, and it is no wonder that some of the mothers shrank from the situation with tears and deep-drawn sighs as they cuddled their little ones in their arms to shield them from impending dangers. These farmers and their families had passed through the trying experiences of pioneer existence before and had waited for years to acquire the comfortable circumstances in which they were situated when the Revolution threatened to deprive them of all these agreeable possessions. After the peace they had been proscribed and persecuted; they had seen their homesteads confiscated and were compelled to expatriate themselves from all that was dear and submit to unknown deprivations and dangers. They had once conquered the primeval forests and with heroic endurance hewed out the homes where they had lived in peace and plenty. Prosperity had smiled upon them. Their acres had increased, their cattle and flocks had multiplied. Sleek beeves had been grazing on virgin pastures. White-fleeced sheep roamed at will among the dales and vales bordering their tilled fields. The hills were adorned with golden grain whose undulating waves glinted in the sunlight. The music of the tinkling bells upon the bell-wethers mingled sweetly with the drone of bees around their hives. The mothers had gone about their domestic duties with hope and the voice of song. A constantly increasing family band had been woven around the hearthstones and the minor voices of children challenged that of patriarchal age.

The flowers upon the door-plot with their wealth of purple bloom vied in beauty with the freckled lillies that swung their inverted censers amid the verdant clover.

Half-domesticated birds familiar with the movements of the inmates of the home-place builded their nests unafraid and sang their songs with opulence of bubbling cheerfulness.

Their sons and daughters had reached maturity and had married and established homes of their own; but no age was exempt; tender human ties of friends and kindred were rudely sundered and many were the instances when families looked upon the faces of their kindred for the last time.

Known to favor the British armies, the Loyalists were robbed of their cattle and sheep and inroads were often made upon their supplies of food. When the victory turned upon the Colonies, those who had proved their allegiance to the King became the marked objects of oppression and every indignity and insult was heaped upon them.

At the time of removal all was bustle and confusion. The few household goods they were permitted to carry away were hastily bundled and moved to the ships awaiting their transportation. Their cattle were stolen or sold at a sacrifice. Harvests were left within the barns. Supplies of grain were left in the garners. Even the flowers planted around their doorstones by the wives and daughters with dewdrops upon their upturned faces seemed to weep over the departure of their devoted custodians.

These familes were hurried on board and crowded in groups upon the ships prepared for them, and during some of the stormy voyages suffered indescribable misery.

The revolt of the Colonies was not by a large majority, and numbered among those whose allegiance to the British government impelled them to join the conquered armies, represented many of the most intelligent, respectable and wealthy families in the colonies. As strange as it may now appear, since Time has given perspective to guide the considerate historian in his backward survey, there were sometimes nearly as many of the Loyalists in the field as there were soldiers in the British army of invasion; and this fact indicates the stupidity and indisposition of the British officers when they could have made available this material for augmenting their armies and increasing their chances for victory, but did not grasp the situation with anything like military alertness.

The wholesale drain upon the Colonial population when these thousands abandoned their homes and local interests was contemplated by the more conservative spectators with alarm, but what was the loss from Colonial soil was of inestimable gain to the British Provinces. These families proved by their patient industry and allegiance to the Crown to be the very best stock for pioneer incursions upon the forests, and laid the foundation for the subsequent growth and prosperity of the population whose posterity now reaps their reward in the possession of thousands of beautiful homes surrounded by broad and fruitful fields and pastures enlivened by herds of ruminating cattle and white-fleeced flocks. These events in the undiscovered plans of Providence have proven that what has seemed almost a calamity in certain localities has been the greatest material blessing to another field of usefulness. Today, the families composed of the descendants of those pioneer Loyalists represent the best blood in the population of the Provinces. They are not only loyal subjects of the British government, but compose the strongest fabric underlying the material welfare of the communities where they reside. Industrious, conservative, wise in judgment, practicing reasonable economy, seeking for the advantages of education, progressive in their outlook for the future and yet enjoying all of the comforts and amenities of domestic existence.

With large families as a rule, these households have swarmed and sent forth across the continent thousands of their sons and daughters to cultivate the virgin lands of the western slopes, and these sons are driving their reapers

over the almost interminable wheat-fields opened for feeding the increasing families and bringing economic wealth to their newly established homes.

Some of the original settlers among the Loyalists settled in Canada were able from their extensive land-grants to cut off farms for their sons and daughters, thus giving them a good start in life. Not only so, but in carrying out this arrangement, they have established small community assemblies composed of kindred blood and common interests of helpful and mutual happiness.

The resounding crash of the giant trees of the heavy forests as they fell before the aggressive onslaught of the pioneers created echoes of significant speech, telling that homes had been founded and fields were expanding; that the light of the sun was being ushered in and the rain invited upon the porous lands for centuries covered by the dense forest. Curling upward among the clearings the smoke from the log-cabin "catted" chimneys was as cheering incense rising from the home altars around which these families paid their devotions and were overtures beckoning forward the era of better days and welcome prosperity. Not many years had passed when the rumbling wheels of the rude saw-mills were heard among the expanding farms and the lumber thus produced enabled the settlers to displace the log-house with a dwelling of more pretentious dimensions and enhanced comforts. Where the refuse of the forests had disfigured the land newly opened fields under the cultivation of the plough, heavy burdens of timothy, clover and waving grain were seen.

"The tinkle of the cowbells adown the pasture lane was responsive to the tinkle of the sheep-bells on the plain."

"The flowery Spring at God's command, perfumes the air and paints the land,
The Summer rays with vigor shine to raise the corn and cheer the vine."

The Soules Family In Canada.

DANIEL SOULES (1), a son of George Soule and his wife Lydia Howland Soule, was one of four brothers and three sisters. He was born in Dartmouth, Mass., April 13, 1724 and tradition assumes that he married HANNAH SHERMAN in Dutchess County, New York. During the Revolution he joined the Royal Standard, took the Oath of Allegiance, and after the peace became a full-fledged United Empire Loyalist. He had seen active service during the conflict.

When victory turned against the British his farm was confiscated, and with his sons and many of his neighbors he was compelled to expatriate himself and family to Nova Scotia. This was in the year 1783. He had served the King as Quartermaster's Sergeant, having joined the British army with the "Royal Rangers" in 1778. His transportation with this family was on a sailing vessel provided by the British officials in New York, and when they landed they sat down in a vast wilderness. The Provincial Records in Halifax, Nova Scotia, state that, according to promise, Daniel Soules and several of his sons were granted extensive tracts of land upon which to make a new home. There was one grant to Daniel Soules, David Soules and Anthony Hollingshead and about 300 others of sixty-five thousand and six hundred acres in Digby, in the County of Annapolis. Of this tract, Daniel Soules and David Soules were granted two hundred each. This grant was dated February 20, 1784. There was another tract granted to Daniel Soules and eighteen others of four thousand, seven hundred and ninety-seven acres in the Township of Digby, in the County of Annapolis, of which Lot 25, containing 100 acres, was allotted to Michael Soule. As lands were not granted to minors, these tracts were assigned to Daniel Soule, Sr. This Daniel Soule was believed to have returned to New York, as a person of that name living in the Northeast Precinct signed the "Association Test" there in 1775, and the name of a Daniel Soule appears in the Census Returns of 1790 to whom was accredited five children. As these families were located in the same neighborhood where Daniel Soule under notice spent his early life, it was quite plausibly assumed that the two were identical; especially as there was no other family in that county in which there was a Daniel Soule. We must leave these problematical questions for future searchers to settle. Certainly, there has lingered no tradition that leads us to believe that Daniel Soule went to "Upper Canada" with his son of the same name. He may have spent his last days with his sons David or Michael and have found a resting place on the banks of the Bay of Fundy. The number of his children is not known.

Sixth Generation.

CHILDREN OF DANIEL AND HANNAH SHERMAN SOULES.

1. **Daniel Soules (2),** a son of Daniel (1) and Hannah (Sherman) Soules, was born in Dutchess County, New York, in 1760 and died April 10, 1846, aged 86 years. These dates were copied from his tombstone in Canada and can be relied upon. He married in Nova Scotia, ACHSAH ELIZABETH HOLLINGS-

HEAD, daughter of Anthony Hollingshead, whose name appears in the land grant with the first Daniel Soules. Being somewhat dissatisfied with his situation in Nova Scotia and hearing of great inducements held out for the families of Loyalists in Upper Canada, now in the Province of Ontario, he with his family, in the year 1795, removed to that country. Tradition tells of the hardships and struggles encountered while making their way through the wilderness to their new home. We do not know what route was chosen, but they probably went through the St. Lawrence River to Lake Ontario and thence to their rendezvous, ten miles north of the present city of Toronto, which was then only an Indian trading past. He settled at Thornhill as record of his grants of land prove. His wife was born in 1770 in Pennsylvania; she was married to Daniel Soules in 1785, the year after his reaching Nova Scotia. She was a girl of only fifteen years at the time. These were the parents of twelve children, eight sons and three daughters, and one unnamed child. She was buried at Stroud, Ontario, Canada, where her tombstone, well-preserved, still stands. Daniel Soules died April 10, 1846, aged 86 years, and his tombstone is standing at Stroud, from which the inscription.

Daniel Soules' Petition, dated York, 12th June, 1798, states that he is a native of the late Province of New York and joined the King's standard as the certificate annexed indicates. That he went to Nova Scotia at the Peace and remained there till now. That he is married to Achsah, the daughter of Mr. Anthony Hollingshead, by whom he has five sons and two daughters with whom he has arrived at this place; that presuming his father-in-law may be admitted to the privileges of the United Empire Loyalists he prays 200 acres of land in behalf of himself and 200 in behalf of his said wife as a United Empire Loyalist and otherwise 600 acres under the new regulations. This was certified as follows: "Granville, County of Annapolis & Province of Nova Scotia, April 21, 1799. To whom it may concern: I do hereby certify that I became acquainted with the bearer, Mr. Daniel Sowles, soon after the evacuation of the troops at New York, who came with them to this Province, and at the town of Digby on or about my arrival there in the fall of the year 1783 I became acquainted with the bearer and understood he was a Loyal Refugee during the Rebellion within the Royal Lines at New York. He hath remained in this Province ever since and demeaned himself as a Loyal Subject of His Majesty's Government. I also certify that I am well acquainted with Doctor Christian Tobias who signed the certificate hereunto annexed and that he is a gentleman of strict veracity." Etc.

Digby, 20th April, 1798.

Dear Sir:—Mr. Daniel Soules having applied to me to certify his residence within the British lines in order to procure a certificate from you to the Lieut. Governor of Upper Canada. Mr. Soules came within the Lines in 1778. I have known him ever since and beg leave to commend him to you as a good subject and as an honest, industrious man and I consider a mark of favor to give him the necessary recommendation, I am with much esteem

Your obedient servant

HENRY RUTHERFORD.

Digby, April 20, 1798
Witness my hand,
Colonel Millage.

The bearer, Daniel Sole was born a near neighbor to me and brought up by Loyal Parents emigrated early in the war to the British where he remained in the British service to the end of the war. Charles Tobias.

Achsah Elizabeth Hollingshead, the wife of Daniel Soules, Jr., was the daughter of Anthony Hollingshead, a United Empire Loyalist in Nova Scotia and descended from an old family of Dutch extraction settled early in New York and Pennsylvania. The name is perpetuated in Nova Scotia by the "Hollingshead Brook" and "Hollingshead Bridge." She was well adapted to a pioneer life and with intelligent planning and patient execution she managed her household affairs and brought up her large family of children. She was a woman richly endowed with the intellectual faculties. She was sensitively refined and brilliant in conversation. In person she was stately and of full figure, but very agile and graceful in her movements. Full of hope and unwearied fortitude in the midst of deprivation and the many hardships incident to frontier life, she assumed her share of the responsibility with uncomplaining courage and sturdy resolution, looking forward to a more auspicious situation. She retained her mental and physical powers to a remarkable degree till venerable age and continued her interests in current events down to the last. Mrs. Elizabeth Dickey was frequently a visitor in her home when a child and vividly remembered this remarkable old lady; and wrote the author of this work that she exhibited the same brilliant deportment and had the same clear, expressive eyes and ruddy cheeks when far advanced in life. She seemed rather to glide than walk about her house. Her conversation was always interesting and vivacious. All of her children delighted to do her honor and vied with each other in contributing to her happiness—the richest possible reward for her crowning years; the filial regard and cordial affection of her children.

The records disclose the fact that she applied for land as the daughter of a United Empire Loyalist and one hundred acres were granted her at the same time her husband received two hundred acres.

She died April 10, 1862, aged 92 years and 17 days.

2. Michael Soules (1), a son of Daniel (1) and his wife Hannah (Sherman) Soules, was born somewhere in Dutchess County, New York and grew to manhood in that community. Like his parents and brothers he cast in his lot with the "Tories" during the Revolution and after the war joined his brothers and removed to Nova Scotia, B. N. A. After his settlement in the British Province he received a grant of land in conjunction with his brothers Daniel and David Soule; and was allotted for his share Lot No. 25, containing 100 acres. From this time, Feb. 20, 1784, we find nothing in the Provincial documents concerning him; but as there were and are families bearing the name in Nova Scotia not satisfactorily accounted for otherwise, we must assume to state that these were his descendants. Farther research may disclose more concerning him and his subsequent career.

3. David Soules (1), a son of Daniel (1), was an inhabitant of Nova Scotia in 1784. He was a United Empire Loyalist and having escaped from the British army after the fate of the Colonies was settled, along with others of the family removed to Nova Scotia, where he received, in conjunction with his brothers

Daniel Soule and Michael Soule, a tract of land in Digby, Annapolis County, from which was set off to him Feb. 22, 1784, 100 acres. This allotment was a section of a gratnt of 65,000 and 600 acres in the Township. Concerning this David Soule, we can only state that he has not been discovered in any of the records or documents of the Province subsequent to this land transaction; and this was immediately after the removal from New York. He may have been the progenitor of some of the Sole or Soule families that have since inhabited the Province whose history has not been certainly established.

In the records of grants to Loyalists in February, 1784, the names of David Soule and Daniel Soule appear in the list of names from New York who had dispatched Amos Botsford and others to choose the best location for a settlement. This land had been previously granted to a Colonel McNutt and associates, who having failed to comply with the conditions of settlement, an escheate was carried out.

David Soule's name appears in a memorial presented at a Council held at Halifax March 29, 1784, in behalf of certain Loyalists who had arrived from New York soliciting provisions, as they were suffering for want of life's necessities.

In a Muster Roll containing the names of the disbanded officers and discharged soldiers and Loyalists mustered at Digby, Nova Scotia, May 29, 1784, was that of David Soule, a Loyalist without a family. This was evidently a son of Daniel Soule 1st and a brother of the Daniel Soule who married Achsah Hollingshead and went to Ontario.

CHILDREN OF DANIEL AND ACHSAH HOLLINGSHEAD SOULES.

Names and Marriages.

1. **Hannah Soules** was married to BARNET VANDERBURG.
2. **John Soules** married ELIZA STURGISS.
3. **Elizabeth Soules** married SAMUEL LOUNT.
4. **William Soules** married HANNAH GRAHAM. } Twins.
5. **Thomas Soules** married ELIZABETH WILDER. } Twins.
6. **David Soules** married SALLY YEOMANS.
7. **James Soules** married JANE GRAHAM.
8. **Sally Soules** married JAMES WILLIAMS.
9. **George Soules** did not marry.
10. **Daniel Soules** did not marry.
11. **Peter Soules** married SUSAN FULTON.

Biographical Sketches.

Hannah Soules (1), eldest daughter of Daniel (2) and Achsah (Hollingshead) Soules, born in Digby County, Nova Scotia, 1784, was married to BERNARD VANDERBURG somewhere in "Upper Canada" and for several years conducted an old-fashioned tavern on York Street, near Thornhill in the County of York. He served as Lieutenant in the Gove Militia under General Brock who was commander of the Canadian Division of the British army in the War of 1812 and was one of the four soldiers who carried General Brock from the battlefield where he was shot and fell from his horse at Queenston Heights on

JOHN BENJAMIN SOULE

MRS. ELIZABETH STURGIS SOULES

the Niagara River. Hannah Soule Vanderburg had the care of her venerable mother during her last days. She had no children of her own but had an adopted daughter who, having the property left by her parents, is supposed to have carried away the old Bible containing the records of the family of Daniel and Achsah Soules. This adopted daughter was married to THOMAS SOMERSETT and with them Hannah Vanderburg died. Mrs. Somersett died many years ago and her eldest daughter, Elizabeth, was married to FRANK SAMBROOK and removed from Barrie, Canada, to Michigan some time in the 80's. Address when last known was 107 Jackson Street, Marquette, Mich.

Family of John Benjamin and Elizabeth Sturgiss Soules.

Loyalist Branch.

John Benjamin Soules (1), the eldest son of Daniel (2) and Achsah (Hollingshead), was born in Digby, Nova Scotia, about 1780 and went with his parents to York Street, Upper Canada (now Ontario), in 1793, then but a lad. He left his father's home in 1813 and his father's oath to that fact was in the Toronto Records. He had gone from the Province at that date and in 1815 had not returned, to his father's knowledge. He had reached his majority and assumed the ability to "paddle his own canoe." He did not wander far away, however, as he soon married ELIZABETH STURGISS, daughter of Amos Sturgiss, at Mt. Pleasant, Ontario, and settled there as a cabinet-maker and manufacturer of bass-viols and violins. Here, in his small shop, for many years he applied his skill and turned out instruments, some of which were of such quality that they have since been sold at handsome prices. Like his brothers and the whole family connection he was a fine vocalist and an expert performer on the bass-viol and violin. He was for many years, though an ardent Methodist, in great demand when the young people of the community forgathered to "trip the light fantastic toe." Later in life, when the Viking blood began capering in the veins of his sons and their earnest gaze was steadfastly fixed on the West, he went with them, some of them at least, to Scott County, Minnesota, where he took up a claim for 160 acres of land; and served as postmaster there when his son was mail-carrier. After the death of his wife and her burial in the west, he sighed for his old home and returned to Mt. Pleasant, where he died in 1867, aged 77 years—according to his gravestone still standing and the inscription copied for this work. I believe this date is

---

The Sturgiss Family.

NOTE.—This family came originally from Wales. Thomas Sturgiss, born in Philadelphia 1722, died in 1802 and was buried in Mt. Pleasant, Canada. His son, Amos Sturgiss, was buried at St. Thomas, Ontario. He was Captain of No. 1 Company, 1778, First Battalion Philadelphia Militia and later in 3d Battalion as Captain of No. 2 Company, under Col. James Barry. William Sturgiss, son of Amos, buried at Mt. Pleasant, Canada, born in Philadelphia 1750, died 1852 and was the father of Elizabeth Sturgiss Soules. Also her sister, the mother of Judge A. D. Hardy of Brantford, Ontario, married Rebecca McKenney of Grand Bend on the Susquehanna. She was granddaughter of Governor Dunn of Long Island (possibly intended for Rhode Island). Amos was ensign in the 5th Company, 7th Battalion Philadelphia County Association, commanded by Col. Isaac Warner and in service 1776 and 1777. Thomas Sturgiss, her father, also saw service during the Revolution.

wrong. He was the "eldest son" as his father stated under oath, and according to the date on his monument would have been but three years of age when he left home in 1813. His grandchildren who remember him say he was tall and somewhat stooping, his complexion rather dark and his hair and beard of the same color. See his portrait, with that of his wife in this book, both paid for by their grandson in Chicago. (A man of fine natural intelligence, a persistent reader, quick in action and of ready wit.) See forward. Twelve children.

Sixth Generation.

CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ELIZABETH STURGISS SOULES.

1. **William Daniel Soules** (1), eldest son of John (1) and Elizabeth (Sturgiss), born (probably) at Mt. Pleasant, Ontario, Canada (no date given), married CATHERINE HERDSMAN, born in Brighton, England, and lived on a farm with her parents on Grand River, near Onondaga, Ontario, where she was buried in December, 1818. Mr. Soules died in 1872. He had been a Justice of the Peace and a teacher in the public schools. A man of wide information and progressive spirit. The names of his children will follow.

I. CATHERINE ELIZA SOULES, deceased.

II. MARY JANE SOULES, now of Brantford, Ontario.

III. EMMA SOULE, deceased.

IV. WILLIAM DANIEL SOULES, born in the village of Onondaga, County of Brant, Ontario, Canada, Dec. 1, 1857. He married first, MARY AGNES MELLOW of San Francisco, Cal., in 1886, the ceremony being performed in the city of Guatemala, C. A. She was of Irish and Portuguese extraction. She died in 1887, leaving a son. He married secondly, in 1894, a widow, MRS. ISABELLA SHARP, by whom a son. He was educated in the common schools and remained on the farm until eighteeen years of age, when he studied telegraphy, experts on the "wire" being in demand. After finishing his studies he was employed as operator following the Canadian Pacific Survey between Lake Superior and Winnipeg immediately after the right of way was cut through and the poles were erected. He was subsequently employed at his profession in several states, going as far as California, and in 1882 he went to Mexico and from there to the Republic of Guatemala, Central America, where he was Superintendent of the Ferrocarril Central d' Guatemala—the Guatemala Central Railroad.

Returning to the United States in 1887, he engaged in the railroad business in various capacities for several years, since when he became affiliated with Secret Service work, and is at present Principal of the "Soule Secret Service," located in the City Hall Square Building, Chicago, Ill.

During the World War, he with his agency, was employed in conjunction with the Department of Justic in checking up certain persons who were suspected of aiding the enemy. Mr. Soule belongs to the Masonic fraternity.

This benevolent gentleman has manifested a lively interest in the undertaking of the author and has generously supported it finan-

WILLIAM D. SOULES

WILLIAM D. SOULE

cially. He has also become responsible for the portraits of his grandparents, of his late father's and of his own. Two sons, whose names will follow.

(1) WILLIAM DANIEL SOULE, born ———, now in San Francisco, Cal.

(2) ARTHUR LOGAN SOULE, born ———, was an aviator and lost his life Oct. 15, 1916, at Payne Field, West Point, Miss.; the machine in which the two pilots were flying caught fire and he was fatally burned, dying the next morning. His age, 21 years. His companion expired immediately.

V. RICHARD ARTHUR SOULES, born in the village of Onondaga, Canada, being the second son of William Daniel Soules, is now living in Columbus, O. He was requested to supply information relative to his family but has not responded.

2. **Silas G. Soules** (1), second son of John (1) and Elizabeth (Sturgiss), born at Mt. Pleasant, Canada, was 17 years of age when he enlisted in Co. A, 12th Michigan Infantry, Dec. 28, 1861; hence born in 1844. He enlisted at Berrean, Mich., for three years, being mustered in Jan., 1862, and after a faithful service was mustered out at Camden, Ark., Feb. 15, 1866. He re-enlisted Jan. 5, 1864. He was the principal musician of his regiment. After the war he traveled with the well-known "Swiss Bell-ringers." He later studied medicine and settled near Boston, Mass., where he soon died.

CHILDREN OF SILAS SOULES.

1. **Florence May Soules,** born Jan. 13, 1878; was married to ARTHUR A. SMITH and resides in Newmarket, Canada. Her children were named:

I. EDITH SMITH, was married to WILLIAM MCCULLOCH who was a soldier in France, 1917. Son, William McCulloch.
II. A. IVAN SMITH.
III. NELSON FLETCHER SMITH.
IV. EVELYN SMITH } Twins.
V. CAROLINE SMITH }
VI. ALFRED W. SMITH.
VII. BURTON SMITH.
VIII. LEON SMITH.

2. **William Selby Soules,** born Oct. 23, 1879; married MARGARET BELT and is living at Arrowhead, British Columbia, Canada. Children:

I. WILLIAM SELBY SOULES.
II. SILAS CALDER SOULES.
III. ALBERT VERNON SOULES.

3. **Emeretta Diana Soules,** born Jan. 25, 1882; was married to JOHN A. HENDERSON and resides on Shaw Street, Toronto, Can.

4. **Mayzo Hannah Soules,** born April 8, 1884; not married.

5. **Carrie Jenney Gertrude Soules,** born Dec. 12, 1886; was married to WILLIAM PUGSLEY and resides at Sutton West, Ontario. Farmer. No issue.

3. Peter Soules (1), third son of John (1) and Elizabeth (Sturgiss), went West with his brothers and was recorded as being 19 years of age when he enlisted in Co. A, 12th Regiment, Michigan Infantry, Oct. 15, 1861, at Pokagon for three years; born in 1842. He was mustered at Little Rock, Ark., as a veteran Dec. 28, 1863. He had been mustered out at Camden, Ark., Feb. 15, 1856. Returning from the army, he was in the jewelry business in Cleveland, O., for a time. He is supposed to be living somewhere in Michigan. A son, W. D. Soules, lives in Evansville, Illinois, and, though often applied to, is not disposed to supply any information. Has another son in Michigan.

4. Simon Soules (1), fourth son of John (1) and Elizabeth (Sturgiss), born in the State of New York, January, 1828. He studied medicine and was a regular physician but did not continue in the practice of his profession. He died ———. He married NANCY HAGERTY who was born in Canada Feb. 6, 1832, by whom four children, viz:

I. MARY L. SOULES, born Jan 24, 1852; was married to C. H. LODDER, by whom she had three children, George, Maude and Clarence. Residence in Rochester, N. Y.

II. ALFRED SOULES, born in 1854, has disappeared and although search has long been made nothing has been heard of him.

III. ALBERT SOULES, born in 1856, has disappeared and search for him has been fruitless.

IV. JOHN L. SOULES, date of birth not given, married MALINDA V. CALDWELL, a daughter of George H. and Louisa (Peer) Caldwell, born at Grand Rapids, Mich., April 2, 1868. Her parents are still living; her father, born in Plattsburg, N. Y., now 77 years of age, was married to LOUISA JANE PEER at Niagara Falls, Ontario, Can., in September, 1867; removed to Michigan, then to Nebraska, where, in Wayne, they now reside and where he is engaged in merchandising. Children as follows:

(1) NELLIE MAY SOULES, born in Wayne, Neb., Dec. 10, 1892; was married to BERNICE P. HOLLIS, a resident of Omaha, Neb., and has five children, Leonard, Homer, Carle, Gertrude and Edna.

(2) HENRY L. SOULES, born in Wayne, Neb., Feb. 7, 1894.

(3) ELLEN L. SOULES, born in Wayne, Neb., Jan. 15, 1895; married FRANK EVANS of Emerson, Neb., and has one son, Edward Franklin Evans, living in Winnebago, Neb.

(4) ALBERT EDWARD SOULES, born in Calgary, Alberta, Can., Oct. 24, 1902.

(5) LOTTIE M. SOULES, born in Wayne, Neb., Jan. 10, 1904.

5. John Wilson Soules (2), a son of John (1) and Elizabeth (Sturgiss), born at Mt. Pleasant, Ontario, Canada, went West with his father and brothers and was employed as mail-carrier in Minnesota while his father was postmaster. His wife was IRENE BATES, born in Crawford County, Penn., 1861, and is living, his widow, in Leavittsburg, O. This family had resided near Brantford, Ontario, but removed to the States where he was employed on the railroads for forty years. He died in 1914, aged 73 years. He was an Odd

JOHN WILSON SOULES

Fellow and member of the Railroad Brotherhood. Mrs. Soules has a retentive memory and has supplied much information for this family record. The children's names will follow.

I. EUGENE SOULES, born 1861, in Dowagiac, Mich., and died in six weeks.

II. FRANKLIN SOULES, born in Dayton, O., in 1863 and died when three years old.

III. ARRAN ABRAM SOULES, born in Plumb Creek, Minn., Sept. 7, 1866; married FLORENCE GLANIE and resides in Leavittsburg, O.

IV. JAMES W. SOULES, born in Plumb Creek, Minn., July 25, 1865; married DAISY HOFFMAN and works on a railroad as engineer, living at Los Angeles, Cal. Issue:
   (1) LYLE SOULES.
   (2) WILDER SOULES.
   (3) BIRDIE SOULES.
   (4) GORDON SOULES.
   (5) LEONARD SOULES.
   (6) BERNIE SOULES.

V. EMILY JANE SOULES, born in Plumb Creek, Minn., March 10, 1874; was married to HUDSON SOLINGER. Residence, Leavittsburg, O. Children:
   (1) CHARLES SOLINGER.
   (2) IRENE SOLINGER.
   (3) GLADYS SOLINGER.

VI. JOHN D. SOULES, born in Plumb Creek, Minn., May 10, 1875; married MARQUETTA BEARSWORTH and lives in Aurora, Ill. Railroad switchman. No issue.

VII. CHARLES F. SOULES, born in Plumb Creek, Minn., Sept. 27, 1876; married RAY JENKINS and lives in Scranton, Penn. Children:
   (1) JOHN SOULES.
   (2) CHARLES SOULES.
   (3) MARIA SOULES.

VIII. ELIZABETH SOULES, born in Plumb Creek, Minn., July 25, 1879; was married to ——— BARRETT and has issue as follows:
   (1) THELMA.
   (2) LENORE.
   (3) ELLA MAY.

6. James Soules (2), a son of John (1) and Elizabeth (Sturgiss), born about 1847, enlisted at Lokegon, Mich., in 1861 and served till the close of the war. He is said to have been a great "mimic" and could imitate anything from an Irishman to a singing bird. He was a very "comical fellow." Fond of music; he could play the violin with great skill. Nothing more about him has been supplied.

7. Samuel Soules (1), a son of John (1) and Elizabeth (Sturgiss), born at Mt. Pleasant, Canada, was killed on his first trip by an overhead bridge; he was employed as a brakeman and was found dead on the top of the car. He was not married. Resembled his father.

8. Jane Soules (1), a daughter of John (1) and Elizabeth (Sturgiss), born at Mt. Pleasant, Canada.

9. Mary Soules (1), a daughter of John (1) and Elizabeth (Sturgiss), born in Mt. Pleasant, Canada.

10. Maria Soules (1), a daughter of John (1) and Elizabeth (Sturgiss), born in Mt. Pleasant, Canada.

11. Rachel Soule (1), a daughter of John (1) and Elizabeth (Sturgiss), born in Mt. Pleasant, Canada, was living in Scranton, Penn., where her son was supposed to have a home, when last heard from. Letters addressed to her were returned "unclaimed."

12. Rebecca Soules (1), a daughter of John (1) and Elizabeth (Sturgiss), was born at Mt. Pleasant, Canada. No other information.

Elizabeth Soules (1), second daughter of Daniel (2) and Achsah Elizabeth (Hollingshead) Soules, became the wife of SAMUEL LOUNT, a blacksmith, who was elected to Parliament, in those days called an "Assemblyman," during the MacKenzie Government. He was a man of pronounced views and was arrested for treason; was tried, found guilty, and hung at Toronto in 1837. His treason consisted in his rebellion against the manner in which the British representatives sent over to govern the Canadian people became prodigal of the public lands and gave them to whosoever they pleased. After his trial the responsibility for his fate was left with the Governor-General of Canada, who ordered the sentence to be executed. The authorities refused to deliver his body to his wife and it was buried in the Potter's Field on Bloor Street in Toronto; but, some years later, his remains were removed to the Necropolis Burial Ground. After a great banquet was held by political men of Canada and funds were subscribed for a fine monument to his memory—and others who had suffered with him—in the Necropolis, the inhabitants acknowledged that Samuel Lount had stood for right and justice.

It has been reported that Elizabeth (Soule) Lount exerted herself strenuously and without rest while soliciting signers to a petition to save her husband and that she crossed the ocean and visited Queen Victoria to plead for her husband's life; and that her plea was favorably acted upon but the reprieve was held secret till after the hanging. This family lived at Holland's Landing on Lake Simcoe where the "Smiddy" in which Samuel Lount labored at his forge long stood as a silent witness to his honest industry and his untimely death.

Family and Descendants of William and Hannah Graham Soules. He Was Twin Son of Daniel and Achsah Hollingshead Soules.

William Soules (3), twin son of Daniel (2) and Achsah (Hollingshead) Soules, born at Digby, Nova Scotia, Jan. 19, 1792; married in Ontario, Canada, to which Province his parents had removed when he was but a small lad, HANNAH GRAHAM, sister of Jane Graham, wife of his brother James Soules, and of Elder Jeremiah Graham, a pioneer preacher in that section of the country. Her mother's name was Selby. In 1811, when he was nineteen years of age, he "Prayed" to the Provincial officials for a grant of land, but

being a minor he was not granted any territory till Jan. 31, 1816, when, having reached the full age of twenty-one, he received as the son of a United Empire Loyalist, 200 acres. He appointed George Rideout, Esq., to locate this land, make the survey and take out the deed. This was Lot 15 in the 11th Concession, Dorchester, which grant was, I suppose, near Thornhill or East Gwilliambury, in the County of York, Ontario, Canada. Hannah Graham Soules was called a "grand old lady" and was a person of great Christian devotion who trained her children in the precepts of virtue and a reverence for God's word. She was born in Scotland and brought up in a household of piety. She was a member of the Christian church and of such humility and dignity of character that the influence of her example and of the holy instruction she imparted has been very salutary upon her posterity. She was very neat about her household work and her floors were scoured till there was a "gloss" upon them. She spent her last days with her daughter Margaret who remained a single woman till rising 50 years of age. She was the mother of three sons and two daughters, named Daniel, John, William, Sarah and Margaret.

1. **William Soules** (4), a son of William (3) and Hannah (Graham) Soules, born in Ontario (dates missing); married HARRIET DOANE, by whom he had a son and a daughter, and died in the very prime of life. His widow went to live with her only surviving child and was nearly 90 years of age when she passed away, about 1921. This daughter is Matilda Soules who was married to EDWARD MONTGOMERY and had one child, a son, who died at birth. She is now living on Sunnyside Avenue, Toronto, Canada, a woman of wealth who is reputed to be well-informed relative to the Soules family history; but seems unwilling to impart any information or render any assistance for the publication of this work. Several times solicited by letters couched in the most courteous language, she has never acknowledged their receipt or favored the author with a reply to his inquiries. She is said to be the resident of a lovely home, is a model housekeeper and true Loyalist.

2. **Sarah Soules** (2), second daughter of William (3) and Hannah (Graham) Soules, born in Ontario, Canada, was married to JOHN FLETCHER, a farmer, who had a fine home on Union Street, East Gwilliambury, Ontario, and was the father of three children. The mother survived till these had nearly reached maturity and after her death her husband married, 2d, a widow DUNHAM by whom there was one daughter, Elizabeth Dunham who became the wife of John Fletcher, Jr. By his second wife he had a daughter named Sadie Fletcher who married and is living in Toronto. William and Hannah Fletcher, the older children of Sarah Soules, went to the United States and were married but both have deceased. William Fletcher died childless, leaving a fine estate to his kinsman, Silas Soules.

3. **John Soules** (4), fourth child of William (3) and Hannah (Graham) Soules, born in Ontario, Canada, married ELLEN DUNHAM by whom he had a son and five daughters, whose names will follow.

   I. HESTER SOULES, was married and resides in Buffalo, N. Y. Now a widow with several children. Addressed a letter to her. No reply.

II. LYDIA SOULES, born somewhere in Canada, was married to HENRY JOHN WINCH, a well-to-do farmer, and went with him to the West, and her daughter, Delia Soules, was the wife of Melville Shepherd by whom she had a daughter that died at birth.

III. WALTER SOULES, born somewhere in Canada, married NELLIE ——— and lives in Toronto. They have two sons, Sillie and Montgomery.

IV. AMELIA SOULES, born in Ontario, was married to a farmer, name not known, and soon died childless.

V. CLARA SOULES, born in Canada, was married to GEORGE CLARK and died without issue.

VI. MARGARET SOULES, born somewhere in Canada, lived till more than 50 years of age a single woman who had the care of her aged mother till her death. A very worthy ministry.

4. Daniel Soules (1), a son of William (3) and Hannah (Graham) Soules, born Jan. 18, 1817; married April 15, 1843, ELIZABETH SMITH, daughter of ——— Smith and Rebecca Chapman Smith who was brought up on Young Street, so-called, between Richmond Hill and Thorn Hill. He was a farmer. He died Dec. 27, 1893. His wife was born July 19, 1825 and died Sept. 6, 1890. She attended the Christian church, it being nearer her home at East Gwilliambury (Lot 26, Concession 4) in the County of York, Ontario. The farm consisted of 100 acres and he purchased another 100 acres. He took great pride in his agricultural improvements and was a prudent and judicious manager. This extra 100 acres was known as the "Squire Morton Farm." He was a staunch reformer in his political relations. There were ten children in this family, three of them named for Christian ministers. The mother had hoped to see one of her sons in the ministry but was disappointed. Mr. Soules settled all of his sons, save two, on farms. He lost his arm in a threshing mill and as surgery was not well advanced he submitted to a second operation, the first below, the second above, the elbow, leaving only a "stub" as he called it. This happened when he was about 34 years of age, but he did not sit down in despair but faced the sad situation with undaunted fortitude and heroism. Whatever he undertook prospered under his wise management and with the assistance of his faithful sons he was engaged in active work on his farm till rising seventy years of age and thoroughly enjoyed his employment. He was attacked with diabetes and he gradually failed in health, but by careful attention to his diet his days were lengthened out beyond the allotted years of men, and when he passed away he left an example for his children of perseverance, honesty and a strict observance of the Golden Rule that cannot be forgotten or fail to have an influence for their good. Daniel Soules retired from the homestead farm and took up his abode in a pretty house on Young Street west of Newmarket after the death of his wife and the old home was broken up. He spent his remaining days with his children and died at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Jesse Morton, surviving his wife about three years. His children were named Thomas, Henry, William, John, Daniel, David, Mary, Emily, Margaret, Hester, Jere Squire, Robert and Charles.

Daniel Soules, Sr., died Dec. 27, 1893, aged 76 years. Elizabeth (Smith) Soules, his wife, died Sept. 6, 1890, aged 65 years.

Seventh Generation.

CHILDREN OF DANIEL AND ELIZABETH SMITH SOULES.

1. **Thomas Soules** (2), eldest son of Daniel (1) and Elizabeth (Smith) Soules, born in Ontario, Canada, July 10, 1844; married MATILDA EVANS, daughter of David and Jane (Arbothnot) Evans, neighboring farmers, by whom there were four children whose names will follow. Mr. Soules died ———.

   I. MRS. MINNIE KENAH, New Brighton, Penn. Merchant.
   II. MRS. MAUD MOORLEY, Gormley, Ontario. Farmer.
   III. MILTON G. SOULES, with his uncle David, Ashtabula, Ohio.
   IV. MARRIOT A. SOULES, born Feb. 19, 1875; was married to MAYME STARKWEATHER in August, 1897. He had married BESSIE METCALF Sept. 30, 1915. He died without issue Nov. 4, 1913. Parents of second wife, Friend and Luella (Hayward) Metcalf, Ashtabula, O. He was admitted to the bar in 1902, practiced with George Parker, Esq., until his death in 1902. Later, 1908, with A. P. Laughlin; in 1909 with C. I. Taylor, and upon the admission to the bar of Bessie E. Soule in 1912, opened practice with her; but it was not till their marriage in 1915 that they formed the partnership of "Soules & Soules." She is now engaged in the practice of law and stenography in Youngstown, Ohio. Mr. Soules was particularly successful in the trial of cases but was not in general professional work. It was proverbial that his unfailing courtesy in trial cases was a potent cause of his success. Mr. Soules was an accomplished musician, playing the flute in an excellent orchestra for a number of years until it was necessary to discontinue on account of his legal engagements.

2. **William Soules** (3), a son of Daniel (1) and Elizabeth (Smith) Soules, born in Ontario, Canada, married HANNAH LEWIS, daughter of John Lewis, farmer, Schoonburg, Bondhead, Ontario. He was a farmer but has retired. He was the father of three children; one died in infancy. See names.

   I. MABEL SOULES, born ———; lives at home with her parents.
   II. MAURICE SOULES, born ———; married CORA ——— and owns a farm of 200 acres not distant from his father's homestead. Has three children, two sons and one daughter.

3. **John Soules** (5), third son of Daniel (1) and Elizabeth (Smith) Soules, born in Ontario, Canada, ———; died when five years of age.

4. **Daniel Soules** (4), fourth son of Daniel (1) and Elizabeth (Smith) Soules, born in Ontario, Canada, ———; married ELIZABETH LAPP, daughter of Philip Lapp of Scott Township, East Simcoe, and now resides in Cincinnati, Ohio. Has issue five children, four sons and one daughter, named as follows:

   I. PHILIP CLIFFORD SOULES, born Nov. 21, 1881; married to MILLIE LONG July 12, 1904 and resides in Toronto, Canada.
   II. REV. DAVID CHESTER SOULES, born Feb. 20, 1883 and has not married. Resides in Toronto, Canada. Graduate Riverside High School of Toronto; Toronto University with A.B.; of Knox College,

Toronto (Theological); graduate Columbia University with M.A.; of Union Theological Seminary with B.D. and also spent a year in Scotland doing post-graduate work after his finishing in New York. Previously was pastor for three years of St. Andrews Presbyterian church, Southampton, Ontario.

III. ROY CHARLES SOULES, born June 28, 1885; married Aug. 23, 1911 MARY ETTA PINKERTON of Toronto. Residence, Toronto. Issue: GRANT MURRAY SOULES, born May 22, 1917; Franklin Walker Soules, born Oct. 4, 1921.

IV. GEORGE GUY SOULES, born June 29, 1887; married Oct. 22, 1918 VICTORIA TRAVISE. Residence, Toronto. Issue: Helen Lenore Soules, born Sept. 22, 1919.

V. CARRIE AGNES SOULES, born Jan. 28, 1889; was married Sept. 15, 1915 to FREDERICK WEST, and resides in Toronto, Canada.

5. **David Soules** (2), fifth son of Daniel (1) and Elizabeth (Smith) Soules, born Jan. 27, 1854; married ALICE A. DITY of Lockport, N. Y., and began his business career in the store of a Mr. Sherman in Toronto, Canada, who was a dealer in books and stationery, and from there, having secured a position through a friend in the clothing store of Chapsattle & Son in Lockport, N. Y., where he continued several years. He learned from a commercial traveler of a good opening in Ashtabula, Ohio, to buy a bankrupt stock of clothing which, with the assistance of his father he secured, and his business enterprises have been highly successful. Some time after securing the stock he purchased the store building and has long carried on an extensive and constantly growing business; has employed his nephew and grandnephew as his confidential clerks. The parents of his wife were Rufus and Catherine Doty of Lockport, N. Y. No children.

6. **Mary Emily Soules** (1), daughter of Daniel (1) and Elizabeth (Smith) Soules, born Aug. 16, 1856; was married March 14, 1882 to JESSE MORTON, born June 27, 1854. They lived on their large and productive farm two miles north of Keswick Village, Ontario, Canada, for more than 30 years; then retired to the pretty hamlet where they now live in their attractive home, right on the shores of Lake Simcoe. Mrs. Morton has been active in church work and was for nine years president of the Ladies' Aid of the Christian Church. The name of the new home is "The Morton." Children as follows:

I. ALICE BLANCHE MORTON, born Sept. 14, 1884; was married Dec. 12, 1911 to MILTON E. HAMILTON of Sutton West, merchant, nine miles from Keswick.

II. WILTON DANIEL MORTON, born March 1, 1887; married June 20, 1915 HELEN BEATRICE SMITH, formerly school teacher. He has a general store in Beton, Ontario. He is now living on the homestead farm.

III. EDITH MAUDE MORTON, born Dec. 22, 1894 and remains single. She is a graduate of the High School and has been teaching in the "Havergal Ladies College" in Toronto, but has since been teaching in the "Heaton Howe School." She is also active in Christian work of the Christian church, in the Canada Conference.

The parents of Jesse Morton were: Francis Morton, farmer, North Gwilliambury, Ontario, and his wife Hannah Morton. The former died Aug. 24, 1903, aged 74 years. His wife died May 22, 1902, aged 74 years.

7. Margaret Hester Soules (2), second daughter of Daniel (1) and Elizabeth (Smith) Soules, born Nov. 26, 1858, was married Dec. 28, 1881 to WALTER PROSSER, son of Elijah and Cinderella Prosser, who was born Dec. 4, 1856 and settled on a farm at Bellhaven, Ontario, where they have a cosy home. She and her sister before mentioned united with the Christian church on Union Street in 1879, but after their marriage united with the Keswick Christian church with their husbands who had already been members of that body. Mrs. Prosser has been an active worker in her church and has been a teacher of music for rising 40 years. She has manifested considerable interest in this Soule-Soules genealogy and has contributed much material relating to this branch of the family for it. There were three children named as follows:

I. WARREN SOULES PROSSER, born Oct. 15, 1882. He made choice of a commercial life and after his receiving his degree at Commercial College he accepted a situation with his uncle David Soules in his clothing store at Ashtabula, Ohio; remained there seven years when he started in the same business for himself. He has not married.

II. CECIL DANIEL PROSSER, born Dec. 20, 1891, married Jan. 14, 1915 to SAYDIE NELSON, daughter of James Nelson, by whom one child, Alice Alma Nelson. These persons have carried on the homestead farm since they were married and are prosperous farmers.

III. ALICE ALMA PROSSER, born Jan. 28, 1895, died Jan. 14, 1901.

8. Jere Squire Soules (1), sixth son of Daniel (1) and Elizabeth (Smith) Soules, born in Ontario, Canada, Jan. 22, 1861; was twice married. First to CAROLINE HOLBORNE of Rouge Hill, Ontario, Feb. 8, 1887. She with her babe were buried in about a year, and on Aug. 6, 1889, he married for second wife ADELAIDE E. HALL of Osgawa, Ontario, only child of Marshall and Emetta (Dearbourne) Hall, by whom he has four sons whose names will appear. He settled on the Old Homestead and by making improvements on the barn had one of the best agricultural estates in the County of York. He was persuaded to "dabble a little" in politics and municipal affairs at one time and was elected in Council by the largest vote ever polled in the Township, either parliamentary or municipal, a result of which he feels justly proud. The family is now living in the city of Toronto, "watching with satisfaction the progress of their sons for whose education their sacrifices have been great; and are enjoying the pleasure of seeing them carrying the name of Soules a little higher on the ladder of fame and accomplishments; and it affords these parents satisfaction by seeing these sons take advantage of their opportunities. Homestead Lot 26. Concession 1. East Gwilliambury Township, County of York, Ontario, 190 acres. Children as follows:

I. MARSHALL SQUIRE SOULES, born March 5, 1890; married GERTRUDE MARY HALL BROOKS, eldest daughter of Samuel Brooks, farmer, living five miles east of Oshawa, Ontario. He is a salesman or electrician. One son. He owns a controlling interest in a patent fire-extinguisher which he has been successful in introducing.

II. DAVID DALTON SOULES, born July 12, 1891; died when 8 months old.

III. MELVILLE HALL SOULES, born May 17, 1893; married LAURA ADELAIDE BRISCOE (formerly "Bristol") of Dublin, Ireland, and Rose Adelaide Streets of Toronto, Canada. Says he has been medically inclined as long as he can remember, taking a keen interest in discussions of health and disease. Previously a master electrician conducting an extensive business in Oshawa. He passed his matriculation from Oshawa High School in 1911, giving him entrance to the University. Then he worked in a drug store for more than a year, partly to avoid several years of tedious examinations in a medical college, medicine being his preference, and partly under the misconception that druggists were allowed more latitude of judgment in prescriptions than they actually possessed. He felt cramped in the drug store, because his best faculties, discernment and discrimination, received very little exercise; decided that his faculties would be readily adaptable for military tactics, medicine and finance —preferably mathematics and science, or even for the study of social problems. He was house doctor on medical wards of Toronto Western Hospital one summer, and the Emergency Department, Toronto General Hospital the following summer. He graduated from the University of Toronto in 1918, passed his Ontario Medical Council examination the same year, and joined the Canadian Army Medical Corps the same year. Then he was discharged from the army on account of general demobilization. Since then he has been engaged in a successful medical practice in Toronto, Canada.

IV. CHARLES WENDELL SOULES, born Oct. 22, 1894, is not married. He passed his matriculation to university from the Oshawa High School in 1914, worked four years in drug stores, entered dentistry in 1918 at the Royal College of Dental Surgeons of Ontario in Toronto and will graduate in the summer of 1922. A four-years course and his marks have placed him in "Class A" each year.

Jere Squire Soules lived on his farm ten miles from Newmarket, Ontario, till 1890 when the family moved to Toronto and now (1922) reside at Apt. C 5, 42 Maitland Street, Toronto.

Adelaide Euretta Soules born June 22, 1867. Her father, Marshall Hall, lived at Oshawa, Ont., and married Euretta Dearborne.

9. Robert Charles Soules (1), seventh son of Daniel (1) and Elizabeth (Smith) Soules, born in Ontario, Canada, Nov. 29, 1863; married ALERIA WINCH, daughter of Samuel Winch of Bellhaven, Ontario, Feb. 12, 1890. He purchased a farm near Mt. Forest, Ont., which he sold and purchased a hardware store at Richmond Hill; then sold out and moved to Toronto, where he engaged in real estate, building houses. Then he moved to Port McMichael where he built a hardware store. After the death by drowning of his children he returned to Toronto where he now resides in his own house at 4 Searboro Ave., where he has engaged in building houses for sale. He had but recently moved to Port McMichael and built a fine store and dwelling house combined, having started in business when the place was comparatively new. It was here that

the sad accident occurred which cast a heavy shadow over this once happy household. It was on Aug. 10, 1914 when Floyd Soules sacrificed his own life in trying to rescue from drowning his sister and a Miss Clark, all three going down together. These children had been reared in a Christian home with loving tenderness and were snatched away in their beautiful young manhood and womanhood. The remains of the three young persons were carried to Toronto for burial and a triple funeral service was held in the Methodist Church, the most sadly impressive service ever known in the city. The burial was in Mount Pleasant Cemetery and to that sacred spot the sad-hearted parents often resort and time seems not to have healed their broken hearts. Floyd Soules was 21 years of age and Della Soules was 18 years of age when the accident occurred.

10. Jesse Franklin Soules (1), eighth son of Daniel (1) and Elizabeth (Smith) Soules, born April 7, 1868, died unmarried at the home of his sister, Mrs. Margaret H. Prosser in Bellhaven, Ontario, Jan. 9, 1891.

The descendants of Daniel Soules in 1917 living were forty in number. There were seven children, twenty grandchildren, and thirteen great-grandchildren. Who can say this branch is likely to become extinct?

Family and Descendants of Thomas and Elizabeth Wilder Soules. Twin Son of Daniel and Achsah Hollingshead Soules.

Thomas Soules (1), twin to William, son of Daniel (2) and Achsah (Hollingshead) Soules, born in Nova Scotia at the Soules farm situated on Sandy Cove or Digby Neck, Jan. 19, 1792; was carried by his parents to the Province of Ontario, Canada, in 1795. He married ELIZABETH WILDER COOK, a daughter of Peter Wilder and his wife Freelove Russell, her father being a soldier of the Revolution and her descendants were eligible to membership in the Society of the "Daughters of the Revolution." This union was legally sanctioned in Newmarket, and they lived on Union Street, Gwilliambury, County of York, Ontario, where he erected his homestead and worked as a farmer and builder. When he made application for a grant of land he stated that he had served many years as sergeant in Fanning's Regiment till discharged. The petitioner not having been a resident in this province before the 28th July, 1798, was precluded thereby from the King's Bounty therein as a military claimant; so decided in the Council Chambers at York, 15th April, 1806. He subsequently prayed for land as the son of a United Empire Loyalist and was granted 200 acres 16th July, 1816, the same day on which his brother William received his grant. On this land he cleared his farm. He was said to have inherited the fondness for music so characteristic of this whole family and was himself a charming vocalist who, joining his brothers and sisters, formed a quartette unexcelled in the province. His wife, born in Bennington, N, H., May 20, 1790, died in April, 1860, in the township of Gwilliambury, Ontario. There were six children, three of whom were daughters. See forward.

Sixth Generation.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND ELIZABETH WILDER SOULES.

1. **Maria Soules** (1), eldest child of Thomas (1) and Elizabeth (Wilder) Soules, was born in Union Street, Gwilliambury, Ontario, March 10, 1814, and was married to CONRAD VAN NATTA, a cabinet maker at Thornhill, Ontario. They removed to Michigan and he entered the Union army during the war of the Rebellion and was never heard from. He had two children, of whom hereafter. After her husband's disappearance she and her children had a peach farm on the Osage River at Tuscumbia, in Missouri. There she was married to a MR. FULLERTON, a widower, who had children of mature age, a lawyer and the editor of a newspaper. The author communicated with some residents of Tuscumbia and was informed that families of the name were still residents of the community, but solicitations for particulars were not responded to by them.

   I. SARAH VAN NATTA, a daughter of Maria, was married to ——— PETERS and lived at Silver City, Colorado.

   II. WILLIAM VAN NATTA, was living on a farm in Tuscumbia, Miss., when last heard from.

2. **Sarah Ann Soules** ( ), second child of Thomas (1) and Elizabeth (Wilder) Soules, was born in East Gwilliambury, Ontario, June 25, 1816; was married to ROBERT SIMPSON June 20, 1841, who was born March 16, 1817 near Molton in England and died in Barre, Ontario, Canada, April 7, 1891. She died in Barre Sept. 26, 1874, leaving issue as follows:

   I. ELIZABETH SIMPSON, daughter of Sarah Ann, just mentioned, born in Gwilliambury, Canada, April 6, 1842; was married to NATHANIEL DICKEY in Barre, Nov. 1, 1860. He was born Oct. 13, 1826 in Lisburn, County Antrim, Ireland, and died Aug. 22, 1911, in Kansas City, Mo. She survived her husband many years, living with her son, Walter S. Dickey, and retained her faculties to a remarkable degree. Having lived for so many years in Canada and having visited so many of her relatives, she could impart much reliable information concerning their families. She had seen nearly all of the sons and daughters of Daniel Soules and his wife Achsah, and her description of them was both accurate and entertaining. This instructive recitation was written down and sworn to before witness and was made available for this work by her son as above. It was also the privilege of the author to have a considerable correspondence with this remarkable lady and he can bear witness to her rare intelligence and marvelous memory.

3. **John Soules** (1), eldest son of Thomas (1) and Elizabeth (Wilder) Soules, was born in Gwilliambury, Canada, Oct. 11, 1818; married CAROLINE FLETCHER and lived for many years in that province. He had not less than six children, of whom presently. No record of his death.

4. **Lydia Soules** (1), third daughter of Thomas (1) and Elizabeth (Wilder) Soules, was born in Gwilliambury, Ontario, Canada, July 17, 1821 and died without issue.

5. **William Soules** (1), second son of Thomas (1) and Elizabeth (Wilder), was born in Gwilliambury, Canada, July 12, 1824; married ALMIRA SPOONER (born Dec. 13, 1826) April 27, 1847, she being the daughter of James Snow Spooner, a Christian minister and his wife Nancy Dole, a native of New York State, and removed to Canada shortly before her marriage. It was a family tradition that William Soules wanted to become a contractor and builder and displeased his father who wished him to study for the ministry. He was not a success as a mechanic and the family were poor "with nothing to do with and nothing to live for." His wife died of consumption in early life and the second wife was of the "wicked stepmother" kind. The children of the first wife were sent from their home. He died in St. Louis, Mo., a very old man at the home of his son Leander Mahlon Soules in 1910. Children as follows:

I. JAMES SPOONER SOULES, born at Gwilliambury, Canada, May 29, 1848; married about 1873 in Barabo, Wis., EUNICE CUSHMAN. When last heard from he was living somewhere in Washington and had written his sister, disowning her because she permitted her daughter to dance. His children were named Luzerne, Delbert, Arthur and Esther.

II. ELIZABETH ACHSAH SOULES, born Oct. 29, 1850 at Raymond, Racine County, Wis. She was married March 24, 1881 to NATHAN CLARK GREEN by whom a daughter whose name will presently appear. See forward.

ALMIRA CLARISSA GREEN, daughter of Elizabeth Achsah Soules, was married April 13, 1887 to CHARLES ROWLETTE KENMUIR, a banker in Kansas City, Mo., where he was stationed in 1879. He was the son of James Piper Kenmuir, a watchmaker, and his wife Celia Helen Rowlette. One child, Elizabeth Helen Rowlette, born Aug. 12, 1914. Residence, Independence, Mo.

III. ESTHER CORDELIA SOULES, born Dec. 15, 1852 in Franklin, Milwaukee County, Wis. She was married in March, 1877, to MARK CLEVELAND at Oconomowoc, Wis., and had three children as follows:

(1) CHARLES CLEVELAND, born June 15, 1879.
(2) ELIZABETH CLEVELAND, born 1882. Mother now living in Cameron, Wis.
(3) CORA MAY CLEVELAND, born 1886.

IV. NANCY ANN SOULES, born April 8, 1855 in Lewiston, Columbia County, Wis., was married in March, 1885 at Leavenworth, Kansas, to RICHARD WRIGHT, by whom a son of same name who died in infancy.

V. LEANDER MAHLON SOULES, born April 11, 1858 in Columbia County, Wis. He married MATILDA HAMMER in February, 1889, at Lincoln, Neb. There were three children named as follows. He was living at Page Avenue, St. Louis, Mo., when last located.

(1) MARIA SOULES, born December, 1889.
(2) KATHERINE SOULES, born about 1904.
(3) ESTHER ELIZABETH SOULES, died in infancy.

Almira Spooner Soules died Feb. 5, 1864, and William Soules married 2d, Aug. 9, 1865, JAEL SEAGER, by whom there were three more children, viz:

I. JOHN WILMOT SOULES, born July 7, 1866, married and has two children.

II. EMMA MARIA SOULES, born Aug. 14, 1868; was married to ——— GEROFSKEE.

III. CARRIE JAEL SOULES, born Oct. 1, 1870; married ED. GOODE. No children.

6. **Peter Soules** (1), a son of Thomas (1) and Elizabeth (Wilder) Soules, born Jan. 29, 1825; married PHOEBE MOORE in Toronto, Canada, the ceremony performed by Rev. ——— Grassette, her brother William Moore acting as groomsman and Mary Leman as bridesmaid. The bride was dressed in brown silk. She was the daughter of Robert Moore, born in New Hampshire Sept. 15, 1829 and died May 17, 1911, being in her 82d year. She was of English descent and was educated in some New Hampshire college. Her mother was Maria Young of Niagara Falls, Canada, who was married Aug. 20, 1815, the ceremony by Rev. Robert Addison. Mr. Moore died Nov. 19, 1845, aged 74 years, and was buried in the Queensville cemetery, Ontario, Canada. His wife was of Scotch descent, her father having been born in the parish of Carluke, Lanarkshire, Scotland, Feb. 17, 1759. He married ELIZABETH CLEMENS of Boston, Mass., Aug. 24, 1782, by whom nine children. Mr. Soules died Jan. 21, 1887, and was buried in the cemetery at Newmarket, Canada. He was born on the old Soules homestead near Queensville, Ontario, but died on Young Street, two and a half miles from Newmarket, upon a farm of 150 acres with commodious and well furnished buildings surrounded by many graceful shade trees.

This Peter Soules was of medium height and slender, with brown eyes and curling chestnut brown hair; a very handsome man. He inherited much talent from the Soules family and was a charming vocalist. He was a regular attendant at the M. E. Church though not a member of that body. He was a man of the strictest temperance habits and "kind to the last degree."

Seventh Generation.

CHILD OF JOHN AND CAROLINE FLETCHER SOULES.

Thomas Washington Soules (2), a son of John (1) and Caroline (Fletcher) Soules, born March 7, 1847 in Queensville, County of York, Canada, and lived there till 1882 when he went West. He was married in Canada Oct. 25, 1875 to ELIZA JANE GUTTINGE, who was born Aug. 19, 1853. He is now living at Mt. Vernon, Washington State, where he is a member of the Brooklyn Dairy Company. Children named as follows:

I. LENA ADELIA SOULIS, born June 9, 1876 in Queensville, Canada, was married at Mount Vernon, Wash., to QUIMBY RENO, born at

NOTE.—Marie (Young) Moore, daughter of George Young of Niagara Falls, an army engineer, was a United Empire Loyalist and was captured by the American forces during the War of 1812; his sister was a prisoner for several days, during which she produced a beautiful specimen of embroidery which has been preserved in the family.

Iowa City, Ia., Oct. 3, 1867. Banker, cashier, stockholder in the firm of C. E. Binhgam & Co., State Bank. In religious preference, Episcopalian.

II. BELL BRANDER SOULES, born Oct. 11, 1879 in Queensville, Ontario; was married at Mount Vernon, Wash., to WARREN SHEA, born at Houlton, Me., July 26, 1870. Free Mason. Episcopalian. One child, Ruth Brandon Shea, born June 6, 1904.

III. HOMER WENDELL SOULES, born Aug. 31, 1886 at Calgary, Alberta; married at Wichita, Kan., June 14, 1913 to VERA TAFT who was born Nov. 22, 1881. He is manager of the Brooklyn Dairy Co., Seattle, Wash. Two children:

(1) PAUL HOMER SOULES, born June 3, 1916.

(2) EVELYN VERA SOULES, born June 19, 1917.

IV. GUILFORD HARRISON SOULES, born Aug. 21, 1895 in Burlington, Wash. A single man. He enlisted in the Washington Coast Artillery and was at Fort Wordon, Wash. Member Dental Corps Dept.

CHILDREN OF PETER AND PHOEBE MOORE SOULES.

1. **Lydia Amelia Soules,** born March 17, 1850 in East Gwilliambury, County of York, Ontario, Canada; was married to JOHN BOND; died July 22, 1867 without children.

2. **Wilmot Grattan Soules,** born June 29, 1853 in the township of East Gwilliambury, Ontario, Canada; married MARY CORNILSON and resides at Grimsby, Canada. A man of fair complexion; in stature, 5 feet 10 inches; weight, 150 pounds. Brought up a Methodist. Residence, Smithville, Lincoln County, Canada.

3. **Robert Telfer Soule,** born Feb. 12, 1855 in East Gwilliambury, County of York, Ontario; married March 10, 1881, MARY LOUISA ROSE, by whom six children whose names will presently appear. Mr. Soules died at Newmarket, Canada, Sept. 25, 1909. Farmer. Children's names as follows:

I. GEORGE FREDERICK SOULES, born Dec. 4, 1881.

II. PETER THOMAS SOULES, born June 16, 1887: died Oct. 3, 1888.

III. BESSIE AMELIA SOULES, born Jan. 15, 1895.

IV. HELEN KATHLEEN SOULES, born Oct. 25, 1896.

V. MARY EDITH SOULES, born Aug. 19, 1898.

VI. ROBERT HARVEY SOULES, born June 21, 1906.

4. **Elizabeth Maria Soules,** born April 12, 1860 in East Gwilliambury, Ontario; died May 4, 1860.

5. **Thomas Edward Soules,** born March 30, 1862, in East Gwilliambury Township, County York, Canada (one record says he was born in Queensville, Ont.). He was educated in Newmarket Collegiate Institute; University of Toronto, Canada; University of Buffalo, N. Y., M.D. He married in Jamestown, N. Y., 1860, EDITH M. FERRIN, by whom one son, deceased. Dr. Soules built the Chautauqua Sanitarium, conducting it as a private hospital for several years. He removed to Buffalo, N. Y., in 1906. He was for two

years coroner for Chautauqua County, N. Y. President of the Soules Hospital Corporation, and president of the Soules Hospital Training School for Nurses (register school). He was Gynecologist of Riverside Hospital; surgeon Chautauqua Lake Railroad; surgeon Nickel Plate Railroad; surgeon of the Chautauqua Sanitarium. Episcopalian. Member Chautauqua Medical Association, American Medical Association and Lake Erie Medical Society. I. O. O. F. and A. M. Masonic Order. Clubs: R. A. Westfield Masonic, Oak Point. Address, 412 Franklin Square, Buffalo, N. Y.

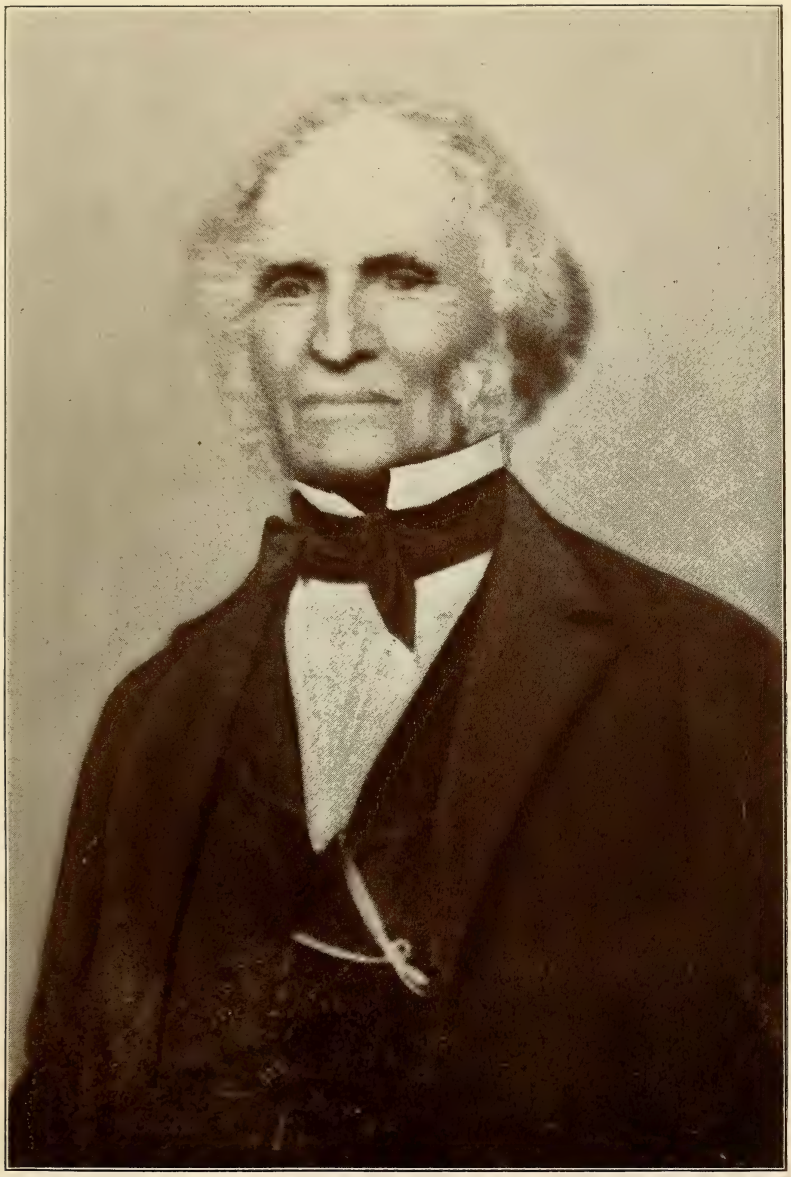
6. **Mary Jeanette Soules,** born March 31, 1865, near Queensville, Ontario, Canada, at the Old Soules Homestead, on Union Street; was married in 1889 to LIEUT.-COLONEL JOHN ALFRED WALKER ALLAN, born at Newmarket, Ont., Sept. 6, 1864, of Scotch descent, son of James Allan and Isabel Waddell, both from Glasgow; married in Canada. Colonel Allan and wife lived on a farm at Newmarket for many years, but have removed to a beautiful home on Oakmount Road, Toronto, Canada. Children named as follows:

I. An infant son, born and died July 28, 1890 at Newmarket, Can.
II. ROBERT TORRANCE GRATTAN ALLAN, born Oct. 1892; died Aug. 1893.
III. JAMES ALFRED CAMERON ALLAN, born in Newmarket, Ont., Feb. 12, 1895; married MISS ANN BAILEY of Modock, Ont., June 28, 1922, ceremony in the Knox Presbyterian Church, Toronto, by Rev. John Gibson Inkster.
IV. MARGARET JEANETTE CLEMENS ALLAN, born in Newmarket, Canada, Jan. 31, 1901.

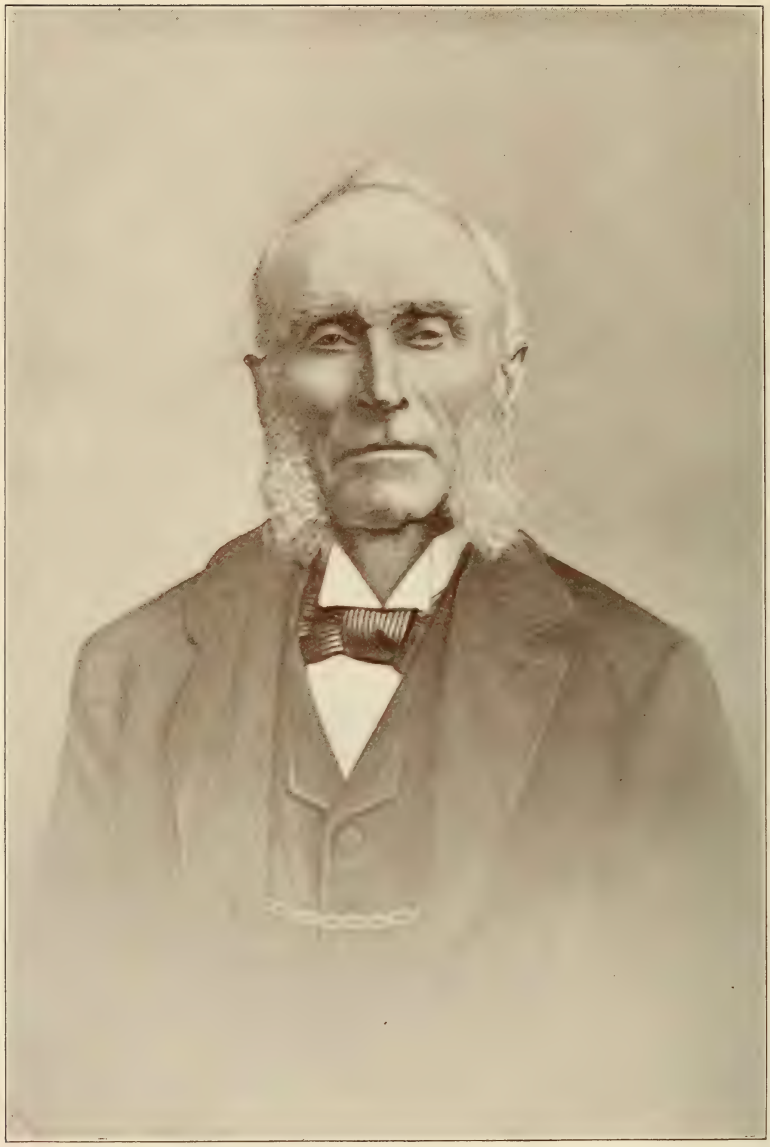
Family and Descendants of David and Sarah Yeomans Soules.

Canadian Branch.

David Soules (2), son of Daniel (2) and Achsah (Hollingshead) Soules, was born in Nova Scotia, B. N. A., June 18, 1795, the year of the removal of his parents to Upper Canada. He married SARAH YEOMANS, a woman representing an old family and long line of respectable ancestry, and settled on a farm at Big Bay Point, in Simcoe County, Canada, where he was a magistrate for several years. It was published in the Canadian newspapers that he had removed from Nova Scotia in 1826, whereas he was but an infant-in-arms when carried through the wilderness of what is now the Province of Ontario. The following was abstracted from his land grant: "David Soules of the Township of Vaughn, son of Daniel Soules, U. E. Loyalist, 'Prayed for land' 22d November, 1815." On the back of his petition was written, "It does not appear that the Petitioner has received any land by Order in Council," and he was granted 200 acres. Warrant issued 30th November, 1815. He also received Lot 18 in the 10th Concession, Dorchester, 30th January, 1816. He removed from Thorn Hill in the year 1821 and settled beside his brother James on the shore of Lake Simcoe where he established a permanent home and where he passed the remainder of his useful life He was a farmer and dealer in cattle and real estate and by judicious management acquired a large estate which was ultimately bestowed upon his only son, of whom more hereafter. He was a devoted admirer of Samuel Lount who was hung at Toronto in connection with the Rebellion of 1837, and named his son for him. Mrs. Eliza-



DAVID SOULES, ESQ.



SAMUEL LOUNT SOULES

beth Dickey, a relative, who frequently visited the family in her youth, has said: "David Soules was a particularly bright and active man. He was Chief Magistrate for the County of Simcoe and held the office for several years." Like his brothers and sisters he was possessed of a charming voice and strong musical inclinations. He was also a fine mechanic and constructed melodious violins upon which he performed with exquisite skill. He was of a cheerful temperament and enjoyed the pleasures of social existence. Tall, and of fine figure, he stood erect and presented a graceful and dignified bearing. He was held in high esteem by all who knew him. He was a great admirer of children and they instantly became attached to him. Grandchildren remembered climbing upon his knee as he caressed them with evidence of tender affection. He died ———. His wife died ———. One son:

Samuel Lount Soules (1), only son of David (2) and Sally (Yeomans) Soules, born at Holland Landing in the home of his father's sister, Mrs. Samuel Lount, Nov. 30, 1825. He married MARIA LOUISA DRURY, born Oct. 24, 1843, daughter of Councillor Thomas Drury and cousin of Hon. Charles Drury, late Sheriff of Simcoe County and since Premier of Canada. He died at the home of his eldest daughter, Mrs. Julia Meyer in St. Louis, Mo., Jan. 4, 1904. Mr. Soules was fond of music and being an expert mechanic made his own violins and jewsharps—and he could play on them, too. His home was long a resort of lovers of music and a lady relative still living remembers when she went across the lake in a sleigh to spend with her parents an evening with the family. Samuel Soule would play his fiddle and one of his daughters play the accompaniment on the piano, while all in the room would join in the vocal parts. He endeavored to make his home a place of enjoyment for his children and joined with them in all of the harmless sports fashionable at the time. There were horses to ride, croquet, tennis, boating, fishing, bee-lining, shooting and trapping. The Indians were frequently encamped around his house and he learned of them much of their language. He delighted to take his children sailing to Holland River to fish or troll for maskinonge and they often brought home a monster specimen. Samuel Soules was fond of hunting and was an adept in all the arts of woodcraft. He wrote a book on trapping which has never been published. When bedfast and near his dissolution he told stories, joked with his physicians and maintained his cheerfulness to the end. He died Jan. 4, 1904. Mrs. Soules died July 28, 1903. His remains were carried to Barrie and laid beside those of his wife. His funeral was largely attended, many of his old friends coming in from the country to show their respect for his memory. He had the distinction of having been one of the pioneer settlers in Innisfil township, in Simcoe County, and his reminiscences of early adventures of the descendants of the Loyalists were listened to by his contemporaries with deep interest.

He was such a fine and ingenious mechanic that he could construct almost anything used on the farm—both practical and ornamental. At his wife's suggestion he built an addition to his farm-house to serve as a school-room where his children were taught the rudiments of their education. Like her husband, Mrs. Soule was a great admirer of the beauties of nature and their home was surrounded with ornamental shrubbery and flowers. There is a

row of wide-spreading maples that were set out through the direction of Mrs. Soules around the school-house many years ago and now much admired by the public. She was the originator and organizer of a religious organization called "The Society of Royal Virgins." She was a good mother and employed every means within her power to give her children the advantages of education. Fond of art in all its branches, all of the children were taught music while living on the farm, their teacher making a journey of fourteen miles twice a week to reach their home. Mrs. Soules was a lady of great natural beauty and possessed a refined and cultivated mind. Though she spent large sums of money on her family, the fruits fully justified her judgment and her children vie with each other in doing honor to her memory. There were nine children. See forward.

CHILDREN OF SAMUEL AND MARIA DRURY SOULES.

1. **David Soules** (3), eldest son of Samuel (1) and Maria (Drury) Soules, born in Simcoe County, Canada, July 24, 1861, was of a roving disposition and his parents would sometimes lose sight of him for several years and wonder if he were still living; then, suddenly, learn where he was located. He was at one time employed in land-surveying somewhere in the West. It has been reported that he has died recently. Tradition has reported that a love romance distracted his mind when young, but this has not been confirmed. It was not known that he had married.

2. **Thomas Drury Soules** (4), second son of Samuel (1) and Maria (Drury) Soules, born in Simcoe County, Canada, April 9, 1863; married Sept. 9, 1897 ELIZA CRAIG, daughter of Robert and Rebecca (Bowens) Craig, who was born April 30, 1863. Robert Craig, her father, born July 13, 1836. Rebecca Bowers, born Oct. 1, 1843. Residence, Barrie, Ontario. No children.

3. **Dr. Julia Armene Soules** (2), eldest daughter of Samuel (1) and Maria (Drury) Soules, born in Simcoe County, Canada, June 28, 1866; was married Oct. 26, 1893 to LUDWICK AUGUST MEYER, born in Minden, Westphalia, Germany, whose father was a member of the Reichstag for sixteen years and was a member of the order of the "Black Eagle." Mr. Meyer came to America when but eighteen years of age and while still under military discipline. He was a successful merchant in St. Louis, Mo., where he died Aug. 17, 1907. No surviving issue. Two children died in infancy. Mrs. Meyer after leaving the local primary schools was educated at the Demulle Ladies' College, in Oshawa, Canada, for three years. She then attended a Business College at Toronto, Ontario; and was subsequently a student at the Homeopathic College at St. Louis, Mo. She is a highly educated lady and has received a degree as a medical doctor. Since the death of her husband Mrs. Meyer has traveled extensively and has seen much of the world. She is a lady of remarkable intellectual strength and refinement; a pleasant conversationalist. She is a petite, gracefully-figured woman and dignified without ostentation.

4. **Sarah Lillian Soules** (3), second daughter of Samuel (1) and Maria (Drury) Soules, born in Simcoe County, Canada, June 28, 1868, was educated at the local primary schools and at the Demulle Female College in Oshawa, Canada. She and her sister, Julia Armene, were taught music at their mother's home under the instruction of a competent teacher who drove out from Toronto

LILLIAN, FRANCES AND SAMUEL L. SOULES

every week, and was afterward a student of a distinguished teacher. Inheriting a voice of great power from her Soules ancestors she developed remarkable vocal talent. She was twice married. Her first husband was DR. EDWARD YORKE, a son of Frederick Yorke of London, England, but settled in Berlin, Germany, where he was court dentist. While living in Germany Doctor and Mrs. Yorke were much affiliated with Court society and it has been said she frequently "dined and wined" the Kaiser. After her return to America she was married, second, to a nephew of General Meade, a prominent officer during the Civil War. She had a beautiful residence in Chicago and a studio where she was a teacher of vocal music. Mrs. Yorke is a lady of great personal beauty and a charming singer. She has seen much of the world and has remarkable conversational ability. She has recently removed to Los Angeles, Cal., to which city she motored in her own car, being an expert and fearless driver. She has no children. See her portrait.

5. **Samuel Lount Soules** (2), second son of Samuel (1) and Maria (Drury) Soules, born at the homestead on the shore of Lake Simcoe, Canada, Sept. 30, 1869; married GRACE FAY whose uncle, Thomas Fay, a millionaire of Duluth, Minn., died recently at an advanced age, leaving her a rich legacy. Mr. Soules has purchased an elegant home in Chicago where he spends much of his time in planting flowers and otherwise ornamenting his grounds. He has inherited his admiration for natural beauty from his mother and finds great pleasure in contemplating the loveliness of flowers. No children. See his portrait, with his sisters, in this work.

6. **Frances Josephine Soules** (1), fourth daughter of Samuel (1) and Maria (Drury) Soules, born in County Simcoe, Canada, March 13, 1871; was married to the HON. GEORGE W. CROMER, Congressman, from Muncie, Ind. Residence, 724 Sheridan Road, Chicago, Ill. See portrait.

7. **Bertram Edward Soules** (1), third son of Samuel (1) and Maria (Drury) Soules, born on the farm at Lake Simcoe, Canada, July 26, 1873; married to FREDA PARKS of Taylorsville, near Springfield, Ill., and resides at Kansas City, Mo. He has represented the largest candy establishment in Chicago, has been very successful in his business and will soon retire. There are no children.

8. **Oscar Edmond Soules** (1), fourth son of Samuel (1) and Maria (Drury) Soules, born on the shore of Lake Simcoe, Canada, Oct. 6, 1876; married MINNIE IRVINE and has been connected with a wholesale candy business. He contemplated a settlement in New York City. No issue.

9. **Ethel Maud Soules** (1), fifth daughter of Samuel (1) and Maria (Drury) Soules, born on the homestead farm, Simcoe, Canada, Oct. 9, 1877; was married to ROBERT FOSTER ROBINSON, a Presbyterian clergyman representing one of the oldest families in Pittsburgh, Penn. No issue. See portrait.

Family and Descendants of James and Jane Graham Soules, Son of Daniel and Achsah Hollingshead Soules.

James Soules (1), one of the sons of Daniel (2) and Achsah (Hollingshead) Soules, was born after the removal from Nova Scotia, Aug. 14, 1797. He married JANE GRAHAM, sister of his brother William's wife and of Elder Jeremiah Graham, an early Christian minister, Jan. 24, 1820, and the same year settled

in Innisfil Township, Ontario, Canada. His great-grandson, John W. Soules, the present owner of the original farm and the oldest descendant of James living, holds the deed of conveyance and informs the author that the land was purchased in 1822. This homestead is situated near the shore of Lake Simcoe, in Simcoe County, Ontario, and adjoins the farm of his brother David. The Land Records in Toronto show that "James Soule of Vaughan Township, carpenter and joiner, son of Daniel Soule of the same place, and a United Empire Loyalist, got Lot 17 in the 5th Concession, Innisfel, 16th of October, 1824, 200 acres.

The following is a copy of his marriage certificate: "Whereas, James Soules of the Township of Whitechurch, and Jane Graham of the Township of East Gwilliamborough were desirous of intermarrying with each other, and there being no parson or minister of the Church of England living within eighteen miles of them, or either of them, they have applied to me for that purpose; Now these are to certify that in pursuance of the powers granted by the Legislature of this Province in the thirty-third year of his Majesties reign, I William Tyler, one of his Majesties Justice of the Peace, having caused the previous notice of the statute required to be given, have this day married the said James Soules and Jane Graham together and they are become legally contracted to each other in marriage this 24th day of January, 1820. Signed James Soules and Jane Graham."

We here make record of his Oath of Allegiance taken by James Soules, Province of Upper Canada. "I certify that James Soules of Vaughan, Carpenter and Joiner, a native of Nova Scotia and son of Daniel Soules of Vaughan, United Empire Loyalist, hath taken and subscribed the Oath of Allegiance as required by law, before me, at York in the Home District, this thirty-first day of May in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and nineteen. Signed. John Smale, J.P."

His farm was at Big Bay Point where Mrs. Elizabeth Dickey sometimes visited these Soules families and listened to their marvelous voices as they sang together some of the old standard selections, and she has informed the author of this history that James Soules inherited the characteristic taste for music as did his brothers and that he had also in equal measure, been invested with the vocal ability for which the whole family were well known. It was a common event for the families of David and James, comprising their children and grandchildren, to assemble at one of their homes to spend an autumn or winter evening and pass an hour in the enjoyment of vocal harmony; and their neighbors roundabout considered it their highest privilege to be present when such family musical performances were carried on.

After a short and peaceable life James Soules died in December, 1833. His wife, born in Scotland, Sept. 15, 1800, died Nov. 28, 1879. There were six children born to this couple whose names will follow.

1. **William Soules** (5), eldest son of James (2) and Jane (Graham) Soules, born in Innisfil Township, County of Simcoe, Canada, April 3, 1822; married July 8, 1851, ELIZABETH SIBBALD who was born Sept. 2, 1828. He was a farmer on the homestead at Big Bay Point, where he died Oct. 8, 1864. There were five children in this family. See forward for records.

ETHEL MAUDE SOULE

I. JENNIE SOULES, born Aug. 30, 1853; was married to HUGH FINLAY, carpenter, Oct. 1, 1885, and resided in Detroit, Mich., where she died in 1910, leaving two children named Melville and Burton.

II. JOHN WILLIAM SOULES, born Aug. 23, 1855; married ANNIE GUEST, Dec. 16, 1886, born January, 1864. He resides on the homestead farm settled by his grandfather at Big Bay Point, near Lake Simcoe, Ontario, and is the oldest representative of this branch of the family living. He had two children. Pearl Soules, born in October, 1887, was married to SAMUEL WANNICA, and had William and Burton.

III. ANDREW SOULES, born Sept. 14, 1857; married ELIZABETH FINLAY and resided at Foxmead, Canada. Farmer. Children named as follows:

(1) HERBERT MILTON SOULES, born in Winnipeg, Manitoba, June 3, 1883; died Oct. 14, 1906.

(2) MORLEY ELWOOD SOULES, born at Foxmead, Ontario, Sept. 6, 1916; married Sept. 6, 1916, and has issue three children.

(a) ELSIE JEAN SOULES, born July 20, 1917.

(b) GRACE MARIA SOULES, born March 25, 1914.

(c) MASSIE HELEN SOULES, born June 6, 1922.

(3) FRANK LAURIER SOULES, born in Orilla Township, Canada, July 30, 1890; married June 18, 1913, and has a son, James Elwood Soules, born March 23, 1915.

(4) WILLIAM HARVEY SOULES, born in Orilla Township, Canada, July 11, 1894; married June 1, 1920, and has a son, Milton Elden Soules, born Dec. 26, 1921 in Detroit, Mich.

IV. JAMES SOULES, born April 8, 1861; married ELLA FUSSEY in June, 1895, by whom two children, Arthur Soules and Nora Soules.

V. CHARLES SOULES, born May 17, 1863; married Feb. 16, 1888, ELLEN ANN ROBINSON, born May 13, 1864. Residence, Toronto, Canada. Has two children, Elmer Soules and Ernest Soules.

2. Jeremiah Graham Soules (1), second son of James (1) and Jane (Graham) Soules, born Dec. 2, 1824 in Innisfil Township, County of Simcoe, Canada; married LAVINA BURNIE who died in 1855. He was named in honor of Elder Jeremiah Graham, a pioneer preacher of the Province. He was a carpenter and builder. Died May 6, 1911.

3. Elizabeth Soules (3), eldest daughter of James (1) and Jane (Graham) Soules, born in 1826, died in infancy.

4. Sarah Soules (2), second daughter of James (1) and Jane (Graham) Soules, born Feb. 19, 1829, in Innisfil, Simcoe County, Canada; was married to ROBERT ORCHARD June 22, 1852, who was a teacher, born Sept. 14, 1828 and died Nov. 4, 1865. She died Jan. 24, 1904. Their residence was in Stroud, Canada. Children named as follows:

I. LAVINA JANE ORCHARD, born May 29, 1848; living at Stroud, Ont.

II. JOHN OSCAR ORCHARD, died in infancy.

III. MARY ALICE ORCHARD, born Aug. 2, 1860; died March 24, 1903.

IV. SARAH ELIZABETH ORCHARD, born April 24, 1862; died Jan. 3, 1897.

V. BERTHA ORCHARD, born Feb. 12, 1864; living in California.

VI. HARRIET ROBERTY ORCHARD, born Feb. 6, 1866; now living in Stroud, Ont. This estimable lady has for many years manifested much interest in the history and genealogy of the Soules family and has collected considerable data relating to this branch. She has some of the documents and heirlooms handed down to her.

5. **John Soules** (4), third son of James (1) and Jane (Graham) Soules, born in the township of Innisfil, Simcoe County, Canada, in 1831; died Sept. 8, 1853. Unmarried.

6. **Thomas Soules** (3), fourth son of James (1) and Jane (Graham) Soules, born in Innisfil Township, Canada, in 1833; died when seven years of age.

Sally Soules (1), third daughter of Daniel (2) and Achsah Elizabeth (Hollingshead) Soules. For want of that "Old Soules Bible" I cannot record her birth. She was married to JAMES WILLIAMS, owner of a woolen mill in Thornhill and later removed to the vicinity of Medford where the sons continued the manufacturing business after their father's death. It is not known how many children were born to this couple, but Mrs. Dickey had seen two of the daughters, very pretty young ladies but a "little stuck up." Several solicitations have been sent forth by the mails but although it was believed that they reached those to whom they were addressed no information was forthcoming. Descendants are still reported as resident in Canada.

George Soules (1), one of the younger sons of Daniel (2) and Achsah (Hollingshead) Soules, was probably born after the removal of the family from Nova Scotia to Ontario, "Upper Canada." The inscription on his tombstone as copied for this work makes him born in 1790 and he died Aug. 3, 1856, aged 66 years. He prayed for land as the son of a United Empire Loyalist and was granted Lot 56 in the First Concession, 200 acres, 22d January, 1835. He was not married but remained at home with his parents, and after their deaths, with his brothers. His grave is in a disused old cemetery near that of his father and brother Peter Soules—at Thornhill, Ontario, Canada.

Daniel Soules (3), a younger son of Daniel (2) and Achsah Elizabeth (Hollingshead) Soules, was born after the removal from Nova Scotia to "Upper Canada," and as I find no application by him for land after the settlement in Ontario, I assume to say he died before having attained his majority. In the absence of the old Bible containing the family record of Daniel Soules and wife Achsah, we cannot give with certainty the dates of his birth and death.

Family and Descendants of Peter and Susan Fulton Soules, Youngest Son of Daniel and Achsah Hollingshead Soules.

Peter Soules (1), youngest son of Daniel (2) and Achsah Elizabeth (Hollingshead) Soules, was born in Ontario, Canada, Nov. 4, 1805; married April 19, 1831 SUSAN FULTON and settled on a section of the Crown Land which was part of his father's original grant, Lot 31. First Concession, Young Street, in Vaughn Township, Ontario, October 11, 1805. His wife's parents, the Fultons, settled in Pickering Township about the same time. Peter Soules was of good height, of fair complexion and possessed of a spirit of adventure and sport, as it was called in those days; and he was exceedingly fond of good saddle horses

upon which he rode like a Tartar of the Arabian plains. He was a red-hot Tory and was involved in many mix-ups during the trouble of 1837, and when it was about at its height he was imprisoned by the rebels and confined in Montgomery Tavern for a short time; he was so roughly treated that he never was himself afterwards. He died Sept. 25, 1847, aged 43 years and 8 months. His wife was born Feb. 2, 1812 and died in 1898. Children as follows:

1. **Maria Soules,** born Jan. 22, 1832; was married to JOHN PATTEN, a tanner, and died May 18, 1853, her husband surviving her but a few years. She had one child who died in childhood aged about 4 years. Buried at Thornhill.

2. **Charlotte Soules,** born May 11, 1834; was married to WILLIAM MCMORRAN who with several brothers came from Ireland and worked for her father, but was later in the carriage and bakery business. She died May 1, 1855, leaving two sons, Samuel J. McMorran and Thomas F. McMorran. He died at Annandale, Ontario, in 1895. Buried at Thornhill, Ont.

WARNICA FAMILY.

3. **Sarah Soules,** born April 10, 1836; was married 1st to CHARLES JAMES DRURY, one of the fourteen children of Thomas Drury, who was drowned at Big Bay Point, Ontario, while sporting with an axe on the thin ice which gave way under his weight and he was drawn under the thicker ice in the presence of his cousin, Samuel Lount Soules, who himself was exhausted and came near losing his life in his desperate attempt to rescue him. This man left one daughter, now Mrs. Elizabeth Norton, who was brought up in the family of her uncle, David Soules. Sarah Soules was married 2d, to JOHN WARNICA, by whom she had three sons and one daughter, Frederick, Asa, David and Susan. She died April 19, 1878 and her husband survives, living at Barrie, Ontario. She was buried at Thornhill, Canada. Children:

(1) **Frederick Manson Warnica,** born April 28, 1864; married April 4, 1892, ETHEL GERTRUDE COULTER, born Dec. 15, 1869, daughter of Samuel John and Sarah (Armstrong) Coulter of Innisfil, Simcoe County, Ont. Issue:

I. SARAH WARNICA, born June 11, 1893.
II. BURTON BARNABAS WARNICA, born Sept. 5, 1895.
III. JOHN FREDERICK WARNICA, born June 4, 1897.
IV. MABEL ETHEL WARNICA, born April 5, 1899.
V. BIRDIE IRENE WARNICA, born Jan. 6, 1902.
VI. LORNE EDGAR WARNICA, born Dec. 6, 1907; died Aug. 9, 1911.

(2) **Asa Warnica,** born March 23, 1868; married JANEY COULTER (born April 27, 1877), daughter of Samuel John and Sarah (Armstrong) Coulter, residents of Innisfil, Simcoe County, Ont. Issue:

I. EDWARD ASA WARNICA, born Nov. 19, 1898.
II. JENNIE MAE WARNICA, born April 30, 1905.
III. MARJORIE ZELMA WARNICA, born March 8, 1909.

(3) **Susan Selma Warnica,** born Sept. 28, 1866; was married to WILLIAM JAMES GOODFELLOW, son of Joseph and Isabella (Truman) Goodfellow, residents of Barre, Ont., born Nov. 28, 1868. Children:

I. JOHN WARNICA GOODFELLOW, born Feb. 4, 1894; died Feb. 11, 1894.
II. ROY WARNICA GOODFELLOW, born Jan. 4, 1900.

III. WARD J. J. GOODFELLOW, born Dec. 1, 1903.
IV. SUSIE ISABEL GOODFELLOW, born Sept. 22, 1897.

(4) **David Herbert Warnica,** born April 1, 1872; died April 2, 1881.

4. Elizabeth Soules, born Aug. 11, 1838; was married to JOHN HUTCHINSON, a carriage builder, who was for a time employed by the McMorrans but was afterwards in business at Richmond Hill. He then removed to Lawrenceville, N. Y., where she died in October, 1882, and he married again. By her husband she has issue four children, Charles, George, Edith and Ida.

5. George Soules, born Jan. 14, 1840, married CHARLOTTE LUDFORD of Thornhill, Ontario. He carried on the bakery business at Richmond Hill till his sudden death in 1880 from blood poisoning. There were three sons and five daughters; four of the latter with their mother have since died. Herbert and Fulton living in Toronto, Canada.

6. Daniel Soules, born Aug. 9, 1841; married MISS PETERBAUGH of Richmond Hill where he worked with his brother-in-law; went to Philadelphia, Pa., where he contracted typhoid fever and died Aug. 9, 1869. No children.

7. James Soules, born Aug. 6, 1844; died April 7, 1845.

8. Susan Soules, born Feb. 2, 1846; was married to RICHARD RUSH, farmer of Kings Township, Ont., who died from an injury, and she was married 2d, Sept. 25, 1874 to BENJAMIN WILLIAMS, son of John Tod Hunter Williams and Elizabeth Yeomans, born April 25, 1850, by whom she had six children named as follows. Buried at Aurora, Ont.

I. JOHN RICHARD WILLIAMS, born Feb. 14, 1875; died April 13, 1882.
II. GEORGE RICHARD WILLIAMS, born Aug. 31, 1876; married Oct. 15, 1890. Lives at Lot 23, Concession 3, Whitechurch. Farmer.
III. FULTON HERBERT WILLIAMS, born Sept. 20, 1878; died Nov. 20, 1882.
IV. CHARLES SILAS WILLIAMS, born Nov. 28, 1880; now farming in Pehnolm, Saskatchewan. Married and has one child.
V. DAVID L. W. WILLIAMS, born Feb. 3, 1882; married ALMA FERGUSON and is a doctor practicing at Aurora, Ontario. An adopted child.
VI. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN WILLIAMS, born Dec. 8, 1884; married June 10, 1914, MINNIE JOHNSON. Farmer on the homestead, Lot 28, Second Concession, King, Aurora, Ontario.

9. William Peter Soules (2), youngest son of Peter (1) and Susan Fulton Soules, born Nov. 3, 1847; married ANNIE MCDERMOTT in 1876. He and his mother went to Newmarket from Thornhill in 1863, where he lived one year, then moved to Barrie, Ontario, in 1865 where he has since resided and has been engaged in the grocery and bakery business. Mr. Soules is a justice of the peace and a man of ability. These were the parents of five children, two dying in infancy. See children's names.

I. SUSAN MABEL SOULE, born July 16, 1878; died Dec. 20, 1899.
II. LAURA ELIZABETH SOULES, born July 26, 1880; married MACMAHON (J. H.) and has a daughter, Marian MacMahon.
III. GEORGE FRANKLIN SOULES, born Nov. 1, 1883; married MARTHA VICKERS of Vancouver, British Columbia, and resides in Uxbridge, Ont. One child, Harold Soules.

Soules of Stony Creek, Canada.

Royalist Stock.

GEORGE SOULE (3), a son of William (1) and Hannah (Brewster) Soule, born in Dartmouth, Mass., married LYDIA HOWLAND, a young Quakeress preacher of an early Pilgrim family and settled in his native town of Swansea, Mass. His children seem to have been born in Dartmouth, but the family removed to the Great Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y., about 1740. To distinguish him from his cousin of the same name he was called "George Soule the blacksmith," that being his craft, while the other was known as "George Soule of the Oblong" in the same county. At the time of the American Revolution this was an ardent Royalist family and some of them served with the local Royal forces. One of their neighbors stated under oath after his removal to Nova Scotia that he had lived beside them in the State of New York and knew them to be loyal subjects of King George and that some of them joined the English army in 1776. See the following history of a Canadian branch of this family.

Benjamin Soule (1), a son of George (3) and Lydia (Howland) Soule, born in Dartmouth, Mass., Mar. 21, 1728; married ABIGAIL HOWLAND (tradition) and was a resident of Crumb Elbow, Dutchess County, N. Y. He was the first of this name in this branch of the Soule family, and if extant records, supplemented by tradition, are reliable, he was the progenitor of the heads of several families whose descendants have been multiplied in the State of New York and Canada. His name appears in several conveyances of land and he was located as of Crumb Elbow and the North-East Precinct, Dutchess County, N. Y. It seems singular that, springing from a family of radical Royalists, he should have been recorded as serving with the Colonial forces for a short time; and although we have no proof showing that he was with his brothers in the King's army, his descendants are known to have taken sides with the Royal cause. For other descendants see "Soules of Hillsdale, N. Y.," "Soules of Greene County, N. Y.," and "Soules of Chenango County, N. Y."

Benjamin Soule (2), a son of Benjamin (1) and Abigail (Howland) Soule, born at Crumb Elbow, Dutchess County, N. Y., about 1745-6, married DORCAS WARD, his cousin, from an old Bay State family frequently allied with the Soules. He was a resident farmer in Westerlo, Albany County, N. Y. Family tradition says he was taken suddenly ill and was hastened to consult a physician, a distance of thirty miles, and died just before or immediately after reaching his destination. He seems to have died intestate as there are no records of administration found in the county Surrogate Records.

Some of his descendants settled in the States and some in Canada. See forward for particulars.

Howland Soule (1), son of Benjamin and Dorcas (Ward) Soule, bearing the name of his grandmother's family, and a loyal subject of the King of England, was born in Westerlo, N. Y., Oct. 12, 1777; married MARY HAGAMAN, born

Oct. 10, 1783 and died July 23, 1867. He died Feb. 28, 1817. They removed from Westerlo, N. Y., to Tapleytown, Canada in 1810, where he received a Crown Grant of land comprising several hundred acres of territory from which he retrieved his farm and upon which he built his home; while hewing down the forest he was killed by a falling tree. Thus the pioneers of the family had invaded the wilderness where the white man's foot had never trod and echoes raised by the woodman's axe had never been heard. Their cut-downs were followed by the torch and their virgin fields were enriched by the accumulated and fallen foliage of unnumbered centuries. With aggressive wills and vigorous arms they rolled back the primeval forest and ushered in the genial sunshine to warm the earth and revive a thousand dormant seeds; and the refreshing showers literally made "the desert blossom like a rose."

From their holdings these Soules cleared productive fields and were prosperous stock-breeders and fruit-growers. They were a people who appreciated the advantages of education and gave their children the best opportunities afforded in the community to become fitted for the activities and responsibilities of life. Invested with fine natural ability and their minds disciplined and polished by the culture of the schools, these sons and daughters were equipped to meet the conquests and enrich themselves with the achievements of success. The moral atmosphere of their home was exalted and refining and imparted character and efficiency to their subsequent examples. As a family they have held a respectable position in the community where their lot was cast and their names have been a synonym of integrity and veracity. This branch of the family have spelled their names "Soule," seldom using the accent mark, although frequently addressed as "Sou-la." All were born in Tapleytown. Mr. John Soule retired from the farm in 1891. See forward.

Elizabeth Soule (1), a daughter of Benjamin (2) and Dorcas (Ward) Soule, born in Westerlo, N. Y., was married to JEREMIAH MARKS of Rochester, N. Y.

Sixth Generation.

CHILDREN OF HOWLAND AND MARY HAGAMAN SOULE.

Family Record.

1. **Benjamin Soule,** born Sept. 7, 1802; died July 23, 1865.
2. **John Soule,** born May 30, 1804 in Palermo.
3. **Jeremiah Soule,** born July 27, 1806; died May 21, 1876.
4. **Rachel Soule,** born Feb. 26, 1808; wife of JOSEPH PENFOLD.
5. **Deborah Soule,** born June 5, 1811; wife of THOMAS TWEEDLE.
6. **Howland Soule,** born May 28, 1815; went to Michigan.

1. **Benjamin Soule** (3), a son of Howland (1) and Mary Hagaman Soule, born in Westerlo, N. Y., Sept. 7, 1802; married July 6, 1826, MARY ELIZABETH GREEN (who was born Oct. 2, 1807 and died June 5, 1882), and settled in Tapleytown, Canada, where he died July 23, 1865.

Benjamin Soule, son of Howland Soule, owned a very considerable tract of land at Tapleytown, Canada, and lived in quite an imposing style of house for his time and day. It was very large and roomy, with the necessary adjunct

of an enormous fireplace armed with a long iron crane, on which various sizes and forms of cooking utensils were suspended from pothooks and trammels. There was a large oven in the yard in which the bread for the large family, and for the assembly of retainers incident to such a primitive establishment, was baked. The parlor in this great farm-house was very capacious; according to the standard of those times finely furnished with articles hand-made and carved or imported. There were large sleeping apartments with their stately four-posted beds in which the members of the family found rest. The women in the Soule family were expert handlers of wool and ingenious weavers, and coverlets fabricated by them of beautiful patterns, are still preserved among the descendants as treasures of almost priceless value. This manor-house was surrounded by a large yard enclosed with a picket fence, and within this green parquet there were cultivated plenty of the old-fashioned flowers such as pinks, roses, and hollyhocks.

Benjamin Soule was a man of considerable wealth for his time and a leader in the life of the community. He took an active part in politics, though he was not ambitious for preferment. He was a man of sufficient means and landed estate to give each of his sons a relatively large and well-equipped farm. The farm-house at Tapleytown is still standing near the several large barns. This rural seat was a fine outstanding residence and although built of wood, was somewhat stately and pretentious. The lands surrounding the house are gently rolling and the landscape very attractive. This country, when the Soules entered upon their grant, was marvelously well wooded. The growth was primarily oak, hickory and pine. Children as follows:

I. JANE SOULE, born April 15, 1827; was married to MARTIN TENEYCK; died Aug. 16, 1887.

II. ELIZABETH SOULE, born Jan. 1, 1829; was married to JOHN GREEN; died Feb. 6, 1890.

III. BENJAMIN R. SOULE, born April 13, 1831; married MARGARET WEBSTER; died Feb. 6, 1899.

IV. JOHN SOULE, born April 27, 1833; married MARGARET SHAW. See forward.

V. SUSAN SOULE, born Jan. 28, 1838.

VI. SAMUEL SOULE, born Feb. 5, 1840; died April 22, 1857.

VII. CAROLINE SOULE, born Sept. 10, 1844; was married to ARTHUR KING, July 13, 1875 and they reside in Toronto, Canada. She has exhibited considerable interest in the Soule family history and is understood to have authorized the publication of an article in the Toronto Globe concerning some estate to which the family claimed to have been heirs.

VIII. LUCY SOULE, born April 25, 1847; died Aug. 7, 1916.

IX. WALTER SOULE, born Oct. 29, 1849; married MARY CLINE; died Aug. 16, 1906.

NOTE.—In the treatment of this family history we encounter another instance in which the "Vast Fortune" laid up for the Soules is involved. Were these deluded people familiar with Chancery law and the usages common in Great Britain, they would not spend another hour in contemplating this subject or in speculating upon the pos-

2. John Soule, born May 30, 1804; married at Youngstown, Ohio, Oct. 28, 1830, ELIZABETH TETZELL who was born at Palermo, County of Halton, Ontario, March 12, 1812; died Sept. 17, 1896 in London, Ontario. Her parents were Charles and Mary Tetzell of Palermo. He was a carriage maker and died in 1871. Children named as follows:

I. CHARLES SOULE, born Dec. 20, 1832, entered the Union Army in the Civil War in the States and was never heard from.

II. ELIZABETH SOULE, born Aug. 17, 1840 at Palermo, Ont.; was married in 1861 to GEORGE CLOUGH and resides in London, Ont.

III. SUSANNA SOULE, born in Palermo, Ontario, Aug. 17, 1843; was married Dec. 29, 1859 to SAMUEL CRAWFORD, by whom issue. He died May 11, 1889, and she was married 2d, after a widowhood of eight years, to REV. EDWIN HOLMES of London, Ontario, Oct. 14, 1896, and lives in London, Ont. Issue:

(1) MAUDE MARKS CRAWFORD, born Sept. 3, 1869; died June 27, 1870.

(2) CAROLINE GERTRUDE CRAWFORD, born June 26, 1861; was married May 19, 1880 to CHARLES JOHNSON and lived for

---

sibility of obtaining something for nothing. Any tradition coming from overseas having the "smell of money" in it seems to set the "crazy-bone" all a-quiver in a certain kind of persons. A little sugar-coating of the pill and down it goes. I wonder if any of those who are so confident concerning this fleeting shadow have ever seen between the protecting bars the stacks of golden guineas or more modern sovereigns that have been awaiting their hand-grasp all of these lingering years. Try to explain this delusion and they will turn their eyeballs skyward and say: "That can be readily accounted for; he wishes to have us all out of the way, that he may have a free hand and gobble up the whole fortune." During the twelve years in which the compiler has projected his inquiries he has been confronted with this delusion as an insuperable barrier against any progress toward the solution of his historical or genealogical problems and, as elsewhere mentioned, his investigation has been practically useless in consequence of the existing prejudice and unyielding determination not to render any assistance toward the collection of data for this literary work; indeed those of intelligence and experience in solving financial problems would not give credence to the statement concerning the deep-rooted and wide-spread character of this pernicious phantom. It has not been confined to a morbid and crude class of persons, but has contaminated some of the "very elect," the most intelligent and well-educated families, who have been waiting with hope long deferred in their fond anticipation of feasting their eyes and caressing their fingers with some of this old gold; and still they wait and will continue to wait.

The writer has not seen the announcement published concerning this waiting fortune and does not know who has been responsible for the contents of it, but the reports by persons bearing the Soule name synchronize precisely with the verbal declarations listened to in scores of instances as well as found in his correspondence during the last ten years; and he has been so annoyed and handicapped during his researches for data of a purely historical and genealogical character that his usually elastic patience has become crystallized and refuses to yield to the most honeyed appeals for attention. The case has, however, gone beyond the redemptive stage and become hopeless. Like the traditions cherished by the tenacious Scottish clans, this story has become hereditary and will be passed on as a sweet morsel to future generations, and the vacuum in the British Treasury will continue to exist and the self-respecting Soules, industrious as ever, will earn their daily bread by the sweat of their brows or the development of well-organized business corporations, not wishing or hoping to receive any endowments of which they were not worthy.

several years at Niagara Falls, Ont., where he was Custom House officer. These had children.

(3) CHARLES CRAWFORD, born May 15, 1862 in Milton, Ontario. He married June 29, 1887, ALIDA SCOTT of Strathroy, Ont., and is an insurance agent in Toronto, with two children.

3. **Jeremiah Soule,** born July 27, 1806; married ELIZABETH GREEN, Feb. 22, 1833, born about twenty miles from Pittsburgh, Pa., and went with her parents to Stony Creek, Canada, when but six years of age. He died in Ontario, June 21, 1877. A farmer all of his life. Children as follows:

I. HANNAH JANE SOULE, born March 18, 1834; was married to NELSON WYLIE March 14, 1853, he born Feb. 16, 1824. She died Oct. 4, 1892. Children:

(1) CALVIN JAMES WYLIE, born March 9, 1854; died Feb. 17, 1856.
(2) EMMA JANE WYLIE, born Nov. 4, 1855.
(3) MARY ANN WYLIE, born Oct. 4, 1857.
(4) ELLA CATHERINE WYLIE, born Sept. 24, 1861.
(5) WILLIAM ANDREW WYLIE, born Nov. 14, 1866.
(6) THOMAS NELSON WYLIE, born Jan. 19, 1868.
(7) ELIZABETH VERENDA WYLIE, born April 9, 1871.
(8) EDWARD BLAKE WYLIE, born June 5, 1874.
(9) DELOS WORTHINGTON WYLIE, born Feb. 24, 1877.

4. **Rachel Soule,** born Feb. 26, 1808; was married in the spring of 1827 to ALPHEUS CORMAN who was born Jan. 1804 and died in 1853. She died June 24, 1899. Residence, Stony Creek, Ontario. Children as follows:

I. ISAAC CORMAN, born Jan. 10, 1838; farmer in Lowell, Mich.
II. MARY CORMAN, born June 5, 1830; died in 1878. Residence, Mt. Bridges, Canada.
III. DEZIAR CORMAN, born Jan. 3, 1833; died 1919 on a farm, Jordan, Ont.
IV. BETSEY CORMAN, born March 19, 1836. Lives in Lowell, Mich.
V. SUSAN CORMAN, born April 10, 1840; living in Caledonia, Mich.
VI. JANE CORMAN, born Oct. 24, 1842; died at Stony Creek, Ont., 1911.
VII. HOWLAND CORMAN, born April 3, 1845; living on a farm near Catherines, Ont.
VIII. TUNIS H. CORMAN, born Jan. 2, 1850; married April 2, 1871; living at Stony Creek, Ontario.

5. **Deborah Soule,** born June 5, 1811; was married to BENARD TWEDDLE, son of Archibald Tweddle from the County of Cumberland, near the Scottish border (born in October, 1814), in February, 1840. He was a school teacher and died Aug. 11, 1890. She died Jan. 29, 1883. They lived on a farm somewhere in Ontario, Canada. Children's names as follows:

I. ARCHIBALD TWEDDLE, born Aug. 10, 1841; married March 13, 1867, MARY ANN JACKSON, born Jan. 25, 1848. He died Jan. 14, 1892. Were farmers in Canada.
II. MARY TWEDDLE, born April 17, 1843; was married Oct. 11, 1864

to ELIJAH SNYDER, born June 20, 1839. Farmers in Ontario, Canada.

III. JANE TWEDDLE, born June 5, 1845; was married October, 1867 to NATHANIEL REED, born Sept. 29, 1846. Carpenter in Canada.

IV. RACHEL TWEDDLE, born Nov. 28, 1846, was married July 15, 1874 to WESLEY CABLE, born Aug. 19, 1843; died Nov. 25, 1900. She died Dec. 31, 1905. Farmers in Canada.

V. SUSAN TWEDDLE, born Dec. 29, 1848; was married Dec. 29, 1867 to FLAVEL DAVIS, born in June, 1843. School teacher. She died in January, 1843.

VI. JOHN TWEDDLE, born June 23, 1851; married Sept. 17, 1875 MARY THOMAS, born May 2, 1854. She died March 15, 1895. Farmers.

VII. JOSEPH TWEDDLE, born April 26, 1853; married Nov. 17, 1875, ISABELLA THOMAS, born Oct. 5, 1851. Fruit growers in Canada.

VIII. BENJAMIN TWEDDLE, born Aug. 9, 1855; married Dec. 27, 1882, SARAH COON, born June 25, 1862. She died April 1, 1902. They were farmers.

6. **Howland Soule,** born in Medina, N. Y., May 28, 1815, and was carried to Canada by his parents when but two years of age. He married SUSAN LOUNDSBURY in Lewiston, N. Y., Aug. 26, 1838; moved to Michigan in 1847; died March, 1869. His wife, born near St. John, N. B., Feb. 22, 1820; died March 31, 1888. Children as follows:

I. JANE ELIZABETH SOULE, was married to EMERY BLANDING, by whom Howland Soule Blanding, Minnie King Blanding, Belle Richards, Hastings, Mich., William Richards.

II. EDGAR SOULE, born July 14, 1845. Residence, Salt Lake City, Utah.

III. EDWARD L. SOULE, born Oct. 5, 1848. Children: Ruda Soule, Hazel Soule, Wilmer Soule, Cleon Soule, Cecil Soule.

IV. TUNIS P. SOULE, born April 22, 1850; married BELLE MILLER and lives in Woodburn, Oregon. Children: Elgin, Elwyn, Melvin, Maude, Stanley, Earl.

V. BENJAMIN SOULE, born July 14, 1852; married MARY ALLEN and lives in Lowell, Mich. Children: Fred and Ethel Woodworth.

VI. HARRIET SOULE, born Sept. 26, 1854; was married to JAMES BRANDERBURY, and had issue: Bonniebel, Myrtle, Arlie. Lives at Grand Rapids, Mich.

VII. THERESA E. SOULE, born Sept. 3, 1858; was married to GEORGE MCDOWELL and had Clarence, Milton, Susie. Live at Grand Rapids, Mich.

VIII. THOMAS C. SOULE, born in 1843; entered the Union Army during the Civil War June 25, 1864, aged 21 years, and died there.

IX. SALLY SOULE, died Jan. 20, 1849, aged 3 years, 5 months, 12 days.

X. RACHEL SOULE, died June 19, 1867, aged 19 years, 5 months, 14 days; was married to M. ALTHOUSE.

XI. MARY ESTELLE SOULE, born 1856, was married to WILLIAM SLAUGHTER and resides in Greenville, Mich. No children.

John Soule (2), second son of Benjamin (3) and Elizabeth (Greene) Soule, born in Tapleytown, Canada, April 27, 1833; married in 1861 MARGARET SHAW, born at Niagara Falls, Canada, Dec. 8, 1840. He was a farmer, fruit-grower and stock-raiser, residing on the homestead until 1891 when he retired. He died May 17, 1903. Mr. Soule was a man of great industry and of sterling character. He was an advocate of all reforms and supported every movement for the public welfare. He appreciated the advantages of education and sent his children to college.

John Soule sold his place at Tapleytown many years ago. The farm at Niagara Falls, Ontario, was very beautiful and attractive, and the shade trees surrounding the house were exceptionally large and graceful. The residence was of the Old English rough-cast style, quite large and well situated. Mr. Soule was a breeder of Scotch Shorthorns, and Berkshire swine, and acquired quite a reputation in his district. He also made a specialty in fancy fruits which he cultivated to a considerable extent and was interested in the dairy business of the section. He was of a retiring temperament, though he was active in the work of the grammar and high schools, in the township council, and in the Presbyterian Church and one of its chief supporters. An illuminated address setting forth his service to the church is preserved in the family. He was a liberal in politics and very active behind the scenes, but had no desire for office. He gave all of his children a first-class university education; and for his time was considered a successful man and well supplied with temporal goods.

Mrs. Soule has been a remarkable woman, wonderfully active all of her life and naturally ambitious for the welfare of her children. She is still quite vigorous at the age of eighty-four. Their children were instructed in all of the moral and religious precepts considered necessary for the growth of noble characters and the peace, affection and kindness dominant created an atmosphere that left its impress upon their lives. The sons were not allowed to whistle on the Sabbath nor to seek for any out-of-door recreation on that sacred day. The present treatment of the Sabbath has led the youth of our land to dangerous habits of extreme desecration that must cause all reverentially-inclined people to fear for the future condition of the families of the country.

CHILDREN OF JOHN AND MARGARET SHAW SOULE.

1. **Mary Isabella Soule,** born Oct. 4, 1862; unmarried.

2. **Robert Murray Soule,** born June 14, 1865; died at Stamford, Ontario, Dec. 9, 1889 of appendicitis. He was a graduate of Toronto University, and was cut off at the early age of 24 years when there were brilliant prospects before him.

3. **Andrew MacNair Soule,** born July 8, 1872; married Aug. 29, 1895 to LILLIE PORTER in Missouri.

Dr. Andrew MacNair Soule, B.S.A., Sc.D., F.R.S.A., LL.D., President of Georgia State College of Agriculture and the Mechanic Arts, was born near Hamilton, Ontario, Canada, July 8, 1872. He was prepared for College in the primary and secondary schools at Niagara Falls, Canada. He received an

associate diploma from the Ontario Agricultural College in 1892, and graduated from the University of Toronto in 1893 with the degree of B.S.A.

In 1894 he accepted a position with the Missouri Experiment Station as assistant director and in charge of the live stock and dairy work. In the fall of 1894 he was appointed assistant professor of agriculture and assistant agriculturist of the Texas College of Agriculture and the Texas Experiment Station. He served in this capacity until the fall of 1899 when he was called to the University of Tennessee as professor of agriculture and director of the Tennessee Experiment Station. In 1904 he was elected Dean of the College of Agriculture and Director of the Experiment Station at the Virginia Polytechnic Institute. In 1907 Dr. Soule became President of the Georgia State College of Agriculture and the Mechanic Arts, which position he still holds. From 1917-1919 he was Federal Food Administrator for Georgia and chairman of Zone 5, consisting of the states of North Carolina, South Carolina, Georgia, Florida and Alabama.

Dr. Soule had the degree of Sc.D. conferred on him by the University of Georgia in 1911 and the degree of LL.D. by the same institution in 1916. He was chosen a fellow of the Royal Society of Arts of London, England, in 1915. He has traveled extensively in the United States, South America, and Europe. He is ex-president of the American Association of Farmers' Institute Workers; ex-vice-president of the Association of American Agricultural Colleges and Experiment Stations; a member of the Association for the Advancement of Science; the American Genetic Association; the National Geographic Society; the American Economics Association; the Society for the Promotion of Agricultural Science. He was a member of the Jury of Awards of the Louisiana Purchase Exposition held in St. Louis. He served as a member of the Arkansas Educational Survey in the spring of 1922. He was appointed official delegate from the United States to the Second American Congress of Economic Expansion and Commercial Instruction and the World Cotton Congress held in Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, in October, 1922. He is a member of the Phi Kappa Phi and Alpha Zeta fraternities. He is a Rotarian and an elder in the Presbyterian Church.

Dr. Soule is the author of a book on "Agriculture; Its Fundamental Principles," and of numerous papers, bulletins, and monographs on agricultural subjects, and has delivered many addresses and lectures before business, scientific, and educational organizations in all parts of the country. He has been intimately associated with teaching, research, and extension enterprises of great magnitude. He participated very actively in the agitation which led to the expansion of the work of the state colleges of agriculture and the mechanic arts through federal appropriations known as the Second Morrill Act; the Nelson Act; the Adams Act for the furtherance of research work; the Smith-Lever Act for the endowment of extension teaching through the placing of men and women agents in agriculture and home economics in every county in each state; and the Smith-Hughes Act for the promotion of instruction in vocational subjects as they pertain to agriculture, home economics, and the trades and industries. He has thus been identified with every great educational movement originating in the United States in the last quarter of a century.

The Georgia State College of Agriculture has organized and developed

DR. ANDREW M. SOULE

RESIDENCE OF DR. ANDREW M. SOULE

under his direction, and now has a student body of 2300 persons and a teaching, research, and extension staff of 350. The institution has the State of Georgia for a campus and intimately touches the lives of more than 261,000 citizens of the state through its service work. Dr. Soule has always actively participated in the formation and support of all organizations calculated to advance the public welfare and has achieved considerable distinction as a thinker and writer along economic lines.

4. **John Alexander Soule,** born Feb. 23, 1879; married Sept. 7, 1908 to MILLICENT HALLIWELL in Toronto, Can. He was a graduate of Toronto University in 1903 and from Osgood Hall two or three years later, and is now a successful lawyer in Hamilton, Ont., and his firm represents the New York Central Railroad's interest in that country.

5. **Minnie Soule,** born in Tapleyville, Ont., has remained single and lives at home with her mother.

Soles of Belleville, Canada.

Royalist Branch.

This treatment of the origin and history involves much of uncertainty. Traditions held by various branches of the family disagree. Personally, I have believed they were an offshoot of the Royalist stock from the New York tribe of Soules, many of whom changed the spelling of their names from Soule to Sole, Soles and Sowles; recently a lady in Canada confirms my hypothesis. She remembers having heard when a small child her grandparents discuss the subject of their ancestry around the hearthstone. Probably in some short cut connected with the branch of which the old hunter, "Joe Soles," was a representative.

Edmund Sole (1), parents' names not certainly known, was a resident of Belleville, Canada. This town is the capital of the county of Hastings, Ontario, situated on the Bay of Quinte, from which many of the male persuasion graduated as sailors on the Canadian lakes; the stalwart sons of the Sole families were early employed upon the boats there, and they followed the same laborious life after removing to the States—as will appear farther on. Mr. Soule was also a ship-carpenter. Edmund Sole married PHEBE YOUNG, removed to Sacket Harbor, N. Y., and after the Civil War removed to Grand Haven, Mich., where the parents died. Some of the descendants linger around the old home in Canada. There were several children in this family whose names will appear presently.

CHILDREN OF EDMUND SOLE.

Richard Soule, George Soule, Ransome Soule, Elisha Soule, Henry Soule, David B. Soule, Algina Soule, Rachel Soule, Jane Soule, Emma Soule, Mary Soule. Their mother was PHEBE FIELDING? Another says PHEBE YOUNG.

1. **David Soule,** a son of Edmund (1) and Phebe (Young), seems to have been born at Sacket Harbor, N. Y., the date being Dec. 28, 1835. He died at

Dexter, N. Y., July 5, 1910. He was twice married, his wives being cousins. His first wife was ELIZA SPRAGUE, and his second wife, widow of his brother George Soule, was LORINDA SPRAGUE. He had a son by Eliza who is now living at Pillar Point Ferry. David Soule removed to Dexter, N. Y., more than thirty years ago and was overseer of a pulp and paper mill. His children's names will follow.

The parents of the wife of David Soule were Peter Christie, born in the wilderness of Canada, and his first wife was Jane Ferguson from Wolf Island, Canada. She died and he married 2d, LUCINDA GARDNER of Pillar Point, N. Y., who died April 6, 1890, aged 76 years. Mr. Soule died June 6, 1890, aged 88 years.

2. **Elisha Soule** (1), son of Edmund (1) and Phebe (Young) Soule, married SARA VANHOOSEN, by whom two daughters and a son. This family was buried in the cemetery at Sacket Harbor, but there were no monuments erected at their graves and hence there were no dates of birth and deaths.

3. **George Soule** (1), son of Edmund (1) and Phebe (Young) Soule, married to LORINDA SPRAGUE, a sister to Eliza Sprague, wife of David Soule. He went to Belleville, Canada, where she died with cholera, and he married again, by whom three children—Louisa, Nellie and George, Jr., all of Grand Haven, Mich. Louisa was married to MCMAHAN.

4. **Richard Soule** (1), son of Edmund (1) and Phebe (Young) Soule, born at Sacket Harbor, N. Y., went to Florida during the Civil War and was not afterwards heard from.

5. **Henry Soule** (1), son of Edmund (1) and Phebe (Young) Soule.
6. **Ransome Soule** (1), son of Edmund (1) and Phebe (Young) Soule.
7. **Alzina Soule** (1), daughter of Edmund (1) and Phebe (Young) Soule.
8. **Rachel Soule** (1), daughter of Edmund (1) and Phebe (Young) Soule.
9. **Jane Soule** (1), daughter of Edmund (1) and Phebe (Young) Soule.
10. **Emma Soule** (1), daughter of Edmund (1) and Phebe (Young) Soule.
11. **Mary Soule** (1), daughter of Edmund (1) and Phebe (Young) Soule.
12. **Joseph Soles,** the hunter, had brothers William, John and Tobias, and one sister named Lydia.

There seems to have been some connection between this branch of the Sole-Soule descendants and the Soules of Stony Creek, Canada, as Mrs. O. A. Backeloo of Kalamazoo, Mich., says she is a daughter of Adam Benn Soule. This Adam Benn Soule was a son of an Abner Soule who removed from New York across the line and settled in Canada, probably a Royalist. He married SARAH ANN BENN. He died in Wallpool, between 1875 and 1876. These had not less than eight children, named as follows:

1. **Easter Soles,** was married to MR. CLOW.
2. **Adam Soles** of Kalamazoo, Mich.
3. **Angeline Soles,** died unmarried in Wallpool.
4. **Theckley Soles,** was married to PETER GRANT; died in Fairhaven, N. Y.

5. **Charity Soles,** died in Wallpool, a maiden lady.
6. **Catherine Soles,** was married to CHARLES HILLS, Welland, Ont.
7. **John W. Sole,** died in Kalamazoo, Mich.
8. **Anna Liza Sole,** died in Camblen, Ont.

CHILDREN OF DAVID SOULE.

1. **Leander Harrison Soule,** son of first wife, born at Pillar Point, N. Y., Nov. 18, 1849; married MARTHA JANE BARBER of East Herkimer County, N. Y., who was born in Pineville, Oswego County, N. Y., June 4, 1851. Mr. Soule is a sailor running the ferry-boat between Sacket Harbor and Pillar Point. Children as follows:

1. **Ernest B. Soule** and wife have two children: Kenneth S. Soule, aged 8 years; Aleta May Soule, aged 6 years.

2. **Judilla Sophronia Soule,** born May 9, 1851; died at Pillar Point, N. Y., aged 7 years.

3. **Lodisa Valona Soule,** born at Pillar Point, N. Y., 1853; was married in 1868 to ALBERT HINDS who died Aug. 11, 1904; she was married 2d to FRED DIBBLE. She died Nov. 30, 1910, aged 56 years.

CHILDREN OF ERNEST AND ELLA BUELL SOULE.

1. **Ernest Barber Soule,** born at Pillar Point, N. Y., July 30, 1873; married MARY ELLA BUELL of Harrisville, N. Y., June 7, 1900 and resided in Watertown, N. Y. Wife deceased.

2. **Gertie Genevieve Soule,** born at Pillar Point, N. Y., Dec. 5, 1874; died at that place July 7, 1875, aged 5 months.

3. **Charles Morrell Soule,** born at Pillar Point, N. Y., Nov. 28, 1878; married ANNE R ——— and resides in Albany, N. Y. Has Marion and Elizabeth.

Soules in Canada—Addendum.

1. **Stephen Charles Soule** (1), parents' names unknown, born in Newcastle, Ontario, Canada, Feb. 6, 1845; married LENA MARIA DARLING who was born in Canton, Port Hope Township, Dec. 20, 1850; died in Guelph, Ont., July 11, 1820. He died May 15, 1894. Children:
   - I. FLORENCE SOULE, born May 20, 1874; died June 3, 1896.
   - II. EDWARD SOULE, born May 7, 1876; living in Guelph, Ont., single.
   - III. THOMAS SOULE, born Aug. 15, 1878; living in Guelph, Ont., single.
   - IV. STEPHEN SOULE, born May 8, 1881; residence unknown.
   - V. WILLIAM SOULE, born Aug. 29, 1883; married.
2. **George Soule** (1), parents' names unknown; brother of Stephen as above.
3. **Wilson Soule** (1), parents' names unknown; brother of above Stephen.
4. **Rachel Soule** (1), sister of above, was married to RICHARD BARRETT.
5. **Phoebe Soule** (1), sister of Rachel, was the wife of a MR. CLARK.

This seems to have been distinct from the branch from Nova Scotia but may have been descended from David or Michael Soules, brothers of Daniel who married Achsah Elizabeth Hollingshead.

Soules In Dutchess County, N. Y.

No. 1.

Seneca Soule Branch.

Local Names in Dutchess County, New York.

THE NINE PARTNERS PATENT. The Great or Lower Nine Partners Patent was granted May 27, 1697, and consisted of a tract of land eight or ten miles in breadth extending from the Hudson River east to the Oblong Patent to near the Connecticut state line. This tract covered the territory included in Chilton, Pleasant Valley, Washington, Stanford, part of Hyde Park and sections of Amenia and south-east.

The Little Nine Partners was granted to eight partners and a ninth interest being soon sold to George Clark made it "Nine Partners." This territory was north of the Great Nine Partners Patent and embraced Milan and Pine Plains. By an error in making the survey the two patents lapped slightly, forming a wedge-shaped tract called the "Gore." Neither the Crumb Elbow precinct nor Pleasant Valley were in the Little Nine Partners.

Upon the establishment in 1731 of the boundary between New York and Connecticut, a tract of land lying along the side of the latter Colony, consisting of 60,000 acres, from its figure called the "Oblong," was ceded to New York as an equivalent for lands near the Sound that had been surrendered to Connecticut; hence the local inhabitants called this the "Equivalent Land." In consequence of this change of local names families who had "hailed" from Connecticut found themselves quite suddenly, without changing the location of their homesteads, the legal residents of New York. This translation was the cause of much confusion and proved misleading. It also resulted in a misunderstanding of the public records and the confounding of local family names. However, by this transfer of territory the inhabitants escaped from the humility of being called "Nutmeggers" while those still resident in Connecticut continued to be designated by this spicy name.

Amenia was a part of Crumb Elbow precinct till 1761, and in 1780 was organized into a township by its present name. The territory comprises the width of the Oblong tract and the east tier of lots in the Great Nine Partners—a tract from the Hudson River to the west line of Connecticut granted to nine proprietors. The local improvements were small till several families from Connecticut moved in about 1741.

PAWLING was organized in 1788.

DOVER was a part of Pawling until 1797.

RHINEBECK, organized 1788; named for the river Rhine in Germany.

HILLSDALE, N. Y., organized in 1788, 14 miles east of the Hudson River.

Land Transactions in Dutchess County, New York.

"On November 8, 1841, John Allen and wife, and Edgbert Barton and Elizabeth his wife, of the town of Amenia, N. Y., conveyed to Samuel Soule of Dover, in said state and county, tracts of land described as follows: all

situated in Dover. First: Leasehold Farm containing 275 acres and 30 rods of land. Second: On Oblong line, consisting of 2 acres and 29 rods of land. Third: On the Oblong line containing 30 acres of land. Fourth: Woodland containing 40 acres. Fifth: Tract of land containing 11 rods. Sixth: Tract of land containing 38 and a half acres and 35 rods; and other lands. Recorded April 2, 1842."

"On Nov. 21, 1751, Benjamin Soule (son of George and Lydia Howland) of Crumb Elbow in the County of Dutchess and Province of New York, conveyed to Bastian Brown of Rhinebec Precinct in said county, all that parcel of land in the Lower Nine Partners Patent, Lot 3 in the Third Division, containing 170 acres. Recorded Jan. 6, 1770."

"On Sept. 11, 1773, Nathan Soule of Pawling Precinct, County of Dutchess, conveyed to Thomas Briggs of said town and county, all that parcel of land situate in the town of Pawling, containing 159 acres and 149 rods."

"On Sept. 16, 1801, Nathan Soule of Pawling Town, County of Dutchess, State of New York, conveyed to Prince Dunbar, all that parcel of land situate in the town of Pawling, containing 60 acres. Recorded Dec. 20, 1803."

"On Dec. 1, 1801, Jonathan Soule of Clinton Town, County of Dutchess, N. Y., and Bathsheba his wife, conveyed to Robert Williams of Poughkeepsie in said State and County, all that parcel of land situate in the town of Clinton, containing 15 acres. April, 1816, Bathsheba Soule, relict of Jonathan Soule, late of Clinton Town, deceased, conveyed to Henry Kelsey all of her Dower Rights."

"David Soule conveyed to John French, Oct. 20, 1847 (recorded Oct. 5, 1864), Lot No. 53 of 120 acres; also part of Lot No. 60, 20 acres, in Knox."

"Daniel Soule conveyed to John French, Oct. 20, 1847 (recorded Oct. 5, 1864), same parcel of land as mentioned above."

"Emma A. Soule, wife of Julius E. Soule, conveyed to Jacob Lockners, Feb. 18, 1868 (recorded July 17, 1868), lot North side of Hamilton Street, 36 feet East of East line, Eagle Street." What town and state?

Dutchess County Towns.

Pine Plains is a town bordering on Columbia County, N. Y. It was included in the Little Nine Partners and was erected into a township in 1823. At that time many settlers came in from the Oblong, Dover, Amenia and Pawling at the close of the Revolution. There were many Baptists in the Oblong; indeed they largely succeeded the Quakers in that locality. This fact is emphasized by the many marriages solemnized by Baptist ministers after that time and the admission to the Baptist churches of so many members of the Soule families. There is an Old Cemetery at Pine Plains in which many of the Soule families from Clay and Cicero were interred; and from the monuments erected there I have procured many inscriptions for this work.

Stanford Town was included in the tract called the "Great Nine Partners," granted in 1697, formed from Washington County, March 12, 1793. Bangall is a village in Stanford.

Washington belonged to the Lower Nine Partners Patent and South Millbrook, sometimes called "The Four Corners," was one of the earliest

hamlets in the town. Here some of the Soule families that removed to Michigan resided during their early lives.

Until 1774 the Quakers of Dutchess County, N. Y., belonged to the Purchase Monthly Meeting in Westchester County; then the Oblong Monthly Meeting was established and services were held alternately at the Oblong and Nine Partners. In 1769 Nine Partners was set off as a separate Monthly Meeting and was so continued for more than 100 years.

In the early days nearly everything used in Pawling was hand-made. In 1813 there were more than 100 looms operated by private families in the town. Many of these families were from Duxbury, Swansea, Tiverton and the adjacent towns from which the Soules had removed and their domestic lives were fashioned after the pioneers' manner of existence.

The Old Quaker Meeting-House.

This ancient edifice occupies a conspicuous position on the summit of Quaker Hill. It is a plain structure, large and commodious. Its frame is composed of timbers of solid oak, sufficient material being used in it to construct several buildings such as are erected at the present day. There are the same benches, with their quaint high backs, in which the austere Quakers worshiped a century ago. There is a moveable partition after the fashion of the Friend churches that separated the sexes. There is a broad gallery, with oaken seats, the rear ones so elevated that they were reached by steps. So great was the space occupied by this gallery that the people seated there could scarcely see those in the audience below. Over the gallery there is a trap-door opening into the attic in which it was said the Loyalists used to hide.

Here were the prayers of many a pious heart offered up while this section of the country was yet a wilderness. Here were solemnized those singular marriages for which the Quakers were distinguished; marriages in which the contracting parties acted more than a silent part, for they advanced and clasped each other by the hand and before the assembled congregation promised to be faithful to each other till death should them part. Here in this quaint sanctuary the Soules of Nine Partners and of the "Oblong" assembled to sit in silence and wait for the spirit to move; here those solemn sighs and groans from the hearts of those plainly clad saints were heard; here the young Soules, both male and female, took their vows after being three times announced as intending marriage; and here the witnesses signed the certificates after the ceremony was performed. Indeed the first marriage was that of Mary Soule and Joshua Sherman.

Picturesque fancy penetrates the veil of intervening years and brings within the range of her far-reaching vision such scenes as were frequent during the period of which we write. On the Sabbath morning the central local landmark looming against the horizon was the broad-gabled, barn-like meeting-house raising its form upon the summit of Quaker Hill; and as all of the Nine Partner and Oblong highways focused on this object they were thronged with a train of pensive families all of "like precious faith" slowly wending their way, all dressed in sober gray, toward the unpainted sanctuary. Quaint saints, they worshiped the God of their fathers with a faith undefiled and went "down

to their houses justified." And it was on the female side of the plain pine-board partition, or from the "high seat" the plaintive voice and solemn appeals with many a pathetic quaver rang forth to greet the ears of those sober saints; and among them that of Lydia Howland Soule, who had been heard with dignified pleasure at Nantucket, Martha's Vineyard and Swansea long before she had assumed the cares of maternity; and she had sought to train them "after the straitest sect" of the Quaker faith. Pity that the austere rules of the Society should have excluded her children, some at least, from the embrace of the Quaker church!

Mentally view the scene. The venerable fathers must needs remove their broad-brimmed beaver hats from the chests where they had reposed at the side of Phebe's drab, silk, barreled bonnet during the week, and when these terminal appendages were adjusted, overshadowing their long, drab, full-skirted coats and fringed and gracefully-draped silk shawls they caught a sly glance of themselves as reflected in the looking-glass and went slowly forth under the soft breezes of the summer morning to join their neighbors on the road that lay over the Hill to their Zion. Little boys, dressed in puffy jerkins under hats of rye-straw and girls with skirts falling to their heels, holding hands, were following.

An attempt was made to produce a good picture of this ancient house of worship in this book, but failed. There was a very good view of the old church on Quaker Hill seen in the History of Dutchess County, N. Y., by Frank Housbrook, 1919, published by S. A. Matthias, Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

Descriptive.

The early generations of the Soule family in Plymouth Colony, impelled, though unwittingly, by their inheritance of blood from a distant fountain-head, when seeking for new conquests and new homes within the wilderness, turned their faces westward and expatriated themselves as their progenitors had done centuries before, from the land of their birth, and sat down upon a new frontier; and when mentioned by their kindred whom they had left behind it was said they had removed to Connecticut, but when the intelligence reached these kindred families back in the Bay Colony of the transfer of the "Equivalent Lands" the announcement was revised and they were designated as residents of the New York Province. The families settled in Connecticut and who were so unceremoniously transplanted to another state, scarcely knew where they were. If Samuel Soule and wife retired for the night as domiciled in Connecticut they were awakened in the morning by the warning that they had been during their slumbers and unconscious of the fact and without their consent made the loyal citizens of another colony. Nothwithstanding the inconvenience of forfeiting their local titles this "Debatable Land" was a buffer between the old lines and kept the Soule families in more intimate touch with each other; and both the Civil and Quaker records show conclusively that when one of the "sober gray" Friends wanted a second wife he did not go far afield to find one, but immediately crossed the imaginary boundary and, selecting some left-over maiden he had known in his youth, brought her to his fireside as Isaac of sacred story brought Rebecca, the Hebrew maiden, to his mother's tent and made her his wife.

Another misleading feature amongst the early settlers was the result of the issue of "Letters of Clearance" and "Certificates of Transfer" by the Quaker Societies when their members were moving to new localities; and as these devout communicants estimated their spiritual relations of more importance than their civil responsibility, they were better known by the designation of their church location than by their geographical "hailing-place." Thus John Soule, a son of George and Avis (Tibbetts) Soule, was so frequently transferred from "Washington to Creek" and back from "Creek to Saratoga" that, like the Irishman's flea, his neighbors could scarcely "put a finger on him." See Quaker Records.

How changed the scene in Dutchess County at the present time! In the early days of which we have been writing the pioneer settlement was typical of an earthly Paradise. The Oblong and Nine Partners were being salvaged from the realm of Nature and rude log-houses clustered within the valleys from whose "catted" chimneys spirals of blue smoke told of busy housewife below as she prepared the noontime meal. Small acreage of fields were covered with rank, foul meadow grass or adorned with the waving of golden grain. Industrious farmers wielded the implements of husbandry as with moistened brows they cultivated the virgin soil. Acting in harmony with the laws of Nature there was no discord between these hardy and healthful sons of toil and their Divine Benefactor. The warm earth yielded an abundant reward for the farmer's industry and in the autumn time their barns and garners were filled with plenty. The whole community wore an atmosphere of peace and contentment while on every Lord's Day morning the pensive Quakers, dressed in their drab garments, ascended their local "Hill of Zion" to worship in silence or groan under the pressure of spiritual power. The prevailing parlance was that of the "plain speech" and "thee" and "thou" were used by all in common greeting. The moral atmosphere of the homes was that of strict obedience to the scriptural code and any deviation from this government was reproved by the sedate fathers and mothers. In those days it was not inconsistent with the rules of local propriety to call every other man by name "Soule," as the families bearing this name constituted the majority of the population.

We now allow our attention the transfer of one hundred and fifty years and mark the changes Time has wrought in that settlement. When the Revolution came on these Quaker families, wishing to occupy a neutral position, claimed the right of exemption in consequence of their "religious scruples" against going to war and presented themselves before the local authorities and militia demanding certificates of non-resistance which in many cases they received. Thus they refused to sign the Oath of Allegiance to the Colonial Government or to the British Officers. By this course of conduct the Quakers found themselves where "two seas met" and were exposed to serious impositions from both sides when thus seeking to make themselves comfortable while "sitting on the fence." They suffered almost continually from requisitions made upon their herds and flocks and much of their harvests was confiscated and carried away. Families that had acquired practical independence by the practice of economy and industrious living were reduced to comparative poverty when their homes were surrounded by the contending forces.

After enduring this state of affairs during the investment of the armies for the years when their homes were in the vortex of war, and the surrender of the British forces, these would-be neutral families were acclaimed "Tories" and suffered almost every specimen of indignity and persecution. They were proscribed and insulted when passing along the highways and in their homes. Filled with anxiety and anticipation of the impending storm, they had not long to wait before their homes were confiscated over their heads and themselves and familes expelled from the community by the Colonial Government. Their cattle and sheep were disposed of at a sacrifice and with a few household belongings these families were compelled to vacate their firesides, look upon the fields made productive by their toil, for the last time, and flee to the distant British Provinces; and where once a contented populace were sheltered in pleasant homes clustering along the valleys there are the inverted monuments of indented cellars and a few sunken gravestones to mark the homesteads of the Tory pioneers. For the remainder of this story, see my account of the transportation from New York to Nova Scotia.

Second Generation.

1. **Seneca Soule, Esq.,** whose name stands at the head of this family, the reputed son of Ebenezer and Martha (Thomas) Soule, born Jan. 29, 1760, in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., was a man of education and a professional lawyer, who had a respectable clientage and acquired a comfortable estate. He was called to fill several positions of responsibility. Was inspector of schools between 1815 and 1821, and commissioner of schools from Sept. 13, 1822 to 1828. Commissioner of roads from 1819 to 1821. His office and home was at Dover, N. Y. He died unmarried Sept. 13, 1829, and was buried at the side of his sister, Martha Soule, the wife of Ezec Wooley, on Chestnut Ridge in Dutchess County, N. Y. For several years Seneca Soule employed a somewhat venerable woman as housekeeper, and local tradition called her the mother of his children.

Seneca Soule, Esq., made a will which was probated Sept. 22, 1829, and gave his rural estate to his nieces, the daughters of his sister Martha Wooley. James McGrath, merchant at Dover Plains, N. Y., has several souvenirs once belonging to Seneca Soule. Among these is an old-fashioned clock in a wooden case with wooden works, "still ticking away time;" an open-faced, gold-dialed watch and his "Justice Book." His housekeeper, Elizabeth Belding, was much older than he and was the mother of a number of children before his twin sons were born. She was the daughter of Silas Belding and her mother was a Knickerbocker.

The following lines were copied from the headstone of Seneca Soule:

"Friends, nor physicians, could not save
My mortal body from the grave,
Nor can the grave retain it here
When Christ shall call it to appear."

2. **Martha Soule (1),** reputed daughter of Ebenezer and Martha (Thomas) Soule and the twin sister of Seneca Soule, the lawyer before mentioned, was

born at Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Jan. 29, 1760, and died Dec. 4, 1842, aged 83 years. She was married to EZEC WOOLEY, born May 26, 1757 and died April 4, 1837. They were married in 1778. These were first buried on the Butler farm by the highway side on Chestnut Ridge in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., but were disinterred and removed to Millbrook, N. Y., by a relative. This member of the Soule family is remembered as possessed of many virtues and dearly beloved by her numerous descendants. The names of her children will follow.

I. MARY WOOLEY, born March 9, 1779, was married to WILLIAM DUNCAN and had Emanuel, Martha, David, Ezeck, Chauncy, Mary, Narcissa, William, Charlotte, Jefferson and Jay.

II. HANNAH WOOLEY, born Feb. 5, 1781; was married to JOHN LOSSEE and had Ireton, Charlotte, Emeline, Sarah, Martha, Catherine, Jane, Merietta, George and John.

III. CHARLOTTE WOOLEY, born Dec. 3, 1783, was the wife of DAVID NEWTON by whom Catherine, Abraham, Betsey, Charlotte, Sarah, Jane, Ann, Arnor, Mana, Harrison and Henry.

IV. MARTHA WOOLEY, born Aug. 4, 1788, was married to JOSEPH BUTLER but died without children.

V. ARNOR WOOLEY, born March 8, 1791, was married to JOSEPH BUTLER, but died childless.

VI. JULIA ELMA WOOLEY, born Sept. 16, 1792, was married to JAMES GERMOND and had Edmond, Seneca, Benjamin, Ezec, Catherine, Maria, Isaac and Mary.

VII. CATHERINE WOOLEY, born July 27, 1795, was married to GILES RUSSELL by whom a son, John W. Russell.

Third Generation.

CHILDREN OF SENECA SOULE AND ELIZABETH BELDING.

1. **Henry Soule** (1), the reputed son of Seneca (1) and Elizabeth Belding, born March 17, 1783; married ABIGAIL BENSON, born Dec. 24, 1789, daughter of John and Hannah Benson, died Dec. 24, 1860. He died March 19, 1866. This man was locally known as "Harry Soule." He was a twin brother of Seneca Soule and a farmer in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y. There were twelve children whose names will presently appear.

2. **Seneca Soule** (2), the reputed son of Seneca (1) and Elizabeth Belding, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., March 17, 1783, and died in his youth.

NOTE.—There persists a tradition in the families of Dutchess County, N. Y., that the parent of Seneca and Martha Soule was an Ebenezer Soule who married Martha Thomas, daughter of Abraham and Mary (Aiken) Thomas, and this nativity seems to have been admitted by many relatives; but the author of this work has never seen any documentary evidence of the truth of the assumption. It is true that the descendants of Martha (Soule) Wooley present some very plausible reasons for their insistent contention.

PROF. WILLIAM SOULE

Fourth Generation.

CHILDREN OF HENRY AND ABIGAIL BENSON SOULE.

1. **Elizabeth Soule** (1), eldest daughter of Henry (1) and Abigail (Benson) Soule, born in Dover, N. Y., Jan 20, 1803, was married to ALMON WHITE, who was born at Syracuse, N. Y., Sept. 6, 1802, and went to Dutchess County when a young man. He died Sept. 14, 1842. His wife died Jan. 21, 1862. He was a blacksmith by trade. Buried at Dover Plains, N. Y. Children as follows:

   I. HELEN WHITE DUNCAN.
   II. JANE WHITE, wife of JAMES ROZELLE.
   III. HANNAH WHITE, wife of ——— HORTON.

2. **John Benson Soule** (1), eldest son of Henry (1) and Abigail (Benson) Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Feb. 4, 1807; married JANE BELDING TABOR Nov. 14, 1832, she being the daughter of Thomas and Eliphaz Tabor, born Feb. 19, 1804, and died in November, 1864. His wife dying, he married SARAH CLARKSON, by whom no issue. He died Sept. 11, 1882. This man supported himself from the time he was seven years of age. He was practically self-educated and was never a student at any seminary or college; and yet he was for many years a popular and successful teacher. He was also an Inspector of Schools. He was often called to assume the obligations of a magistrate. Was Assessor and Overseer of the Poor. Many times inspector of elections. He was long prominent in the Masonic Fraternity and a respected member of the Baptist church. When but nineteen years of age he made the journey on foot from his home in Dover to Erie County near Buffalo and back again, crossing the Hudson River on the ice, winter having set in.

John Benson Soule was a very intelligent and progressive farmer and fruit-grower, cultivating many choice varieties, while his improvements and exhibitions at the fairs attracted wide attention.

The records of the County show that he was an extensive dealer in land, purchasing additional acres for the yearly increasing cultivation of fruits. As a citizen, he was highly esteemed and his judgment often deferred to. Always interested in education, he always exerted his influence for the improvement of the public schools and allied himself with every movement calculated to advance the moral tone of society.

John Benson Soule left one son whose name will appear presently.

Dr. William Soule (1), only son of John Benson and Jane Belding (Tabor) Soule, was born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Dec. 5, 1834. His education begun by his father was continued in the common schools. His preparation for college was acquired at Amenia Seminary, then under the presidency of Cyrus D. Foss, afterwards the distinguished Bishop in the Methodist church, and later under John W. Armstrong, head-master of the Oswego Normal School.

On recovering from a severe illness, he entered the Freshman class in the University of Michigan in March, 1858, being a total stranger to all present.

He graduated in June, 1861, and the next college year returned and took post-graduate work in Chemistry, Conchology and Entomology, receiving therefor his Master's Degree.

He was married May 8, 1862, to Miss Adelia E. White, youngest daughter of Elber White, one of the pioneers of the settlement of Ann Arbor, Mich. He died at Alliance, Ohio, April 18, 1914, and was buried at Ann Arbor, Mich. Mrs. Soule died Aug. 6, 1924, and was buried at Ann Arbor, Mich.

In 1864 he accepted the position as teacher of Natural Sciences in Cazenovia (New York) Seminary where he taught for thirteen years. In 1880 he became Professor of Chemistry and Physics in Mount Union College, in Alliance, Ohio, where he taught twenty-three years when his health failed and he resigned. The title of Ph.D. was conferred upon him by Mount Union College in 1881.

He was a member of the National Geographical Society and a Fellow of the American Association for the Advancement of Science. His name appears in Professor J. McK. Cattell's "American Men of Science."

He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church in Alliance, Ohio, in which he was the Recording Steward for twenty-nine years. His wife was also active and efficient in church work. She was a teacher of the Woman's Foreign Mission Society for twenty years and many members of her Bible class have become proficient and successful missionaries.

As a proper memorial to the many years of distinguished services rendered by the late Doctor Soule to Mount Union College at Alliance and to the cause of education and science at large, the following article was prepared by Martin L. D'Ooge, professor emeritus of Greek and member of the class of 1862 of the University of Michigan:

"His father was a descendant of George Soule, who came from England in the Mayflower and was one of the signers of the Cape Cod Compact. On his mother's side he traced his descent from John and Priscilla Alden. His immediate ancestors for several generations lived in the eastern part of New York near the Connecticut state line.

"Dr. Soule's father was an intelligent business man, who was fond of books and had been at one time a teacher. William inherited his father's fondness for reading and received from him his earliest schooling. His mother was a domestic woman who looked well after the comfort of her family. The home life was a quiet and peaceful one.

"After attending the school of his native town Doctor Soule went to Amenia Seminary to prepare for college. This seminary was then a flourishing school under the direction of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and was presided over by Cyrus D. Foss, who later became a well known bishop of that church. In March, 1858, Doctor Soule entered the University of Michigan and was admitted to the Freshman class in advanced standing. He was graduated in 1861 with the degree of Bachelor of Science. In college as in all his life he was remarkable for his studious habits, his gentle manner and his high sense of duty. His favorite studies were scientific and his most inspiring teachers were Alexander Winchell in geology and botany, Andrew D. White in history, and Chancellor Tappan in philosophy. But he made special studies in chemistry and for his work in this science he received a special diploma. In 1861

he returned to the university and took post-graduate courses in chemistry and entomology, for which he received the Master's degree in 1862. Mount Union College honored itself in 1881 by conferring upon Doctor Soule the degree of Doctor of Philosophy.

"The calling of the teacher early attracted Doctor Soule. Soon after graduation he taught chemistry, physics and botany for a year in the high school of his native town. For the thirteen years following he taught these sciences in the Cazenovia Seminary in the State of New York. During this time he was volunteer meteorological observer for the Smithsonian Institute, and later he rendered a similar service to the national weather bureau.

"In August, 1880, he was appointed professor of physics and chemistry in Mount Union College, Alliance, Ohio, a position which he filled with eminent satisfaction until 1904, a period of twenty-four years of successful and faithful labor. In addition to his regular work he gave instruction also for a part of the time in geology and mineralogy, and, as if this were not enough to tax his strength and occupy his time, he was also charged with the care of the college library, which he rearranged and classified with much labor. The burden he tried to carry proved too great for his health, which before he came to Mount Union College had broken down, and to repair which he had to retire for a while from active service. At the close of the academic year of 1904 his broken health compelled him to sever his connection with the college which he had served so long and so well. In his retirement he tried to occupy himself with various lighter tasks, but even these became too burdensome for his failing strength.

"Dr. Soule was a great reader. His students called him "a walking encyclopedia." He aimed to keep abreast with the rapid advance of the sciences which he taught. His merits as a scholar were recognized outside of his own community. In 1884 he became a member of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, and in 1899 he was honored by an election as fellow of that learned body. He was a charter member of the Ohio State Academy of Science. In 1894 he was invited to read a paper before the International Congress of Applied Chemistry that met in Brussels. He was elected in the fall of 1912 as a member of the Royal Geographical Society of England and invited to read a paper before it. Failing health compelled him to decline this invitation. His attainments in his chosen fields of study were such that he was urged to make some permanent contribution to science in the form of a book or monograph, but his native modesty, together with the numerous demands upon his time and strength, prevented him from rendering this additional service.

"Doctor Soule identified himself in early manhood with the Methodist Episcopal Church, of which he became an influential member. For many years he held an important office in his local church and taught a Bible class. While Doctor Soule never held any political office his influence as a member of the Republican party was pronounced and persistent in favor of high ideals of citizenship and of good government."

Professor Soule and wife had but two children.

1. Stella Soule, wife of Darwin W. Waugh, M.D., in the Borough of Brooklyn, N. Y., was a graduate in music and had made quite

a study of art, having traveled extensively abroad and visited nearly all of the European galleries and several of the American Exhibitions of Art. She died in Brooklyn, N. Y., April 14, 1915.

II. MARION WINEFRED SOULE has been a music teacher, church organist and choir director in the M. E. Church at Alliance, O. She was an apt student and graduate in music. She died at Alliance, Ohio, Dec. 17, 1920.

The only surviving descendants of Professor Soule are two grandchildren, Clarence Waugh, and Mrs. Earl Nelson of New York City.

3. **Harriet Soule** (1), second daughter of Henry (1) and Abigail (Benson) Soule, born June 9, 1809, was married to LYMAN LEE who was the representative of a branch of the distinguished Southern family, Feb. 28, 1829. He was a son of Hezekiah and Jane (Wilson) Lee of Salisbury, Conn., born there Sept. 4, 1807 and died at Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Nov. 1, 1885. She died there Feb. 24, 1880, leaving a large family, of whom more presently. Farmers. Buried at Dover Plains, N. Y.

I. SUSAN J. LEE, born Dec. 25, 1829; was married June 13, 1846 to AUSTIN FRINK; died Aug. 24, 1907, leaving issue named as follows:
   (1) GEORGE FRINK, born May 18, 1847.
   (2) HENRIETTA FRINK, born March 25, 1849.
   (3) JOHN FRINK, born May 29, 1853.
   (4) ARTHUR FRINK, born May 31, 1857.
   (5) ALBERT FRINK, born Dec. 13, 1858.
   (6) HATTIE FRINK, born Aug. 11, 1860.

II. LUCY J. LEE, born Oct. 9, 1831; was married May 2, 1851 to WILLIAM GREGORY, by whom five children named as follows. She died May 27, 1900.
   (1) MARY L. GREGORY, born April 9, 1852.
   (2) SARAH E. GREGORY, born Oct. 12, 1853.
   (3) HARRIET A. GREGORY, born July 26, 1855.
   (4) GEORGE L. GREGORY, born Oct. 8, 1866.
   (5) CARRIE J. GREGORY, born Sept. 9, 1869.

III. FRANCES M. LEE, born Aug. 8, 1833; was married Feb. 20, 1858 to ISAAC GREGORY, by whom no children.

IV. HANNAH L. LEE, born May 20, 1835; was married in November, 1853 to LYMAN BENSON, by whom four children whose names follow. She died Feb. 15, 1913.
   (1) JOHN F. BENSON, born Jan. 21, 1855.
   (2) LUELLA J. BENSON, born May 4, 1857.
   (3) ELMORE M. BENSON, born Sept. 15, 1861.
   (4) HATTIE W. BENSON, born April 3, 1867.

V. SENECA SOULE LEE, born April 19, 1837; married but there are no names. He was a soldier in the Civil War, having served in Co. A, 150th Regt. N. Y. Vols. After his discharge he settled in Florida where he died Nov. 11, 1874. No issue.

VI. HENRY V. LEE, born July 12, 1839; married Feb. 19, 1868, SARAH

RAYNOR, by whom three children whose names will appear. He enlisted in Co. B, 2d N. Y. Vols. in 1861. He died Sept. 5, 1894.

VII. LYMAN H. LEE, born March 6, 1841, was not married. He enlisted in the 2d N. Y. Vol. Inf'y, and at the side of his brother Henry fought in sixteen battles. He was killed at Gettysburg July 2, 1863.

VIII. HARRIET A. LEE, born Sept. 3, 1843; was married Feb. 15, 1863, to PETER SLITER by whom three children. She died June 18, 1919. Issue:

(1) ELLA SLITER, born Feb. 25, 1866.
(2) GEORGE SLITER, born Nov. 12, 1869.
(3) MARY SLITER, born June 26, 1875.

IX. MILES SOULE LEE, born Sept. 25, 1845; died April 17, 1855.

X. GEORGE A. LEE, born March 15, 1848; died Oct. 14, 1862.

XI. JOSEPHINE A. LEE, born May 28, 1850; was married Sept. 29, 1869 to CHARLES D. SHERWOOD by whom five children. She was the only surviving child of Lyman and Harriet Soule Lee and resides at Wassaic, N. Y.

(1) FREDERICK J. SHERWOOD, born Nov. 13, 1871.
(2) FRANCES L. SHERWOOD, born March 6, 1873.
(3) BERTHA E. SHERWOOD, born Dec. 2, 1875.
(4) ANNIE B. SHERWOOD, born May 17, 1879.
(5) MAUDE A. SHERWOOD, born Oct. 7, 1888.

4. **Polly Soule** (1), born Dec. 21, 1811; died June 9, 1836.

5. **Hannah Soule** (1), born Feb. 2, 1814; was married Oct. 22, 1834 to SILAS VAN DUSEN, son of Derick Van Dusen, born in Auburn, N. Y., Aug. 9, 1808, and after their marriage settled on a farm in Byron, Genesee County, N. Y., thence removed to Fairport, Monroe County, N. Y., where they were active members of the Universalist church; thence, in 1853, they returned to Byron; to Rochester in 1855 and to Michigan in 1864, settling at Ypsilanti, Mich., in 1865, which has since been their home. He was an agent for sewing machines and cabinet organs. He died March 26, 1893. After the death of his mother in 1816, the lad went to live with his grandparents, Christopher and Mary (Belding) Dutcher, where he learned the shoemaker's trade and also worked on a farm. There were but two children born to this union.

I. CHARLES THERON VAN DUSEN, born Aug. 13, 1838. He served in the Civil War, having enlisted in 8th New York Cavalry as Orderly Sergeant, and was afterwards Adjutant of his regiment. He was promoted to Captain and was mustered out in 1865. He married July 22, 1869 JESSIE MACKAY who was born June 24, 1847, and died May 10, 1887. They located in Detroit, Mich., where he died. There were two children named as follows:

(1) CHARLES BELDING VAN DUSEN, born Jan. 28, 1871; married July 1, 1895 MARY THORN BUICK who was born July 6, 1869, and there were four children named as follows:

(a) DAVID LOWRY VAN DUSEN, born April 26, 1896.
(b) CHARLES THERON VAN DUSEN, born Aug. 29, 1897.

(c) BRUCE BUICK VAN DUSEN, born Aug. 18, 1900.
(d) WILLIAM DOUGLASS VAN DUSEN, born Nov. 24, 1908.

(2) JANET YOUNG VAN DUSEN, born June 16, 1872; was married June 30, 1898 to HOMER WYCKOFF in Detroit, Mich. Three children:
(a) MARGARET SOULE WYCKOFF, born Oct. 5, 1900.
(b) RUTH LYDIA WYCKOFF, born June 27, 1904.
(c) HELEN LOWRY WYCKOFF, born Nov. 12, 1906.

II. MARY LOUISA VAN DUSEN, born Feb. 5, 1841 and is living at Ypsilanti, Mich., single, aged 80 years, and has supplied this family record.

6. Seneca Soule (3), born April 15, 1816; died May 8, 1834.

7. Edgar Soule (1), born Oct. 30, 1818; married SARAH WHEELER, Oct. 26, 1867, who was born May 27, 1837 and died aged 50 years, 5 months and 13 days. He died (testate) Nov. 16, 1897, aged 81 years and 17 days. He was a farmer in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., till 1869-70, when he crossed the line into Kent, Connecticut. Although blind for many years he, with the assistance of his family, managed his business affairs successfully and was prosperous in his agricultural activities. He left a will in which his children were mentioned by name; and though often applied to, some of these have persistently refused to render any assistance by supplying their records for this work and their names will be given as found in his will.

I. ABBIE SOULE was married to ——— CHASE.

II. MILDRED SOULE.

III. LILLIE SOULE was the wife of JENNINGS.

IV. LOUISA SOULE, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., May 9, 1866; was married June 12, 1884 to JOHN H. RICHARDS, and resides in South Kent, Conn. He is a farmer. Children named as follows:
(1) JESSE W. RICHARDS, born June 14, 1885. Unmarried.
(2) NOBLE C. RICHARDS, born Feb. 18, 1887; married EDA P. STERLING of Aleda, Ill., Oct. 16, 1920.
(3) ELSIA S. RICHARDS, born Feb. 21, 1889. Not married.
(4) GURNSEY S. RICHARDS, born June 3, 1891. Not married.
(5) LESTER J. RICHARDS, born April 29, 1894. Unmarried.
(6) FLORENCE A. RICHARDS, born April 2, 1896. Single.
(7) JANET V. RICHARDS, born May 5, 1898. Single.

V. EDGAR JOHN SOULE, born May 14, 1871 in Kent, Conn., married March 25, 1891 LOUISA LINEBERG, daughter of Edward and Mary J. (Barker) Lineburg, born in Kent, Conn., Aug. 3, 1871. Residence, Bridgeport, Conn. Manager of Logan Brothers Company. Children named as follows:
(1) RUTH GREY SOULE, born in Bridgeport, Conn., Oct. 12, 1892, died April 21, 1895.
(2) HOSARD DUNING SOULE, born in Bridgeport, Conn., Sept. 17, 1894.
(3) DOROTHY LOUISA SOULE, born in Bridgeport, Conn., July 1, 1905.

(4) ELIZABETH MARY SOULE, born in Bridgeport, Conn., June 7, 1908.
(5) MOLLY JANE SOULE, born in Bridgeport, Conn., Jan. 23, 1916.

8. George Soule (1), a son of Henry and Abigail (Benson) Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Feb. 21, 1821, was married and lived for a time in Suffran, Rockland County, N. Y. Have found no other information.

9. Maria E. Soule (1), daughter of Henry and Abigail Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., July 31, 1823; was married Oct. 18, 1848 to EGBERT DUTCHER, who was born there May 5, 1815, being the son of Belding and Mariah (Herd) Dutcher. He died Feb. 1, 1881. She died in Sharon, Conn., Oct. 17, 1917. There were two children named as below.

I. MARY E. DUTCHER, born at Dover Plains, N. Y., Oct. 5, 1849; was married to RICHARD P. KETCHUM who died Nov. 11, 1905, and as his widow she is now living in Sharon, Conn. Two children.
II. WALTER E. DUTCHER, born at Dover Plains, N. Y., Dec. 11, 1851; died Dec. 11, 1874 in Sharon, Conn.

10. Miles Benson Soule (1), son of Henry and Abigail (Benson) Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Oct. 21, 1825; married 1st, July 4, 1849, MARY JANE VATCHEN, daughter of Abijah and Huldah Vatchen, by whom there were two daughters to be presently mentioned again. He purchased a farm in Illinois at one time and decided to make a permanent settlement there but the climate being disagreeable to his family he came back to his early home. His wife having died he married 2d, Oct. 4, 1854, MARY E. JONES, by whom there were three sons. For several years Mr. Soule lived on and managed a large dairy farm near Dover Plains village, but finally went to the "Old Forge" and conducted a sawmill and feedmill. He subsequently removed to Washington where he continued in the milling business as long as his health permitted. He was an honest man and respected citizen, industrious and of good judgment. He died in Connecticut April 16, 1903. He was a member of Rising Sun Lodge, F. & A. M. See forward.

I. HULDAH JANE SOULE, born Sept. 18, 1850; was married to HENRY P. HOAG by whom three children, George W., Edward and Ernest, all deceased.
II. HANNAH MARIAH SOULE, born Jan. 29, 1852; was married Oct. 11, 1880 to RICHARD N. BACON, born in Southington, Conn., Sept. 2, 1846. Carpenter by trade. Residence———. Children named as follows:
    (1) MARY V. BACON, born Dec. 4, 1883; was married to THOMAS S. WITHAM July 14, 1915.
    (2) GEORGE M. BACON, born Dec. 27, 1885; married MARY GRIFFIN Sept. 15, 1919.
    (3) MAUDE E. BACON, born Oct. 1, 1887; was married to WILLIAM H. FOULIS, July 14, 1919.
    (4) ETTA H. BACON, born May 17, 1892; was married to CURTIS T. WOODRUFF June 7, 1916.

III. CHARLES E. SOULE, born Jan. 15, 1856; married SOPHIA CLIFTON and being a plumber by trade was employed in Washington and Brooklyn. There were three children, Charles H., Clarence E., both living, and a daughter who died in childhood.
IV. WALTER G. SOULE, born February, 1864; died Dec. 6, 1866.
V. ARTIE SOULE, born July 27, 1875; died Aug. 27, 1876.

11. Jane Eliza Soule (1), a daughter of Henry and Abigail (Benson) Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Sept. 19, 1829 and married to JOHN T. NORTHROP. Much time was spent in trying to learn something more but failed.

12. Helen Josephine Soule (1), daughter of Henry and Abigail (Benson) Soule, born in Dover Plains, Dutchess County, N. Y., Oct. 3, 1831; was married to JOHN CLARK PAGE, who was born Nov. 9, 1826 and died May 31, 1891, son of John Orson Page of Sherman, Conn. Resided in Kent, Conn. Children's names will appear.

I. OSCAR CLARENCE PAGE, born May 21, 1848.
II. WALTER ODEL PAGE, born April 7, 1850.
III. CYNTHIA CAROLINE PAGE, born Aug. 25, 1852; died 1864.
IV. LAURA ABBIE PAGE, born June 15, 1855.
V. WILLIAM EGBERT PAGE, born Nov. 7, 1857.
VI. GEORGE B. M. PAGE, born April 13, 1861.

In bringing this family record to a close, the compiler is obsessed with the apprehension that the tradition concerning the progenitors of this branch was not well founded and that future research may reveal something more substantial upon which to build a pedigree. There has been entertained no doubt of some close connection of this line with the other families in Dutchess County, but the deficiency of public records and documents by reason of several destructive conflagrations makes this a barren field for the establishment of a well-connected pedigree. Every known source of documentary information has been examined for data to be incorporated within this work.—G. T. R., Sr.

Notes On Dutchess County, New York.

Families Named Soule.

The sons of George Soule, the son of William Soule and his wife Deborah Brewster, who married Lydia Howland, were named:

George.
Daniel.
Benjamin.
Rowland.

Did Benjamin marry Sarah, daughter of Ebenezer Allen? If this theory be true, it points to the origin of the name Ebenezer in this branch of the Soule family. Ebenezer Soule of Hillsdale, Columbia County, was his eldest son. He named a son Ebenezer who also had a son bearing the name; and this title

was perpetuated in several branches of descendants. If George Soule, great-grandfather of Professor Soule of New Orleans, was also a son of Benjamin, the connection points to the reason for his naming a son Ebenezer as well as a grandson, the father of this Professor George Soule.

Rowland Soule, youngest son of George the blacksmith and Lydia Howland, married Mary Irish, daughter of Jesse Irish, and probably had issue the sons named herein.

Rowland Soule, head of the family.
Thomas Soule of Hebron, N. Y.
William Soule of Truxton, N. Y.
George Soule of Coymans, N. Y.
Jonathan Soule of Duanesburg.

An Important Record.

Supposed Children of Benjamin Soule of Crumb Elbow, Dutchess County, N. Y.

MARRIAGES.

1.	**Isaac Soule,** born 10-6-1744.	Isaac Soule and Abigail Potter.
2.	**George Soule,** born 2-4-1748.	George Soule and Mary Bush.
3.	**Ebenezer Soule,** born 15-7-1750.	Ebenezer Soule and Mercy Foote.
4.	**Rachel Soule,** born 8-3-1754.	Rachel Soule and John Hoag.
5.	**Elijah Soule,** born 14-2-1757.	Elijah Soule and Lydia Howard.
6.	**Ruth Soule,** born 8-10-1759.	Ruth Soule and Aaron Mahew.
7.	**Benjamin Soule,** born 4-6-1761.	Benjamin Soule and Dorcas Ward.
8.	**Pattie Soule,** born 8-14-1763.	Pattie Soule and Spencer Ward.
9.	**Nabby Soule,** born 20-4-1766.	Nabby Soule and Amos Ward.
10.	**Hannah Soule,** born 14-7-1768.	Hannah Soule and William Lane.
11.	**Mehitable Soule,** born 24-8-1770.	Mehitable Soule and Abner Hill.
12.	**Annie Soule,** born 16-9-1774.	Annie Soule and Peletiah Ward.

Some of the marriages herein mentioned have been authenticated by family records; some are problematical.

From a communication received from a correspondent at Dover Plains, Dutchess County, N. Y., the following was copied: "Ichabod Ward, son of Peletiah Ward, was born in 1743 in Killingsly, R. I., and married Mehitable Murray by whom he had nine children. Their son, Spencer Ward, married Miss Pattie Soule. Peletiah Ward (grandfather of Mrs. Hoag), born 1770, married Feb. 27, 1791 to Miss Annie Soule who was born Sept. 24, 1774; daughter of Ichabod Soule. Record of her children in another place."

Note:—When Mrs. Ellen Soule Carhart was informed of an attempt to compile a genealogy of the descendants of the Pilgrim, George Soule, she forwarded to the author a manuscript pedigree formulated by her late father, the Rev. Francis A. Soule, during his superannuating days and a considerable parcel of miscellaneous papers, among them many old letters from his correspondence containing general and disconnected information and statistics appertaining to the Soule family-at-large. Among these faded documents, some of them almost illegible, there were several loose and isolated sheets without any annotation or comment, and only by a general familiarity with the traditions

Soules of Dover Plains, New York.

Dutchess County.

Ebenezer Soule (1), was the son of another Ebenezer Soule whose history and place of nativity are unknown. The very name suggests relationship with several other branches settled in New York and his line of descent might be assumed—without authority. We do know that the father had married KEZIAH STEVENS by whom there were two sons, Ebenezer and Zebulon. By the administration of the estate of William Stevens of Pawling Precinct, Dutchess County, N. Y., we learn that she was his daughter, but she had been married again and was called "Keziah Reynalds." Her two sons were also mentioned by name. The letters of administration were granted May 20, 1770. There is another document extant that contains evidence of interest. Ebenezer Soule of "Cumberland County"—evidently Columbia County—New York, May 13, 1770, sold land in Pawlingtown, Dutchess County, N. Y., to Nathan Soule, Jr. In this deed his wife was called "Deziah." Recorded in 1773.

---

and records of the families, acquired through long experience in research, could they be placed and made available for this work. Some of these papers, however, contained Soule and Sowle family records of great interest and importance and filled places long vacant and waiting. On one of these isolated leaves, or sheets, there was written in an old-fashioned, irregular and vertical hand, the names and dates as herein transcribed. Upon this faded piece of paper there was neither address or comment. It was not attached to any other record or enclosed in any cover; neither could any reference be found in other papers by which it could be identified and located, but by falling into the author's hands its importance was almost instantly recognized and its key-value appreciated. Could we know the origin and history of this prodigal document there would appear nothing mysterious concerning it; and it is the opinion of the present writer that it was a copy taken from some old Bible carried from a Dutchess County family of Soule to Michigan during the exodus when so many families of the name removed to that lake country, and had been sacredly preserved by descendants from children and rodents. Several equally important family records have been unearthed in ponderous old Bibles that had been well-thumbed by the grave old Quaker fathers and mothers who lived under the shadows of the quaint and towering Quaker meeting-house on Quaker Hill at Nine Partners, but after their repose under the turf of that sacred parquet these volumes had been removed to the new quarters. Those discovered were all from New York and two from Dutchess County. Three were found in Michigan, two in Ohio, and two in far-away California.

So great was the author's interest in the character and origin of this paper that at considerable expense and labor he approached every county office in the State of Michigan with large displayed, printed circulars seeking for the families who might, peradventure, have the original Bible from which these names and dates were abstracted, but although two more wandering New York volumes were overtaken and located, neither contained a duplicate.

Whatever its origin, the names and dates were of undoubted significance, and while other records exist that will corroborate this account, it will forever make null and void several long-cherished traditions. It will be observed that this record, if this be a literatim et verbatim copy, was written in the Quaker form of numerals, and it points to some family brought up in that faith. It is a well known fact that the Friends in Dutchess County, N. Y., did not erect inscribed monuments at the burial-places of their families, but they were almost universally careful to inscribe their names and the dates of their birth in their Bibles.

Whatever the obscurity, or whatever the mystery, involved in the discovery of this list of names and numerals, the author rejoices in its possession and perpetuity.

Land in the Oblong lately surrendered by Connecticut to New York. Ebenezer Soule was styled "Yeoman." The consideration £800. Witnessed by Ebenezer Soule and Deziah Soule August 17, 1770. In the author's opinion the document links the two families in Hillsdale, Columbia County and that of the Pawling District in Dutchess County; and the two names of Ebenezer Soule and Keziah (Stevens) Soule reinforce the geographical assumption. However, this could not have been Judge Ebenezer Soule of Columbia County, though he was of Dutchess County stock. The land conveyed evidently passed forward to his son, the child of Keziah Stevens. Children's names will follow.

Third Generation.

1. **Zebulon Soule** (1), a son of Ebenezer (1) and Keziah (Stevens) Soule, was mentioned in connection with his mother and brother. Persistent research has failed to discover any other reference to his name and he probably died in his youth.

2. **Ebenezer Soule** (2), the son of Ebenezer (1) and Keziah (Stevens) Soule (date of birth unknown), married a woman named BETHANIA, but her full maiden name has not been found. The name of this Ebenezer Soule with that of his brother Zebulon, was found in the settlement of the estate of William Stevens, his grandfather, in 1770. He settled on a farm somewhere in Dover, Dutchess County, New York, where he died intestate Jan. 8, 1841. His widow, long mildly insane, was provided for. She died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Eliza Barton, Sept. 25, 1855, aged 94 years. For a long term of years this unfortunate woman was hopelessly demented and though harmless, was the subject of constant watch and care. And this mental infirmity was transmitted to many of her descendants. This husband and wife were buried, first, in a small field cemetery, but were removed to the public cemetery at Dover Plains where inscribed monuments mark their graves. I have learned that the homestead farm of this family was situated two miles east of the village of Dover Plains and now owned by Ollione Orton; was sold 80 years ago to Samuel Edmunds.

Fourth Generation.

CHILDREN OF EBENEZER AND BETHANIA SOULE.

1. **Ira Soule** (1), eldest son of Ebenezer (3) and Bethania Soule, was born June 4, 1793; died March 4, 1914. Not sure of the first name.

2. **Nathaniel Soule** (1), second son of Ebenezer (3) and Bethania Soule, was mentioned in the settlement of his father's estate as having been in Michigan. He probably returned and lived many years in Dutchess County, N. Y. He married LYDIA BENSON and his name and those of his children were found in the old account books owned by James McGrath, merchant, of Dover Plains, N. Y. "June 4, 1792 Nathaniel Soule to pair shoebuckles and pocket handkerchief." On May 6, 1792 "Nathaniel Soule and his daughter Christiancy by credit to cash paid at his house." This name, probably spelled wrong, appeared frequently in the accounts inscribed in this old journal. Nathaniel

and Lydia Soule also had a daughter Emily by name, who died June 5, 1868, aged 45 years and 10 months. Nathaniel Soule was in the Dutchess County Militia, 5th regiment, during the Revolution and his name appears in connection with "Loss of Bounty Rights." His wife, Lydia Benson, born June 2, 1800, died Dec. 1, 1892, aged 92 years. These references were all the compiler has found concerning Nathaniel Soule and his family.

3. **Alanson Soule** (1), third son of Ebenezer (3) and Bethania Soule, born April 21, 1801, married ORPHIA EDMUNDS Nov. 10, 1828, daughter of Samuel and Phebe Edmunds, and settled on a small farm at Dover Plains, Dutchess County, N. Y., where he died April 30, 1852. He inherited a mild form of insanity from his mother. Children's names follow:

1. HARRIET N. SOULE, born Aug. 24, 1829; was married Sept. 25, 1851 to LUZERN DUTCHER and died Feb. 23, 1888.
   (1) MARY FRANCES DUTCHER, born Aug. 6, 1852; died Aug. 18, 1855.
   (2) CHARLES E. DUTCHER, born Nov. 25, 1854, married CARRIE E. STERLING in 188– by whom a son, Munro S. Dutcher, who is married and lives in Des Moines, Ia. The father died July 19, 1819.
   (3) MARY F. DUTCHER, born March 15, 1859; died Feb. 26, 1861.
   (4) ELMER R. DUTCHER, born Sept. 6, 1863; married October, 1893, HATTIE E. DUTCHER and has Mabel, born Sept. 10, 1894, and Harry S., born 1897.

4. **Polly Soule** (1), eldest daughter of Ebenezer (3) and Bethania Soule, born about 1802, was married to JOHN ALLEN, by whom two sons and two daughters whose names will follow. Mrs. Allen sometimes found a home with her sister, Mrs. Eliza Barton, after her husband's death. "She was petite and quite pretty when advanced in life." John Allen and Mary, his wife, joined in the conveyance of land to her brother, Samuel Soule. I have not found the date of her death or place of burial.

1. EBENEZER SOULE ALLEN, son of John and Mary (Soule) Allen, married a lady of beauty and intelligence and was at one time engaged extensively in business in New York City where he was president of some municipal department and, at the same time, identified with the iron trade. Tradition says that to gratify his proud wife they lived beyond their income in a beautiful house with a retinue of servants. They had a town house, and a rural seat at Quaker Hill in Dutchess County, N. Y. Meanwhile, his wife became acquainted with the well-known Fanny Davenport, the actress, and went on the stage. She had the essential face and figure but was deficient in voice and failed of success. Involved in the forgery of railroad stock he was imprisoned in Sing Sing for fourteen years, and while there, was given clerical work and had a liberal commutation for good behavior. When he came out his daughters were married and one a widow. His subsequent history is unknown, but he died about the year 1923.

II. ELMER ALLEN, the other son of John and Mary Soule Allen, was a lawyer; married ELLA DEIVE, daughter of Moses DeIve, of Fordham, where they lived until his death some eight years ago (1914). They had but one child, Esther M. Allen, now about 40 years of age and living in New York but declines to supply any information. Her father was buried in Woodlawn Cemetery.

5. **Samuel Soule** (1), fourth son of Ebenezer (3) and Bethania Soule, born in 1805, married SALLY ——— and died Jan. 6, 1845. In the settlement of his father's estate, he received a double portion "because of a legacy from Samuel Stevens," for whom he was named. His three sisters, with their husbands, conveyed on Nov. 8, 1841, tracts of land as follows: First, a lease-hold farm containing 275 acres and 50 rods of land. Second: On the Oblong line containing 2 acres and 28 rods of land. Third: On the Oblong line a tract containing 30 acres of land. Fourth: Woodland containing 40 acres. Fifth: Tract containing 11 rods of land. Sixth: Tract containing 93 and one-half acres and 6 rods. Seventh: Tract containing 38 and three-fourths and 35 rods of land. Deed recorded April 2, 1842. Samuel Soule's wife, Sally Soule, died May 12, 1845, aged 50 years.

6. **Caleb Soule** (1), fifth son of Ebenezer (3) and Bethania Soule, born, say, 1807, married CHARLOTTE SIMMONS. He was "an ordinary man" of heavy build who, with his family, lived in a small wood-colored house within a clearing of the forest on the road to Chestnut Ridge; about 75 acres, mostly "mountain land." This old farm-house is still standing (1922) and owned by Pearl Metcalf. Charles Ashman, living at Bull's Bridge, Conn., a son of Judson Ashman and his wife, who was Maryetta Soule, daughter of Caleb and Charlotte Soule, has the old Bible containing the family record but will not make this available for this work. There were two children, Maryette and Eliza Soule, who died before her father.

7. **Eliza Soule** (1), second daughter of Ebenezer (3) and Bethania Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Feb. 9, 1809; was married, 1st, March 4, 1801 to HORACE DENNIS, born March 4, 1831 and died Oct. 6, 1834. By this union there was one child. Her second marriage was to EGBERT BARTON who was born March 4, 1804, and died March 16, 1875. She died Feb. 19, 1876, aged 67 years and 11 days. These were farmers living on "the Old Kirby Place" purchased by Mr. Barton, situated near the Toll Gate on the county turnpike between Amenia and Poughkeepsie. This Old Tollhouse was a favorite resort for the Barton children. The farm-buildings were plain and unpretentious, designed for convenience and comfort. Mrs. Eliza Soule Barton had the care of her demented mother during her later years and she died at her house. Mrs. Barton was a woman of strong character and orderly habits in her household affairs; an excellent mother, beloved of her children, whose names will follow.

I. LUTHER G. BARTON, born Sept. 11, 1841, married but had no children. He died at Sharon, Conn., March 11, 1914.

II. EMMA BARTON, born Sept. 11, 1844, was married to JOHN B. KIRBY Nov. 18, 1863 and died Nov. 8, 1916. He was born July 10, 1834 and died Oct. 16, 1899. There were two daughters, Georgia and Helen.

8. Ebenezer Soule (4), a son of Ebenezer (3) and Bethania Soule, was born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., about 1810-11 and was twice married. His first wife was CAROLINE A. S. HOAG, by whom he had two daughters whose names will presently appear. He married, 2d, PHEBE CURTIS, by whom a son and a daughter, twins, whose names will also follow. This Ebenezer Soule was a man of education but not a collegian. He was for a series of years a teacher in the common schools and is remembered by some of his pupils to whom he applied the "birch," as a good disciplinarian and very thorough as a teacher. Some relatives say he was at one time in trade with his brother, Samuel Soule, in Rochester, N. Y. Unfortunately, having inherited some dementia from his mother, he was always erratic in his habits and financially a failure; and from his intemperance lost, largely, the confidence and respect of his acquaintances. Having lost his wives and with no remunerative employment, he entered the Union army during the Civil War and died soon after his discharge in Sherman, Conn. He was buried by the town and his grave remains unmarked at South Dover, N. Y. His first wife, belonging to a family of respectability and prominence, died when a young lady and was interred among her relatives with an inscribed monument to mark her place of rest. His second wife was buried in the Congregational churchyard in Sherman, Conn. His children were named as follows:

I. ANGELINE A. M. SOULE, born in Dover, N. Y., was married to JEROME B. LUCKE in 1868, a newspaper man and a veteran of the Civil War. Inheriting the mental affliction from her mother she died in the asylum for the insane at New Haven, Conn., April 19, 1919. She is said to have been a beautiful blonde and was endowed with remarkable intellectual ability. She wrote a book of poems comprising much beautiful sentiment and couched in choice language. She was also a fine vocalist and a teacher of music. Her husband died in 1902.

II. ELIZABETH SOULE, daughter of Ebenezer and Caroline Hoag Soule, born about 1835, was twice married; 1st, to a MR. WRIGHT; 2d, to a MR. WHITE. She died many years ago without children. Tradition represents her as a young lady possessed of a superior mind and remarkable amiability of character, having many friends. Her time and place of death unknown.

III. WESLEY JOHN SOULE, a son of Ebenezer and Phebe Curtis Soule, born in New Milford, Conn., Dec. 29, 1851; died in Chicago, Ill., Oct. 18, 1916. He was not married. He received his primary education under his father's instruction and was probably a classical scholar. He was for many years a teacher and served as supervisor of the Connecticut schools with ability and high esteem. Being interested in his family history he visited Dutchess County, New York, several years before his demise and made a searching investigation of the local and county records. He wrote down copious notes containing the information acquired, which he left with relatives, and these were not recovered.

IV. CORDELIA SOULE, daughter of Ebenezer and Phebe Curtis Soule, and

twin sister to Wesley John Soule, born in New Milford, Conn., Dec. 29, 1851; was married to EDWARD QUEIN of Chicago and died there, leaving a daughter, Mrs. Fannie Cornelia Kneff, who has supplied much of the information contained in the foregoing paragraphs.

9. Caroline Soule (1), third daughter of Ebenezer (3) and Bethania Soule, born in Dover, N. Y., date unknown (probably about 1812), was married to MR. GEORGE ROBINSON, but with the exception of their joining in the sale of land to her brother Samuel Soule, her name has not been found in any public record. Her relatives disagree about her place of residence and the time of her death. If she had children their names do not appear.

10. Sally Soule (1), fourth daughter of Ebenezer (3) and Bethania Soule, born in Dutchess County, N. Y., seems to have remained single. She was mentioned as a legatee in her father's will and a record relating to her brothers, Nathaniel and Samuel, and sister Caroline, was found among some state papers to identify her name.

Soules of Amenia, New York.

Descendants of George Soule, Second Son of George and Lydia Howland Soule.

JOSEPH SOULE (1), a son of George and Mary (Bush) Soule, born at Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y., Jan. 27, 1759; married HANNAH RANDELL who was born in the same county 1760. He was mentioned in his grandfather's will in 1779 as the son of his son George, deceased, when he was made the heir of a small rocky farm in Deep Hollow, Dutchess County, N. Y.

This land was underlaid with iron ore but as the Old Forge was closed and mining too expensive, it was discontinued. This land was bestowed upon his eldest son and namesake on conditions of care and support, but the story goes that this son failed to recognize his obligation, refusing to care for and provide for his father, but turned him over to the county; then another son named assumed the care of the old gentleman and saw him decently buried. At any rate Joseph Soule, Jr., conveyed "through the Commissioners," July 3, 1837, to the "Deep Hollow Branch Turnpike" a tract of land four rods wide for a road. This farm was on the "Mountain Road" near the junction of the Wassic road and the Amenia and Poughkeepsie turnpike. Before removing to Illinois and Michigan, the remainder of the farm was disposed of by the heirs and the place abandoned. A grandson says, "There were fifteen children in this family," and the record found in Michigan corroborates the statement.

Seventh Generation.

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND HANNAH RANDELL SOULE.

1. **Joseph Soule (2),** eldest son of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., Oct. 27, 1784; married Anna ——— and lived at "Hitchcock's Corner," otherwise known as "Amenia Union," a small inland hamlet three and a half miles southeast of Amenia village, which is on the line of the New York & Harlem Railroad. The Old Soule homestead was on the "Mountain Road" and a barway there is still known as the "Soule Lane." In the local burying ground the children whose names follow were interred.

   I. ADALINE SOULE, died April 12, 1812, aged 14 years and 7 days.
   II. MARVIN H. SOULE, died March 23, 1817, aged 11 months.
   III. MIRAN SOULE, died Oct. 2, 1826, aged 4 years.
   IV. SAMANTHA SOULE, died Oct. 7, 1820, aged 1 year.

2. **George Soule (1),** second son of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., March 18, 1786 and died a bachelor in 1826, aged 40 years. Was this the George Soule whose gravestone was standing and from which the inscription was copied?

3. **Rev. John L. Soule (1),** third son of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., March 30, 1787 and in 1834, accompanied by his two brothers, Gilbert R. and Seneca, removed to Illinois

and later to Sharon, Washtenaw County, Mich. He took up land not distant from Galena, on which he died in 1837 and was buried at "Scales Mound." John Soule had in early life become interested in a study of the Sacred Volume and was an old-fashioned Methodist "Circuit Rider" or itinerant minister. He had no less than five children, one being a son, and if descendants are living their places of residence are unknown. His wife had died before he went to Galena, Ill. He is remembered as a man of sober and dignified expression. The names of three children were: Harriet Soule, married; Melissa Soule, and James Soule who went West before his father's removal and became "lost" to his kindred. It is hoped that descendants may be discovered.

4. **Isaac Soule** (1), the fourth son of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, was born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., May 23, 1788; married but his place of residence and children's names were unknown. He died in 1849.

5. **James Soule** (1), the fifth son of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, was born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., Sept. 8, 1789; died in 1853, aged 67 years.

6. **Hannah Soule** (1), eldest daughter of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., July 2, 1892; died in infancy.

7. **Frederick Soule** (1), the sixth son of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., Feb. 23, 1794; married and settled in his native town where he was a farmer, still remembered by the aged residents. He made his will. See the burials of his children in the Dover cemetery.

8. **Phoebe Soule** (1), second daughter of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., May 23, 1795; died in 1838, single.

9. **Hannah Soule** (2), third daughter of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., Dec. 8, 1796; was married to SAMUEL CRONK, by whom she had issue children named Seneca, Samantha, Henry, George.

10. **Anna Soule** (1), fourth daughter of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., March 21, 1798; probably was married to Peletiah WARD, by whom issue.

11. **Alice Soule** (1), fifth daughter of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., April 1, 1799; died an infant.

12. **Sarah Soule** (1), sixth daughter of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., May 1, 1800; died in infancy.

13. **Maria Soule** (1), seventh daughter of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., Dec. 25, 1802; died in 1840.

14. **Gilbert Soule** (1), seventh son of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., June 22, 1804; died in childhood.

15. **Gilbert Randell Soule (1),** eighth son of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., July 5, 1805, and when a young man disposed of his property in New York and in company with his two brothers went West and settled in the town of Sharon, Washtenaw County, Mich., and was there a farmer.

Obituary.

Gilbert Randell Soule, born in Dutchess County, N. Y., July 5, 1805, moved to Michigan and thence to Illinois when a young man. He was married at Freeport, Ill., in 1837. He went from Freeport to the lead mines near Galena, four or five miles south of the present Scales Mound, where his wife died and was buried in a cemetery near Scales Mound. There his uncle, John L. Soule, also died and was buried about one year later, say 1837. About this time he took his family of five children to Kansas and was one of the earliest settlers at Lyon, then Breckenridge County, Kan. Amid all the hardships incident to frontier life through which the pioneers passed he succeeded in securing a home and in giving his children a liberal education; and his sons, though but boys, were given cheerfully to the cause of the Union; the youngest not being old enough to enter the ranks, was accepted as a teamster. He was a man of Christian faith and at an early age became a member of the Baptist church. The town in Lyon County where he settled was then called Eagle Creek, later Olpe. He remained there until 1881 or 1882, when he went to Prescott, Kansas, to live with his daughter Adeline and where he finally died after a long and distressing illness. His life was passed on a farm, and both he and the family he reared were prominent in the country and highly respected for their excellent qualities and Christian character. His wife, Esther Phidelia Freeman, was born about 1820. His children called Scales Mound their birthplace, as they lived near that post office, but Galena, Ill., has been mentioned to better locate them, as the former is but little known at the present day.

FAMILY OF GILBERT RANDELL SOULE.

1. **Freeman Gilbert Soule,** born in Joe Davis County, Ill., thirteen miles from Galena and four miles from Scales Mound, April 24, 1839; married Nov. 21, 1867 to SUSAN BITLER, at Eagle Pass, born in Ohio, Dec. 27, 1848, died Oct. 10, 1892.

Freeman Gilbert Soule was a farmer during his active life, but has been suffering from a paralytic schock which left him in a very helpless condition. Besides, cataracts have been forming over his eyes so that he cannot read or write. His daughter Lulu takes loving and dutiful care of him, doing all she can to make him comfortable and happy. He still takes an interest in national and local affairs and she reads to him. On the back of a picture of 1920 he wrote: "Freeman Soule, born April 24, 1839 came to Kansas July 4, 1857; enlisted in Co. 11, Kansas Cavalry, Aug. 12, 1862, and served three years to preserve the Union, and whether our ancestors came over in the Mayflower or not, we know they were Loyalists and patriots to the core, and you will always find me rallying around the Flag." On the back of another picture his daughter wrote: "The flag father holds was presented to him while he was living in

Meade County, Kan. He was the only soldier in the Sunday-school so they gave him a beautiful flag. Whenever anything special or new is going on here, they always ask for father's flag to decorate with, as it is the best in town." Children as follows:

I. HARRY LYNN SOULE, born Feb. 23, 1869; married VIOLA ELLIOTT at Olpe, Kansas, Oct. 25, 1891. Had one child that died in infancy. Present address, Madison, Kan.

II. CLIFFORD LEE SOULE, born Feb. 16, 1871, married in Orpa, Kan., Feb. 7, 1900, VIDA MAY BANGS. Has an adopted son, named George Freeman Soule, born Feb. 22, 1922. Address, 1005 Market Street, Emporia, Kan.

III. ELSA PHIDELIA SOULE, born April 22, 1873, was married to DR. W. H. LYLE of Orpe, Kan., Feb. 25, 1894. No issue. Present address R. R. No. 1, Box 132 A, Springfield, Mo.

IV. LUCIEN GILBERT SOULE, born April 22, 1873; died Jan. 20, 1895.

V. DANIEL BITTER SOULE, born March 7, 1875; died March 24, 1875.

VI. RALPH LIONEL SOULE, born Oct. 17, 1876; married CATHERINE ALICE COOK at Fossil, Wyoming, Jan. 25, 1903. Address, Fossil, Wyo. Children:

(1) GERTRUDE ADELINE SOULE, born Aug. 3, 1903. Married Dec. 19, 1920, WILLIAM LEWIS and lives at Kemmerer, Wyo. Issue:

(a) RACHEL LIONEL LEWIS, born Oct. 19, 1921.

(b) BETTY MAY LEWIS, born May 17, 1923.

(2) ELSIE KATHERINE SOULE, born May 25, 1905.

(3) VIOLA SOULE, born June 11, 1908.

(4) ETTA LUCILE SOULE, born Feb. 28, 1911.

(5) FREEMAN GILBERT SOULE, born July 4, 1914.

(6) CORA EDITH SOULE, born Dec. 20, 1918.

(7) LOIS SOULE, born July 29, 1921.

(8) RALPH LIONEL, JR., born Sept. 13, 1923.

VII. FREEMAN WILBER SOULE, born Feb. 10, 1880; married Oct. 15, 1901 HURNA B. MOORE of Madison, Kan., at Emporia, Kan. One child:

(1) FREEMAN ROY SOULE, born June 18, 1902; divorced and married SARAH EMMA CRONK at Eldorado, Kan., Jan. 27, 1920, by whom one child, Bertha May Soule, born Jan. 27, 1920. Address, Rosalia, Kan.

VIII. CORA EDITH SOULE, born Oct. 12, 1882; married EUGENE D. WINTER of Emporia, Kan., at Eldorado, Kan., Feb. 17, 1904. Present address, 503 Mel Avenue, Kansas City, Kan. Children:

(1) ARTHUR GILBERT WINTER, born Jan. 29, 1905.

(2) HELEN MILDRED SOULE, born April 15, 1908.

(3) WILMA KATHRYN SOULE, born Feb. 14, 1912.

IX. LEONARD SOULE, born June 10, 1885; died.

X. LULA ADELINE SOULE, born March 20, 1889. Living at home with her father.

2. **George Alonzo Soule,** second son of Gilbert Randell Soule, born Oct. 16, 1840; married to LILLIE ANGIE CLAPP, born in Hopkinton, Mass., who died Dec. 8, 1904 and was buried in Wichita, Falls, Texas. The marriage was Sept. 2, 1869, at Empire, Kan. His mother was Esther Phidelia Freeman. Children:

I. WILLIAM ALBERT SOULE, born at Eagle Pass, Lyon County, Texas, June 12, 1870; was married at Wichita Falls, Texas, Jan. 26, 1902 to LILLIAN DAVIS who was born Dec. 3, 1876 and had issue as follows:
   (1) MAUDE OLEAN SOULE, born July 17, 1904.
   (2) MARY PHIDELIA SOULE, born Jan. 23, 1907.
   (3) MARIA SOULE, born Feb. 21, 1909.
   (4) DOROTHY SOULE, born May 12, 1912.

II. ELMER REYNALDS SOULE, born at Eagle Pass, Tex., June 24, 1872; died Feb. 26, 1875.

III. ETTA MAY SOULE, born Feb. 15, 1878; is living in New York City, single, doing clerical work, and has collected the records of her branch of this family.

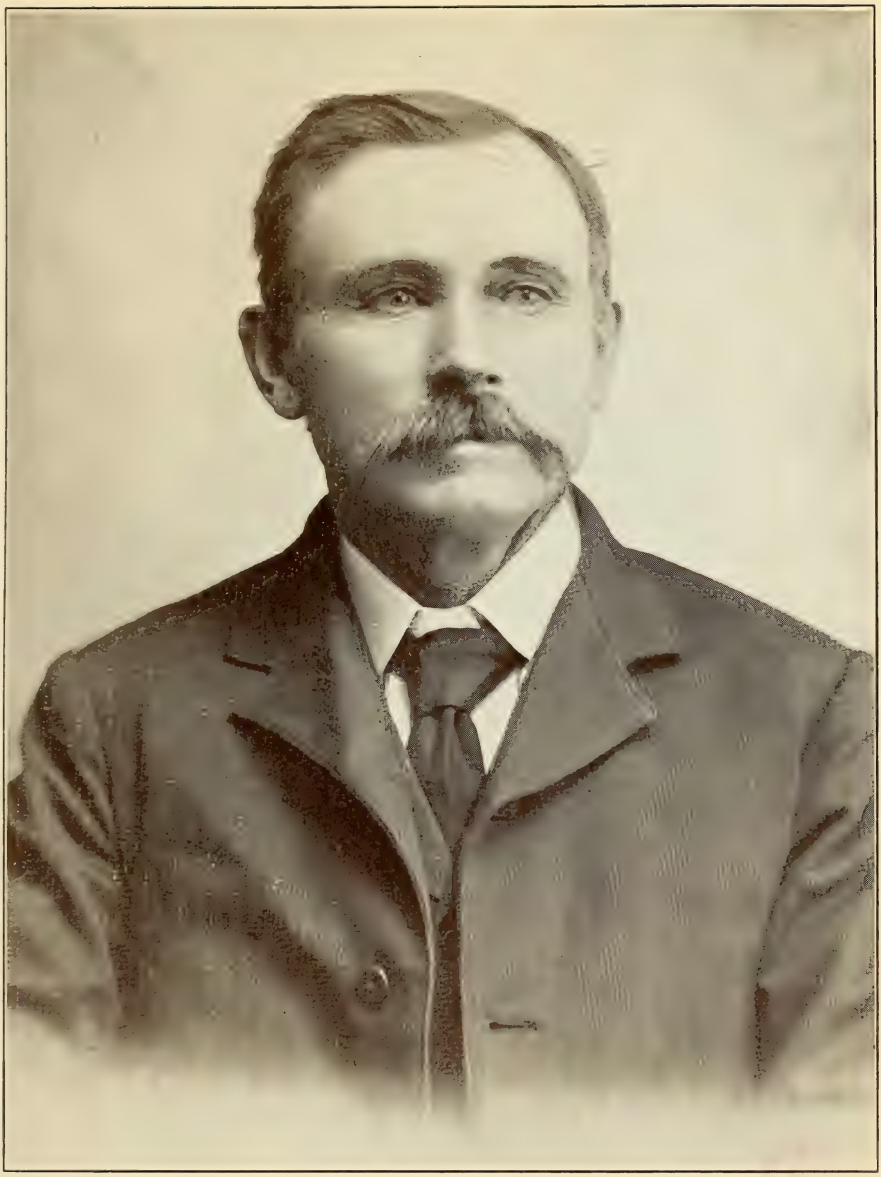
IV. MAUDE IRENE SOULE, born June 14, 1881, in Fort Griffith, Tex.

Obituary.

George Alonzo Soule, pioneer citizen, owner of freight lines and stage driver in western Texas before the days of the railroads, and a man whose honesty and integrity were proverbial, died at his home Oct. 4, 1913. His death followed a paralytic shock Sunday morning.

In the passing of Mr. Soule there passed one who had seen more adventure and hardships than most men yet was withal a man of great modesty and one who never boasted. Mr. Soule was born near Scales Mound, Ill., Oct. 16, 1840 and would therefore have celebrated his seventy-third birthday anniversary on the 16th of this month. In his early years he moved with his fathers' family to Kansas where, at Empire, in 1869, he was married to Miss Lilla Clapp. She died nine years ago. Three children survive; Miss Etta Soule and W. A. Soule of this city, and Mrs. M. D. King of Hattiesburg, Miss. The latter was called to her father's bedside several days before his death. Mr. Soule came to Texas in 1873, first settling at Jacksboro, then one of the outposts of civilization in western Texas. For several years Mr. Soule ran a freight line between that place, Fort Worth and Dallas. He brought his family in 1878 and moved to old Fort Griffin, an army post where troops were stationed to hold in restraint the Indians, and also headquarters for the buffalo hunters and a hide market. From 1876 to 1883 Mr. Soule owned and operated stage lines between Fort Griffin and Fort Conchow, the latter being where San Angeles now stands. He also operated a stage line from Fort Griffin to Seymore.

In 1883 he came to Wichita Falls, arriving about the same time as the railroads from Fort Worth and made this town the headquarters for the operation of stage lines to Archer City, Henrietta, Paul's Valley, Benjamin, Round Timber, Vernon and Inanch. This business included the government contracts



GEORGE ALONZO SOULE

for carrying the United State mail to the points mentioned. The section of the country through which Mr. Soule operated his stage lines was truly rough and wooly and in those days a stage driver met with more adventures than any other class on the frontier. Mr. Soule moreover talked but little of his part in the adventures and what little is known was learned almost entirely from his drivers and hostlers, and passengers who rode with them.

Mr. Soule brought his family to Wichita Falls April 4, 1884. After the extension of the railroads from Wichita Falls to other points so that the stage lines were no longer necessary for the transporting of passengers and carrying the mails, Mr. Soule ran livery barns at Wichita Falls, Harold and at Vernon, being engaged in that business up to within five years of his death. Throughout his life he retained a strong affection for that most useful animal, the horse, and the gentleness in his handling horses and all live stock was characteristic of the man. In later years it has been a pleasant sight to see this venerable man driving his thoroughbred mare through the streets with a spirited colt at her heels, or driving a high-lifed colt in a cart. His horses returned the affection of the man.

A little more than a year before his death a buggy driven by Mr. Soule was struck by an automobile and he sustained injuries which, it is believed, hastened his death.

Mr. Soule was a member of no church and belonged to no fraternal organizations, but no man had a better reputation for honesty and integrity and few have lived a more blameless life.

2. **Orthia Fidelia Soule,** born Jan. 2, 1842; was married at Eagle Creek, Kan., Dec. 21, 1864 to LORENZO OSGOOD PRIEST, farmer and real estate dealer; died in Shelbyville, Ill., July 29, 1922. Children named as follows:

   I. FRANK ARVIN PRIEST, born Oct. 3, 1865 at Eagle Creek, Kan. He married NELLIE LANDER, Kansas City, Kan., Dec. 11, 1891, by whom a child.

   II. IRENE BELLE PRIEST, born Sept. 23, 1867 at Eagle Creek, Kan., married LUTHER THOMAS Aug. 15, 1894. He died in 1894 in Denver, Col., and she was married 2d, to COOPER COFFMAN Feb. 2, 1902, at Emporia, Kan. No children.

3. **Adaline Jane Soule,** born March 25, 1844; died Aug. 10, 1893 at Prescott, Kan. She was married to MARIAN C. STARK at Eagle Creek, Kan., Oct. 6, 1878. Mr. Stark, a merchant, was born in Gasconade County, Mo., March 21, 1837; served in the Civil War in an Illinois Volunteer Company; died in Prescott, Kan., Aug. 19, 1920. Six children:

   I. ADELINE MAUD STARK, born Oct. 30, 1879; was married to RICHARD BULLEMORE, Oct. 23, 1909, at Kansas City, Kan.; died at same place Sept. 9, 1910.

   II. ESTHER PEARL STARK, born Nov. 28, 1881; died at Prescott, Kan., Dec. 16, 1883.

   III. MARION RALPH STARK, born Aug. 30, 1883; married Sept. 9, 1883. Residence, Portland, Ore.

   IV. ROSA MAY STARK, born Aug. 30, 1883; living at Kansas City, Kan.

v. GRACE STARK, born May 26, 1885; died July 3, 1885 at Prescott, Kan.

vi. FREEMAN LLOYD STARK, born Aug. 18, 1887. Residence, Prescott, Kan.

4. **Marcia Eliza Soule,** born July 19, 1847; was married at Eagle Creek, Kan., to LORENZO OSGOOD PRIEST, farmer, March 23, 1869; died July 22, 1877 at Eagle Creek, Kan. Children named as follows:

i. EDWIN CLAUDE PRIEST, born March 3, 1871 at Eagle Creek, Kan.; married BERTHA MCSILVER April 29, 1909. Six children.

ii. EVA MAY PRIEST, born June 1, 1874 at Emporia, Kan., was married to WILLIAM L. GADBERRY Jan. 30, 1896. Four children.

16. **Seneca Soule** (1), ninth son of Joseph (1) and Hannah (Randell) Soule, born in Amenia, Dutchess County, N. Y., March 17, 1806; married PAULINA HARTSHORN in his native town, Oct. 15, 1831, and three years later (1834) went to Illinois—was in Galena in 1836—to Sharon, Washtenaw County, Mich. A daughter was born in Galena, Ill., 1836. His wife died May 10, 1865, and he followed Oct. 21, 1879. He was a farmer and respected citizen. Children named as follows:

i. MARY JANE SOULE, born in Amenia, N. Y., July 24, 1833; died unmarried April 1, 1848.

ii. ANN WASHBURN SOULE, born in Galena, Ill., June 1, 1836; died unmarried Nov. 22, 1837.

iii. SARAH MARIAH SOULE, born at Mt. Pleasant, O., Oct. 8, 1837; died unmarried Dec. 14, 1838.

iv. JULIA ANN SOULE, born in Amenia, N. Y., March 20, 1840; was married to WILLIAM W. BRAZEE, Aug. 3, 1862 in Amenia, N. Y., and died May 18, 1865 at Sharon, Conn., aged 25 years and 2 months. No issue.

v. HARRIET AMELIA SOULE, born in Amenia, N. Y., May 5, 1843; was married to WILLIAM H. RHYMUSS Aug. 3, 1862 and died Feb. 23, 1896, aged 52 years and 10 months, at Sharon, Conn. Four children named as follows:

(1) CHARLES W. RHYMUS, born Sept. 29, 1862 at Ellsworth, Conn.

(2) FRANK I. RHYMUSS, born Feb. 27, 1864, in Sharon, Conn.

(3) JOHN D. RHYMUSS, born Oct. 17, 1872, in Sharon, Conn.

(4) MARY PAULINA RHYMUSS, born Jan. 10, 1876, in Sharon, Conn.

vi. JOSEPH GILBERT SOULE, born in Washington, N. Y., Jan. 28, 1851; married SARAH L. MASON at Victory, Mich., Sept. 6, 1876, by whom five children. Wife died April 27, 1891 at Victory, Mich., and he married 2d, Sept. 16, 1902, at Amber, Mich., CATHERINE BROWN by whom a son. She was living in 1913. Mr. Soule has been a farmer but was later an engineer at Grand Rapids, Mich. He owned an old Bible, interleaved, containing the family records, comprising five generations of the family as herein inscribed; the only source from which this information could have been obtained, but

he refused to permit a copy to be made without the payment of ten dollars and a local lawyer was employed to make the transcript. Children named as follows:

(1) ESSIE SOULE, born at Victory, Mich., April 1877; died the same year.

(2) ELWIN SOULE, born July 20, 1879 at Victory, Mich., was living a bachelor at Matteawan, Dutchess County, N. Y. It was this son who first gave information concerning the old Bible containing the records in his father's possession in Grand Rapids, Mich.

(3) CHARLES H. SOULE, born at Victory, Mich., Oct. 19, 1881; married NORA NICKERSON Aug. 2, 1911, and was living at Amber, Mich. Two children: Frances L. Soule, born May 6, 1912, and Harry Elwin Soule, born Aug. 21, 1913.

(4) HENRY M. SOULE, born at Victory, Mich., Sept. 28, 1885; married MINNIE ——— at Kansas City, Kan., March, 1907 and has one child, Iva Soule, born Feb. 10, 1908. Residence Kansas City, Kan.

(5) RALPH C. SOULE, born in Amber, Mich., June 3, 1903. At home in 1913.

(6) FLOYD G. SOULE, born at Victory, Mich., Sept. 11, 1909 and was a soldier in the U. S. Army, stationed in Alaska.

Soules of Nine Partners, N. Y.

Descendants of George Soule the Blacksmith.

WHEN we open the gateway for the ingress of this branch of the Soule family we are introduced to a mighty host whose representatives have scattered from the Atlantic sunrising to the golden shores. There have been streams whose fountain-heads were close to each other among the mountains of the North but their course was directed through valleys far removed until their currents were a hundred miles distant, but by some topographical formation they converged again and their waters formed an amorous confluence and joyously commingled once more. This reunion of kindred qualities and quantities illustrates the distant origin of families that became widely separated and distributed but long afterewards were reunited and the currents of blood long flowing in separate channels once more commingled in the veins of kindred long isolated.

The foregoing graphically illustrates the physical attitude of branches of the Soule family descended from George Soule, the second son of the Pilgrim ancestor. His posterity formed one of the most prolific family connections whose history appears in this memorial. They have wandered southward from the Old Colony to the Southland and from their homesteads in the valley of the Hudson to the British Dominions of the Maritime Provinces and to the hills of Ontario, and by a rebound of action many of their number again turned their faces toward the West and sat down on the Pacific Coast, where their descendants are living in prosperity and luxury.

There was but one deviation from the rule in naming the descendants of this line of descent from the Pilgrim progenitor. William Soule, the son of George Soule the 2d, was the link of breakage; but wishing to retrieve the honored name he called one of his sons George and from him there have been sons bearing this title in every branch of the family.

The beginning of the treatment of this subject will introduce the record of the family of William Soule of Dartmouth, Mass., who was a son of George Soule 2d, who was a son of the Pilgrim. We have some hesitancy in making record of this family, for we have been convinced "beyond a reasonable doubt" that some of those who have compiled their pedigree with a William Soule as a link in the genealogical chain have made a grave mistake and have confounded this man with another William Soule of Tiverton, R. I., who was a grandson of Nathaniel and Rose Soule; this Nathaniel being a brother of George Soule 2d. However, we shall leave that question for further consideration when we introduce our special canvass of that branch of the Soule family.

Family Record of William Soule.

William Soule (1), a son of George Soule 2d and his wife Deborah, was born in Duxbury or Dartmouth, Mass., and was the ancestor of a numerous and prolific posterity, several branches of which will be briefly pointed out.

1. **William Soule (2),** born Aug. 28, 1692 and had issue. See forward.

2. **Hannah Soule** (1), eldest daughter of William (1) and Hannah Soule, born June 1, 1694.

3. **George Soule** (3), second son of William and Hannah Soule, born Oct. 5, 1695 and was the head of the family at Nine Partners, to be treated immediately more at length.

4. **Mary Soule** (1), second daughter of William (1) and Hannah Soule, born Jan. 23, 1698-9.

5. **Benjamin Soule** (1), third son of William (1) and Hannah Soule, born May 14, 1698, married and had issue. See another page.

6. **Joseph Soule** (1), fourth son of William (1) and Hannah Soule, born Nov. 8, 1701, married and left children.

7. **Sarah Soule** (1), third daughter of William (1) and Hannah Soule, born Nov. 18, 1703, was married to SAMUEL HOWLAND in 1723.

8. **Elsie Soule** (1), fourth daughter of William (1) and Hannah Soule, born Feb. 15, 1705.

9. **Samuel Soule** (1), fifth son of William (1) and Hannah Soule, born June 26, 1708, became the head of the "Soules of Providence, R. I."

10. **Jonathan Soule** (1), sixth son of William (1) and Hannah Soule, born Dec. 15, 1810, was head of the "Soules in Clinton, N. Y."

11. **Deborah Soule** (2), fifth daughter of William (1) and Hannah Soule, born Jan. 1, 1712.

FAMILY OF GEORGE AND LYDIA HOWLAND SOULE.

George Soule (3), second son of William (1) and Hannah (Thorn) Soule, was born in Dartmouth, Mass., Oct. 5, 1695; married LYDIA HOWLAND, a daughter of Samuel Howland, born 8-10-1, and after 1734 removed to the Nine Partners in Dutchess County, N. Y. He was a blacksmith by trade and by this designation he may often be identified. After the births of his seven children he received a "Clearage certificate" for removal to Nine Partners in Dutchess County, N. Y. During the troublesome days of the Revolution George Soule and family were "Red-hot Tories" and some of the sons served with the local British forces in an official capacity. Being Quakers the males could claim exemption from serving in the army by reason of "religious scruples" and were sometimes relieved by the Colonial authorities. This attempt to maintain a neutral position placed these Quaker families in a very embarrassing situation and they were imposed upon by the soldiers in both armies and requisitions made upon their herds and flocks. This blacksmith was "distrained of an oxchain and a steel trap." Lydia Howland, the wife of George Soule, was an eloquent preacher among the Friends and her name appears in their records as holding forth at Nantucket and Martha's Vineyard while she was quite a young and unmarried woman. She was, however, "brought to book" for running down to Dartmouth to visit her daughter without consent of Friends and her confession will follow. "First month 21-1745. I have been under much trouble that I should do anything to cause sorrow for my friends or that I should have been contrary to the good order established among

Friends which I have a great value for which under much weakness I did in going down to Dartmouth without Friends consent which said practice I condemn in myself or any other and desire Friends to pass it by & I hope I shall be more careful in time to come." She was immediately forgiven and restored to fellowship. In the will of Phebe Field she gave to Lydia Howland her "best cloak and cap." This indicates kinship. Were they sisters? She also, Dec. 30, 1734, gave to the people called Quakers belonging to the Monthly Meeting of Newtown, N. Y., £10.

This George Soule made his will in 1777 which was probated in 1784, in which he mentions his children without giving their names or places of residence. He mentions a son George Soule, and grandson Joseph Soule deceased, and made choice of his youngest son, Rowland Soule, to be executor. The precise dates of the parents' deaths does not appear.

Family Record.

1. **Margaret Soule,** born in Dartmouth, Mass., June 3, 1720, married to John Allen.
2. **Elizabeth Soule,** born in Dartmouth, Mass., Aug. 12, 1722. See forward.
3. **Daniel Soule,** born in Dartmouth, Mass., April 12, 1724. See forward.
4. **Benjamin Soule,** born in Dartmouth, Mass., Aug. 12, 1728. See forward.
5. **George Soule,** born in Dartmouth, Mass., April 12, 1730. See more.
6. **Rowland Soule,** born in Dartmouth, Mass., Nov. 5, 1733. See forward.

In the following treatment each one will be referred to by name with more particulars.

1. **Margaret Soule** (1), eldest daughter of George (3) and Lydia (Howland) Soule, born in Dartmouth, Mass., June 3, 1720, was married 5-13-1736 to John Allen, son of Ebenezer and Margaret Allen of Dartmouth, by whom issue of whose names and history we have no knowledge. However, we believe it was through this connection with the Allen family that the name Ebenezer was introduced into the Soule family where it was afterward so common.

2. **Elizabeth Soule** (1), second daughter of George (3) and Lydia (Howland) Soule, was born in Dartmouth, Mass., Aug. 12, 1722, and was the first wife of Nathan Birdsall, who, after her death leaving issue, he married 2d, Content Soule, the eldest daughter of another George Soule and Avis Tibbetts his wife of the Oblong, Dutchess County, N. Y. This Elizabeth was mentioned in her father's will in 1737 as being married and having children. Those who have compiled the Birdsall genealogy assume to say she left two sons. It would be of interest to know the names and something of the history of these Soule-Birdsall children.

3. **Daniel Soule** (1), the eldest son of George (3) and Lydia (Howland) Soule, was born in Dartmouth, Mass., April 13, 1734. When a young man he joined the British forces in New York and served till the close of the Revolutionary struggle. After the peace, whatever real estate he owned was confiscated by the Colonial authorities and with several of his sons and many old neighbors he removed to Nova Scotia. His name appears in the Land Office Records where the author of this work found it. The names of three of his sons, Daniel,

Michael, and David, appear in the grants of land to them. An old Dutchess County "neighbor" who went to the Province with these Soules testified under oath that he had known the family for many years and that they had been loyal to the King and stated that he knew Daniel Soule the elder had served with the British army in New York. Tradition makes his wife as Hannah Sherman, a member of an old Dutchess County family several times intermarried with the Soules. For further particulars the reader is referred to the history of the "United Empire Loyalists" in another section of this work.

4. **Sarah Soule** (4), third daughter of George (3) and Lydia (Howland) Soule, was born in Dartmouth, Mass., March 21, 1726. She was married to ———.

5. **Benjamin Soule** (1), the second son of George (3) and Lydia (Howland) Soule, was born in Dartmouth, Mass., Aug. 12, 1728; married ABIGAIL HOWLAND, supposed to have been his cousin, and became the patriarch of a mighty host, among whom there were many able and honorable men. The name of this man appears but a few times in the local public records and it has not been proven that he served with the British forces. Nov. 1, 1751, he was styled "of Crumb Elbow in the County of Dutchess and Province of New York," when he conveyed to Bastian Brown of Rhinebeck Precinct "All of that Lot or parcel of land in Lower Nine Partners Patent, Lot No. 3, in the Third Division, containing 170 acres;" but this transaction was not recorded till Jan. 6, 1770. The same territory was conveyed by deed from Jacob Hoff, Jr., to Benjamin Soule Oct. 26, 1750. Benjamin signed the "Association Test" in the North East Precinct. George Howland Soule, a son of Howland Soule who was the youngest son of Hon. Ebenezer Soule of Hillsdale, N. Y., said that the said grandfather had told him that his father was Benjamin Soule, of the County of Dutchess, and his mother Abigail Howland. This George H. Soule had spent considerable time and money in the investigation of the genealogy of this branch of the family while several of his uncles and aunts were living, and his opportunities for procuring correct information should carry weight. Additional suggestions arise from the fact that Judge Ebenezer Soule named his eldest son Benjamin and his youngest son Howland. It will be seen by reference to other branches of the family that this Benjamin Soule was the father of several sons as well as daughters.

6. **George Soule** (4), third son of George (3) and Lydia (Howland) Soule, was born in Dartmouth, Mass., April 12, 1730; married MARY HOAG of Scotch descent and devoted Quaker faith, descended from a common Hoag ancestor and frequently intermarried with the Soule families, and became the progenitor of a numerous posterity now distributed throughout the United States and Canada. For some time the author of this work had believed that this George Soule was the great-grandfather of George Soule, LL.D., President of the Soule Institute of New Orleans, La., but finding the word "deceased" in the will made by his father at a date precluding this conclusion and the discovery of the record of Benjamin Soule, his brother, which contained the name and birth of another George Soule, he "changed his mind," as every honest searcher must under such circumstances. This shifting has not in any way disturbed

the incidental and geographical evidence applying to the other George Soule; but shows the connection of several other heads of departments with the Dutchess County stock. The reader is invited to compare the present statement with those connected with Benjamin Soule.

7. Rowland Soule (1), fourth son of George (3) and Lydia (Howland) Soule, was born in Dartmouth, Mass., Nov. 5, 1733; married MARY IRISH, daughter of Jesse Irish, one of the earliest settlers in the Nine Partners Patent on the 24-12-1761 and was reported "Married out of Meeting" 21st, 7th month, 1766 and, consequently, "disowned." The first intention was reported the 9th of the 11th month, 1761; the second report of intention 17th of 12th month, 1766. On the 21st of the 1st month it was reported as "accomplished." This Rowland Soule, probably named for an early and very respectable family in Connecticut, was the head of a very numerous and, in some respects, nomadic branch of the Soule family whose full connections have been traced with much research and some uncertainty. As he was to be the administrator of his father's will in 1784 he was evidently a resident of the vicinity at that time. His name, or that of his son, appears in the Census Returns of 1790 as the father of several children, and a Rowland Soule appears the same year in St. Albans, Vermont. He was probably making his way toward the Canadian border as a Loyalist refugee to escape the Colonial authorities. He was then a man beyond middle life. According to tradition and suggestive family records he was at one time a resident of Hebron, N. Y. One excellent help in tracing this branch of the Soule family was the continuous use of the name Rowland as a golden link to bind them together, and it was generally perpetuated among his descendants. For further particulars see the "Soules of Hebron, N. Y." and the "Soules of Truxton, N. Y."

See "Soules of Hillsdale, New York."
See "Soules of Syracuse, New York."
See "Soules of Nova Scotia, B. N. A."

Daniel Soule having been the eldest son of George and Lydia Howland Soule, I deem it proper to make record of his descendants first in order of arrangement, hence the families settled in Canada will follow that of his father's Family Record. See the history of the migration to Nova Scotia in 1783.

Soules In Dutchess County, N. Y.

No. 2.

Rowland Soule Branch.

THE investigation of the history of this branch of the Soule family must involve that of the Soules in Dutchess County, New York; and all is connected and linked by a peculiar name. It was long ago conceded by a distinguished Scotch genealogist (Nisbit) that when some peculiar Christian name was found to be common in two families it was strong presumptive evidence of their relationship. This fact has been illustrated in a very marked degree amongst the descendants of Rowland Soule, the youngest son of George and Lydia (Howland) Soule, who removed from Duxbury or Swansea, Mass., to Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y., early in the 17th century. This was not, however, the first appearance on record of the name of a Rowland Soule (Sole), for a man of this name served in the early wars (1675) under Capt. Daniel Henchman; and the same man was in the command of Capt. Samuel Mosely that year. Where this man came from or whither he went is not known to me. I suppose this would be considered an "accidental coincidence." The history of Rowland Soule of Nine Partners, N. Y., starts very well. He belonged not only to a family of Quakers but during the Revolutionary period of ardent Tories or Royalists. He was appointed as the administrator of his father's will in 1784. He married MARY IRISH, daughter of Jesse Irish, and disappears from the known records of the district. At the close of the Revolution nearly all, if not all, of the male survivors of his father's family were practically evicted from their farms which were confiscated, and expatriated themselves to Nova Scotia and the Province of Quebec in the North American British Dominion. While there was found public records of several members of the Nine Partners families, nothing was found in Nova Scotia concerning Rowland Soule. He evidently settled in Hebron, N. Y. However, this Rowland turns up in Albany, Vermont, in 1790.

Rowland Soule (1), the youngest son of George (4) and Lydia (Howland) Soule, was born in Duxbury or Dartmouth, Mass., Nov. 5, 1733; married MARY IRISH, daughter of Jesse Irish, an early settler in the Nine Partners in Dutchess County, New York, and is supposed to have lived in Washington and Hebron, N. Y. There are some features of uncertainty in the history and genealogy, but the perpetuation of the peculiar name in branches descended from this man are a sufficient evidence of their connection with the parent stock. A principal reason for believing that some of the families whose records will appear in this department of this work lies within the fact that there has been found no other family from which they could have sprung. See a more extensive treatment of this subject where the name of Rowland Soule appears in the list of his father's children. The following records and biographical information will comprise all that is important found in the accumu-

lation of notes during an investigation covering more than fourteen years. We herewith swing wide the gates that open into a broad field wherein will be the treatment of several branches of the Soule family, and we introduce

The Soules of Duanesburg, New York.
The Soules of Savannah, New York.
The Soules of Coymans, New York.
The Soules of Hebron, New York.

Soule Family, Duanesburg, N. Y.

Dutchess County Branch.

Jonathan Soule (4), probably the son of Rowland Soule and Mary (Irish) Soule of Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y., and brother of George Soule of Coymans, Albany County, N. Y., and of Enos Soule of Savannah, Wayne County, N. Y., as well as several other brothers and sisters of whom more particulars in other departments of this work. This Jonathan Soule is recorded as having been born in 1761, a date just accommodated to the time when some other heads of departments saw the light. The universal tradition makes this man a native of Dutchess County, N. Y. Descended from George Soule and Lydia (Howland) of an old Quaker stock, this family were loyal adherents of that faith and much of the meagre information preserved within these volumes was derived from the records of this Society and descendants whose early years were passed in homes where their faith was inculcated. This Jonathan Soule was early a resident of Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., where his name appears with many others of the Soule family in several old account books. Before a more careful search had been instituted the author had supposed this Jonathan was identical with that young doctor, a son of Jonathan Soule of Clinton, but according to the "Sisson Bible" this young professional died when only 25 years of age. Discarding this conjecture the thoughts turned toward another of the name, Jonathan Soule, son of James and a cousin of the young doctor; but he was far too young to fill the niche. Having accounted for all others of this name and a protracted study of the various pedigrees, I have assigned him a place among the Rowlands. One clipping culled from some early publication states that three brothers named Jonathan, George and Isaac removed to Duanesburg together.

CHILDREN OF JONATHAN AND SARAH HATFIELD SOULE.

1. **Elizabeth Soule (1),** eldest daughter of Jonathan (3) and Sarah (Hatfield) Soule, born Feb. 16, 1783.

2. **Jerusha Soule (1),** second daughter of Jonathan (3) and Sarah (Hatfield) Soule, born June 16, 1786; was the wife of CHARLES WORSTER, a prosperous man, and there is a certificate of removal dated 1813, when they went to the "Butternut Monthly Meeting." These parents were well known to their kindred and there seemed to be a prospect of procuring their family records, but all attempts failed.

3. **Peter Soule** (1), eldest son of Jonathan (3) and Sarah (Hatfield) Soule, born June 3, 1790; married MARY LAKE who was born June 17, 1790 and died June 12, 1879. "Certificate of Removal" dated Sept. 24, 1814, with two children, named Sarah and Jonathan. These lived and died in Quaker Street, in Duanesburg, Schenectady County, N. Y. Devoted Quakers. Prosperous farmers. Issue:

I. JONATHAN SOULE, born Oct. 28, 1813, married twice. First to MARGARET ANN BRIGGS, born 1827, died 1854, daughter of Stephen and Elizabeth Badgely Briggs; buried at Bloomington, N. Y. He married 2d, Sept. 20, 1855 SARAH A. KETCHUM, born May, 1826. Children as follows:

(1) SENECA SOULE, born at Quaker Street, N. Y., June 19, 1847. He died Aug. 10, 1913; unmarried.

(2) JAMES B. SOULE, born at Quaker Street, N. Y., Nov. 27, 1852; died Dec. 21, 1923; unmarried.

(3) MARIETTE T. SOULE, born Nov. 18, 1856; was married Feb. 18, 1904 to JOHN M. CADY of Schoharie, N. Y. She died Feb. 28, 1917 and was buried there.

(4) THOMAS B. K. SOULE, born June 1, 1862; married ROSE MARIE PICKER, born Sept. 15, 1859 at Stamford, Conn.; died Dec. 27, 1921 in said town.

(5) MARGARET ANN SOULE, born March 12, 1866 and resides at Quaker Street, N. Y. Miss Soule has long been interested in the history and genealogy of this branch of the family and having listened to much conversation relating to the early movements of the Quakers when "trecking" as pioneers from one section of the State, and to other States, she held their traditions with a remarkably retentive memory. She had accumulated some "notes" that might have been used to advantage in this compilation but they were burned. She has, however, rendered valuable assistance in connecting the various branches of the family.

II. MARY P. SOULE, born March 10, 1816; died unmarried.

III. GEORGE SOULE, born March 24, 1818; died single.

IV. PETER SOULE, born March 24, 1829; died unmarried.

V. HATFIELD SOULE, born Feb. 22, 1827; died unmarried.

VI. JERUSHA SOULE, born Nov. 29, 1834; was married to ——— POTTER and when last heard from was living in Victoria, B. C.

4. **Benjamin Soule** (2), second son of Jonathan and Sarah (Hatfield) Soule, born July 16, 1790; married first, SUSANNA NORTON who died and he married 2d, MAHALA COLLINS, daughter of Samuel and Lillis Collins, born Jan. 8, 1806. He had a "Certificate of Removal" in 1817 when going to Russellville. He removed from the State of New York to Rollin, Lenawee County, Mich., in the fall of 1844, and from that place to Stanton, Montcalm County, Mich., in 1861. He was a farmer, a devoted member of the Quaker Society and a useful and highly respected citizen. After the death of his wife he went to live at the home of his son and namesake. He died May 24, 1863, aged 72

years, 10 months, 8 days. There were eight children in this family. Names will follow:

I. LYDIA N. SOULE, eldest daughter of Benjamin and Susanna Norton, born in the State of New York, Nov. 7, 1814; was married to BENJAMIN M. GAGE Aug. 15, 1832 and by him had sixteen children, two of whom died in infancy. She died Jan. 20, 1879. He died Sept. 18, 1884. For children's names belonging to this family, see elsewhere in this work.

II. SUSANNA SOULE, eldest daughter of Benjamin and Mahala Collins, born Feb. 3, 1825; died Feb. 22, 1828.

III. MATILDA SOULE, second daughter of Benjamin and Mahala Collins, born March 7, 1828; was married to MILTON LAMB and passed her days in Adrien, Mich. Issue.

IV. COLLINS SOULE, born Jan. 15, 1830; died March 22, 1831.

V. LILLIS SOULE, third daughter of Benjamin and Mahala Collins Soule, born Aug. 25, 1832; died Sept. 24, 1832.

VI. SARAH M. SOULE, fourth daughter of Benjamin and Mahala Collins Soule, born June 27, 1837; was married to ——— GIBBS, brother of Robert Gibbs.

VII. BENJAMIN C. SOULE, second son of Benjamin and Mahala Collins Soule, born Nov. 11, 1840; married 1st, HANNAH D. GIBBS; died in Bushnell, Mich., Dec. 11, 1911, after eight days of intense suffering with pneumonia, aged 71 years and 26 days. He was born near Binghampton, N. Y., and went to Michigan with his parents when a child. His first marriage was June 23, 1860. After mourning her loss for four years he married 2d, Aug. 4, 1879, ELLA KEYES. He was a farmer nearly all of his life. He was a great reader and was a real self-made man. He was familiar with nearly all historical literature and had studied the great religious systems, Christianity, Mohammedanism and Confucianism. He was considered to be the best read man in his community. He was a true Christian and an exemplary member of the Friends Society, composed of people called Quakers. Children named as follows:

(1) JONATHAN B. C. SOULE, born Sept. 8, 1861; married when about 23 years of age, JENNIE LEAN who lived one year. He lived a widower nearly all of his matured life and died May 1, 1901.

(2) MARTHA E. L. SOULE, born Oct. 10, 1863 and died Dec. 1906. She was married first to GEORGE BUTTERFIELD and after 18 years was married to JAMES MILLER and lived but one year. She left a daughter, Ethel Miller.

(3) JUSTIN E. SOULE, born Aug. 11, 1866; died when 9 years of age.

(4) J. C. BELLE SOULE, born Dec. 14, 1886 (by second wife); was married in March, 1906 to O. H. KITZMILLER and has a son, O. H. Kitzmiller, born March 7, 1908, named for his grandfather.

5. **Sarah Soule** (2), daughter of Jonathan (3) and Sarah (Hatfield) Soule, born Aug. 27, 1792; was married to PHILIP GRIFFITHS and lived in the northern section of New York State. "On June 10, 1808, Charles Wooster, Philip Griffiths and Peter Soule (with several others) arrived at Binghampton, N. Y., from Duanesburg, N. Y., and went from there to Silver Lake. This Philip Griffiths lived 59 years at Silver Lake and died there Nov. 21, 1868 in his 79th year. His wife died in 1857. They had ten children, all of them married while their parents were living. Their sons were named David, Isaac, Philip, Ezekiel, Absalom, Charles. The father of Philip was Jabez Griffiths who died March 19, 1868, aged 92 years. The author made an attempt to trace the families of Griffiths and Gage but found the undertaking too labyrinthine.

6. **Jonathan H. Soule** (4), third son of Jonathan (3) and Sarah (Hatfield) Soule, born Aug. 3, 1794; married ELIZABETH GAGE July 2, 1820 and died Aug. 8, 1875, aged 81 years, in Gaines, Genesee County, Mich. An obituary notice sent me by his only surviving daughter, Mrs. Southworth of Ovid, Mich., contains the following concerning this man: "Aug. 8, 1875, in Gaines, Genesee County, Mich., at the residence of his son Isaac G. Soule, died Jonathan H. Soule, aged 81 years. Mr. Soule was born in Coymans, Albany County, N. Y., Aug. 3, 1794, but passed the most of his life till the age of 29 in the County of Schoharie. He was married in 1820 to ELIZABETH GAGE and in 1823 moved to Perinton, Monroe County, where he cleared up a farm in what was then comparatively a new country. In 1842 his wife died leaving six children and the following year he married her sister, MARY GAGE. In the spring of 1855 he removed to Ovid, Clinton County, Michigan, where he again cleared a new-land farm and lived to see the wilderness gradually assume the features of an old settled country, and the village of Ovid grow from its first house to its present dimensions. Children's names will follow.

I. JULIA ANN SOULE, born May 14, 1821; was married to THOMAS SOUTHWORTH Sept. 25, 1841 and died Dec. 21, 1901. She was a "birthright" Quaker. He was born Jan. 31, 1817. Carpenter by trade. Belonged to the Masonic order. Moved from Monroe County, N. Y., to Clinton County, Mich., in 1854 and to the village of Ovid in 1866 where he continued to reside till his house was destroyed by fire Dec. 12, 1901, at which time he went to live with his son, H. Eugene Southworth, in Owosso, Mich. In October, 1902 he went with his sons to Burlington, Vt., where he died Oct. 31, 1902. Late in life he became much interested in Christian Science. Both were buried in Maple Grove Cemetery at Ovid, Mich. Children's names follow:

(1) LORENZO F. SOUTHWORTH, born May 25, 1842; married Dec. 1864 MARY E. DOAK. He served three years in the Civil War. Retired physician, residing in Custer, Mich. Free Mason. His wife died and he married a widow, CORNELIA HUTCHINS.

(2) ISAAC GAGE SOUTHWORTH, born March 21, 1844; married in 1866 to FIDELIA S. SMITH. Carpenter by trade. Odd

Fellow. He resided at Owosso, Mich., July 4, 1912 and his widow still resides there.

(3) ELIZABETH E. SOUTHWORTH, born Aug. 8, 1847, was married Aug. 3, 1866 to SAMUEL D. HAIGHT, a lawyer, son of Samuel and Jane Haight of Rural Grove, N. Y. He died Feb. 25, 1880. Served three years in the Civil War. Was a Free Mason. Wife was married 2d, May 29, 1895, to ABRAM M. EATON who died Dec. 16, 1898. He also served in the Civil War. Merchant and farmer. Buried in Maple Grove Cemetery, Ovid, Mich. She now resides in Detroit, Mich.

(4) HENRY EUGENE SOUTHWORTH, born Nov. 28, 1851; married CORDELIA FISH.

(5) ALICE JULIETTA SOUTHWORTH, born Jan 23, 1855; was married June 12, 1875 to JAMES DURAND; died Aug. 8, 1878. He died Feb. 1902. Interred in Maple Grove Cemetery, Ovid, Mich.

II. ISAAC GAGE SOULE, born Nov. 28, 1823, was married April 20, 1845 to HANNAH JONES of Mich., and died Jan. 14, 1899. Had issue six children; four now living.

III. JONATHAN B. SOULE, born April 7, 1826; married to MARY HATHAWAY of Michigan in 1848; went into the Union army during the Civil War and has not been heard from; supposed to have been killed in battle or to have died in the army.

IV. DAVID H. SOULE, born May 29, 1829; was married to MARY E. HAIGHT of Montgomery County, N. Y., Jan. 29, 1849; died Dec. 4, 1898. He married 2d, EMMA TERRELL. He was a farmer in Ovid, Mich., from the year 1853, the most of his time till his death. His church choice was the Methodist to which he liberally contributed but was not a communicant. He was a "Free and Accepted Mason" and was buried under their rites. Two children:

(1) CARRIE BELLE SOULE, died when six years of age.

(2) BYRON V. SOULE, born Oct. 7, 1858, was educated in the Ovid, Mich., High School and in the Law Department of the Michigan University; he is now practicing law in his native town. He was married in 1887 to HARRIET BAIRD, of Vernon, Mich., and has one son, David H. Soule, who resides at Arcadia, Mich., single; a farmer.

V. ELIZABETH SOULE, born Jan. 6, 1833; was married Sept. 27, 1852, to SILAS B. SOUTHWORTH, and is the only survivor of the family of Jonathan and Elizabeth Gage Soule. She lives at Ovid, Mich. Her husband died May 18, 1911.

7. Robert Soule (1), fifth son of Jonathan (3) and Sarah (Hatfield) Soule, born Feb. 3, 1797, probably in Dartmouth, Mass. Was carried by his parents to Dutchess County, N. Y., when a child. He married MARY PRATT and lived several years in Danby, Tompkins County, N. Y., where he cleared a farm and erected well arranged farm buildings. His son John went to live with his parents

and care for them in their declining years, but sold the estate and removed to Flushing, Genesee County, Mich., where he died Nov. 25, 1885, aged 89 years. His wife died there Sept. 2, 1890, aged 89 years. There are inscribed markers at their graves and a family monument on the lot bearing the inscription:

"Our Father and Mother are gone; they lie beneath the sod.
Dear parents, though we miss you much, we know you rest with God."

The Quaker records in Dutchess County, N. Y., show that Robert Soule was disowned by the society, Jan. 19, 1803 because of his "being out of plainness and attending a place of diversion." He was only a small lad at this time.

Their children's names will follow.

I. STEPHEN SOULE, eldest son of Robert and Mary (Pratt) Soule, born in 1821, died in Willsville, N. Y., April 21, 1842, aged 19 years.

II. RACHEL SOULE, eldest daughter of Robert and Mary (Pratt) Soule, was married to ISAAC ROBINSON and had issue.

III. LUTHER SOULE, second son of Robert and Mary (Pratt) Soule, went to live with his parents in Flushing, Mich., and died there a very old man without issue.

IV. REV. JOHN SOULE, third son of Robert and Mary (Pratt) Soule, born in 1820, married ELIZA HOYT and went to live with his parents in the town of Willsville, N. Y., but sold the farm and removed to Flushing, Mich., where he was established as a farmer and Methodist minister. This removal was in 1838. He was reported as an able and useful man and was appointed superintendent of his district, in which capacity he served as long as the rules of the Conference would admit. He left no children save an adopted daughter named Davenport. He died April 5, 1898, aged 68 years, 7 months and 13 days. His wife died March 28, 1898, aged 64 years, 4 months and 13 days. Under their names on their monument are the words: "They rest from their labors."

V. MARY ANN SOULE, second daughter of Robert and Mary (Pratt) Soule, born Feb. 17, 1833; was married to MILES C. MIX April 29, 1850. He was born Nov. 17, 1830 and died Sept. 25, 1904. She died April 15, 1911. They were buried in Willsville, N. Y. Children named as follows:

(1) CHARLES F. MIX, born May 13, 1851; married ALICE JOHNSON; died Feb., 1913.

(2) ROBERT S. MIX, born May 7, 1853; married EVALINE PIERCE.

(3) EMERY C. MIX, born April 20, 1855; married ELLA G STRONG.

(4) FRANCIS B. MIX, born Aug. 10, 1857; married ELLA WRIGHT.

(5) ESTELLA MIX, born March 24, 1862; married WILLIAM H. CUMMINGS.

(6) WILLIE H. MIX, born May 5, 1864; died May, 1868.

(7) LEAFIE D. MIX, born June 2, 1868; married DR. E. L. BENNETT.

(8) FRED G. MIX, born July 28, 1870; married DRUSILLA STILSON.

(9) M. CURTIS MIX, born March 5, 1877; married NETTIE LOVEJOY.

VI. SOLOMON SOULE, fourth son of Robert and Mary (Pratt) Soule, died near Elmira, N. Y., leaving one daughter. No other information.

VII. GEORGE F. SOULE, fifth son of Robert (1) and Mary (Pratt) Soule, was born July 1837; married HANNAH H. HANOR of Ellery County, born March 17, 1841. He went to Chautauqua County in 1859; went to South Port, near Elmira, to live in 1862. In 1867 the family went to California, a booming town in Missouri, but in consequence of the disagreeable climate returned within a year. He served in the 144th Regiment, New York Volunteers. In 1872 they removed to Spring Creek, Penn., but returned to Jamestown, Chautauqua County, N. Y., where he continued to reside till his death as a farmer. He was connected with Post Sturdivant, Grand Army of the Republic, Kennedy, N. Y., and was a member of the local Grange. He died in 1905. Widow still living on the homestead. Six children named as follows:

(1) LE FRANCE F. SOULE, born 1862; married in 1885 RENA M. FURLOW and had issue four children.

(a) LAFAYETTE, born 1890; married and lives in Syracuse, N. Y.

(b) LEO N. SOULE, born 1892.

(c) RAYMOND SOULE, born 1893.

(d) GERTRUDE SOULE, born 1899.

(2) LLEWELLYN H. SOULE, born 1865; died 1891.

(3) MARY NANCY SOULE, born 1868; died 1876.

(4) LEIGHTON A. SOULE, born 1877; married BERDESSA SAMPSON in 1904, by whom daughter, Edith Soule, born 1907.

(5) LYNN G. SOULE, born 1879; married CLARA PENHALLOW 1903 and died 1905, leaving Elowene Soule. He married again in 1914.

(6) LEON SOULE, born 1881; married 1904, MARY E. RACE and has one daughter.

VIII. WILLIAM H. SOULE, sixth son of Robert (1) and Mary (Pratt) Soule, born 1843; married LUCINDA PIERCE in Chautauqua County, N. Y., and died Oct. 23, 1897. His widow died subsequently. Children as follows:

(1) ASA R. SOULE, born Jan. 7, 1866; was killed in a saw-mill March 25, 1900.

(2) GEORGE W. SOULE, born April 29, 1869; died March 25, 1901.

(3) ANNA M. SOULE, born February 26, 1871; married EZRA STEARNS; lives in Willseyville, N. Y., and has three children.

(4) WILLIAM H. SOULE, born Jan. 7, 1875; still living.

(5) IDA A. SOULE, born Aug. 21, 1874; married and lives in Willseyville, N. Y. Two children.

(6) EDNA M. SOULE, born July 14, 1879; married EDWARD STEVENS; died April 5, 1878, leaving a son.
(7) JOHN F. SOULE, born Sept. 14, 1881; married and lived in Willseyville, N. Y. He died Nov. 18, 1907. Two children.
(8) FLORA R. SOULE, born Jan. 2, 1885; married FRANK POWERS; lives in Oswego, N. Y., and has a daughter.
(9) CHARLES W. SOULE, born June 3, 1888; died June 17, 1888.

8. **Isaac Hatfield Soule** (3), a son of Jonathan (2) and Sarah (Hatfield) Soule, was born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., according to Quaker form May 16, 1800, but removed with his father's family to Schoharie County and settled on a farm on Schoharie Creek; afterwards they moved to Duanesburg, Schenectady County, N. Y. He went to Ohio when a young man, lost all connection with his relatives and left nothing for his children but vague tradition concerning them. His wives were half-sisters. He married, first, SYLVIA BATES, a daughter of Jairus Bates. She died in 1842 and in October, 1845, he married AUGUSTA ANN BATES, daughter of Jairus Bates and his second wife, Zerina Sophia Phelps, daughter of Aholiab and Jemima (White) Phelps, born July 21, 1830, died May 28, 1912.

Isaac H. Soule was a carpenter and builder by trade and this occupation required his attention much away from his home and family. He was a man of medium stature and build; was well educated for his time and taught school in early life. He was industrious and frugal and avoided disputes and litigation. He was a member of the Whig Party till the Republican Party was organized, then affiliated with that. He was never a party politician but was regular at the polls with his vote. His wife, while wanting in classic education, was a woman of fine intelligence, well-informed and enterprising. She was an ardent Prohibitionist before the Prohibition party was formed. Devoted to her home and the care of her children, she exerted an influence over them for good that was indestructible. Resulting from a fall from a building where he was employed, one of his limbs was permanently crippled and he limped ever afterwards. About the year 1857, he procured 120 acres of land by purchase from the government, and his wife, when the mother of seven children, assisted by her oldest son, removed, transporting her household goods with a yoke of oxen, and covered a journey of 300 miles in fifteen days, camping nights on the road, to settle on the new land. During the pioneer days the family experienced all the deprivation and hardships incident to such conditions, but with frugality and prudent management they forged ahead and were soon abundantly supplied with substantial comforts. Mr. Soule died in 1869 and was buried in Lincoln Township, Trempealeau County, Wisconsin.

Eighth Generation.

CHILDREN OF ISAAC HATFIELD AND AUGUSTA ANN BATES SOULE.

1. **Sarah Zerina Soule,** born in Buffalo, N. Y., Dec. 5, 1846; was married Sept. 22, 1866 to MELVIN G. THOMAS in Acadia, Wis. She divorced him in 1885. During this time she lived within a radius of one hundred miles of St. Paul, Minn. She was married to WILLIAM R. MOORE, son of William and

Margaret Moore, at Minneapolis, Minn., May 15, 1888; carpenter and builder. She resided for four years in Illinois and since 1892, in St. Louis, Mo. Mr. Moore died July 5, 1916. No natural children. Religion, "Russellism."

2. **George Wilberforce Soule,** born in Buffalo, N. Y., Feb. 23, 1849. Invested with an inherent self-reliance and versatility, from his youth he was ambitious to initiate and accomplish something unaided by others; and with added years he developed his ideals and translated them into practical achievement; proving his ability commensurate with his wishes. With a strong inventive and mechanical inclination, he abandoned his agricultural ventures and at once launched upon the career of a man of business. His inventions upon which he obtained patents were many, and in the manufacture and sale of his machinery he has been generally successful and his business has secured to him a handsome competency. Having assigned his foundry and machinist business over to his son-in-law, that is, the active management, though retaining the presidency of the corporation, he purchased a rural home on the seashore in Florida in 1902, where he passed many a vacational season; but wishing to secure better advantages for the education of his children, he purchased an elegant and spacious mansion in Meridian, Miss., his former seat, and established his home there, where, surrounded by his growing family, he enjoyed rest and recreation, resulting from a successful business career. Mr. Soule was a citizen of rare intelligence who as a progressive advocate of every movement calculated to advance the secular and moral well-being of the community, held the respect and esteem of all who knew him.

He married first, Olivia Sherman Warren, daughter of Admiral Warren, in 1873. She died in July, 1905, and he married, second, in 1907, Constance Gara of Irish ancestry, who was born May 3, 1885. He died ———. For record of children see forward to 9th generation.

3. **Sylvia Amelia Soule,** born Oct. 18, 1852; died July, 1866.

4. **Caroline Eugenia Soule,** born Oct. 10, 1854; was married to John M. Ewing in 1847 and died in 1908. Twin children, Viola and Violet, born in 1890, died aged 2 years and 9 months respectively. Herbert Eugene Ewing, born June 16, 1893, was serving with his uncle, George W. Soule, in Meridian, Miss. Clifford B. Ewing, born March, 1896, married and lives at West Palm Beach, Fla. Family Presbyterians.

5. **Wilson Hatfield Soule,** born Sept. 14, 1858; married Annie Hope Wilder, 1887, in Alabama. He died in 1891, his widow surviving him about one year. Their daughter, Vera Hope Soule, born in 1888, was married in 1908 to Ernest V. Willey and lives in Bogalusa, La. Episcopalians.

6. **Francis Ernest Soule,** born Aug. 23, 1860, died in 1882, unmarried.

7. **Halbert Elmore Soule,** born Aug. 2, 1862; died in 1881, single.

Ninth Generation.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE WILBERFORCE SOULE.

First Wife.

1. **Hinda Beatrice Soule′,** born Aug. 20, 1874; was married to Charles H. Watts in 1893. She died July 1, 1894.

2. **George Clifton Soule′**, born July 19, 1876; died in infancy.

3. **Leda Arzalla Soule′**, born Sept. 27, 1877; was married in 1899 to F. A. LONGSHORE, by whom she had issue, Frank Soule Longshore, born Oct. 1, 1900; Harry George Longshore, born Sept. 1, 1902.

4. **Clyde Wilbert Soule′**, born March 23, 1880; married in 1919, FRANCES ADELPHA VENABLE. He is a member of the Soule Steam Feed Works, Meridian, Miss., and is a young man with marked business ability and success.

5. **Verna Kate Soule′**, born Nov. 9, 1882; was married in 1906, to E. F. BILLINGTON. No issue.

Second Wife.

6. **Vera Catherine Soule′**, born Feb. 5, 1908; died Feb. 6, 1909.

7. **Eda Claire Soule′**, born March 16, 1910.

8. **George Halbert Soule′**, born Jan. 6, 1912.

9. **Robert Gara Soule′**, born Dec. 18, 1914.

9. **Dr. Absalom Soule (1)**, seventh son of Jonathan (3) and Sarah (Hatfield) Soule, born May 30, 1802; married SALLY ANN CLEMENT (born Dec. 15, 1804) April 18, 1823. He studied medicine with his father, an old-fashioned herbal practitioner, but did not continue in active professional employment very long. He was a strong sympathizer with the South during the Civil War, and leaving his family in New York, went to the Confederate States where he remained until the close of hostilities; then his wife and children went South. Mrs. Soule was a very active woman in the cause of the Northern States and was one of the committee of Quaker ladies of Philadelphia, Pa., who in 1862 called on President Lincoln, urging the necessity of immediate emancipation of the slaves, and received the assurance that their request should soon be granted. Absalom Soule, M.D., died at Great Bend, Pa., Aug. 1878, his death resulting from a fractured shoulder and an overdose of laudanum, taken by himself; he was buried in the cemetery there, overlooking the Susquehanna River. His wife died at West Albany, N. Y., March 22, 1880. Their children named as follows:

I. MARTHA JANE SOULE, born June 27, 1824; married DANIEL STEVENS and died in Baltimore, leaving a son, Jesse Stevens, M.D.

II. CHARLES WORSTER SOULE, born May 13, 1826; died April 18, 1882.

III. NELSON SOULE, born July 7, 1827; died July 31, 1829.

IV. SARAH ANN SOULE, born Aug. 11, 1829; married Dec. 27, 1852, to JAMES VAN BENTHUYSEN, son of Volkert and Dorcas (Grout) VanBenthuysen, born July 16, 1826; died June 25, 1892. She died April 21, 1909. Farmers, residing at Lishas Kill, Albany County, N. Y. Children as follows:

(1) IDA VANBENTHUYSEN, born Feb. 7, 1854; died Sept. 21, 1856.

(2) JAMES EMERSON VANBENTHUYSEN, born Jan. 13, 1856; married MARY CATHERINE SHONTS and resides at Lishas Kill, N. Y.

(3). EDWARD G. VANBENTHUYSEN, born Jan. 6, 1858; married

Nov. 10, 1880, CATHERINE ELIZABETH VEDDER and resides at Lishas Kill, N. Y.

(4) SARAH ETTA VANBENTHUYSEN, born April 1, 1860; died March 1, 1863, at Lishas Kill, N. Y.

(5) ABRAM VANBENTHUYSEN, born March 7, 1865; died Sept. 28, 1886, at Lishas Kill, N. Y.

(6) ALICE ANN VANBENTHUYSEN, born May 5, 1868; married Nov. 6, 1895, JOSEPH W. HOEFLICK; died May 18, 1907, and resides at Lishas Kill, N. Y.

(7) WILLIAM WORSTER VANBENTHUYSEN, born April 21, 1872; married June 16, 1897, ALIDA VANECK and resides at Lishas Kill, N. Y.

V. CATHERINE SOULE, born Oct. 11, 1832; died April 29, 1840.

VI. JULIA ANN SOULE, born Jan. 6, 1834; married ——— VANHORN and died Feb. 12, 1910 in Philadelphia, Pa., leaving a son, Frederick VanHorn, a dentist, in Germantown, Pa.

VII. LUCY SOULE, born Jan. 25, 1836; married ——— ———, an officer in the Union army during the Civil War.

VIII. ABSALOM DEGROFF SOULE, born March 31, 1838; died June 4, 1859.

IX. LEWIS HATFIELD SOULE, born March 30, 1840; married April 11, 1867, LOGENIA L. KEYES, born March 16, 1844, daughter of Levi Keyes of Otsego County, N. Y., and Sarah Lyon Piper of New Hampshire, who was a teacher. He was a natural inventor and the originator of some of the most useful machinery in the world. He spent considerable time experimenting on a "perpetual motion," and, like all who have made the attempt, failed to find it. He was the inventor of the first "heavier-than-air" flying machine in 1869. He constructed from his own design, the same year, the velocipede, which, some twenty years afterwards, came into general use. About the same time he invented the roller mills and various other ingenious devices and appliances. He expended money freely on his experiments, but being of a changeable mind did not reap the financial reward that he deserved. He was a resident of Washington, D. C. Two children named as follows:

(1) VOLNEY K. SOULE, born Aug. 13, 1872, in Groveland, N. Y. He married KATHRYN MESSEREAN, daughter of John W. Messerean of Union, N. Y., and Susan Griffin of Vestal, N. Y. He was educated in the High School and the Technical Institute and is now in the real estate business in Binghamton, N. Y. Wife born Nov. 29, 1880; married June 29, 1908.

(2) EDITH L. SOULE, born April 14, 1874; married EDSON WILMATH, son of Welcome and Caroline Richardson Wilmath, born 1871, at Kirkwood, N. J. She was educated at Windsor Academy for a teacher. Residence, Scranton, Pa. One child, Ruth Wilmath, born Feb. 14, 1896; married March 25, 1893.

X. EMELINE AMELIA SOULE, born Feb. 2, 1842, united with the Shakers,

RESIDENCE OF PETER SOULE, M.D.

Mount Lebanon, N. Y., in 1867, as did her sister Malinda; from a statement from the society was suffering from tuberculosis, but with great care lived till Dec. 1868. The lady superintendent of the Shaker Community, writing the author, says of the Soule sisters: "Both were lovely characters, very conscientious, intelligent, refined, deeply religious, and were fondly beloved as far as known." Her brother, writing of her, says: "She became a great favorite in the Shaker Society because of her sweetness of spirit and benevolence. There was something truly remarkable about these young ladies. They would give their clothing away until they were nearly destitute themselves. One of them on a certain occasion met a poor girl on the street whose feet were exposed, and removing her own shoes and hose she gave them to the stranger. This is only one among many instances that might be recited in which the unselfish, sacrificing spirit of these ladies was manifested. They were too good for this world." Emeline died Dec. 29, 1868 and lies buried beside her sister Malinda in the Shaker Cemetery at Mt. Lebanon, N. Y.

XI. Dr. Peter Clement Soule, born Sept. 16, 1844; enlisted in 1861 at the early age of 17 years in the Union Army; served under Sherman in the Valley and carries nine scars from wounds as the result of his campaigns. His military experiences were exceptional and the reports of his services were several times brought to the consideration of President Lincoln. He studied medicine, graduated from the Ohio Medical College and has practiced in Rochester and Buffalo, N. Y. He settled in Rossburg, N. Y., in 1881 and has made that his principal residence since. He is a man of great originality and has, like his brother, before mentioned, secured patents on several useful inventions.

As early as 1866, he began to advocate publicly woman suffrage and the abolition of standing armies and wars and the establishment of an International Congress by which all national disputes should be settled; thus dispensing with nine-tenths of the expense of the military organizations of the world and its devotion to comfort and happiness of the human family. He has been a prolific writer on these themes under a pen-name and believes the time is near when his dreams and prophetic statements will be realized. He was probably the first man to erect a suffrage pole and unfurl a suffrage flag and this event occurred at his home in Rossburg, N. Y., in 1866. He still has the star, pole, and flag. The design was printed on white ribbon and was worn by the ladies of the "White Star Literary Society" which he organized. Dr. Soule has been twice married. His first wife was Clara B. Barber of Duanesburg, N. Y., by whom he had four children. He married 2d, ——— ——— by whom three children. See below.

(1) Frederick Evans Soule, born June 30, 1875; unmarried.
(2) Lena W. Soule, born Oct. 15, 1877; married Frank Confield, a lawyer, and resides in Syracuse, N. Y.
(3) Frank P. Soule, born Nov. 23, 1879; was married but his

wife died within two years, leaving a daughter adopted by Mr. Darman of Jamestown, N. Y., now known as Virginia Darman.

(4) MABEL C. SOULE, born Oct. 19, 1880; married JOSEPH FORSYTH, a lawyer, Norwich, N. Y.

XII. MALINDA SOULE, born Sept. 8, 1846; died May 18, 1876.

10. George Soule (4), eighth son of Jonathan (3) and Sarah (Hatfield) Soule, born Oct. 23, 1804; went to Indiana and supposed to have settled there. No other information.

11. Lydia Soule (3), youngest daughter of Jonathan (3) and Sarah (Hatfield) Soule, born Oct. 17, 1807; married ABIAL GAGE and settled in Wayne County, N. Y. Children named as follows:

1. **Truman H. Gage,** born June 11, 1833; married Oct. 15, 1856, MARIE ANTOINETTE MILLES.

2. **Joel S. Gage,** born June 21, 1834; married HANNAH TAYLOR, 1862.

3. **John C. Gage,** born May 11, 1836; married Feb. 12, 1858, JANE S. MOSHER.

4. **Susanna N. Gage,** born April 7, 1838; married June 24, 1861.

5. **Benjamin J. Gage,** born Jan. 7, 1840; married Feb. 20, 1861, CARRIE A. WILLIAMS.

6. **Abigail Gage,** born Oct. 24, 1841; died Aug. 10, 1844.

7. **Jane E. Gage,** born Oct. 22, 1843; married Aug. 17, 1862, ASHEL L. ROBERTS.

8. **Matilda Gage,** born June 22, 1845; died April 17, 1847.

9. **Elma A. Gage,** born Dec. 8, 1846; married Oct. 24, 1866, JAMES M. BRAMAN.

10. **Edwin Gage,** born Feb. 25, 1849.

11. **Caleb S. Gage,** born Jan. 31, 1851; married April 2, 1874 ELIZA MOSHER.

12. **Franklin P. Gage,** born Aug. 4, 1852; married Jan. 1, 1874, KATIE GRIFFITH.

13. **Eli M. Gage,** born June 5, 1854; married July 3, 1876, PHOEBE M. MILLER, died Nov. 26, 1906.

14. **Dorcas Gage,** born Aug. 16, 1856; married Aug. 24, 1878, EDWIN R. WEBB.

15. **Estella Gage,** born March 22, 1858; married DAVID REYNOLDS.

16. **Henry M. Gage,** born March 28, 1861; married DORA HAMILTON, died July 3, 1889.

CHILDREN OF JAMES SOULE AND WIVES.

James Soule (2), a son of James and Jemima (Russell) Soule, was born somewhere in Dutchess County, N. Y., Feb. 2, 1783 and married first, ABBIE DILLINGHAM Jan. 1, 1805, born in Bedford Sept. 4, 1786 and died there June 13, 1820. He died March 20, 1873, aged 90 years, 1 month and 18 days. He had married 2d, FANNY NOYES of Stonington, Conn., who died Feb. 10, 1863, born Feb. 9, 1794. When a young man, Aug. 20, 1800, this James Soule was

disowned by the Quaker Society for "being out of plainness and attending a place of diversion." He had issue by both wives and their names will presently appear.

1. **James Soule, Jr.,** born in Chenango County, N. Y., March 13, 1806; died in Essex township, Washtenaw County, Mich., Jan. 19, 1887, aged 80 years, 10 months, 6 days. He married Oct. 26, 1830 LUCY A. WESTELL at Farmington, Ontario County, N. Y. He was a member of the Baptist church. Went to Michigan in 1826 and being a carpenter by trade assisted in building the early mills at Waterford, Oakland County. After his marriage, in 1832, he returned to Michigan as a permanent settler and in 1836 located a homestead on a tract of 800 acres which was entered at the Iona Land Office, Nov. 1, 1836. In 1837 he superintended the building of Wacusta Mills. He erected the second house and first frame barn in Essex. In July, 1838 a daughter died and a son was born, thus making the first birth and first death in the northern half of Clinton County. He said the first marriage solemnized in the county was at his house. The first township election was held at his house April 21, 1843. The first school in Essex township was taught in the upper part of his house in the winter of 1840-1841, it being a private school. He held many offices of trust in the township and county and was a man of character, highly esteemed by those who knew him. By his first marriage there were ten children. His wife died Sept. 3, 1849 and on Dec. 1, 1850, he married LYDIA A. HODGSON by whom there were six children. See forward.

2. **David D. Soule,** son of James and Abbie Dillingham, born in Chenango County, N. Y., Nov. 3, 1807; married LYDIA A. SOULE, 2d wife of James, died May 25, 1890.

3. **Joseph Soule,** son of James and Abbie Dillingham Soule, born in Chenango County, N. Y., May 5, 1809; died May 25, 1814.

4. **Deborah W. Soule,** born in Chenango County, N. Y., Dec. 8, 1811; was married to THOMAS MORGAN; moved to Washtenaw County, Mich., where she died and her daughter may live in the county; married to a MR. WALLACE.

5. **Abbie Soule,** daughter of James and Abbie Dillingham Soule, born in Chenango County, Mich., June 23, 1814; was married to WILLIAM MORGAN and lived at Milton Junction, Wis. Probably died there.

6. **Alonzo Soule,** son of James and Abbie Dillingham Soule, born in Chenango County, N. Y., April 25, 1816; died May 12, 1816.

7. **Rebecca Soule,** daughter of James and Abbie Dillingham Soule, born in Chenango County, N. Y., May 25, 1820.

8. **Barziel Soule,** son of James and Fanny Noyes, born in Perrington, Monroe County, N. Y., June 25, 1822; died Aug. 19, 1828.

9. **Mary Soule,** daughter of James and Fanny Noyes, born in Perrington, Monroe County, N. Y., July 15, 1824; was married to ——— BURROUGHS and last known was with a son in California.

10. **Isaac Soule,** son of James and Fanny Noyes Soule, born in Perrington, Monroe County, N. Y., April 21, 1826; died Sept. 22, 1844.

11. **Melissa Soule,** daughter of James and Fanny Noyes Soule, born in New York, April 22, 1828; died July 22, 1847.

12. **Fanny Soule,** born Feb. 13, 1830; married NEWTON BENEDICT and went to Cosumne, Sacramento County, Cal.

13. **Jane A. Soule,** daughter of James and Fanny Noyes Soule, born in Washtenaw County, Mich., April 12, 1833; died March 3, 1836.

14. **Clarissa Soule,** daughter of James and Fanny Noyes Soule, born in Manchester, Mich., April 29, 1835; married LEANDER HERRICK or HALLOCK, and died at St. Louis, Mo. Her daughter, Bess Hallock, married VIRGIL LAME and lived in Kane, Ill.

CHILDREN OF JAMES SOULE, JR.

1. **Horace Soule,** born March 23, 1834. Always lived in Essex, Mich.

2. **Baby Boy,** died June 2, 1835.

3. **Mary E. Soule,** born May 20, 1837; died July 10, 1838.

4. **Joseph Soule,** born July 22, 1838; died May 12, 1836; single.

5. **Harriet Soule,** born May 18, 1840; married RICHARD BROTTON and had two children; all dead.

6. **James Douglas Soule,** born Feb. 12, 1842; killed at battle of Chickamauga, 1863.

7. **George H. Soule,** born Dec. 25, 1844; married and has three sons, Byron, Courtland and Orville; all living.

8. **David D. Soule,** born Feb. 11, 1846; died in Hospital in Sanitone, Tex., Aug. 20, 1865; a soldier of the Civil War.

9. **Mary A. Soule,** born May 22, 1847; married LORING CHAPMAN; deceased.

10. **Lucy E. Soule,** born May 14, 1848; married FRANK KIMBLE; deceased.

Second Wife's Issue.

11. **Hannah Soule,** born Feb. 1, 1852; was married May 1, 1870 to HENRY BURLINGAME and has four children.

12. **Walter Soule,** born Jan. 26, 1853; married CAROLINE BANCROFT; address, Maple Rapids, Mich.; one daughter.

13. **Abby A. Soule,** born Aug. 25, 1855; married ELMER MCCRACKEN; lives at Maple Rapids, Mich. Has four children.

14. **Baby Boy,** died Aug. 11, 1857.

15. **Charles J. Soule,** born Aug. 26, 1860; married JOHANNA MCNIEL; lives in St. Johns, Mich., and has daughter, Beulah.

16. **William T. Soule,** born Dec. 5, 1861; married EDITH ANDERSON and lives in Essex, Mich.

Soules of Savannah, New York.

Dutchess County Branch.

1. **Enos Soule** (1), was a son of Rowland (2) and grandson of Rowland Soule 1st, who was the youngest son of George Soule and his wife Lydia Howland of Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y. Miss Mary Soule, the daughter of Enos and Mary Titus Soule of Savannah, N. Y., stated without any evident hesitation that her grandfather was named Rowland Soule and that he died in Vermont. She had listened when a child to the conversation between her parents when they were rehearsing historical traditions and heard this statement many times. This assumption is supported by many evidences and contradicted by none. This Mary Soule also informed me that the family in Duanesburg were her cousins. The Quaker records contain enough to prove the affiliation of the several branches of the family. They were all members of the "Society of Friends" and worshiped together according to the "Inner Light." Then the adoption and perpetuation of the name Rowland should be considered sufficient evidence to support the statement of Mary Soule. This name has not been found in any distant branch of the Soule family and until some authentic documentary proof can be found to cast doubt upon this theory the author of this work will feel well satisfied with his assumptions.

This family lived in Duanesburg, Schenectady County, N. Y., until they moved to Savannah, in Wayne County, N. Y. Enos Soule had been in Duanesburg when a young man and had built a house there before he was married and his children were all, save one and the youngest, born in that town. When they settled in Savannah, the family lived in a log house for a few years, then the residence in which the family subsequently domiciled was built upon the same site, one mile north of Savannah village.

Enos Soule was an intimate friend of Gerrit Smith who was a resident of Peterboro, and was a practical and fearless Abolitionist, personally active in operating the "Underground Railroad" as well as an ardent leader in the temperance cause. He was a man of staunch independence and of uncompromising determination; he certainly had the confidence of his convictions and seems to have by precept and example transmitted his qualities of mind and heart to his children. He was of medium stature with dark hair and eyes. His wife was of fair complexion. Enos Soule died Sept. 21, 1861. He married Mary Titus, a daughter of Asa Titus, who was born in Everettstown, N. Y., July 19, 1787 and died Dec. 19, 1861. There were seven children whose names and records will presently appear.

2. **John Soule** (1), second son of Rowland (2) and brother of Enos Soule, was twice married, and the second wife who had been seen by Mary Soule, was named Priscilla. She had a daughter named Jane Soule. This family lived in the town of Scipio, Cayuga County, N. Y., and here the husband and father died. His children were named Wilson, Lavinia, Rowland and Jane, and some of these removed to Michigan and settled there. See account of the descendants.

3. **Lois Soule** (1), a daughter of Rowland (2), was married to JOSEPH ESTES of Duanesburg, N. Y., and died childless.

4. **Abigail Soule** (1), a daughter of Rowland (2), was twice married. Her first husband was named HIGGINS and by him she had several children, their names being John, Ruth, Sarah and Polly. She was married 2d, to WILLIAM WOODEN but had no children by him. Some descendants of the Higgins families were living about Auburn, N. Y., but they have no knowledge of their relatives.

5. **Lavinia Soule** (1), another daughter of Rowland (2), was said to have been married to ISAAC GAGE by whom two children, Isaac and Lavinia. It is of record that several marriages were solemnized between the Soule and Gage families and this again proves the association between several branches of the two families. One Isaac Gage married Lida Soule, Nov. 18, 1788. Miss Mary Soule said her aunt Amelia Soule was the wife of Isaac Gage. Jonathan Soule of the Duanesburg branch married a Gage.

CHILDREN OF ENOS AND MARY TITUS SOULE.

1. **Wilson Soule** (1), eldest son of Enos (1) and Mary (Titus) Soule, born in Duanesburg, N. Y., Dec. 28, 1807; died in Albany, N. Y., unmarried Aug. 10, 1852.

2. **Enos Soule** (2), second son of Enos (1) and Mary (Titus) Soule, born in Duanesburg, N. Y., June 23, 1809; married LODERNA CARNCROSS and died March 10, 1884. No issue reported.

3. **Lavinia Soule** (2), eldest daughter of Enos (1) and Mary (Titus) Soule, born in Duanesburg, N. Y., April 16, 1811; died Oct. 20, 1896, at the homestead; unmarried.

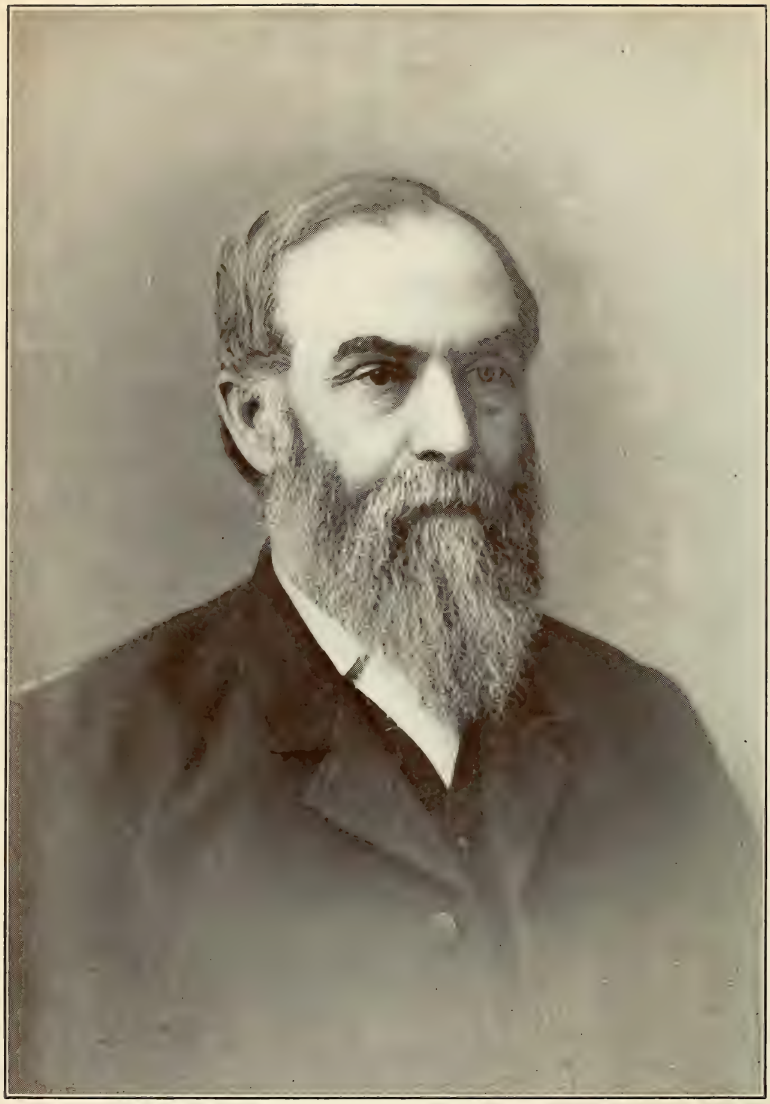
4. **Eliza Soule** (2), second daughter of Enos (1) and Mary (Titus) Soule, born in Duanesburg, N. Y., Mar. 30, 1813; died May 26, 1837, unmarried, in Savannah, N. Y.

5. **Lydia Soule** (2), third daughter of Enos (1) and Mary (Titus) Soule, born Nov. 22, 1815; died unmarried in Savannah, N. Y., Dec. 20, 1852.

6. **Lewis Soule** (1), third son of Enos (1) and Mary (Titus) Soule, born in Duanesburg, N. Y., Sept. 17, 1816; married in Nov. 1844, MARY ANGELINE STUCK, who was born Sept. 1824 in Wayne County, N. Y. He was taken to Savannah, N. Y., when but a lad. He removed to Illinois in 1856 and was for many years a prominent farmer in Grand Rapids and Fall River Tonwships. He was an ardent Republican and conspicuous in temperance movements. He served on the board of supervisors for many years and held many other important positions in his county. He was representative from his district of the Legislature from 1873 to 1875. He died July 10, 1882.

7. **Rachel Soule,** born July 24, 1819; married LYMAN SEELEY of Savannah, N. Y., and died March 19, 1846, leaving one son, James Seeley, who married and had issue.

   I. MARY CATHERINE SOULE, born Jan. 9, 1847, in Savannah, N. Y.; married July 3, 1867, JOSEPH BAKER, born in Washington County,



ROWLAND SOULE

Pa., June 21, 1836; served in the Civil War in the 104th regiment, Illinois Vol. Infy. Farmer. Republican. They reside in Ottawa, Ill. Children as follows:

(1) JOHN S. BAKER, died in infancy in 1869.

(2) JOSEPH S. BAKER, born March 26, 1872 in Girard, Kan.; married Dec. 21, 1898 to EDNA MOORE, bron in Fall River, Ill. Farmer. Republican.

(3) FLORENCE S. BAKER, born Sept. 13, 1875 in Fall River, Ill., and died July 24, 1899. A successful teacher for several years.

II. HORTENSE JOSEPHINE SOULE, born May 1, 1849, in Savannah, N. Y., married Dec. 1868, to CHARLES A. PEMBROOK, born at La Salle, Ill., 1846. Residence, Harvard, Neb. Thier children as follows:

(1) MARY ELLA PEMBROOK, born Oct. 9, 1869 in Fall River, Ill.; married EDWARD KING in Dec. 1893.

(2) EDWARD ERNEST PEMBROOK, born April 1, 1872; carpenter; Republican; single; living in Edmonton, Can.

(3) WILLIAM EUGENE PEMBROOK, born Sept. 1, 1874; married, and lives in Sioux City, Ia.

(4) GRACE DARLING PEMBROOK, born Oct. 8, 1876; married 1898, to JAMES HENNESSEY, born in Delevan, Wis., died in Milwaukee, Wis., Aug. 6, 1913.

(5) HERBERT TITUS PEMBROOK, born April 20, 1882 in Streator, Ill.; married in Harvard, Neb. Now in Edmonton, Can.

(6) RALPH ARTHUR PEMBROOK, born Dec. 31, 1884 in Fall River, Ill., and lives in Edmonton, Can., where he is C.E. of the C. N. R.

III. ENOS EUGENE SOULE, born June 26, 1851 in South Butler, N. Y.; married 1874, URSULA PEMBROOK of LaSalle, Ill., and lives in Spearville, Kan. He has long been interested in the genealogy of his family and for many years continued an extensive correspondence for collecting records with the hope of finding proof of his ancestry, and his descent, from the George Soule who came over in the Mayflower; he has assembled considerable information but refuses to make it available for this work. The author has frequently received letters from his correspondents who referred me to him for data. His children as follows:

(1) MAUDE SOULE, born 1874, in Girard, Kan., was married 1st to CRAWFORD, by whom Ethel and Gladys; married 2d, FREDERICK, by whom Mildred, Bruce, Bryon and Bryen.

(2) EDITH SOULE, born Sept. 1877 in Grand Ridge; married SAGERTY and has two children, Emma and Eugene. Residence, Macksville, Kan.

(3) ARTHUR SOULE, born 1884 in Spearville, Kan.; married EMILY MADISON of Dodge City, Kan., and has one child, Lillian Janes Soule.

8. Rowland Soule (2), fourth son of Enos (1) and Mary (Titus) Soule, born in Duanesburg, N. Y., June 8, 1823; married HARRIET B. HUBBARD, daughter

of Erastus and Sally (White) Hubbard of South Butler, N. Y., Oct. 30, 1855. He bought the farm a half mile north of Savannah village in 1867 and erected the residence where he made his home until his death which occurred Dec. 27, 1886, and where his widow and her children have since lived. Mrs. Soule was born May 17, 1836. Abstracting from a local newspaper of date Jan. 18, 1890, we are publishing the following: "Rowland and Asa were noted for their close affection and while both lived they were really partners in all their business affairs. They married two sisters and jointly conducted the old homestead. The large house was divided into two compartments for two dwellings. Rowland Soule actually managed the farm while his brother, being of a speculative turn, went out and engaged in business enterprises." See portrait. Children named as follows:

I. Ella S. Soule, born Sept. 27, 1857; died 1900.

II. Herbert Clare Soule, born Nov. 29, 1859; married June 2, 1887, Ella Wiles, daughter of Rev. P. H. Wiles of Savannah, N. Y., and resides in Rochester, N. Y., where he is the official stenographer of the Supreme Court of the State of New York. His children as follows:

(1) Rowland Soule, born Jan. 3, 1888; died July 2, 1888.
(2) Harold Wiles Soule, born Nov. 5, 1891.
(3) Herbert Clare Soule, born May 27, 1894.
(4) Roland P. Soule, born Jan. 17, 1895.

III. Carrie Soule, born June 12, 1862; married Milan Sherman of Savannah, N. Y., and has two children as follows:

(1) Helen Grace Sherman, born Nov. 12, 1891.
(2) Robert Wilson Sherman.

IV. Grace Lavinia Soule, born 1864.

9. Asa Titus Soule (1), fifth son of Enos (1) and Mary (Titus) Soule, born in Duanesburg, N. Y., Aug. 2, 1824; married Marilla Sophia Hubbard, daughter of Erastus and Sally (White) Hubbard, and sister of the wife of his brother Rowland, Sept. 1, 1852. By this union there were three children. The early life of this man was passed in comparative obscurity.

The following abstracts from an extensive obituary notice published at the time of his death comprise the salient features of his character and career:

"Asa Titus Soule died at the residence of his son, Wilson Soule, after an illness of less than three weeks.

"This visitation of the death messenger takes from Western New York one of its foremost business men. He has always been looked on as a Rochester man, although as a matter of fact he never formally took up his residence here. In this city, however, he started in the principal business of his long and varied career, and here his business headquarters has since remained. Here also he passed a large portion of his time, always stopping at the residence of his son while in the city.

"Deceased was born in Duanesburg, Schenectady County, this state, and was sixty-five years of age. His father, Enos Soule, was a Quaker farmer and it is easy to trace his inherited devotion to truth, his justness and exactness in all his dealings, his sense of honor and his sterling integrity.

ASA TITUS SOULE

About the year 1830, the family removed to Onondaga County and a little later to Savannah, Wayne County, New York, where the farm was purchased which became the family homestead and was Mr. Soule's home up to the time of his death. The children were educated in the village school. After the family grew up one brother, Lewis Soule, went west. Rowland and Asa were noted for their close affection, and while both lived they were really partners in all their business affairs. They married two sisters and jointly conducted the old homestead. The house was divided into apartments for two dwellings.

"The mere record of Asa T. Soule's business and financial career would fill pages. In fact, material could be gleaned from a study of his life for a superb novel. In this brief article, it is only possible to touch lightly upon the principal features of his career. In his early manhood he secured some knowledge of the patent medicine business, being an agent for a firm engaged in that line of trade. The influence of this experience on his future mercantile life, on looking back, would seem most important. Subsequently he dealt in patent rights, acting as agent in their sales, and to this brief experience may be ascribed some of the legal knowledge and shrewdness, especially in the matter of contract law, for which he was noted. Subsequently he bought an interest in the Dodge & Stevenson Manufacturing Company of Auburn, New York, a company manufacturing and selling agricultural implements. Among other things, in his early life he was a produce merchant, kept a hotel at South Butler, New York, and was financially interested in peach orchards and mineral springs in Michigan. Near the close of the war, about the year 1868, Mr. Soule in company with the late Alexander Pomeroy of Rochester engaged in the business of mapping various counties in New Jersey and Pennsylvania. In this pursuit the two men continued for several years. Here again it would seem that Mr. Soule was only laying the groundwork for his further operations on a larger scale. It is not going outside the limits of probability to say that in the map business he gained much of the knowledge which he afterwards turned to account in his remarkably successful land investments. In all these ventures he made money. In his career there was no struggle with poverty. It cannot be said that he had the incentive of the wolf at the door to make him work. It was solely the sturdiness and ambition in his nature which impelled him on, not allowing him to rest after moderate success, but driving him far up the hill to fame and fortune.

"In 1873 an incident occurred of vast importance to him. A short time before in the thriving village of Canandaigua a patent medicine known as Hop Bitters had been put on the market, and subsequently the concern moved to Rochester. There wasn't much money in the company and its originators having heard of Mr. Soule as a rushing business man with money at his command, sent for him and invited him to contribute both money and brain power. He considered the matter and decided there was merit in the plan and accepted the offer. The company as at first composed had only put in a few hundred dollars and he at once bought two-thirds of the patent rights, put in all the money he had and took charge of the concern. At the time some people thought he had been victimized. His success was phenomenal but not immediate. With his natural shrewdness he fully recognized the benefits of advertising and in this lies the secret of his triumph. As soon as he took hold of

the establishment he commenced advertising on a colossal scale. His means were limited for going into business so extensively, and now occurred the only critical period of his career. The returns had not yet commenced to come in and he had used up nearly all the funds at his disposal, his own money as well as borrowed assets. Even then, when affairs seemed weighing in the balance, he never lost faith in his ultimate victory and bought from the stockholders more of the stock until he practically owned it all. At last the scale turned in the right direction, money commenced to flow in more freely and Mr. Soule's anticipations were more than realized. To the newspapers Mr. Soule paid many thousands of dollars for advertising. His fertile mind originated many novel ways of attracting notice to his business through the press, including plans for securing most valuable advertising in the form of news. In this city for a couple of years he furnished the funds for maintaining a professional baseball club, only stipulating that the club should be known by the same name as his bitters. Afterwards, he arranged the celebrated Hanlon-Courtney rowing regatta at Lachine, Ontario. The regatta at Chautauqua Lake where Courtney's boat was saved was also under his auspices, as was the one at Washington and the one following at Australia. In London, Mr. Soule arranged an international regatta which created great excitement, members of Parliament and others high in official positions being on the regatta committee. A leading London paper in a long article published after the regatta called Mr. Soule the prince of advertisers and made the assertion that never before had a man succeeded like him in getting from the English press, without charge, the most valuable advertisement in the shape of telegraphic and local news. All these contests took place between the years 1873 and 1880. During the five years following the year of 1879 the medicine had a great sale. Mr. Soule went to London in 1880 and established a branch of the business there and put it in charge of his nephew, James Seeley. A branch was started in Toronto and one in Australia. In France and Belgium the business was put in charge of another nephew, Welling Soule. About that time, Frank W. Dickinson of this city went to India with a view of starting a branch there, but found it impracticable to do so, the field not being encouraging for that line of business. Some years later the English business was sold to a syndicate, and since then all other interests in foreign countries were disposed of. Mr. Soule continued president of the original company in Rochester up to the time of his death.

"Nearly ten years ago, Mr. Soule's attention was called to the possibilities of southwestern Kansas as a field of enterprise. He became the leading spirit of the Eureka Irrigating Company which constructed a canal seventy-five miles long, not including laterals, fifteen feet wide at the bottom. with sloping banks, the water being five feet in depth; the water being drawn from the Arkansas River. The land through which it passed was formerly arid and unprofitable and the charges for irrigating it were paid by the owners at so much per acre. Mr. Soule became the owner of large tracts of land adjoining the canal. Their company's stock was sold to an English capitalist and was bonded in England for one million dollars. Mr. Soule built a railroad connecting with the Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fe line running through southwestern Kansas. At various points along the new road he also acquired large

tracts of land. Mr. Soule became interested in Dodge City, constructing the city's water works and receiving from the corporation a considerable amount of land. He founded in this city Soule College at a cost of fifty thousand dollars, besides endowing it with some of the land which he received from the water works deal. He founded the first National Bank of Dodge City, Kansas. In Spearville, Ingalls, and other places in that section of the state he also started banks.

"While engaged in extensive enterprises in other states, Mr. Soule also invested money freely at home. He owned several farms near Savannah and had considerable money invested in mortgages on farm property in Western New York. He owned several houses and business blocks in the Seventh Ward of Rochester. He was one of the original directors of the company which laid out the boulevard from Rochester to Charlotte. He also owned $83,000 worth of stock in the Electric Railway on the boulevard. In politics, the deceased was a Republican and he was a leading supporter of the party in Wayne County, contributing liberally to campaign funds. He never held office, although he was many times solicited to accept nominations at the hands of his party. It would be difficult to estimate his wealth. He was certainly one of the richest men in this city, but it is doubtful if anybody can give an accurate idea of what he was worth.

"Deceased was a man not fully understood by people who were wont to call him, as they say of many wealthy men, a close man. He was close, if by the term is meant a strict adhesion to his contract. He allowed no man to defraud him. He thoroughly understood the common-sense spirit of the law. To his lawyers he would often say, 'Tell me the law and I will apply it.' He was most careful in his use of the English language, believing that every word had a meaning. When he made a statement he realized exactly what he had to say. In drawing contracts he was an expert and without a doubt had he followed the law as a profession he would have become eminent in that pursuit. To men who were honest in their dealings with him, Mr. Soule granted many favors. He had helped many business men through difficulties of which their neighbors knew nothing. He gave in his own way, often profusely assisting families whose wants came under his personal attention. The people who knew him best speak most warmly of these charities. He did not often, however, take part in organized charities. His liberal donation to the Young Men's Christian Association before work was commenced on the Association's new building will not be forgotten by citizens. He was much devoted to the temperance cause and furnished funds for starting several local societies, renting halls and conducting the meetings, although few knew of this. In his personal life, he was unostentatious and social among his friends. He was not much addicted to society, however, spending with his family all the time he could take from his business."

One son, as follows:

1. Wilson Soule, born Sept. 4, 1854, in South Butler, N. Y., was killed in a runaway accident July 25, 1894. He attended school in the country district and in Lyons, N. Y., till near his majority and then joined his father in the proprietary medicine business, being secretary of the Hop Bitters Company. After his father's death in 1890,

he found it necessary to retire and give his whole attention to the management of an estate which included not only land but securities of irrigating canal companies, railroads and banks. He was a man of generous nature and gave liberally of his ample means to charities and education. He married MISS FRANCES PARKHURST of Rochester, N. Y., by whom three children; she died Feb. 28, 1895. Issue:

(1) MARTHA SOULE, died in infancy.

(2) ETHEL SOULE, born Feb. 14, 1883; married WALTON COOK of Allegheny, Pa., by whom two children, Walton and Frances.

(3) ASA TITUS SOULE, born 1885; died in July, 1810, single.

10. William G. Soule, born Dec. 20, 1827 in Duanesburg, N. Y.; married MARILLA SHAW of Montezuma, N. Y., by whom he had seven children. He died Oct. 5, 1888.

Mrs. Anna Soule Weigel, daughter of William G. Soule, says: "I never heard a word of controversy between my parents nor a shadow of gossip. Father always made it known that no disagreeable elements should be voiced before him and secluded himself from trouble of any kind whenever opportunity allowed. Truth and honesty in word and action were both shown by example and precept. There were no harsh corrections nor free use of the rod, yet we each felt in honor bound to respect and obey his desires, and any attempt at deceit was met by a reproving eye which turned our hearts right. This influence of an irreproachable moral man bore to the end. He was not a churchgoer but a home theologian and broad reader, gaining and progressing ever with the times. He always surrounded himself with the most improved implements and methods. He showed marked humane traits, taking as good care of his stock as of his housed family, and was stern with any employees who neglected any point that would cause distress to dumb animals. Considerate, patient and without one bad habit, we mourned him as few fathers deserve; yet he was always joking and singing, giving to his children every happiness available.

"Our home was on a hill overlooking the town and just bordering the corporation limits, so we could have the advantages of a village school to give us a start in our education." Children:

I. FLORENCE L. SOULE, born 1852; married Sept. 3, 1876 to WILLIAM MUNSELL of Walcot, N. Y., and has two sons, Wilbert and Frederick.

II. WELLING CLARENCE SOULE, born 1854; married HELEN EDGERTON of Delhi, N. Y., and has one daughter.

(1) ELIZABETH SOULE, born April 22, 1883; married July 21, 1910, to ARTHUR BAGGERLEY and has Helen E. Baggerley, born Nov. 11, 1917.

III. ERNEST CLAYTON, born Nov. 10, 1856; married JENNY WRIGHT of Savannah, N. Y., by whom no issue; 2d, ELLA VANDERPOOL of Savannah, N. Y., by whom a son.

IV. LOUIS HENRY SOULE, born Dec. 11, 1858; died Oct. 7, 1897 in MacAllister, Okla.

V. LAVINIA ISABEL SOULE, born May 20, 1860 in Grand Rapids, Ill.,

married April, 1887, to FRED RUSSELL REED and had issue as follows. Lives in Lincoln, Neb.

(1) MAY GENEVIEVE REED, born June 9, 1887, in Asbhurnham, Mass.; died in Chicago, Jan., 1906, unmarried.

(2) LEON CALVIN REED, born Aug. 6, 1888, in Ashburnham, Mass.; married MILDRED S. MOORE of Fall River, Ill., and resides at 3526 W. 15th Street, Chicago.

(3) RUSSELL SOULE REED, born Aug. 1, 1889, in Ashburnham, Mass., and is now a house physician in a sanatorium in Chicago, Ill.

(4) KATIE BELL REED, born July 1891, in Ashburnham, Mass.; died Oct. 1891.

(5) FRANCES ISABEL, born July 10, 1899, in Woodstock, Can.

VI. M. GENEVIEVE SOULE, born April 11, 1865 in Grand Rapids, Ill.; married in Dec. 1888, in Denver, Col., JOHN SIM PETER of Buffalo, N. Y., who is manager and vice-president of the San Antonio and Arkansas Railroad with headquarters at San Antonio, Tex. She was educated in Valparaiso, Ind., taught school for several years, and has been prominent in Texas Federation of Women's Clubs and other organizations. Children:

(1) LEWIS SOULE PETER, born Nov. 7, 1889, in Denver, Col., and is a graduate in electrical engineering of Texas.

(2) WILLIAM JOSEPH PETER, born May 20, 1892, in Corpus Christi, Tex.

John Soule (2), a son of Rowland and ———, married FLORE DICKEMAN and lived in Portlandville, N. Y., where he died leaving several children. See an account of John Soule son of Rowland, in the Savannah, N. Y., families. There were several children in this family but the records are detached.

1. **Wilson Soule,** born July 20, 1818, probably in Duanesburg, N. Y., Tompkins County, removed to Livingston County, Mich., with his brothers in 1846. He was twice married; first, April 3, 1841 to MARIA SMITH (born March 19, 1824; died May 23), by whom there were three children; second, to MARY JANE CLAYTON, Sept. 16, 1847, who died Dec. 12, 1885, being the mother of seven children. Mr. Soule died Jan. 21, 1885. Issue as follows:

I. MARIA SOULE, born Jan. 2, 1842; died Jan. 22, 1842.

II. MARY ANN SOULE, born Feb. 1, 1843; was married to WILLIAM CLAYTON, now somewhere in Texas.

III. LOUISA SOULE, born Nov. 21, 1844; was married to LON FERRIN, Dec. 27, 1860, and resides in Fowlersville, Mich.

Second Wife's Children.

IV. CHARLES SOULE, born April 14, 1850; died Nov. 8, 1851.

V. EDWIN SOULE, born Jan. 24, 1848, and went to Sutter, Cal.

VI. WILLIAM A. SOULE, born Oct. 14, 1852; died in 1872.

VII. EVERETT SOULE, born Aug. 12, 1855; was married to H. H. Brown and lives in Pomona, Cal.

VIII. SARAH ANNETTE SOULE, born Feb. 25, 1857; was married to HENRY WADE and resides in Pomona, Cal.

IX. JOHN W. SOULE, born Jan. 12, 1861; married, resides in Pomona, Cal.

X. PHINEAS SOULE, born April 26, 1864; died July 29, 1866.

2. **Enos Soule,** born July 8, 1826 in Denbury, Tompkins County, N. Y., and after his father's death removed with the family to Livingston County, Mich., in 1846. He married in December 1854 JUSTINE CURTIS, born in Handy, Mich., in 1839, and was living in 1912. He resides in Howell, Mich., where he died March 1, 1899. Children named as follows:

I. MARY J. SOULE, born Aug. 29, 1856; was married to GEORGE CARLE and is living in Howell, Mich.

II. GEORGE E. SOULE, born Dec. 29, 1858; died unmarried Nov. 15, 1887.

III. ROSA A. SOULE, born in Howell, Mich., July 29, 1867; was married to SAMUEL MATHER YERKES, born in Howell, Mich., Dec. 4, 1869, and has issue:

(1) RALPH WALTER YERKES, born Jan. 29, 1897.
(2) ESTHER SOULE YERKES, born Oct. 12, 1899.

3. **Jane Soule,** born ———, was married to ALBERT TANNER and lived in Tanner, Mich. Has deceased.

4. **Hannah Soule,** born ———, was married to EDMOND SMITH and lived in Tanner, Mich.

5. **John Soule,** born ———.

6. **Lavina Soule,** born ———.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE AND ELLEN SOULE.

1. **Diana Soule,** born in Herkimer County, N. Y., April, 1825.

2. **Rebecca Soule,** born in Herkimer County, N. Y., Aug. 24, 1826.

3. **James Soule,** born in Herkimer County, N. Y., Feb. 11, 1828.

4. **Margaret Soule,** born in Tomkins County, N. Y., Aug. 1829.

5. **George B. Soule,** born in Herkimer County, N. Y., April 15, 1831; married MATILDA LENT, Nov. 9, 1851, and is now living in Fenwick, Mich., to which place he was carried by his parents when five years of age and to Indiana in 1847. He is a farmer. Children named as follows:

I. MARY SOULE, born June 22, 1853.

II. LAURA ELIZABETH SOULE, born Aug. 1, 1855; was married Jan. 8, 1873 to FRANCES HOMER MORRIS and settled in Fenwick, Mich. Issue:

(1) WILMER C. MORRIS, born Feb. 5, 1874.
(2) HATTIE AMRETT MORRIS, born Oct. 6, 1876.
(3) GEORGE ELMER MORRIS, born June 6, 1881.
(4) FLOYD HOMER MORRIS, born March 27, 1888.

iii. George Soule, born Feb. 22, 1860; died in infancy.
iv. Frank Soule, born Jan. 9, 1863; drowned in his 14th year.

6. **Sarah Soule,** born in Herkimer County, N. Y., April 17, 1833.

7. **Lydia Soule,** born in Herkimer County, N. Y., March 10, 1836.

8. **Darwin Soule,** born in Michigan, April 26, 1838.

9. **David Soule,** born in Michigan, Jan. 26, 1851; was killed in the Union Army.

10. **John Soule,** born in Michigan, Oct. 13, 1842; died aged 14 years.

11. **Ellen Soule,** born March 3, 1844.

12. **Elma Soule,** born Oct. 19, 1845.

Soules of Coymans, New York.

Dutchess County Branch.

George Soule (1), reputed to have been a son of Rowland (1) and Mary, a daughter of Jesse Irish of Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y. He was born as early as 1765-70, for he was a married man in 1790 when we find him the owner of a farm in Coymans, Albany County, N. Y. It is on record that his lands joined those of his brother, Jonathan Soule. In a joint deed dated 1808 the name of this George Soule appears with those of Hannah Soule and Anna Soule and the land specified in the conveyance was bounded on one side by that of George Soule. His will was admitted to probate in 1815 and contains the name Rachel as his wife; and in this testament he mentions seven sons and three daughters. To three of these sons he gives horses, saddles and bridles to be available when they have reached their majority. His widow, Rachel Soule, and son Stephen Soule were appointed executors. The names of children mentioned in his will were: Stephen, Frederick, George, Benjamin, Elizabeth, Sarah and Judith. There existed the tradition that there had been a Family Record of the births, marriages and deaths in this family, but after long searching it failed to appear. The detached data embodied in this record has been gleaned from many sources and is not satisfactory. Some members of the family, though often solicited, have persistently refused to even supply their own family records. Certainly George and Rachel Soule were worthy persons, brought up in the Quaker faith, and left some excellent descendants whose names will follow.

1. **Stephen Soule** (1), supposed to have been the eldest son of George (1) and Rachel Soule, born as early as 1794 as proven when acting as executor of his father's will, having attained his majority at this time, but he evidently died young as none of the surviving relatives remember of hearing his name mentioned. I found record of a Stephen Soule who died in Indiana, whom I have thought might have been identical.

2. **Frederick Comer Soule** (1), second son of George (1) and Rachel, born about 1792, was mentioned in his father's will. His wife's name was Polly. Have no account of his after life.

3. **Elizabeth Soule** (1), eldest daughter of George and Rachel, born probably in Coymans Township, Albany County, N. Y., in 1796, was mentioned in her father's will in 1815, but is not remembered by her surviving kindred. Died young?

4. **Sarah Soule** (1), second daughter of George and Rachel, born in Coymans Township, Albany County, N. Y., March 28, 1798; was married Dec. 23, 1819 to ELIJAH TOWNSEND, born April 29, 1793 and died Oct. 8, 1836. After the death of her husband she went by team in a sleigh with seven children from Chenango Forks, in Chenango County, N. Y., to Keefer's Corners, Albany County, N. Y. This was another example of heroism evinced by a woman possessed of a pioneer spirit. She was a God-fearing mother who brought up her children in the "nurture and admonition of the Lord" and they without exception did credit to their training, being exemplary people who reverenced their mother. The father was a man of truth and honor who held the respect of all who knew him. Their children were named as follows:

I. RACHEL TOWNSEND, born Nov. 14, 1820; died April 29, 1821.

II. ROBERT COPELAND TOWNSEND, born Jan. 18, 1822; married May 15, 1852 to ELLEN GEDNEY and lived at Keefer's Corners until 1869, and thence to the time of his death, May 27, 1905, at Coxsackie, Green County, N. Y.

III. MARY TOWNSEND, born March 9, 1824; married to ZACHARIAH MEAD and lived for some time at Keefer's Corners; then at New Baltimore, Greene County; then at Troy, N. Y. until the death of her husband, when she went to Coxsackie and New Baltimore where she died Jan. 6, 1898.

IV. ELIZABETH TOWNSEND, born Aug. 14, 1826; married to DENNIS SWARTOUT, lived at Albany, N. Y., and Coymans Hollow, where she died.

V. GEORGE SOULE TOWNSEND, born Oct. 24, 1828; married MARY BRATE WHITBECK and lived from the time of his marriage till his death, Jan. 1, 1904, at West Coxsackie, N. Y.

VI. JOHN ELIJAH TOWNSEND, born Dec. 12, 1830; married Dec. 27, 1856 to HANNAH BLODGET and died Feb. 19, 1904. He resided in 1857 at Coxsackie Station, Columbia County, N. Y., and from 1858 to 1863 inclusive, three miles West of Coymans, Albany County, N. Y.; then until 1870, at Collanan's Corners, Albany County, N. Y.; then at West Coxsackie, Green County, N. Y., till his death.

VII. HANNAH JANE TOWNSEND, born Feb. 1, 1833; married to DAVID HENRY GAGE and lived first at Albany, N. Y., then at New Baltimore, N. Y., where she died.

VIII. SARAH TOWNSEND, born April 19, 1835; died Aug. 26, 1853.

5. **George Soule** (2), a son of George (1) and Rachel, born in Coymans, N. Y., May 17, 1800, died May 17, 1847. His wife was JANE KEEFER, daughter of Baltus Keefer, born June 12, 1801 and died at Morristown, Minn., during the summer, 1775. Their home had been at "Keefer's Corner" but the widow and her family moved to Watertown, Wis., in 1849 and to Morristown, Wis., in 1855. They went from Albany to Buffalo by Erie Canal, thence by steamer

through Lakes Erie, Huron and Michigan to Milwaukee; thence by grain wagon to Watertown, Wis., where the older sons were employed in a brickyard by "Old Boomer" and rented by Andrew Storer, their brother-in-law. Here they were surrounded by Winnebago Indians, a very friendly tribe, from whom no harm ever befell them. After moving to Minnesota the Sioux Indians often encamped on their farm and near their house when on their migratory journeys but were always on very friendly terms with the Soules, one of whom has said: "No Sowles ever known to me was ever troubled by Indians or renegade white men, officers of the law or the inside of a jail, and the whole family have a reputation for minding their own business." During the pioneer days they were often regaled by the howling of wolves. The wild land upon which they settled was composed of small open prairies interspersed with groves of oak, hickory, and black walnut. Wild game, fruits and nuts were plentiful. In the "better days," after a few acres had been opened to the plow, they raised some wheat but were compelled to transport it with slow-moving ox-teams to Hastings, sixty miles away, on the Mississippi, to have it milled into flour. By industry and frugality every obstacle was overcome and Prosperity spread her mantle over the household. Mrs. Jane Soule has been estimated as a very remarkable woman, well suited to the tasks incident to pioneer life, and she assumed the cares and responsibilities of the situation in a new country with heroic fortitude and acquitted herself of her duties in the most conscientious and faithful manner. Full of hope and resolution she did not permit any obstacle to daunt her but patiently and persistently toiled on and achieved success where many would have failed. She became well and widely known for her noble qualities of mind and heart and was sincerely lamented by all who knew her when she passed away. There were in this family eight sons and two daughters, their names being Elizabeth, Henry, Stephen, Baltus K., Maryette, William R., Frederick N., Leonard E. and George W. See forward.

6. **Benjamin G. Soule** (1), third son of George (1) and Rachel, was born in Albany County, N. Y., 1802 and died in the almshouse unmarried. The statement procured from the records of this institution as follows: "Benjamin G. Soule, aged 75, born in New York State, single, habits temperate, can read and write, very feeble, recovery doubtful, admitted Dec. 27, 1877 and discharged Jan. 17, 1878. There is no headstone to prove his age and the preceding report does not tally with family tradition which makes him dissipated and a "ne'er-do-well."

7. **Judith Soule** (1), third daughter of George (3) and Rachel Soule, born in Coymans Township, Albany County, N. Y., ———; married JOHN LOUCKS of Coymans Hollow and left issue but her children refuse to furnish records. Her daughter is Mrs. Rachel Cheesbro, Fieura Bush, Albany County, N. Y. There are also sons living.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE AND JANE KEEFER SOULE.

1. **Elizabeth Soule** (3), eldest daughter of George and Jane Keefer Soule, born May 23, 1824 in Coymans, N. Y., was married to MICHAEL ONN, Nov. 27, 1847, born Feb. 1814, died Aug. 2, 1872. She died Nov. 12, 1878. They were buried near Cordova, Minn. Children as follows:

I. SARAH JANE ONN, born Sept. 12, 1848; was married June 16, 1867 to WILLIAM H. HAYES, born Aug. 5, 1844 in Illinois and died May 1, 1910 at Loup City, Neb.
II. GEORGE ALBERT ONN, born Sept. 24, 1851; married VIOLA ——— in Dec. 1877, and lived in Tacoma, Wash.
III. OLIVER PERRY ONN, born July 3, 1853; married MARY ——— and lives in Puyallup, Wash.
IV. JOSEPHINE ONN, born June 14, 1859; was married June 14, 1877 to BENJAMIN COTTENHAM and lives at Motley, Minn.
V. MARY VIOLA ONN, born Dec. 4, 1865; was married to OLIVER WHITMORE and lives at Puyallup, Wash.

2. **Henry S. Soule (2),** eldest son of George and Jane Keefer Soule, born in Coymans, N. Y., May 4, 1826; married CATHERINE PALMER, by whom issue. He removed to Watertown, Wisconsin and later to Morristown, Minn. He enlisted at Fort Snelling, Minn., in Company H of the Third Regt. Vol. Inf'y., Feb. 18, 1864 and was mustered out Sept. 2, 1865. After the war he went to Baker City, Oregon (1876), where he engaged in ranching and fruit-raising; and died there June 9, 1877. Children named as follows:

I. ANDREW SOULE, born in 1848, married ALICE FINK and had issue Paul, Nona and Cora.
II. FRANK SOULE, born in 1851 in Watertown, Wis., and was married to STEPHEN NORRIS in 1870.
III. NETTIE SOULE, born in 1857 in Morristown, Minn., and was married to GEORGE BEEMAN. Lived in Fairbault, Minn. Died at Montevideo, Minn., in less than three years.

3. **Stephen George Soule (2),** second son of George and Jane Keefer Soule, born March 11, 1828 in Coymans, N. Y. He married MARY E. TARKINGTON of Morristown, Minn. He removed from his childhood home to the West with the other members of the family. After a voyage around Cape Horn to seek the gold fields of California he returned to Morristown, Minn., where he followed farming and shoemaking. He has deceased. Had issue but family did not send the children's names.

4. **Baltus Keefer Soule (1),** third son of George and Jane Keefer Soule, born Jan. 21, 1830 in Coymans, N. Y., and while young removed with his mother and others to Wisconsin and Minnesota in 1849 and 1855. He enlisted at Fort Snelling, Minn., April 29, 1861 in Company G, First Minn. Vol. Inf'y., was wounded at Fredericksburg and Antietam, and was discharged for disability Feb. 16, 1863. He was a farmer near Morristown, Minn., for a few years, then removed to Montevideo, Minn., where he took up a homestead right and was a farmer, drove stage and carried the mails till 1892 when he returned to Morristown, Minn., with a team. In 1896 he entered the Soldiers' Home at Minnehaha Falls, Minn., where he died Sept. 25, 1903, unmarried. He was the "head of the family" after his father's death and his only fault was his extreme generosity.

5. **Maryette Soule (1),** second daughter of George and Jane Keefer Soule, born in Coymans, N. Y., June 23, 1833; was married in 1852 to ANDREW STORER

of Watertown, Wis. They removed to Iowa, thence to Morristown, Minn., then to Sherman County, Kansas. His wife died Mar. 25, 1887. Children's names were not supplied.

6. **William Riley Soule** (1), fourth son of George and Jane Keefer Soule, born at Coymans, N. Y., July 22, 1835, and followed the family about a year after their removal and accompanied them to Morristown, Minn., where he resided till his death. He enlisted in Company L, First Minn. Heavy Artillery at Fort Snelling, Minn., Feb. 21, 1865. Was mustered out Sept. 27, 1865. He was always a farmer. He died at Morristown, Minn., date unknown, as his widow declined to supply any information.

7. **Frederick Newton Soule** (2), fifth son of George and Jane Keefer Soule, born at Coymans, N. Y., Nov. 22, 1838 and went West with the others of this family in 1849. He enlisted in Company H, Third Regt. Vol. Inf'y., in Feb. 1864, and died at Pine Bluff, Ark., Sept. 28, 1864, leaving two sons, of whom presently. His wife was SARAH BLOOMER of Morristown, Minn.

I. GEORGE ALTON SOULE, born April 9, 1863 in Morristown, Minn., and was married Aug. 11, 1889 to LOUISA DONALDSON. His residence was at Lebanon, Oregon. Methodist. Two children: Harold Alton Soule, born Aug. 15, 1890; Naomi Olive Soule, born Aug. 4, 1892; married CHARLES SNYDER, July 10, 1912.

II. ELFRED NEWTON SOULE, now of Woodburn, Ore.

8. **Leonard Elijah Soule** (1), sixth son of George and Jane Keefer Soule, born in Coymans, N. Y., Dec. 22, 1842; went West with his mother and others in 1849 and died at Morristown, Minn., Dec. 2, 1859, aged 17 years, 11 months and 9 days.

9. **George Washington Soule** (3), seventh son of George and Jane Keefer Soule, was born at Coymans, N. Y., March 11, 1844. He went West with the others of the family in 1849 and remained on the homestead farm till the Civil War. He enlisted in Co. H, Third Minn. Vol. Inf'y, Feb. 18, 1864. This regiment was on picket duty and engaged in skirmishes at the front until mustered out at Fort Snelling, Minn., Sept. 2, 1865. The principal battles in which he was engaged were Fitzhugh's Woods and Pine Bluffs, Arkansas. After the war he took up farming near Morristown, Minn., but across the line in Waseca County, where he and his bachelor brother, Baltus Soule, lived with their widowed sister-in-law, Mrs. Frederick N. Soule. He married June 13, 1867, MISS SARAH GIBBS, daughter of Henry and Ann Gibbs of Blooming Grove, Waseca County, Minn., born in England in 1848 and came to America with her parents in 1858. By this union two children were born, of whom presently. The mother dying in Sept. 1872, he married 2d, in Jan. 1875, MISS SARAH CANFIELD, of Waseca, Minn., daughter of Judge Job and Mary A. Canfield, by whom two children. He served as county commissioner for two townships in Waseca County, and assessor of Blooming Grove Township for six years at different times. He has said he had held every office in the Methodist Church but that of preacher when the services were held in the primitive school-houses. He was a member of the Farmer's Alliance and is now a member of the Grand Army of the Republic. In 1897, he attended the

National Reunion of the Grand Army at Buffalo, N. Y., riding in a sleeping car nearly all of the way along the line of the old Erie Canal over which the Soule family had travelled slowly in an opposite direction 48 years before; and while on this trip he visited his native town and renewed his friendship with many old acquaintances. In the following autumn, 1898, he and his sons removed to Oregon, and settled in Lacomb, Linn County, "where every man is his brother's keeper; socially and climatically the best country God ever allowed out of doors." He has said that about all of the education he ever had was hammered into his head in a private dwelling or in an old log schoolhouse with the cracks chinked with mud. When speaking of the pioneer days Mr. Soule has said he found, when reaching Morristown, Minn., where his elder brothers had put up a log house and covered it with bark, and that this was a lucky hit, as the following winter was one of Minnesota's coldest. They had planted a few potatoes and a little sod corn and they managed to live quite comfortably. His companions were often Indians. Mr. Soule, who is a man of superior intelligence and of unimpeachable character, has been a confirmed invalid for several years. He has contributed considerable information for this family history in which he has manifested much interest. His children named as follows:

I. Charles Emery Soule, born June 25, 1868; married Emma Semon of Morristown, Minn., in 1894 and went to Lacomb, Ore., in Oct. 1898. He took up a homestead claim in the Sissetin Reservation, South Dakota, when only 22 years of age. Now living on a farm in Lacomb, Linn County, Ore.

II. Ira Garfield Soule, born Aug. 14, 1880; married Sept. 5, 1907, Miss Margaret Matilda Workinger, daughter of Gilbert and Nancy (Gibson) Workinger, of Linn County, Ore., born on her father's farm there Nov. 2, 1886. In 1892 he went with his parents to the city of Waseca, Wis., where he attended the public schools till the removal to Oregon in 1898. He attended the Agricultural College at Casnallis, Benton County, Ore., and is now located on a farm in Lacomb, Linn County, Oregon. He is a man of fine intelligence and of progressive ideas. He is a Justice of the Peace and district school clerk. Children as follows:

(1) Lenore Workinger Soule, born Nov. 11, 1908.
(2) Margaret May Soule, born July 24, 1910.
(3) Evelyn Rosalind Soule, born June 6, 1912.

Soules of Hillsdale, New York.

Ebenezer Branch.

HON. EBENEZER SOULE (1), a son of Benjamin (3) and Abigail (Howland) Soule, was born in Dutchess County, N. Y., May 14, 1750 and died in Hillsdale, N. Y., July 9, 1812. He married first MERCY FOOTE, a fact that was discovered by a legal document in which her name appeared. She was the daughter of one Joseph and Zeruiah Foote, and a daughter of her son, Ebenezer Soule, Jr., was named for her. She was the mother of his twelve children and her husband wrote down in his Bible, "My wife Mercy died on the 14th day of December, 1805, being in her 57th year." Afterwards, quite late in life, he married Mary, the widow of Daniel Lord—after a certain legal document had been formulated and signed by both of them; this concerning their personal property. She survived him and the marriage contract was, in a measure, carried out as mentioned in his will of date March 13, 1811. He may have made his home with the Lane family after his second marriage. Ebenezer Soule was buried in a field cemetery in Spencertown, N. Y., with several other members of his family. Their inscriptions were copied at my request in the summer of 1920.

He served in the New York Militia during the Revolution, and his name with the number of his children appeared in the Census Returns of 1790-1810. He was appointed Judge of the Court of Common Pleas for the County of Columbia as early as 1808, after an extended term of service as Justice of the Peace. He was also a Trial Justice. Was a Commissioner and filled other positions of trust. He was born of Quaker stock and brought up his family in the "straitest sect" of that faith—in which he himself walked and exemplified its virtues among his fellow-men.

Ebenezer Soule seems to have settled upon leased land. From John Rensselaer Dec. 23, 1773 he received a lease of a farm at Claverack within the Manor of Rensselaerwick, 133 acres, reserving a parcel conveyed by Philip Schuyler and Catherine, his wife, to Samuel Utley. In 1801 John Chase was seized of this parcel and Ebenezer Soule was seized of rent reserved to John VanRensselaer. In 1804 he satisfied a mortgage given by Henry T. Trave of Claverack for £423-25 on lands in Hillsdale, N. Y., the farm formerly belonging to Christian Ray, now in possession of Ebenezer Soule.

NOTE.—THE FOOTE FAMILY. My venerable correspondent, Mrs. Wentworth, along with her relative, Mrs. Montgomery, have been of great assistance while tracing the branches of the Hillsdale family. The former remembers Mr. Joseph Foote well. He was a veteran of the Revolution; was a very illiterate man but a well-to-do farmer. He lived not distant from Rev. Ebenezer Soule, south of Spencertown. Knew his second wife and his son and daughters. Paulanus Foote lived in Coventry and after the death of his second wife his father went to live with him. The old man was eccentric. He always walked with a cane. His first wife was named Zeruiah and her niece Zeruiah Soule was named for her. Sally Foote, a sister of Mrs. Mercy Soule, was the wife of Charles Hicks but had no children. Some of the descendants of Mercy Foote Soule knew of the connection.

In the preamble of his last will and testament he "blessed God that he was in good health and sound mind and memory." Gave loving wife Abigail all her wearing apparel, two feather beds, one suit of calico bed curtains, one bureau and six "Windsor chairs," six silver spoons marked "A. L." (Abigail Lord) together with many other articles of furniture which my said wife brought with her when she came into my family according to certain articles signed by my said wife and myself when entering into covenant of marriage." This indicated the mercenary character of the marital union.

The old family Bible owned by Ebenezer Soule, now owned by a granddaughter in Los Angeles, California, contains the following written by his own hand: "Be it remembered that the above-named children all dined at my table in the town of Hillsdale, on the 24th day of January, 1804; ten of them married and setteld in the parts of the country where their lots were cast; their husbands and wives also attending with them, except one. At that time I made a calculation of the number of children and grandchildren, with one great-grandchild, I being at this time in my 57th year, and found them to be 66."

Benjamin Soule, son of this man, inscribed in this Bible the following: "Ebenezer Soule departed this life on the 9th day of January, 1812, in the 67th year of his age. He then left five sons and seven daughters to mourn the loss of the departed father. All of the above-named sons and daughters had the privilege of attending the funeral of their father."

This was certainly a very remarkable family and such assemblies of so large a number of children at so late a period was very unusual if not unparalleled. Such prolific families were and are very rare.

We shall subjoin the family record as found inscribed in the Bible alluded to above.

Family Record of Ebenezer Soule.

Ebenezer Soule, born in Dutchess County, New York, May 14, 1750, married MERCY FOOTE who was the mother of his twelve children, whose names and records will follow:

1. **Martha B. Soule,** born Aug. 15, 1770, was married to ENOS HOWARD.
2. **Rachel Soule,** born Oct. 17, 1771, was married to DANIEL ROWLEY.
3. **Benjamin Soule,** born July 27, 1775, married NANCY PALMER.
4. **Stephen Soule,** born Aug. 10, 1778, married DORCAS MOREY.
5. **Ebenezer Soule,** born Jan. 13, 1780, married NANCY SAWYER.
6. **Charlotte Soule,** born April, 1781, married JOSEPH MCCOWEN.
7. **Mary Soule,** born Nov. 10, 1782, was married to JOHN PALMER.
8. **Elizabeth Soule,** born Dec. 5, 1784, was married to HAZARD MOREY.
9. **Margaret Soule,** born Jan. 10, 1786, was married to PELEG S. RICHMOND.
10. **Isaac Soule,** born Oct. 4, 1788, married SARAH CHASE.
11. **Rebecca Soule,** born Feb. 22, 1791, was married to RODERICK RICHARDS.
12. **Howland Soule,** born May 24, 1793, married SALLY DOWNING.

The above record was copied by Mrs. Mary Pierce, daughter of Margaret Soule and Peleg Richmond, from the family Bible of Ebenezer Soule.

Following in the same order, each name as above will be taken up and such biographical sketches as we have data for will be written.

1. **Martha B. Soule** (1), eldest daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Mercy (Foote) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Aug. 15, 1770, was married to ENOS HOWARD and had several children whose names were not supplied.

2. **Rachel Soule** (1), second daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Mercy (Foote) Soule, born Oct. 17, 1771, was married to DANIEL ROWLEY by whom she had issue. The Rowleys communicated with and living in the vicinity remember having heard their elders mention some connection with the Soules but disclaim any definite knowledge of the family.

3. **Benjamin Soule** (1), eldest son of Ebenezer (1) and Mercy (Foote) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., July 27, 1777; married NANCY PALMER and settled in a town near his father as a farmer. He seems to have been a man of some prominence in his community and possessed of excellent intelligence. His family records have not been found although diligent search was made. About all we know about his family was found in his will made June 3, 1818. Gave Nancy Soule, his wife, all of his real and personal estate for five years. To have the residence. To have the residue—excepting and reserving "One brown cow, ten sheep, one good feather bed and all the belongings to it, one bureau, one cherry table, one teapot, sugar-bowl and milkcup of a copper color, one sovoer, six teacups and saucers, six silver teaspoons marked C. S. and twenty dollars in money, given to his daughter Charlotte. To son Benjamin, pair red yearling steers; also a saddle and bridle, one 'fir' hat and a blue chest, formerly son Palmer's." Wills that all sons, Benjamin, Amos L. and Ebenezer M. to receive $400 each more than the daughters, Charlotte, Polly, Almira, and Nancy Ann.

Benjamin Soule died 1818, aged 43 years, and was buried in Spencertown where his parents and several members of the family lie buried; and also his wife and several of his children. Nancy died 1838, aged 65.

4. **Elder Stephen Soule** (1), second son of Ebenezer (1) and Mercy (Foote) Soule, born Aug. 10, 1778, married DORCAS MOREY Feb. 12, 1800; she was born Jan. 21, 1779. He settled as a farmer in his native town. His name appears frequently in the public records in connection with land transactions. He purchased land of Samuel Frost and wife Eunice, Nov. 1, 1806, the consideration being $122.72. Upon this land he probably settled. For many years he was an itinerant Methodist preacher and "circuit rider;" very humble and devoted to the cause he represented; a good man whose influence over the community was beneficial and lasting. He died June 2, 1866, aged 88 years. His wife died Dec. 3, 1849, aged 61 years. These had a numerous family and their descendants outnumber those of any other branch of the families of whom Judge Ebenezer and Mercy Soule were the progenitors. See forward.

NOTE.—In the year 1700 the old Congregational church in Spencertown, N. Y., was built and the adjacent ground was opened for a place of burial. Previously the dead had been buried on the south of the village, half a mile distant, and more than one hundred persons were interred there. Within the last ten years (1914) a man from Mt. Vernon, N. Y., bought the farm on which the old graveyard was located, and employed men to "pull up" the inscribed slabs and bury them in the top of each grave; and Theodore Taylor has written, "This was one of the most rascally acts ever perpetrated in a cemetery."

The name of Stephen Soule figures frequently in the records of Otsego County, N. Y. He made his will which was admitted to probate Nov. 20, 1866, the heirs-at-law in the petition for probate being as follows: Paulina Soule, Eveline Westcoat, Erastus Soule, Ebenezer Soule, Charlotte Shove, Oscar Soule, Minerva Marvin, Ruth Westcott, Anna Eliza Marvin, Charles Erastus Miller, Mary M. Colburn, Olden Soule and Ella Soule.

5. **Elder Ebenezer Soule** (2), third son of Ebenezer (1) and Mercy (Foote) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Jan. 13, 1780. He was twice married. His first wife was CELESTIA SAWYER by whom, tradition says, there were fourteen children. His second wife was ELECTA MATHER, by whom five children. These statements made by descendants do not harmonize with the assumption by his descendants that there were "twenty-one" children in the family. Some of them probably escaped the burden of patriarchal and hard-handled names by dying in infancy. Much interesting information has been supplied by grandchildren who remembered this good man. He was like his brother just mentioned, an itinerant Methodist preacher and a man of fixed principles and determination. However pressing his secular affairs he would not permit them to interfere with his religious devotions. He was a constant attendant at church and regular in his habits of every-day life. He was sufficiently educated to teach in the rural schools and was well liked by his students. He lived on a farm in a plain house. He made his will Sept. 5, 1839 in which he mentioned two sons and eight daughters, three of them being minors for whom two of the intermarried Newmans, Samuel and Rufus, were guardians. There is a monument in the Foster Cemetery with the inscription, "In memory of Ebenezer Soles who died April 30, 1834, aged 56 years, four months and seven days." The Bible in which the names of "his first family" were recorded, having been burned, the dates were not available; but another sacred volume containing the records of his "second family" was traced to Berlin, Wisconsin, and a full transcript procured for this work. ELECTA MATHER, his second wife, was born July 28, 1792; died May 17, 1869. His death is recorded as Feb. 1, 1840. It may have been another Ebenezer Soule whose inscription was quoted in the first part of this treatment. For the names of his children and descendants see third generation.

(One of his granddaughters remembers him well and says he was a vehement controversialist and enjoyed discussions upon religious and political subjects.)

The Mather Family.

1. William Mather, born January 1, 1767.
2. Tirzah Mather, born January 24, 1770.
3. William W. Mather, born September 2, 1790.
4. Electa Mather, born July 28, 1792.
5. Ellis Mather, born April 24, 1794.
6. Hiram W. Mather, born January 9, 1796.
7. Sophia Mather, born March 11, 1797.
8. Maria Mather, born November 17, 1798.
9. Harriet Mather, born April 24, 1800.
10. Hiram B. Mather, born May 8, 1802.
11. Lewis M. Mather, born April 5, 1804.
12. Abigail Mather, born August 31, 1805.

As the old family Bible containing the names and records of the children of Ebenezer Soule by his first wife, Celestia Sawyer, were burned I cannot tell which was the first-born or how the children stood as to their ages. I have their names as found in the will of their father and shall place them in order as given in this document. Full records of the children by Electa Mather, the second wife, were preserved and all dates can be supplied.

6. **Charlotte Soule** (1), third daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Mercy (Foote) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., April 1, 1781, was married to JOSEPH MCGOWAN. She was mentioned in the will of her father in 1818 by which she was made a special legatee. This McGowan family was remembered by Mrs. Wentworth of Spencertown, N. Y., but without particulars.

7. **Mary Soule** (1), fourth daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Mercy (Foote) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Nov. 10, 1782. Was married to JOHN PALMER, brother of Nancy Palmer, wife of her brother Benjamin. She was mentioned in the will of her father in 1818, by which he left her part of his real estate during "her natural life," then to her son, Ebenezer Palmer and his heirs and part of his personal estate, which by a dividend due Mary may be sold and the money deposited in the hands of Benjamin Soule, one of the executors, to be paid with interest in annual instalments of $25 each until all is paid."

8. **Elizabeth Soule** (1), fifth daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Mercy (Foote) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Dec. 5, 1784; was married to HAZARD MOREY, born Dec. 24, 1780, a son of Joseph and Freelove (Slocumb) Morey, at Kingston, R. I., Oct. 21, 1779. She had sixteen children but the names of but five have been reported. These were named as follows:

I. EBENEZER SOULE MOREY, born Aug. 2, 1801.
II. VIVALDA MOREY, born June 5, 1803.
III. NELSON MOREY, born Dec. 12, 1804.
IV. ANSON MOREY, born Dec. 12, 1804.
V. DATUS MOREY, born Oct. 8, 1806.

Mrs. Wentworth has written the author that "The widow Morey lived in a house near that of Rev. Ebenezer Soule and he probably owned it. She had a large family of sons, and twin daughters. A son was named "Hazard" for his father, who, with his brothers, were pilots on the Hudson River. The mother was Asenath Sawyer, a sister of Celestia Sawyer Soule. This family was very poor and "Uncle Soule" probably helped them.

9. **Margaret Soule** (1), sixth daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Mercy (Foote) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Jan. 10, 1786, was married to PELEG S. RICHMOND, son of Judge Stephen Richmond and Rebecca Sisson his wife, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Nov. 9, 1780, died in Appleton, Wis., March 24, 1862. Married Feb. 6, 1803, and died Dec. 12, 1839. There were fifteen children in this family whose names will presently appear. This family was settled in Lee, Mass., in 1833, and in 1834 removed to Appleton, Wis., where her grandchildren own and conduct the well-known "Appleton Woolen Mills." Names of children as follows:

I. REBECCA RICHMOND, born Feb. 12, 1804; married CHARLES HICKS.

II. HOWLAND RICHMOND, born June 3, 1806; married HANNAH LOCKWOOD.
III. DEBORAH RICHMOND, born April 24, 1808; married NORMAN GRISWOLD.
IV. MARGARET RICHMOND, born Feb. 24, 1810; married JOSEPH WHEELER.
V. CYNTHIA RICHMOND, born Nov. 23, 1811; married FRANCIS OWENS.
VI. LOUISA RICHMOND, born Aug. 14, 1814; married BENJAMIN H. WATERMAN.
VII. STEPHEN RICHMOND, born May 3, 1816; married LAURA WARING.
VIII. ELVIRA RICHMOND, born Nov. 19, 1817; married GEORGE VANDUESEN.
IX. EBENEZER RICHMOND, born Aug. 20, 1819; died unmarried Dec. 12, 1844.
X. GEORGE NELSON RICHMOND, born April 18, 1821; married SARAH J. HYLLYER.
XI. MARY ANN RICHMOND, born Jan. 3, 1824; married LUCIEN PIERCE.
XII. LORINDA A. RICHMOND, born Aug. 8, 1825; died single, Nov. 24, 1887.
XIII. NORMAN C. RICHMOND, born March 4, 1827; married ELIZABETH Y. ATKINSON.
XIV. CHARLES P. RICHMOND, born Aug. 25, 1829; married ELIZA A. HULCE.
XV. REBECCA RICHMOND, born July 8, 1831; died Nov. 3, 1846.

10. Isaac Soule (1), tenth child of Ebenezer (1) and Mercy (Foote) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Oct. 4, 1788; married SARAH CHASE and had issue, of whom hereafter. Like his brothers he was a Methodist local preacher or old-fashioned exhorter and held forth occasionally in school-houses. He removed from the locality of his birth and settled on a farm; probably in Allegany County, N. Y. He was twice married; his second wife was named LEAH and she also had children. When they removed to the western section of New York they had three little children, the oldest named Peter Soule, being about seven years of age. By his first wife he had a son Datus, of whom more presently. My informant believes some financial embarrassment was the cause of the removal of Isaac Soule to western New York, though he was in no way dishonest. Have no record of deaths in this family.

I. DATUS SOULE, son of Isaac and Sarah (Chase) Soule, married HANNAH MORRIS and lived in Corning, N. Y. There were three children. All are deceased and nothing more has been learned concerning them.
II. PETER SOULE, a son of Isaac and Leah, his second wife, was a man of reserved habits; a miller at Ouquage, N. Y. He is not known to have a family.

11. Rebecca Soule, daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Mercy (Foote) Soule, born Feb. 22, 1791, was married to RODERICK RICHARDS.

12. Howland Soule (1), youngest son of Ebenezer (1) and Mercy (Foote) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., May 24, 1793; married SALLY DOWNING, daughter of Daniel Downing (born May 25, 1794), June 6, 1810, and settled in

Hillsboro where he was a farmer and collector of taxes. He was murdered or accidentally drowned, his body being found in the Hudson River near the place where his horse and carriage were discovered. He was supposed to have carried a considerable amount of money with him but there was none on his person. This event was Feb. 26, 1826. Thus his wife was left with five small children to provide for and bring up, and being a woman of resolution and great energy, she performed her duties faithfully. See the tribute written by her son in his sketch.

Howland Soule served in the War of 1812. He enlisted at Hillsdale, N. Y., Sept. 14, 1814 at the age of 21 and served until Oct. 13, 1814 under Capt. Robert Elting; also under Capt. Conrad Wiltsey (infantry), Col. Van Dueson. He was discharged at Brooklyn, N. Y., Dec. 1, 1814. Land Grant received by his widow in 1856. She applied for pension May 1, 1879, when 84 years of age, then residing at Jersey City, N. J. Her claim was allowed.

After the death of her husband Mrs. Soule removed to New York City where her brother, Daniel Downing, was in business, and had a home there with her family till her sons had served their apprenticeship and were self-supporting; and these young men proved not unworthy of their duty, but with the tenderest solicitude provided every comfort for her as long as she lived. Of such filial regard it affords pleasure to record.

The subjoined family record was copied from the Bible especially for this work:

1. **Margaret Malinda Soule,** born April 3, 1811.
2. **Milton Henry Soule,** born Feb. 26, 1813.
3. **Mary Ann Soule,** born June 16, 1815.
4. **Daniel Ebenezer Soule,** born Dec. 6, 1818.
5. **George Howland Soule,** born Dec. 12, 1823.

CHILDREN OF BENJAMIN AND NANCY PALMER SOULE.

1. **Benjamin Soule** (2), eldest son of Benjamin (1) and Nancy (Palmer) Soule, born in Hillsdale or Chatham, N. Y.; married HANNAH ——— and lived at one time in Newark, N. Y. Supposed to have a family.

2. **Amos L. Soule** (1), second son of Benjamin (2) and Nancy (Palmer) Soule, born in Hillsdale or Chatham, N. Y., Jan. 6, 1809; married ANN STICKLES by whom issue. In 1840 he married RUTH M. TRACY of Austerlitz, N. Y., who was left a widow in 1853. He was a farmer. Died March 30, 1853. Children:

   I. WILLIAM A. SOULE, married in March, 1863, SARAH A. SKINNER. Said to have lived in Rochester, N. Y.

   II. MATILDA E. SOULE, was the wife of CORNELIUS D. EDICK of Parish, Oswego County, N. Y. No living issue.

   III. EMMA F. SOULE, married JOSEPH A. BECKER July 23, 1863 of Mexico, N. Y., by whom two children, Lillian A. B. Stone of Dalgersville, N. Y., and Grace C. Becker, at home. J. Albert Becker died May 11, 1893.

3. **Nancy Ann Soule** (2), daughter of Benjamin (1) and Nancy (Palmer) Soule, was married to WILLIAM A. ROWLEY, by whom she had one child,

McKendra Rowley. She died in 1852, aged 36 years. Buried in the Old Spencertown yard by the side of her parents.

4. **Ebenezer Soule** (3), a son of Benjamin (1) and Nancy (Palmer) Soule, was born in Chatham, N. Y., and probably died young. He was, however, mentioned in his father's will in 1818.

5. **Palmer Soule** (1), a son of Benjamin (1) and Nancy (Palmer) Soule, born in Chatham, N. Y.; died in 1817 aged 20 years. Mentioned in his father's will in 1818 as having owned a "blue chest." Buried in the family lot of the Old Spencertown yard.

6. **Charlotte Soule** (1), daughter of Benjamin (1) and Nancy (Palmer) Soule, born in Chatham, N. Y., was the wife of ALLEN HANOR. Mentioned in the will of her father in 1818 and was bequeathed considerable furniture and crockery besides $20 in money. Nothing known of a family. She was not buried by the other members of the family in Spencertown.

7. **Polly Soule** (1), a daughter of Benjamin (1) and Nancy (Palmer) Soule, born in Chatham, N. Y., 1801 and died unmarried in 1818, aged 17 years. Buried by side of parents in Spencertown, N. Y.

8. **Almira Soule** (1), daughter of Benjamin (1) and Nancy (Palmer) Soule, was married to JOHN SAWYER by whom she had issue. The Sawyers living in the county supply no information. She died in 1848, aged 42 years and was buried in the Old Spencertown grave-yard with her parents and family.

CHILDREN OF EBENEZER AND CELESTIA SAWYER SOULE.

1. **Thatis Soule** (1), probably the eldest daughter of Ebenezer (2) and Celestia (Sawyer) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., as early as 1800, and was mentioned in her father's will in 1839. As none of the descendants remember having heard her name mentioned, she evidently died young and single.

2. **Phianthie Soule** (1), a daughter of Ebenezer (2) and Celestia (Sawyer) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., became the wife of ELISHA VINCENT. She was mentioned in her father's will in 1839, probated in 1840 and received by same $6.43.

3. **Electa Soule** (1), third daughter of Ebenezer (2) and Celestia (Sawyer) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., was married to ALLEN BELDING and had six children, Charles, Mary, Ann, Delia, John, Alonzo, William, and their descendants were numerous. She received by her father's will, probated in 1840, $3.17.

4. **Calista Soule** (1), fourth daughter of Ebenezer (2) and Celestia (Sawyer) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Feb. 6, 1802, was married to RUFUS NEWMAN, a farmer and the owner of a woolen mill at Egremont, Berkshire County, Mass., where they had a beautiful home of which there has been a sketch made by one of the daughters. The family were identified with the M. E. Church. By this union there were twelve children whose names will presently appear. After the death of Mr. Newman and sixteen years of widowhood, Mrs. Newman was married to John Bell, Esq., merchant, then living at Honey Creek, Wis-

consin, whom she survived, dying May 30, 1880, and was buried in the local cemetery there. See forward.

I. MARY ANN NEWMAN was married to J. C. LANGMAID, a farmer at Honey Creek, where both were buried.

II. RUFUS EDWIN NEWMAN, died in his young manhood, single.

III. CHARLES WESLEY NEWMAN, died young, unmarried.

IV. WILLIAM ALLEN NEWMAN, died young, unmarried.

V. RICHARD HERRICK NEWMAN, married MARGARET SAGE, by whom two daughters.

VI. CHESTER EBENEZER NEWMAN married SARAH MANVILLE of Great Barrington, Mass., by whom two children. He was a captain in the Second Michigan Cavalry during the Civil War and was in the battle of Island Number Ten where his horse was shot from under him. He would have been promoted to Major but resigned because of ill health. Before the war he was a merchant tailor in Chicago. Burials in the Oak Hill Cemetery, Watertown, Wis.

VII. CELESTIA NEWMAN, called "Callie," was graduated from Lansingburg.

VIII. CYNTHIA JANE NEWMAN was married to A. C. HALL, a merchant in Chicago, by whom she had three children. Burials in Maple Hills Cemetery.

IX. JULIA ELIZA NEWMAN was the wife of Judge F. L. Blodgett and lived in Shawnee and Topeka, Kan. Two children. All are dead.

X. LUCELIA AUGUSTA NEWMAN, born April 27, 1847, was a student at the Seminary of Miss Wheelock in Milwaukee, Wis. She studied music and graduated in a Chautauqua course. She was married to CHARLES TASKER, M.D., of Minneapolis, who died there Jan. 13, 1910. Burials in Hillside Cemetery there.

XI. GEORGE SOULE NEWMAN, born in Egremont, Berkshire County, Mass., April 8, 1840; married MISS LOUISA WILKINSON of New York City who died and was buried in Greenwood. During the Civil War he enlisted in Co. F, 17th Michigan Infantry, and was commissioned 2d Lieut. of Co. I, Sept. 4, 1862. Was promoted to 1st Lieutenant Co. F, May 13, 1863. Was in the battle of South Mountain, Md., Sept. 14, 1862. His was called the "Stonewall Regiment" because of its achievement. He was wounded by an Enfield bullet at Antietam, Md., which was removed from the bone by a very dangerous operation. He was discharged for disability from gunshot wound July 21, 1864. He has since been interested in mining at Aspen, Col., and owns a beautiful stock farm called "The Mac Rose." His fine chateau with the ornamental surroundings are much admired by visitors.

XII. ALICE EMELINE NEWMAN, born Sept. 2, 1842; died Dec. 9, 1859. Buried at Honey Creek, Wis.

5. Harriet Soule (2), a daughter of Ebenezer (2) and Celestia (Sawyer) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., became the wife of ERASTUS BELDING by whom there were five children: Emily, Julia, Melissa, Mary Jane, and Hiram.

6. **Mercy Malinda Soule** (2), a daughter of Ebenezer (2) and Celestia (Sawyer) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Feb. 12, 1812, was married to HENRY WETHERWAX by whom she had four children, viz: Clarissa Spier, Charles, Mary, and Emily Ann Eliza.

7. **Emeline Soule** (2), daughter of Ebenezer (2) and Celestia (Sawyer), born in Hillsdale, N. Y., was the wife of FRED E. JOYNER and had Emily, Ida and Minnie.

8. **Julia Ann Soule** (2), a daughter of Ebenezer (2) and Celestia (Sawyer) Soule, born in Hillsdale, was married to SAMUEL NEWMAN by whom she had James, Bert, Samuel C., George, Charles, Harriet C. (Hyde) and Sarah Pamelia. Another correspondent has supplied other names and some error has crept in. She was mentioned in her father's will and received $150 in 1839.

9. **Mary Soule** (2), a daughter of Ebenezer (2) and Celestia (Sawyer) Soule, was married to HENRY BELDING and had Edwin and George Francis. He was mentioned in his father's will in 1839, receiving $297.

10. **Zeruiah Soule** (1), a daughter of Ebenezer (2) and Celestia (Sawyer) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., and died unmarried. She was mentioned in the will made by her father in 1839 and received $176.

11. **Rachel Soule** (2), a daughter of Ebenezer (2) and Celestia (Sawyer) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., and became the wife of REV. JULIUS DOANE, by whom she had a son. She received by her father's will in 1839 $156.

12. **George Morrell Soule** (1), the only son of Ebenezer (2) and Celestia Sawyer, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., was a successful "Hudson Lawyer" who died when a young man; single. In 1839 he received $100 as his legacy by his father's will.

Children by Second Wife, Electa.

13. **Ann Eliza Soule** (2), a daughter of Ebenezer (2) and Electa (Mather) Soule, was born near Spencertown, Hillsdale, Columbia County, N. Y., Aug. 24, 1824; died in Burlington, Wis., April 2, 1891. Buried in Honey Creek Cemetery. She was married first to GEORGE NEWMAN by whom she had three children, all dying in infancy. She was married 2d, to TRUE WORTHY DURGIN in 1867. He was born in Piermont, N. H., 1816; died in Burlington, Wis., 1895. Buried in Honey Creek. By the second union there were two children:

I. FRANK MORTON DURGIN, born in Burlington, Wis., May, 1860, and lives in Minneapolis, Minn. He married LOUISA HAYES in that city, 1881. No issue.

II. ELLA MARIA DURGIN, born in Burlington, Wis., July 31, 1862; was

---

NOTE.—When my deputy, L. C. Griswold, Esq., visited the old part of the cemetery in Spencertown, he found near the large church, two monuments erected to the memory of the Soule family, one being inscribed: "George M. Soule, Esq., son of Ebenezer Soule, died Nov. 18, 1848, aged 31 years." Underneath this inscription were the words:

"Death waits for none, prepare to die.
You'll soon be called as well as I."

"Rev. Ebenezer Soule, aged 60 years."

married July 15, 1885 to HARRY ROUNTREE CLISE, by whom two children. He died in Seattle, Wash., March 4, 1919; buried in Mt. Pleasant Cemetery. There were two children as follows:

(1) MARGUERITE CLISE, born in Burlington, Wis., Jan. 23, 1887; was married Oct. 25, 1911 to MILO FREDERICK DRAEMEL, Commander in the United States Navy, and has two children, Frederick Clise Draemel, born in Seattle, Wash., Sept. 21, 1913; and Eleanor Clise Draemel, born in Seattle, Wash., Sept. 20, 1916.

(2) FRANK DURGIN CLISE, born in Burlington, Wis., Dec. 31, 1891; died in Seattle, Wash., Jan. 3, 1919 and was buried in Mt. Pleasant Cemetery there. Unmarried.

14. Ebenezer Soule (3), second son of Ebenezer (2) and Electa (Mather) Soule, born Oct. 4, 1826; married JULIA CLARK May 19, 1846, who died June 23, 1846. I believe there should be more about this son.

15. Benjamin Morton Soule (1), third son of Ebenezer (2) and Electa (Mather) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Sept. 8, 1826, was slain, while crossing the plains on his way to California in 1849, when drinking from a spring at the roadside, by an Indian, with a poisoned arrow, and was buried near the spot.

16. Charlotte Mariah Soule (1), second daughter of Ebenezer (2) and Electa (Mather), born in Hillsdale, N. Y., July 6, 1830; was married Feb. 12, 1846 to LUCIUS OTIS WHITMAN of Honey Creek, Wis. They moved to Burlington, Wis., 1862, where they resided till 1891, when they went to Chicago, Ill., where they lived till 1905, when they returned to Burlington to spend the remainder of their days. She died Feb. 15, 1913. He died Aug. 1, 1907. They were farmers. Five children whose names will follow.

I. HARRIET LOUISA WHITMAN, born July 18, 1849; married Aug. 9, 1873 to BYRON M. WIGHTMAN by whom ten children whose names will appear. Residence, Burlington, Wis. She died May 26, 1896.

(1) LOTTIE BELLE WIGHTMAN, born Sept. 28, 1874; married to JOS. LITZLER, now living at Eagle, Wis. Three children.

(a) HENRY LEON.

(b) LUCIUS LLOYD.

(c) MARY LOUISE.

(2) STELLA LUELLA WIGHTMAN, born June 3, 1876; married three times; present name, MRS. PAUL W. BECKETT; address, Chicago, Ill. No children.

(3) GEORGE HENRY WIGHTMAN, born Aug. 31, 1878; married and now living at Slades Corners, Wis. Three children, one deceased.

(4) FLORENCE WIGHTMAN, born March 16, 1880; died Aug. 14, 1880.

(5) EDDIE WIGHTMAN, born May 25, 1881; died July 14, 1881.

(6) CHESTER ROY WIGHTMAN, born Sept. 27, 1882; married and now living at Geneva Lake, Wis. One child.

(7) ANNIE ELIZABETH WIGHTMAN, born Dec. 21, 1883; died

Sept. 28, 1911. Married to CLAUDE DOWNES. No children.

(8) LUCIUS OTIS WIGHTMAN, born June 28, 1886; died ———.

II. CHESTER MORTON WHITMAN, born Dec. 10, 1852; married Aug. 25, 1875 BELLE H. GRIFFIN who died April 28, 1881 without issue. He married 2d, June 7, 1883 OLIVIA J. WOODRUFF, by whom three children named as follows:

(1) MARY BELLE WHITMAN, born March 29, 1883; married to LEONARD HUMPHREY, now living at Neppel, Wash. Two children.

(2) CHESTER COLE WHITMAN, born Feb. 17, 1887. Now living at Neppel, Wash.

(3) STELLA BERNICE WHITMAN, born Dec. 25, 1888. Died Feb. 12, 1889.

III. ANN ELIZA WHITMAN, born Feb. 3, 1855; was married Sept. 4, 1872 to JOHN M. LAWTON, by whom one child. She married 2d, Feb. 9, 1889, GEORGE W. RUMBOLD. No issue.

(1) MINNIE ZELDA LAWTON, born Sept. 20, 1873; married Sept. 7, 1892 to BEN. H. WORRALL and now residing at Burlington, Wis. No children.

IV. MINNIE LEUELLA WHITMAN, born May 13, 1858; was married Sept. 8, 1895 to MARSHALL GALLOWAY who died Dec. 28, 1910. Residence, Burlington, Wis. No children.

V. MAUDE WADE WHITMAN, born Feb. 11, 1861; was first married to ARTHUR C. FISHER, March 15, 1884; 2d, to LAWRENCE M. MILLER April 26, 1888, who died in 1894. Residence, Burlington, Wis.

CHILDREN OF STEPHEN AND DORCAS MOREY SOULE.

1. **Pauline Soule** (1), eldest daughter of Stephen (1) and Dorcas (Morey) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Feb. 23, 1801. She lived at home unmarried till her father's death. She died at Mount Vision, N. Y.

2. **Eveline Soule** (1), second daughter of Stephen (1) and Dorcas (Morey) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., July 16, 1802; was married to STUKELS WESCOTT and died March 5, 1881. He bought the old Soule homestead, half a mile from Portlandville, Otsego County, N. Y. She had issue Stephen, Datus and Martha.

3. **Eliza Soule** (1), third daughter of Stephen (1) and Dorcas (Morey) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., April 9, 1804. No other information.

4. **Edwin Soule** (1), eldest son of Stephen (1) and Dorcas (Morey) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Feb. 28, 1806; married Jan. 29, 1829, MARY MUMFORD, born Sept. 14, 1802 and died Oct. 1, 1882. She died July 2, 1860 and was buried at Hartwich, Otsego County, N. Y. They were Methodists. Children as follows:

I. OSCAR M. SOULE, born Dec. 29, 1829; married MARY A. GIFFORD Jan. 26, 1853, who was born Jan. 10, 1833. No residence named.

II. MINERVA M. SOULE, born Jan. 21, 1833; was married March 6, 1863 to THEODORE MARVIN by whom issue to be noticed. She died

July 22, 1911. He died April 10, 1897; born Oct. 18, 1826. Children:

(1) EDWIN SOULE MARVIN, born Sept. 27, 1858; married Oct. 12, 1881 to HENRIETTA R. WHITMORE, born June 8, 1862, and to them were born

(a) MARY NETTIE MARVIN, born Dec. 10, 1892; married GEORGE W. MACCONNELL Dec. 24, 1907, by whom Theodore Edwin, born Oct. 1, 1908; Henry E., born Feb. 16, 1911, died July 11, 1921; Edwin, born June 28, 1914.

(b) FREDERICK EDWIN MARVIN, born June 21, 1885; married ANABEL FOSTER Dec. 24, 1907, by whom Beatrice Helen, born Feb. 28, 1923.

(c) JOHN LUTHER MARVIN, born Nov. 1887, married MABEL CRAMER, Feb. 28, 1911.

(d) ANNA MINERVA MARVIN, born March 21, 1890; was married to CARTER B. PIERCE Nov. 24, 1914.

(e) RUTH SOULE MARVIN, born Feb. 19, 1893; died March 9, 1893.

(f) EDWIN WHITMORE MARVIN, born March 3, 1896; married June 14, 1922 to LOUISA HELZMGER?.

(g) FLOYD SAMUEL MARVIN, born Oct. 27, 1899.

5. Rev. Justus Soule (1), twin son of Stephen (1) and Dorcas (Morey) Soule, born Sept. 1, 1807; married MARY ANN HARDING, who died Feb. 16, 1913. He died Oct. 25, 1859. He was a Methodist minister in the Oneida Conference, State of New York, and there are extant several "Authorizations" in Otsego County, N. Y., dating from 1833, 1835, 1837 and 1839 when he was appointed deacon at the Oneida Conference in Norwich under Bishop Elijah Hedding. He removed to Illinois about 1856, and there as a member of the Central Conference he was pastor of churches in Monmouth, Genesee and Moline. Names of children will follow.

I. MELVILLE COX SOULE, born April 10, 1847; married INEZ BELLE SMITH April 2, 1869, who was born in Monmouth, Ill., July 26, 1846. She was a graduate of Monmouth College in 1868. She was a member of Pi Beta Phi Society, being one of the founders of Monmouth College in 1867. Mr. Soule was early engaged in the book business in Monmouth, Ill., but discontinued this to enter the Methodist ministry. He preached at Groveland but left on account of poor health; he was an ordained minister for several years. He returned to Monmouth, Ill., and engaged in the lumber trade; later sold out and bought a boot and shoe store. He was an enthusiastic worker in the local church and Sunday school; and for several years was president of the board of trustees of Hedding College, Abington, Ill., and also a member of the Board of Trustees of the Wesleyan University at Bloomington. In 1901 he removed to Tacoma, Wash., where he had extensive interests from the year 1890. While in Monmouth he was a member of the Delta Tau Delta

Fraternity; also a member of the Court of Honor. He died Aug. 5, 1912 in Tacoma, Wash., and was buried in Monmouth, Ill. Children's names will follow.

(1) EDWIN OLIN SOULE, born Feb. 16, 1870, was employed for a packing company in Tacoma, Wash.

(2) FRANCIS JUSTUS SOULE, born May 19, 1872, was a physician in Redoubt, Ill., but forced to remove to Tacoma, Wash., on account of ill health. He has since been in the real estate business there. Member of the United Presbyterian Church.

(3) MELVILLE GLEN SOULE, born July 6, 1874 in Monmouth, Ill.; graduated from Monmouth College in 1897; Harvard Law School in 1901. He is now an attorney in his native town and successful in his profession. Member Delta Kappa Epsilon Fraternity. Elder in the Presbyterian Church.

(4) EARLE ARNOLD SOULE, born Nov. 23, 1876 in Monmouth, Ill., and graduated from the local college in 1897. Hahnemann Medical School in 1901. He is a practicing physician and surgeon in East Moline, Ill. A Mason.

(5) INEZ ALITA SOULE, born March 18, 1880, was married to REV. C. G. MORRON, a Prsbyterian minister in Oxford, Ohio.

(6) MYRTA BELLE SOULE, born May 13, 1883; was married to LEONARD J. BROWN Oct. 23, 1907; he born Aug. 23, 1873; manager of Tacoma Engraving Co.

(7) CHONE EARDYN SOULE, born Sept. 18, 1887 at Monmouth, Illinois. Graduated from Miami University, 1910, M.A. University of Illinois, 1911. Member of Beta Theta Pi Fraternity. City salesman in wholesale dry goods store, Tacoma, Wash.

6. **Erastus Soule** (1), twin son of Stephen (1) and Dorcas (Morey) Soule, born Sept. 1, 1807; married Sept. 28, 1840 SARAH SCHRIVER by whom two children. She died Sept. 2, 1851 and he married 2d, Jan. 19, 1853, EMELINE BARNARD who died Aug. 2, 1892, leaving one child. Mr. Soule died May 5, 1892. Farmer. Children named as follows:

I. MARY AMELIA SOULE, born Dec. 3, 1844.

II. SARAH MELISSA SOULE, born Jan. 14, 1847.

III. JULIA BARNARD SOULE, born June 13, 1857.

7. **Julia Ann Soule** (1), a daughter of Stephen (1) and Dorcas (Morey) Soule, born in Hillsdale, or Portlandville, N. Y., Aug. 15, 1809; died Oct. 31, 1809.

8. **Ebenezer Soule** (3), youngest son of Stephen (1) and Dorcas (Morey) Soule, born in Portlandville, N. Y., March 31, 1811; married CHARLOTTE EDSON in Harpersville, N. Y., May 20, 1829 who was born Oct. 19, 1811 and died Feb. 5, 1876. He was a carpenter and farmer. Residences, Portlandville, Bingampton and Harpersville, N. Y. Children named as follows:

I. ELIZABETH SOULE, born Feb. 21, 1834; was married to ALONZO YAGER, by whom Charles, Alice, Adam Ebenezer, Rosa and Maude.
II. JENNETTE SOULE, born April 28, 1837; was married to HENRY DUDLEY MONTGOMERY, of Windsor, Broome County, N. Y.
III. THEODORE Soule, born April 15, 1850; married MORTIMER M. LEE and died leaving a son, Guy Lee, living in New York City.

9. Amanda Amelia Soule (1), daughter of Stephen (1) and Dorcas (Morey) Soule, born Jan. 27, 1816; was married to JEREMIAH SCHRIVNER and lived near Deposit, Delaware County, N. Y. Died June 27, 1853.

10. Charlotte Melinda Soule (2), daughter of Stephen (1) and Dorcas (Morey) Soule, born May 2, 1818; was married to M. TABER SHOVE; second, to HENRY MILLER, by whom several children. She died July 12, 1892.

11. Mary Soule (5), youngest daughter of Stephen (1) and Dorcas (Morey) Soule, born in Portlandville, N. Y., Nov. 25, 1813; was married to HENRY MILLER and died Aug. 5, 1845. Children's names follow.
I. ANN ELIZA MILLER, born 1837; was married to GEORGE H. MARVIN April 5, 1856.
II. CHARLES E. MILLER, born 1841; married JULIA WHITLOCK Jan. 31, 1867, by whom issue. He died in October, 1895.
III. MELISSA MILLER, born April 1, 1844; was married to PETER COBURN in 1864, by whom two sons. She died March 1, 1876.

CHILDREN OF HOWLAND AND SALLY DOWNING SOULE.

1. Margaret Malinda Soule (1), eldest daughter of Howland (1) and Sally (Downing) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., April 3, 1811; was married to ALLEN DELONG by whom one son, Delaren DeLong, who married and had two sons.

2. Henry Milton Soule (1), eldest son of Howland (1) and Sally (Downing) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Dec. 10, 1813; married Nov. 30, 1839 to JANE LOUISA CASCADEN of Jersey City, N. J., where he died Dec. 27, 1882. He was a member of the firm of H. & G. Soule Company, jewellers, of Maiden Lane, N. Y., manufacturers and wholesale dealers of jewelry, their plant being at Jersey City, N. J. Mrs. Soule, the mother of these sons, was a woman of great force of character and good judgment whose influence in her household was salutary for the moral and material welfare of her children. Henry M. Soule, unlike his brother, was a good churchman and because of his zeal was often called "Bishop Soule" in the Methodist church of which he was a member. This name was borrowed from Bishop Joshua Soule, who was at the time well known as the head of the Methodist Publishing Concern in New York City. Henry died in Jersey City, N. J., Dec. 27, 1882. Children as follows:
I. MARY AUGUSTA SOULE, born in New York City, Sept. 28, 1840; was married to CORNELIUS SHADDLE. Died in New York City, Nov. 12, 1914.
II. BENJAMIN DOWNING SOULE, born in New York City, May 31, 1842; married AMELIA FARRIER; died in Jersey City, N. J., March 2, 1876.

III. SARAH ELIZABETH SOULE, born in Jersey City, N. J., June 3, 1849; was married to JOHN NORTHROP; died there Dec. 20, 1865, aged six years.

IV. GEORGE HOWLAND SOULE, born in Jersey City, N. J., Aug. 18, 1856; died there Dec. 20, 1865, aged four years.

3. **Mary Ann Soule** (6), second daughter of Howland (1) and Sally (Downing) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., June 16, 1815; was married March 19, 1835 to CAPT. WILLIAM PHELPS who died at Windsor, Conn., March 15, 1887. She became the mother of a very remarkable family, distinguished alike for intellectual acumen and high moral character. Farmer on the old homestead built by his father, the land purchased in 1773. He was a selectman for seven years and represented his town in the Legislature. She was living in 1896. Children's names follow.

I. SON, PHELPS, born Nov. 19, 1835; died Nov. 23, 1835.

II. MALINDA PHELPS, born Aug. 22, 1839; was married to ALBERT A. SPERRY Nov. 21, 1859—son of Albert and Amanda (Thompson) Sperry—born in Westville, Conn., June 16, 1831. Residence, Wallingford, Conn.

III. WILLIAM PHELPS, born Aug. 14, 1841; died Sept. 23, 1844.

IV. IMOGENE PHELPS, born July 1, 1843; was married to ———.

V. WILLIAM PHELPS, born June 27, 1845; died April 5, 1849.

VI. MARY ANN PHELPS, born Dec. 21, 1848; was married to LUCIEN BISSELL; 2d, to a MR. HUNTER.

VII. GEORGE SOULE PHELPS, born Oct. 22, 1852; married FANNIE E. BISSELL Sept. 25, 1878, who was born in East Windsor, Conn., November, 1852. He graduated at Holly Seminary, Ohio, and was also graduated at the Sheffield Scientific School as civil engineer. Farmer in East Windsor, Conn. He has a family.

VIII. WILLIAM PHELPS, born July 6, 1855. Was living in East Windsor, Conn., in 1896. Unmarried.

4. **Daniel Ebenezer Soule** (1), second son of Howland (1) and Sally (Downey) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Dec. 6, 1818; married Jan. 15, 1844, ELIZA P. MOONEY in New York City. He was a manufacturer and dealer in jewelry associated with his brother before mentioned, for many years. He went with his mother from their home in Hillsdale, N. Y., with his brother after the untimely death of their father, to be placed under the care of their uncle, their mother's brother, and there received his education and learned to manufacture jewelry, and their firm was well and widely known. He died in Jersey City, N. J., June 6, 1907, aged 90 years. See forward for children.

I. DANIEL FRANKLIN SOULE, born in Jersey City, N. J., Feb. 1, 1845, and died there Sept. 4, 1857, aged 14 years.

II. WINFIELD SCOTT SOULE, born in Jersey City, N. J., June 1, 1847; died there Sept. 29, 1848, aged 1 year.

III. EMMA SOULE, born in Jersey City, N. J., July 28, 1849; was married to ROBERT D. GARDNER April 1, 1871 and died June 7, 1913, aged 64 years. No names of children.

GEORGE HOWLAND SOULE

IV. ANNIE SOULE, born in Jersey City, N. J., March 28, 1851; was married Feb. 21, 1877 to AUGUSTUS ELSEY of Jersey City.

V. JULIA SOULE, born in Jersey City, N. J., Oct. 29, 1855; was married Jan. 7, 1874 to J. ALBERT VAN HORN and resides in her native city. She has manifested a keen interest in this genealogy and has supplied the records of her branch of this family.

6. **George Howland Soule** (3), the youngest son of Howland (1) and Sally (Downing) Soule, born in Hillsdale, New York, Dec. 2, 1823; married first, ALMERIA LEMPHE, daughter of George and Angeline (Downing) Lemphe, who died in 1856 leaving a daughter, of whom hereafter. He married 2d, in March, 1861, MISS ANNIE SHADDLE at the home of her father, Henry Vorhees Shaddle and his wife Mary Rodney. His early years were passed in Hillsdale, N. Y., near the homestead of his grandfather, and having survived till a very advanced age he could supply much interesting information concerning his ancestors; moreover several letters now in the author's hands show that he had a deep interest in the history of the descendants of the Pilgrim ancestor. Upon the statement found in one of his letters was found the name of his great-grandfather, Benjamin Soule, son of George and Lydia (Howland) Soule of Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y. After the singular death of his father, he went with his mother and brother to his uncles in New York City and was apprenticed to learn the manufacture of jewelry, and after serving his time he opened a store in Maiden Lane connected with the factory in Jersey City, N. J. The sale of their wares became extensive and the firm was widely known. After the death of his second wife and the breaking up of his home, he disposed of his plant and went to Ohio to live with his daughter, Mrs. E. B. Baker, but this family removed to Detroit, Mich., and he found a home with another daughter, a widow, Mrs. James W. Soper. He subsequently went to Detroit where he died in July, 1916, in his 93d year. Mr. Soule retained his mentality and his physical powers till more than 90 and wrote letters in a vigorous and legible hand. A letter written to Rev. Frances Asbury Soule and found among his papers contains such beautiful sentiment that I shall give space for it here: "My mother always lived with me since early manhood and died in my house, and it is a source of pleasure to know we were never away from each other longer than two months at any one time and that I could minister to her every comfort during her last hours, and held her hand and felt the last pulsations of her life, and laid her quietly to rest within the peaceful shades of Greenwood. Her life was one of no ordinary events, my father having mysteriously disappeared, leaving her with a family of five children, all young and helpless, and during her long life she bore her afflictions with fortitude, saw them reach maturity and filling positions of usefulness and able to offer her every comfort of a home in old age. She had long lived in full membership of the Methodist Church."

Private services were held at the Baker home, after which the body was removed to the family lot in Greenwood Cemetery, New York, for interment by the side of his wife and mother.

Children's names as furnished by the family:

I. AMELIA LUPP SOULE, born in New York City, Feb. 9, 1856, her mother

having died at the time of her birth. She was married to JAMES W. SOPER. When a widow she had the care of her venerable father in Wyoming, Ohio, for several years and with great pains supplied the family records and much useful information concerning the general history of this branch of the family.

II. IDA AUGUSTA SOULE, born in New York City May 27, 1862; was married to EDWARD BEECH BAKER, but soon died, Dec. 20, 1901, and he married her sister.

III. MARY IMOGENE SOULE, born in 1867; was married to EDWARD BEECH BAKER whose first wife was her sister, Mary I. Soule, and resides at 304 Bewick Ave., Detroit, Mich. She had the care of her father during the last six months of his life.

IV. HARRY MILTON SOULE, born in 1870, married AGNES COAKLEY.

V. ANNA HENRIETTA SOULE, born in 1879, was married to GANET V. VAN DUSEN.

Mark Soule (1), a son of Henry ("Harry Albert") and Frances (Connelly) Soule, born in Canaan, N. Y., April 27, 1860; married June 24, 1885 to MARY JANE GORMAN who was born July 7, 1859, daughter of Thomas and Mary Gorman of Chatham, N. Y. He died Feb. 21, 1911. From the records of the county it appears that Mark Soule speculated quite extensively in landed estates. He had a sister, Mary Soule, married F. MAYFIELD and died several years ago. His twin brother and sister were Harry and Sarah Soule. His others were George, Albert, Stephen—and more. Children of Mark and Mary Jane as follows:

I. HERBERT J. SOULE, born May 9, 1886.

II. HARRY A. SOULE, born Nov. 5, 1893.

III. MABEL SOULE, born Dec. 19, 1889.

IV. FLORENCE SOULE, born Nov. 9, 1891.

V. AGNES SOULE, born Jan. 14, 1896.

VI. BEATRICE SOULE, born Nov. 28, 1904.

The author has not established the connections between this and the ancestral line of this family but supposed it some offshot of the Hillsdale, N. Y., family. Some reader will probably know the relationship.

Soules of Chenango County, N. Y.

Dutchess County Branch.

VARIOUS theories and much controversy has been excited concerning the origin and history of this branch of the Soule family and the late Edgar Soule of Chicago assumed to have discovered the parentage of his ancestor, Isaac Soule; but when given conclusive proof that this could not have been the man, he confessed that he did not find sufficient data to warrant his assumption and should, when visiting the Newberry Library in Chicago again, make more discriminating search for the right person. The author has taken up every Isaac Soule whose name he has found and whose age would have been contemporary with the head of this branch of the Soule family, and has disposed of them all through other pedigrees. The date of his birth, the location of his early married life, the names in his family and the prevailing traditions all seemed to point to Dutchess County, New York, as the locality where he spent his early life; but like all of the younger generation of those pioneer settlers, he was probably born in Massachusetts or Rhode Island. Some of the Census returns assign the births of his older children to that colony. The name Isaac was of frequent occurrence in the early branches of the Soule families in New England and he was evidently a native of that region.

Isaac Soule (1), born Oct. 20, 1746, was evidently a son of Benjamin (1) and Abigail (Howland) Soule of Crumb Elbow, Dutchess County, N. Y. It will be seen that the name and birth of an Isaac Soule appears in the family record of Benjamin Soule reputed to have come from an old Bible that had been carried from New York to Michigan, and the date of birth was approximately as given in the family pedigree a few years later. This was nothing unusual when families had frequently removed from the home of their nativity. This Isaac Soule married Jan. 20, 1774 ABIGAIL PORTER, born Jan. 23, 1750. She was evidently a native of Rhode Island, as a series of old yellow letters in my possession indicate. Family tradition places this family as residents of Greene County, N. Y., and the history of the shire finds them living there as the proprietors of an old-fashioned hotel, or country tavern, where they made comfortable the early magistrates when making journeys to attend court and the ministers who carried their sermons in their saddlebags with the hymns of Dr. Watts and the Wesleys when itinerating through the sparsely populated settlements of the new townships. We do not know how long Isaac Soule served as landlord in Greene County but he finally removed to Chenango or Monroe County, as in after life his children and descendants were living there. The traditions held in the descendants' memories preserve the reputation of great religious zeal possessed by these parents. A very good portrait of Mr. Soule, furnished by his grandson, the late Harrison Soule, is in the custody of the author. This likeness represents him as a venerable gentleman, bald, wearing spectacles and carrying a cane. He wore the old-fashioned double-

bosomed waistcoat buttoned to the chin and his neck encircled by a voluminous neck-cloth. His facial features were of the proverbial Soule type; his expression intelligent and grave. Children's names will follow.

Second Generation.

CHILDREN OF ISAAC AND ABIGAIL PORTER SOULE.

1. **Isaac Soule** (2), eldest son of Isaac (1) and Abigail (Porter) Soule, born Nov. 23, 1774; married CYNTHIA CARTER (born May 9, 1780), March 10, 1803. At the time of his marriage he was a resident of Madison County, N. Y., but removed in 1804 to Freehold, Greene County, N. Y., and thence in 1821 to Livingston County and in 1823 to the town of Murray in Orleans County, N. Y. For many years he was a farmer in Kendall, N. Y., where he died Jan. 7, 1864. His wife pre-deceased him May 6, 1841. Children's names with third generation.

2. **Nabby Soule** (1), eldest daughter of Isaac (1) and Abigail (Porter) Soule, born Oct. 20, 1776 and died in 1818.

3. **Truman Soule** (1), second son of Isaac (1) and Abigail (Porter) Soule, born Feb. 13, 1779.

4. **Mary Soule** (1), second daughter of Isaac (1) and Abigail (Porter) Soule, born May 27, 1781; was married to JOHN HEWITT and lived in De Ruyter, Madison County, N. Y. He died March 23, 1833, leaving widow "Polly" and certain lands were assigned for her dower. The legal papers do not show the relationship but do state that Eleanor Russell wife of John Russell, and Jane Cogswell, claimed to be the heirs-at-law of John Hewitt. The natural presumption would be that those women were his daughters and the children of his wife. Jane Cogswell died intestate in 1853, leaving Hale F. Cogswell, her husband, and Carrie J. Cogswell, his daughter and only heir.

5. **De Alanson Soule** (1), third son of Isaac (1) and Abigail (Porter) Soule, born Aug. 25, 1783; married LOIS BRAGG March 20, 1806 and in his early manhood taught school but later became a farmer. In an old stained letter written by Polly Hewitt at De Ruyter, N. Y., Dec. 27, 1807 to her mother in Freehold, N. Y., she states that "Alanson is going to move to Otselic, N. Y., in a fortnite." In another letter by the same daughter, dated De Ruyter, N. Y., April 29, 1808, she says: "Mr. Hewitt and Alanson and Lois and myself are all well." Then followed the statement: "Alanson went from here this morning, and says he likes his new home very well." In 1806 he had sold his farm near Herkimer, N. Y., and moved to Brookland, suburb of Cleveland, Ohio, where his wife died Feb. 10, 1839. In 1840 he removed to Kane County, Illinois and died at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Roser, May 14, 1851, aged 68 years, 9 months and 11 days. These old, faded letters were of great interest in proving the relationship between Mrs. Hewitt and her mother's family. See her sketch. In Alanson Soule's family there were nine children whose names will appear with the eighth generation.

6. **Luther Soule** (1), fourth son of Isaac (1) and Abigail (Porter) Soule, born Jan. 18, 1786; married SALLY TRUMBULL and settled on a farm in the town of

Otselic, N. Y., where he was a man of influence and respectability. He had a numerous family whose descendants have also been a prolific race and have done their share toward replenishing the earth. See forward to third generation for children.

7. **Calvin Soule** (1), the fifth son of Isaac (1) and Abigail (Porter) Soule, born April 17, 1789; died Jan. 22, 1801, a single man.

8. **Cynthia Soule** (1), the third daughter of Isaac (1) and Abigail (Porter) Soule, born May 5, 1791; was married to DAVID BABCOCK of Cazenovia, a town joining De Ruyter in Madison County, N. Y., on the north. This David Babcock made a will dated May 3, 1854 and probated May 31, 1854. He had died May 13, 1854. By this instrument he made provision for his wife Cynthia. His heirs were his two daughters, Mrs. Mary Ann Eggleston, wife of ROYAL EGGLESTON, and Harriet R. Caswell, wife of CHARLES C. CASWELL. Royal Eggleston died Nov. 14, 1860 and left Mary Ann, widow, but no issue. Mary Ann Eggleston died Dec. 27, 1861 at Cazenovia, N. Y., leaving no husband, child, father or mother but an only sister, Harriet Caswell.

9. **David Soule** (1). The name of this son was found in one of the copies of the family records sent me and was evidently an error, but as there may have been a son bearing this name I have deemed best to preserve it for all it was worth. Born Aug. 4, 1798.

Third Generation.

CHILDREN OF ISAAC AND CYNTHIA CARTER SOULE.

1. **Theron Soule** (1), probably the eldest son of Isaac (2) and Cynthia (Carter) Soule, born in Freehold, Greene County, N. Y., May 20, 1803; married Sept. 7, 1837, SARAH FOOTE, daughter of Capt. Luman and Ruah (Scofield) Foote, who died April 7, 1841, and he married 2d, Dec. 7, 1841, the widow of Seth Dean who was the daughter of Andrew and Eunice Pickens. He died March 19, 1885, aged 77 years, of Bright's disease, in Albion, N. Y. He was a good citizen and neighbor, filling in all the walks of life, whether in his private affairs or as a public officer, his place with faultless integrity. Prior to 1835 Mr. Soule was engaged in farming but later gave his attention to mercantile pursuits. In 1837, when the north part of the township of Murray was organized into a town named Kendall, at the first election he was elected clerk. He moved to Michigan in 1841 and took up his residence in Sheridan, but shortly after his second marriage he removed to Homer where he was proprietor and landlord of a hotel; but soon returned to Kendall where he remained till 1843. In May of that year, he set out with his family in a two-horse wagon for Michigan, settling in the town of Sheridan and making the township his permanent residence. Here he purchased 280 acres of Section 22 in the locality and lived there for ten years; and when in 1866 he sold this farm, it was estimated one of the best in Sheridan. During the spring of 1866, Mr. Soule purchased the brick house for his home and in 1869 he and a partner erected the Opera House in the village of Albion. Being of a speculative turn he dealt largely in wild and improved lands, and uniting industry with forethought he obtained a competency. Believing that he who subserves the public interest advances his

own, Mr. Soule was ever forward in promoting public measures of utility, and ranked among the leading men of his town. His life presents an example of the success which awaits all, however poor, who are willing to make the efforts which are indispensable to wealth. His first wife, Sarah Foote, born at Saratoga, N. Y., April 19, 1815, was a teacher at Brockport, N. Y. She died April 7, 1841. She had two daughters:

I. SARAH R. SOULE, born May 30, 1838; was married to JAMES FLEMING.

II. FRANCES A. SOULE, born Sept. 14, 1839; was married to EDWIN DINSMORE.

2. **Milo Soule** (1), second son of Isaac and Cynthia (Carter) Soule, born July 8, 1804 in Madison County, N. Y. He was married April 20, 1830 at the home of her parents, Sardius and Sabra, to MISS IRENE BLODGETT in Vermont, and immediately began domestic life on a farm in Murray, Orleans County, N. Y., which he had but recently purchased. Brought up in Freehold, Greene County, N. Y., he had the usual experiences of the farmers' sons at that time, working on the land in summer and attending school in winter until he was 15 years of age, when his place at the student's seat was exchanged for the teacher's desk; and he continued to teach till he was 26 years of age, and proving his devotion to his parents by giving them the major part of his time for five years after he had attained his personal independence. In 1835 the family removed to Michigan, locating upon a farm near Marengo village in what is now Calhoun County, and lived there until 1869 when he sold his rural estate and moved into "town" where he made his residence for many years. Milo Soule was an active, model citizen, looking after his own affairs with scrupulous care that brought him success, and, as he was strictly honest in his dealings, never weary in assisting his neighbors, it was not strange that he was repeatedly called upon to fill positions of honor and trust till he had filled every office within the gift of his fellow-townsmen, and in 1843 he was chosen county treasurer and re-elected in 1845 and 1847. In 1850 he was elected a member of the convention to revise the State constitution. He served thirty-six years as justice of the peace and was never ashamed of the title "Squire" by which he was commonly saluted. He was one of the organizers of the Farmers Mutual Fire Insurance Company of Calhoun County and was its secretary for many years, a position which from its very nature determined the life and success of the organization. He was afterwards treasurer and one of the directors of the company for many years. He adopted the cardinal principles of the Jeffersonian Democracy at an early age and was a young man of 25 when the immortal founder passed away. He had the advantage of listening to the words of the wise and patriotic sages of the earlier and purest days of the Republic and he was as true to principle as the needle to the pole, through his long life. Although a strong partisan Mr. Soule never allowed political differences to influence his actions in his conduct and social relations with those who differed from him; many of his warmest personal friends and admirers were his political opponents. His association with the agricultural interests of the county gave him an extensive acquaintance with the farmers who long remembered his cordial and kindly greetings. To those of his friends and acquaintances who knew him most

intimately, his sympathetic nature, his accommodating spirit as a nieghbor, his happy and cheerful disposition maintained up to the end of the long life of 87 years, ever after held a place in their memories.

Anticipating the advice of Horace Greeley for several years, he went west in the fall of 1835, being three weeks on the road, arriving at Marengo, Mich., on October 12th. After paying for his land at the Government price he was the owner of a pair of horses, a cow and ten dollars in cash. With this meagre outfit the brave pioneer with his stalwart frame, his good health and energy, aided largely by his industrious and frugal wife, soon had all the comfort that could be acquired in a rural home. He died April 2, 1891 and his funeral was held at the family residence with a very large attendance, many of the old residents of the outlying districts being present thus to testify their regard for their old friend. Irene Blodgett Soule died in Marengo, Mich., May 31, 1900. She was born in Georgia, Vt., and came with her parents to New York only a few months before her marriage, having been born Jan. 31, 1807. Their route from New York to Michigan was through Canada and they were three weeks on the journey, going by horse team. Their neighbors during the early days were wild Indians, and she with her husband endured all of the hardships of pioneer life. There were five children whose names will appear in the record of the fourth generation.

3. **Hiram Soule** (1), third son of Isaac (2) and Cynthia (Carter) Soule, born in Freehold, Greene County, N. Y., Oct. 8, 1805; married SOPHIA HICKOK TURNER, Oct. 10, 1831; she was born Oct. 30, 1811. He moved from New York to Ohio about 1830, stopping at Greene, Trumbull County; then he went to Coitsville and Poland, Mahoning County, where he engaged in the woolen business. From the latter place he removed to Newton Falls, Ohio, in 1837, where he built a woolen mill in which he carried on carding and the manufacturing and dressing of cloth. This was at a time when every farmer kept a flock of sheep and much of the business of Mr. Soule was of local interest for domestic wear, and this facory was considered a very important industry and adjunct of the community. It was a pioneer adventure and proved successful. Hiram Carter Soule was a man of untiring devotion to his business and a man of excellent moral character who won and held the respect of his associates. He was benevolent and accommodating and in many respects a useful citizen. He died Aug. 20, 1889, aged 84 years. His wife died Sept. 26, 1881, aged 70 years. Children's names will appear with the fourth generation.

4. **Stephen Platt Soule** (1), fourth son of Isaac (2) and Cynthia (Carter) Soule, born in Freehold, Greene County, N. Y., March 29, 1809, was twice married; 1st, to HANNAH BARKER by whom issue. She died and he married 2d, LUCINDA CROWELL. He was a teacher in his early life, but later a farmer and stock-breeder. He settled in Whitewater, Wis., but removed to Trumbull County, O., and thence in May, 1854 to a farm near—one has said "Fairwater, Greene Lake County, Wis.," where he lived the remainder of his life. One correspondent says he was married three times (the author does not know who to believe). Time of his death and that of his wives unknown. Reported to have been a man of cultivated mind and a great reader who was always

interested in education. Children, as far as known, by both wives, will be mentioned in the fourth generation.

5. **De Alanson Soule** (2), fifth son of Isaac (2) and Cynthia (Carter) Soule, born in Freehold, Greene County, N. Y., Jan. 13, 1811; married JANE L. BULLOCK, May 30, 1841; died Jan. 8, 1901. There has been some misunderstanding about the name of this member of the family and some correspondents have insisted that it should be written "Dr. Alanson Soule." The author leaves the subject for the study of those who know best. Mr. Soule lived on the farm in Kendall where his father first bought until he was too old and infirm to perform manual labor; then he moved into the small village of Kendall Corners, where he built a house and where he died. Here his son and daughter continue to reside. This family embraced the creed of the Universalist Church. The father was a staunch Democrat and a man of strict integrity, well liked in his community. Mrs. Jane Soule, the mother, died Jan. 15, 1909. Children's names and record will appear with fourth generation.

6. **Lydia Amanda Soule** (1), eldest daughter of Isaac (2) and Cynthia (Carter) Soule, born Jan. 12, 1813; died single in Kendall, N. Y., Oct. 4, 1856.

7. **Harriet Adelia Soule** (1), twin daughter of Isaac (2) and Cynthia (Carter) Soule, born in Freehold, N. Y., July 4, 1816; was married to NORMAN ROBLEE and settled in Canisteo, N. Y., where she died Dec. 9, 1905, leaving issue whose names follow. She was married Feb. 17, 1836.

I. AMELIA C. ROBLEE, born Nov. 13, 1836; was married to JOHN H. CARR, March 12, 1856, by whom six children named as follows:
   (1) HARRIET A. CARR, born May 22, 1857.
   (2) ADDIE E. CARR, born June 16, 1859; was married to OSCAR STANTON.
   (3) ELLEN M. CARR, born July 3, 1861; was married to M. ORVILLA PROPER.
   (4) CHARLES H. CARR, born May 19, 1869; married MATTIE ADKINS.
   (5) MAY E. CARR, born July 9, 1870.
   (6) HERBERT L. CARR, born Jan. 16, 1879.

II. WILLIAM C. ROBLEE, born Nov. 29, 1838; married July 29, 1860, ADELAIDE TYLER, by whom Milton, Addie, Jessie and Gladys.

III. FRANCELIA ROBLEE, born Dec. 9, 1841; married FORT BROTT, by whom Belle, Blanche, Carrie, Jessie.

IV. EDWIN H. ROBLEE, born July 27, 1843; married MARY KEMMELL, by whom he had Lawrence and Lester.

V. JAMES ROBLEE, born April 18, 1846; married NELLIE BURCH, July 17, 1869, by whom Miriam and Stella.

VI. THEODORE ROBLEE, born Dec. 21, 1850; married ALICE MCGUIRE, May 15, 1879 and had Theodore, Agnes A. and Anna C.

8. **George Soule** (1), sixth son of Isaac (2) and Cynthia (Carter) Soule, born in Freehold, N. Y., June 29, 1819; married ANN PLOCKER, settled in Fond du Lac, Wis., and lived there until a year before he died in 1867.

9. Emily Soule (2), fourth daughter of Isaac (2) and Cynthia (Carter) Soule, born June 22, 1821; was married to CHARLES HIGGINS and resided in Kendall, N. Y., to which place she went when but four years of age. She died March 20, 1907, leaving issue as follows:

I. EMELINE A. HIGGINS, born Feb. 12, 1845; was married Oct. 29, 1861 to GEORGE H. SOULE, who died March 8, 1906, by whom she had issue as follows:

(1) CHARLES ALMOND SOULE, born Aug. 30, 1862; married Sept. 6, 1898, CATHERINE ELIZABETH GLOVER, born Dec. 10, 1870. No issue.

(2) CLARENCE H. SOULE, born 1869; married Feb. 12, 1916, LAURA IVA, born Jan. 6, 1880. No children.

(3) EMILY IRENE SOULE, born Sept. 8, 1885; was married May 15, 1917 to JOHN L. SPANGLER.

II. HARRIET E. HIGGINS, born Nov. 22, 1849; was married Aug. 1868 to WILLIAM H. ROWE, born Feb. 9, 1844; died Jan. 13, 1914. Children:

(1) HARRY CONKLIN ROWE, born April 3, 1869; married June 5, 1895.

(2) BLANCHE EMILY ROWE, born April 1, 1870; died Feb. 8, 1882.

(3) MARY AGNES ROWE, born Aug. 8, 1876; was married April 17, 1896.

III. HELEN O. HIGGINS, born Nov. 8, 1855; was married July 20, 1882 to DR. EDWARD DOUGLASS who died April 6, 1889, by whom she had no issue. She was married 2d, Nov. 13, 1896, to CHARLES SPRING, born Aug. 13, 1846; died Feb. 25, 1915.

10. Isaac Soule (3), a son of Isaac (2) and Cynthia (Carter) Soule, born June 20, 1824; married 1st, Oct. 17, 1849 to HARRIET PORTER who died Aug. 1, 1856, leaving issue a daughter, for whom see forward. He married 2d, Aug. 4, 1859, ANNA HARTMAN by whom several children whose names will presently appear. Mr. Soule died March 8, 1896. Wife died March 8, 1910. He served as a professional doctor in the Civil War.

I. LELIA ADELINE SOULE, born Sept. 23, 1853; was married July 11, 1879, to GEORGE SIMPSON, by whom she had issue five children named as follows:

(1) MAY SIMPSON, born June 3, 1880; was married Oct. 20, 1913 to G. A. GRANT, by whom Donald S. Grant, born Feb. 4, 1917.

(2) STELLA SIMPSON, born July 19, 1882; was married June 8, 1906 to JOHN THORSEN, by whom Allen W. Thorsen, born Sept. 16, 1916.

(3) RALPH SIMPSON, born April 4, 1885; married April 24, 1910 ETHEL CADE and has Ralph C. Simpson, born Aug. 1, 1916.

(4) GEORGE H. SIMPSON, born April 24, 1887; married Sept. 9, 1915, NELLIE V. LUDE.

(5) OTIS SIMPSON, born Sept. 4, 1890; died Nov. 1, 1919.

By Second Wife.

II. ISAAC CLARK SOULE, born June 6, 1867; married July 2, 1897, ADELINE MARY GOODRICH by whom no children. He is a medical doctor living in Kansas City, Mo. He has been applied to for particulars concerning the life and experience of his father as a medical practitioner, but has not responded.

III. GEORGE SOULE, born May 5, 1870. No other information.

IV. ANNA PEARL SOULE, born June 23, 1872; was married June 2, 1897 to ANDREW B. CRINKLAW, by whom she had two children. Mr. Crinklaw was born in Belvidere, Ill., March 14, 1861, the son of Walter and Helen Crinklaw from Scotland. Mr. Crinklaw is a dealer in real estate and a farmer living at Hodgens, Okla. Two sons:

(1) CLARK SOULE CRINKLAW, born at Brunswick, Neb., March 20, 1899.

(2) ROBERT BURNS CRINKLAW, born at Brunswick, Neb., Aug. 5, 1900.

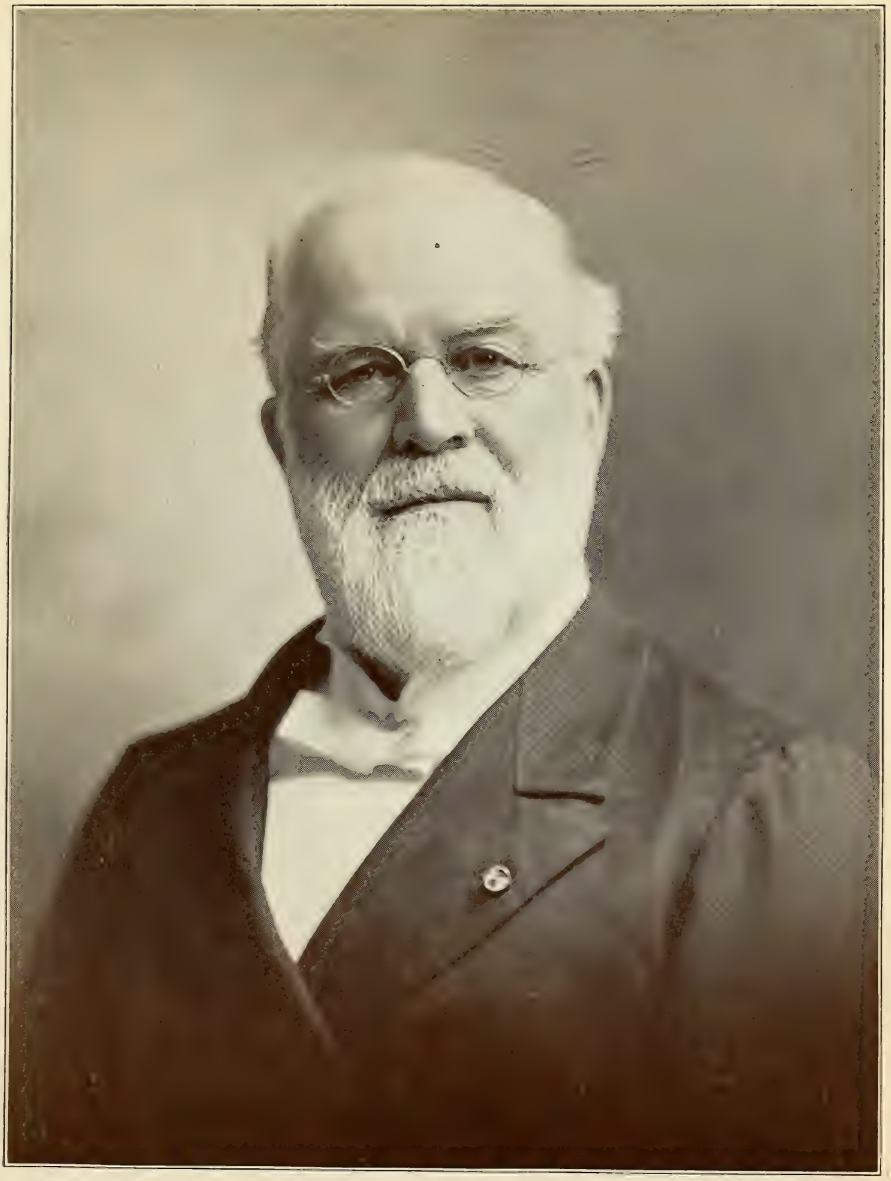
Fourth Generation.

CHILDREN OF MILO AND IRENE BLODGETT SOULE.

1. **Harrison Soule** (1), eldest son of Milo (1) and Irene (Blodgett) Soule, born in Murray, Orleans County, N. Y., Aug. 4, 1832; married MARY PARKER in Detroit, Mich., Nov. 24, 1855, ceremony by Reverend Wilbur of the M. E. Church. She was born in Porter, Cass County, Mich., Sept. 13, 1838. He was carried to Michigan when but a lad of four years and his early educational privileges were supplemented by study in the Marengo schools and also in Marshall, Mich.; subsequently he attended the Albion Collegiate Seminary, while he afterwards pursued a course of study in Gregory's Commercial College in Detroit, completing his studies there when twenty-two years of age. Entering upon his business career as bookkeeper for the firm of Jackson & Wiley, proprietors of a large machine shop and foundry, he remained in that position two years, then began working for the Michigan Central Railroad Company as clerk in the car shops, where he continued for two years.

Immediately after his marriage he removed to Port Huron where he engaged in the retail boot and shoe business for two years, at the end of which time he went to Albion, Mich., the former home of his wife, where he conducted the shoe business for a year and a half. Personal interests and business were then put aside, for in August, 1861, he responded to his country's call, enlisting for three years in defense of the Union.

He was among the first to respond to the call for three years service, and with his command was ordered into camp at Fort Wayne, Detroit, for military instruction and discipline, where he displayed such aptness and ability that he was commissioned as captain with instruction to raise a company of volunteers. This he did and the organization was mustered in as Company I of the Sixth Michigan Infantry, with Harrison Soule as captain. Later this company was transferred to the heavy artillery department and subsequently to the gunboat Wissahickon, being with this fleet at the time of the surrender



HARRISON SOULE

of New Orleans. Major Soule was under Commander Farragut on the first expedition for the capture of Vicksburg, led by General Thomas Williams. At Baton Rouge he was wounded and sent to the North for medical treatment, but after three months, when only partially restored to health, he reported for duty, and with his arm in a sling engaged in the siege of Port Hudson. He was honored in general orders for gallant service on the field, and he made a splendid military record; during over four years of active service, was never away from his company save the time he spent in the hospital with a wounded arm. He was twice commissioned major, the first time declining the promotion, for he preferred to be on active duty with his heroic company rather than to serve as major of the regiment without a command. A year later when he was again given a commission as major he instantly assumed command of the regiment as its superior officer and was detailed on other active duty. On July 9, 1865, he took his regiment to New Orleans under orders and received a new outfit of light siege guns. He was there transferred to General Sherman's command for a campaign on the Texas frontier in view of Maximilian's occupation of Mexico, but did not take part in the movement there, and with his regiment returned to Michigan.

On again taking up the pursuits of civil life, Major Soule became passenger agent of the Michigan Central Railroad Company, with headquarters at Jackson, Michigan, where he remained for fifteen years, when he resigned to accept the position of treasurer of the State University. This honor was unsolicited, and there were over fifty applicants for the position, but the regents of the university sought the services of Major Soule, and finally induced him to accept, which office he held with great satisfaction to all concerned until his resignation on account of poor health in 1907. He has also been interested in business enterprises of Ann Arbor, being a director of The Ann Arbor Organ Company and a director and vice-president of the First National Bank.

In the Detroit News Tribune, Sunday morning, Dec. 1, 1907, were sketches of the services of Maj. Harrison Soule, from which we make the following extracts: "Major Soule's record as treasurer of the university is an enviable one. The absolute accuracy of his accounts, the manner in which the details of his office have been administered and the unvarying attention and painstaking devotion which he has given to his work are matters for congratulation among the officials of the institution. His office in short has been administered in a soldierly manner and at the same time in a large-hearted and genial way that has attached him to every one with whom he has come in contact. Major Soule is a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows which he joined 58 years ago, and he has held every office in the order up to and including that of Grand Master, to which he was raised in 1885. While Major Soule has endeared himself to all with whom he has come in contact, none the less has Mrs. Soule been filling a place which no one else could fill among the students of the university. If ever so busy, she always found a moment for the homesick college girl, and has probably mothered more girls than any other ten women in the faculty. She has been one of the moving spirits of the Woman's League ever since its organization, and her counsels on the board have been invaluable. He is highly esteemed for his social qualities, and like his honored father has won many friends because of his social disposition and

genial nature that recognizes the worth of the individual. His military and business record, as well as his connection with the university, entitles him to be represented as one of the leading citizens of Ann Arbor. Mrs. Soule was the daughter of Charles T. and Sally Ann (Beardsley) Parker, the former a native of Ohio, and the latter of New York. There were but two children:

I. MARY EVA SOULE, born Dec. 20, 1857, was married to LUCIUS L. CLARK, Aug. 14, 1878 and resides at Ann Arbor, Mich. She resembled her father. Issue:

(1) MARY WINIFRED CLARK, born May 27, 1879; was married to NORMAN H. MOORE, born Oct. 31, 1852, and has

(2) JANE S. CLARK, born Sept. 6, 1880 and was married to HENRY WOOD BERGER. One son, Henry W., Jr., born Oct. 17, 1916.

(3) GEORGIA P. CLARK, born Oct. 1, 1885, was married to ELLIS W. TEST, born April 19, 1884. Four children:

(a) MARY ELIZABETH TEST, born March 31, 1909.

(b) FRANCIS WILEY TEST, born April 7, 1910.

(c) HELEN JANE TEST, born Sept. 29, 1916.

(d) JULIA CLARK TEST, born Jan 14, 1920.

(4) HARRY SOULE CLARK, born July 31, 1892; married Aug. 25, 1917 ESTHER BURY, born Dec. 11, 1892, by whom David Bury Clark.

II. ANNAH MARY SOULE, born 1860, died March 17, 1905, at the age of 45 years; was for several years a successful teacher, and at the time of her demise was professor of American history and political economy in Holyoke College in Massachusetts.

2. **Sabra Soule** (1), eldest daughter of Milo (1) and Irene (Blodgett) Soule, born in Kendall, N. Y., June 27, 1833; was married in Marengo, Mich., Jan. 27, 1867 to LEWIS RICHARDSON. No issue.

3. **George Henry Soule** (3), second son of Milo and Irene (Blodgett) Soule, born in Marengo, Mich., Aug. 12, 1839; married in Kendall, N. Y., Oct. 29, 1861, EMELINE HIGGINS and settled on a farm in her native town. He died there March 6, 1906. See another statement under the Higgins family. Three children named as follows:

I. CHARLES ALMOND SOULE, born Aug. 20, 1865; married Sept. 6, 1898, CATHERINE E. GLOVER, born Dec. 10, 1870. No issue.

II. CLARENCE H. SOULE, born March 6, 1869; married Feb. 1, 1916 LAURA IVA, born Jan. 6, 1880. No issue.

III. EMILY IRENE SOULE, born Sept. 8, 1885; was married May 15, 1917 to JOHN L. SPANGLER, born June 8, 1885, and has issue.

4. **Lester Soule** (1), a son of Milo (1) and Irene (Blodgett) Soule, born on his father's farm, June 15, 1843, left home when 19 years of age and began the life of a "railroad man" by running a truck in a freight house; he quit in 1887 as general manager of the Michigan Central Railroad and engaged in

ANNAH MARY SOULE

contract work. He built several lines and was president and general manager of one in Iowa. "Went flat broke" in 1907, but secured a position building water works in which he was financially successful. He married CORNELIA DAY, Dec. 13, 1867, who was the mother of his children and who died Dec. 23, 1890. He married 2d, FANNIE MOTRAN DUBOIS, Dec. 11, 1897, who died June 10, 1910, and he retired from active business. During his comparative leisure has devoted considerable time in the well-known Newberry Library in Chicago collecting data for a genealogy of the "Isaac Branch" of the Soule family; and assumed that he had established full connections between his line and the Mayflower Pilgrim; but afterwards admitted that there was a "missing link" back of his grandfather which he hoped to find when he returned to Chicago. Alas, his plans were interrupted by death in 1924. Four children:

I. JOHN LUTMAN SOULE, born May 1, 1869; married ADELAIDE (YEATES) DARBOROUGH, April 1, 1910. He is a professional accountant living at Baker, Oregon. He has been the auditor for eleven lumber companies under a handsome remuneration. Mr. Soule was much interested in the publication of this family memorial at one time and made an attempt to raise contributions for that purpose with the offer of a liberal donation himself, but his plans did not mature and this arrangement proved impracticable. He at one time proposed to make a journey to the East for the purpose of visiting the author and an examination of the collection of records but the condition of the lumber business upon which he depended largely for his income was such that this trip was indefinitely postponed and the whole business end of the work fell back upon the author. There are no children in this family.

II. CHARLES DAY SOULE, born Oct. 17, 1873; married June 5, 1895, HELEN HARSCH, born March, 1873, by whom two children:
   (1) CORNELIA AUDELLE SOULE, born May 15, 1899.
   (2) HELEN JOSEPHINE SOULE, born Aug. 19, 1907.

III. MAUDE EMMA SOULE, born June 20, 1881; was married to ——— MCCLURE.

IV. GRACE ETTA SOULE, born Feb. 25, 1884; was married in August, 1910 to JAMES T. ANDERSON. Children:
   (1) JAMES T. ANDERSON, Jr., born Oct., 1912.
   (2) LESTER SOULE ANDERSON, born Dec. 1, 1914.

5. **Alice Soule** (1), second daughter of Milo (1) and Irene (Blodgett) Soule, born in Marengo, Mich., July 27, 1849; was married Dec. 7, 1872, to LEANDER EMERY, by whom three children whose names follow. She first settled in her native town but in 1890 removed to Moline, Ill. Mr. Emery died in 1905.

(1) MILO SOULE EMERY, born Jan. 22, 1874 in Marengo, Mich., where he died Jan. 9, 1890.

(2) IRENE EMERY, born Feb. 28, 1877 in Marengo, Mich., was married to ROBERT JUSTIN ROTE in Moline, Ill., Oct. 29, 1903.

(3) MARY ALICE EMERY, born June 26, 1880, in Marengo, Mich., was married to GEORGE HILBERK LINDBURG in Moline, Ill., June 11, 1903.

CHILDREN OF HIRAM AND SOPHIA TURNER SOULE.

1. Lyman Turner Soule (1), eldest son of Hiram (1) and Sophia (Turner) Soule, born in Ridgeway, N. Y., Oct. 27, 1832; married Oct. 23, 1856, MADELINE KNOWLTON, daughter of Willard and Orilla (Harrison) Knowlton of Nelson, Ohio. He was a student in the Western Reserve College at Hudson, O., and was engaged in the drug business in Newton Falls. Later in life he operated a large ranch near Crookston in the north of Minnesota. He was a member of the Presbyterian Church; an enthusiastic Free Mason; a captain in the Civil War and a member of the Grand Army of the Republic. His death occurred Aug. 4, 1897, in Newton Falls, where he was buried. Children named as follows:

I. MARY L. SOULE, born Oct. 13, 1851, and is living with Mrs. Day.

II. NELLIE SOPHIA SOULE, born May 22, 1863; was married Dec. 27, 1885 to GEORGE H. DAY, son of Thomas and Harriet (Haggerty) Day at German Flats, N. Y., Nov. 2, 1849. Issue, Bessie M. Day, born Dec. 8, 1886; Ellis L. Day, born Oct. 22, 1889; Stanley T. Day, born March 15, 1899, deceased.

George H. Day has for many years been an express messenger on different roads in the Northwest, and when last reported was on the Chicago, Milwaukee & St. Paul Railroad, in the employ of the Wells Fargo Express Co. He has been a resident of Newton Falls, O., Minneapolis, Red Wing and St. Paul, where he was living in 1912.

Bessie M. Day was married to ALBERT CALKINS who is employed in the purchasing department of the Republic Iron and Steel Co.

III. CARL SOULE, born Dec. 27, 1864; died March 5, 1865.

2. Cynthia Frances Soule (2), eldest daughter of Hiram (1) and Sophia (Turner) Soule, born in Greene, Trumbull County, N. Y., Jan. 20, 1834, died May 13, 1835.

3. Ellen F. Soule (2), second daughter of Hiram (1) and Sophia (Turner) Soule, born Aug. 24, 1833; was married Aug. 24, 1870 to JOHN (ELLIS) ENSIGN, a son of John and Sarah (Russell) Ensign, born Aug. 10, 1843. Mr. Ensign was in the drug business for several years at Newton Falls, O., but sold out and went to Youngstown, O., where he remained till his death, April 15, 1895. She died Jan. 2, 1917. Buried at Newton Falls, O.

4. Mary Sophia Soule (4), third daughter of Hiram (1) and Sophia (Turner) Soule, born Sept. 17, 1851.

CHILDREN OF THERON AND SARAH FOOTE SOULE.

1. Sarah R. Soule (3), a daughter of Theron (1) and Sarah (Foote) Soule, born May 30, 1838; was married Oct. 22, 1856 to JAMES FLEMING and died Oct. 18, 1904. He died April 2, 1922. Place of residence unknown. Children:

I. DEAN S. FLEMING, born Nov. 3, 1857; married Sept. 29, 1881 to LIZZIE H. PARK, born Sept. 24, 1857, and had Ruth Fleming, born Oct. 14, 1882 and married June 28, 1905, CLYDE B. ELWOOD, born March 7, 1875, and has issue:

(1) ELIZABETH J. ELWOOD, born Nov. 15, 1908.

(2) JOHN B. ELWOOD, born Nov. 12, 1915.

II. LENA R. FLEMING, born Dec. 22, 1863; was married Dec. 29, 1881, to HERBERT WALRATH and died Sept. 6, 1887, leaving two children, viz:
   (1) VELNIA WALRATH, born Nov. 20, 1883; was married Nov. 15, 1905 to FRANK WERTZ, by whom three children, named
      (a) RONALD WERTZ, born Aug. 23, 1907.
      (b) MAURICE WERTZ, born May 3, 1909.
      (c) MAYNARD WERTZ, born Jan. 11, 1913.
III. EDITH A. FLEMING, born April 18, 1866; not married.
IV. EARL B. FLEMING, born Aug. 29, 1870.

2. Frances A. Soule (1), second daughter of Theron (1) and Sarah (Foote) Soule, born Sept. 14, 1839, was married to EDWIN DINSMORE who died without issue.

CHILDREN OF STEPHEN SOULE AND WIVES.

By Hannah Parker.

1. Cordelia H. Soule (2), daughter of Stephen (1) and Hannah (Parker) Soule, born Oct. 28, 1839; married Jan. 24, 1859, WILLIAM PLOCHER—one says WILLIAM HERRICK—who died in 1893, by whom she had issue two children. She was married, 2d, to COLUMBUS SESSIONS and lived in Iowa.
I. MYRTLE HERRICK, born May 17, 1860, was married July 3, 1879 to H. A. SESSIONS who died in May, 1893. Children:
   (1) NELLIE SESSIONS, born May 28, 1834.
   (2) BERTHA SESSIONS, born Oct. 17, 1886.
II. WILLIAM HERRICK, born Oct. 31, 1862.

By Lucinda Crowl.

2. Eliza Soule (3), second daughter of Stephen (1) by his second wife, LUCINDA CROWL, born Nov. 18, 1843. She was married to JOHN SUETT and lived near Berlin, Wis. Many years a teacher in Greene Lake County, Wis. She survives.

3. William Soule (5), a son of Stephen (1) and Lucinda Crowl, born Nov. 18, 1846; died Jan. 1, 1897. His birth was in Newton, Ohio. He married JESSIE KENYON, a teacher, by whom two children. He was a teacher in Wisconsin for many years. The mother dying when the children were small they went to live with their aunt, Mrs. Eliza Suett, in Berlin, Wis., in the old Soule homestead. After the loss of his first wife in Iowa he went to Kansas, where he married 2d, June 3, 1888 ROSETTA CHILDERS on her father's ranch, by whom there were five more children. In May, 1899 they removed to Colorado Springs, thence to Lawrence, Cal. He died in Salida, Col., Dec. 30, 1896. He once said he had some papers, old books and pictures that belonged to the Soule family but after the loss of his wife they were left with his sister who lived in Berlin, Wis. He was a Free Mason for more than thirty years. His widow informed me that the Soules known to her were connected with the Baptist Church; that all were fond of music and fine vocalists. She was living in Denver, Col., in 1912. Children by both wives as follows:
I. LORA LUCINDA SOULE, born in Cherokee County, Ia., Jan. 14, 1877;

was married to ——— NORTHROP and lives in Las Vegas, New Mexico.

II. RALPH WILBER SOULE, born April 4, 1879 in Cherokee County, Ia., married and has a daughter, Esther Norma Soule. He is a teacher and merchant.

III. NELLIE GRACE SOULE, born April 24, 1888 in Jetmore, Kan. She was married May 19, 1910 to ARTHUR M. JONES in Denver, Col.

IV. KATE ALIDORA SOULE, born Oct. 29, 1890 in Jetmore, Kan.; died Nov. 25, 1892.

V. FRANK WILLIAM SOULE, born July 29, 1893 in Colorado Springs, Col.

VI. JOHN WALTER SOULE, born April 23, 1895 in Colorado Springs.

VII. ADDIE HAZEL SOULE, born Sept. 30, 1896; died Dec. 31, 1896.

CHILDREN OF ALANSON AND JANE BULLOCK SOULE.

1. **Miriam I. Soule** (2), eldest daughter of Alanson (1) and Jane (Bullock) Soule, born July 4, 1842; was married March 14, 1871, to NORMAN J. KENYON, by whom she had six children whose names will follow. She died Sept. 3, 1903.

I. FRANK SOULE KENYON, born 1873.

II. MABEL E. KENYON, born Nov. 8, 1875.

III. FLORENCE M. KENYON, born Feb. 28, 1877.

IV. CHARLES H. KENYON, born March 25, 1879.

V. HARRY N. KENYON, born Jan. 31, 1881.

VI. RANDALL A. KENYON, born April 29, 1884.

2. **Texas D. Soule** (1), a son of Alanson (1) and Jane (Bullock) Soule, born July 27, 1846; married ELIZA ——— THOMAS who died June, 1886, and he married 2d, ELIZABETH THOMAS in 1887. Two daughters by first wife. He lives in Kendall village in the residence built by his father, with his maiden sister, and they together own the homestead farm where their grandfather first settled. One daughter by 2d wife. See forward.

I. FLORENCE IMOGENE SOULE, born June 13, 1876; was married Jan., 1895 to WILLIAM C. JONES and has Lloyd Soule Jones, born in Oct., 1902.

II. EDITH MAY SOULE, born Jan. 7, 1879; was married Sept. 1897 to ADEN BARBER and both died within a year without issue.

III. BLANCHE IRENE SOULE, born Feb. 13, 1902; resides on the old Soule homestead with her brother in Kendall, N. Y.

3. **Florence L. Soule** (2), daughter of Alanson (1) and Jane (Bullock) Soule, born July 4, 1849, resided in Kendall village, N. Y., with her brother, Texas Dallas Soule, on the Soule homestead, unmarried. She died April 19, 1923. Her full name was Florence Liberty Soule. She supplied the records of this branch of the family. She was a most estimable lady.

CHILDREN OF LUTHER AND SALLY TRUMBULL SOULE.

1. **Emery W. Soule** (1), eldest son of Luther (1) and Sally (Trumbull) Soule, born Oct. 7, 1807; married Aug. 22, 18—, ALICE ACKLEY who was born Oct. 27, 1812 and died April 2, 1867. He was a farmer in Otselic, N. Y.,

where he died Oct. 15, 1863. He had a family of twelve children whose names will follow.

I. JAMES ALANSON SOULE, born June 18, 1831; married SARAH AMANDA SANFORD Jan. 30, 1853.
II. ELLEN JANE SOULE, born Sept. 5, 1832; was married to CHARLES E. RICHMOND Jan. 1, 1853.
III. AMOS LUTHER SOULE, born Aug. 10, 1834; died May 6, 1862.
IV. LOTT SOULE, born April 17, 1836.
V. LEROY SOULE, born April 17, 1836.
VI. ASHVILLE SOULE, born June 12, 1838.
VII. ORRIVILLA SOULE, born Feb. 16, 1840.
VIII. MARY SOULE, born March 15, 1842.
IX. CALPHARINA ADELAIDE SOULE, born March 31, 1844.
X. EMILY SOULE, born May 14, 1846; died Sept. 21, 1849.
XI. ADALINE SOULE, born June 10, 1848.
XII. EDWIN EMMET SOULE, born Dec. 6, 1852.

2. **Calvin W. Soule** (1), second son of Luther (1) and Sally (Trumbull) Soule, born ———; married ALMIRA BEACH and lived on a farm in Otselic, N. Y.; had issue not less than four children—Eliza, John, Wise, Algernon.

3. **Wise Soule** (1), third son of Luther (1) and Sally (Trumbull) Soule.

4. **Philaster Soule** (1), a son of Luther (1) and Sally (Trumbull) Soule, born in Otselic, N. Y., Oct. 30, 1812, was twice married. His first wife was POLLY JACKSON whose age was given at the 1850 census as 37 years. He was a blacksmith by trade, an industrious man and respected for his solidity of moral character.

Philaster Soule married second, April 4, 1865 LOUISA L. MOREY, born Sept. 21, 1848, daughter of Charles and Eliza (Copely) Morey who, after the death of Mr. Soule, was married April 4, 1865 to WILLARD J. STOKES, son of Elijah Stokes, who died Dec. 8, 1913, by whom six more children. Mr. Soule died Oct. 8, 1887. Children by both wives as follows:

By First Wife.

I. AMASA SOULE, born ———; married JANE MIRIKLE, and had Mary, Fred, Polly, Elsie, Pearl, Martin.
II. ALMIRA SOULE, born ———; was married to BENJAMIN AUSTIN and had LaVern, Rosalia, Arvilla, Ellen, Morrill.
III. LUCY ANN SOULE, born ———; was married to RALPH BROWNELL and had Hattie, Minnie, Jennie.
IV. LOUISA SOULE born ———; was married to MART BROWNELL and had Frank Brownell.
V. EBER SOULE, born ———; married JENNIE VALENTINE and had Willie, Ralph, Emma and De Ver.
VI. ELVIRA SOULE, born ———; was married to STILLMAN AUSTIN and had Ella, Fred, John, Rose and Effie.

By Second Wife.

VII. THERON C. SOULE, born July 23, 1866; married ALICE NEAL Jan. 31, 1897; died Feb. 3, 1914.

VIII. LUTHER D. SOULE, born Aug. 4, 1868; married EMMA DUNGEY Jan. 17, 1891.
IX. CHARLES E. SOULE, born Sept. 30, 1870; married ROSE BARBER Jan. 31, 1896.
X. BURTON M. SOULE, born June 22, 1872; married ANNA WEBBER Feb. 26, 1904.
XI. CLAYTON D. SOULE, born April 10, 1879; died Oct. 17, 1880.

5. **Lorenzo Soule** (1), a son of Luther (1) and Sally (Trumbull) Soule, married JANE FRENCH and had
I. WILLARD SOULE, married JUDITH CRUMB and had Maude and Morris.
II. JANE H. SOULE, married JOHN STEARNS and had Flora, Edythe, Friend.
III. EUNICE SOULE, married MICHAEL DAILY and had Frederick.
IV. HORATIO SOULE, married CLARA LOW and had Edythe.

6. **Algernon Soule** (1), a son of Luther (1) and Sally (Trumbull) Soule, born ———; married ABIGAIL LAMB.

7. **Charles Soule** (2), a son of Luther (1) and Sally (Trumbull) Soule, born at Georgetown, N. Y., Oct. 27, 1816; married Oct. 27, 1843, CLARA LASELLE and died at Lebanon, N. Y., where he was a farmer, July 6, 1882, with issue as follows:
I. EMILY CELESTIA SOULE, born Sept. 13, 1845; was married at Hamilton, N. Y., July 6, 1882, to JAMES A. SOULE. Residence, Georgetown, N. Y.
II. MARIA SOULE, born March 25, 1849; was married to ABNER J. BROWN Jan. 1, 1900. Residence, Georgetown, N. Y.
III. ACHSAH AMANDA SOULE, born Aug. 13, 1851; died Jan. 27, 1860.
IV. CHARLES WARREN SOULE, born April 23, 1854; married at Easton, N. Y., Dec. 25, 1875, EMMAGENE STONE. Residence, Mariposa, N. Y.
V. CLARA SOULE, born July 27, 1856; died Dec. 22, 1891, single.
VI. AYLMER JOSIAH SOULE, born Sept. 3, 1858; married 1st, at Eaton, N. Y., April 12, 1878, CARRIE L. GATES; 2d, March, 1885, LOUISA BLUNT. Residence, Don Carlos, N. Y.

8. **George Soule** (2), a son of Luther (1) and Sally (Trumbull) Soule, born at Otselic, N. Y., June 8, 1825; married ELIZA LAMB, born June 8, 1826 in Connecticut and was carried to New York by parents in infancy; married 1846. He was a farmer in Lebanon, N. Y. A soldier of the Civil War, he was in Co. B, 185th Regt. N. Y. Vol. Infy. Was in nine battles. He was present at the surrender of Gen. Robert E. Lee, and saw many of the soldiers breaking twigs from the apple trees near for keepsakes. He removed from his home in New York to Alda, Neb., in 1870 and died at Grand Island, in Nov., 1901, aged 77 years. Member M. E. Church and Eastern Star. He was buried in the public cemetery where an inscribed marker was erected. Children as follows:
I. FRANCES A. SOULE, born April 30, 1848; was married to WILLIAM

MACK, Nov. 6, 1867, who died Jan. 3, 1901. Residence, Georgetown, N. Y., where she is still living. Member M. E. Church and of Eastern Star. Children:

(1) LENA MAY MACK, born May 21, 1870; was married to F. W. BEACH of Cortland, N. Y.

(2) ARLINE MAUDE MACK, born June 1, 1873; was married to W. L. PEASE of Georgetown, N. Y.

(3) EDNA MARIAN MACK, born Sept. 13, 1877; was married to C. H. OWEN of Lebanon, N. Y.

II. AMELIA SOULE, born Dec. 9, 1851 in Otselic, Chenango County, N. Y., being the third child. She was married July 6, 1870 to ATWOOD WIZE (or Wise) in the town of Pitcher, who was born in Georgetown, N. Y., July 26, 1851. They removed to Alda, Neb., in 1872. She was married 2d, Oct. 24, 1874 to JAMES RICHARDSON, born at Sandy Hill, N. Y., April 2, 1844. They now reside in Grand Isle, Neb. Children as follows:

(1) STELLA WISE, born Feb. 17, 1873, in Alda, Neb., was married to HUGH CONDRON in 1897 in Omaha, Neb.

(2) ETHEL RICHARDSON, born April 25, 1876.

(3) EVELYN RICHARDSON, born Aug. 10, 1878 in Alda, Neb. She was married at Grand Isle, Neb., in 1893 to CHARLES HALL.

(4) J. RALPH RICHARDSON, born July 21, 1880 in Alda, Neb.

(5) BERTHA VIOLA RICHARDSON, born Nov. 22, 1883; was married July 20, 1909 to THOMAS VAUGHAN.

9. William H. Soule (2), a son of Luther (1) and Sally (Trumbull) Soule, married ALMEDA E. LAMB, Nov. 4, 1849 who died March 14, 1886. He died March 24, 1906. Residence, Otselic, Chenango County, N. Y. Farmer. Children as follows:

I. ADEL SOULE, born Oct. 11, 1850; was married to HARLAN D. PRESTON, an attorney at law, Nov. 9, 1875. Residence, DeRuyter, N. Y.

II. ALBERT D. SOULE, born Sept. 7, 1853; married Feb. 23, 1874 IDA STILLMAN. Residence, DeRuyter, N. Y. Children's names follow:

(1) CLAUDE I. SOULE, born Nov. 29, 1874; was married to JOHN E. HIND, farmer in DeRuyter, N. Y.

(2) WILLIAM H. SOULE, born Sept. 14, 1876; married April 5, 1898, ALICE E. MERCHANT, by whom issue as follows:

(a) LORNA SOULE, born Feb. 17, 1901.

(b) DEFOREST W. SOULE, born July 9, 1904.

(c) CLAUDE E. SOULE, born Aug. 3, 1908.

(d) RAY M. SOULE, born Sept. 30, 1910.

III. MARY L. SOULE, born Nov. 30, 1857; was married to FRED E. PIERCE, farmer, Otselic, N. Y.

IV. KITTIE E. SOULE, born July 7, 1863; was married to WALLACE M. SWEET of Lincklaen, Chenango County, N. Y.

10. Mary L. Soule (4), daughter of Luther (1) and Sally (Trumbull) Soule, was married to JERRE CALVERT, farmer of Otselic, N. Y.

11. Martha A. Soule (3), daughter of Luther (1) and Sally (Trumbull) Soule, married HENRY PARKER, farmer, Otselic, N. Y.

I. VINA D. SOULE, born Aug. 5, 1878; was married to BENJAMIN MERCHANT, farmer, in Otselic, N. Y.

II. BERT R. SOULE, born Dec. 1, 1882, residing in Truxton, N. Y., unmarried.

CHILDREN OF DE ALANSON AND LOIS BRAGG SOULE.

1. Stephen Soule (2), eldest son of DeAlanson (1) and Lois (Bragg) Soule, born———.

2. Harriet Soule (2), eldest daughter of DeAlanson (1) and Lois (Bragg) Soule, born Nov. 3, 1812; was married to ——— DOOLITTLE and died in 1878. Her children live in Coloma, Mich.

3. Roxie Merilla Soule (1), second daughter of DeAlanson (1) and Lois (Bragg) Soule, born April 30, 1815; was married to ——— HUTCHINSON.

4. Phylecta Soule (1), third daughter of DeAlanson (1) and Lois (Bragg) Soule, born April 8, 1817; married ——— DOUGLASS; died April 25, 1895. Her daughter, Mrs. Charles Lewis, lives in Dundee, Ill. (See records.)

5. Lucretia Soule (1), fourth daughter of DeAlanson (1) and Lois (Bragg) Soule, born April 2, 1819; was married to ——— ANDRUS and died forty years ago. Son, Ivan Andrus, resides in Logansport, N. Y.

6. Nathan Soule (4), second son of DeAlanson (1) and Lois (Bragg) Soule, born Jan. 1, 1821.

7. Solomon Soule (1), third son of DeAlanson (1) and Lois (Bragg) Soule, born Feb. 5, 1823; married to LUCY ALGER in 1844 and about 1856 went to Wisconsin; about 1860 he settled on a homestead in Portage County, Wis., where he passed the remainder of his days. He was apprenticed to learn the cooper's trade when a lad and worked at that craft many years. He died ———. Children named as follows:

I. MILO DEMONT SOULE, born Oct. 31, 1846; married ELIZABETH ORR June 18, 1886 and settled in Delavan, Minn. Baptist. Not a "Lodge man." Children:

(1) CLAYTON SOLOMON SOULE, born June 17, 1868; married LOUISA MARIA TIBBALDS Feb. 8, 1898. Farmer. Roman Catholic. One child, Merton N.

(2) WILLIAM EDWARD SOULE, born Aug. 26, 1869.

(3) FRANK HERMAN SOULE, born March 10, 1872.

(4) AVERY ALVIN SOULE, born Sept. 18, 1876; married ANNIE L. EGGES, June 21, 1910 and is a traveling salesman in Dakota. One son, Robert Milo, born Dec. 25, 1913.

(5) OSCAR CORRIDON SOULE, born May 4, 1880; married 1910.

(6) BERTHA ALMERON SOULE, born June 18, 1885; was married 1912 to WILBER LEE, bank cashier.

II. HARRIET ALMIRA SOULE, born in 1848; died aged 18 months.

III. NORMAN ALANSON SOULE, born Aug. 8, 1850; married EMMA ARCHILLES, daughter of Alvan and Drusilla Archilles, Sept. 14, 1874.

Was a member M. E. Church and the I. O. O. F. for several years. Buried with their rites. He died Oct. 30, 1900. Farmer. Children's names follow:

(1) EDITH MAY SOULE, born July 6, 1875; was married to WILLIAM GUSTIN, grocer and butcher, and resides at Plainville, Wis. Children:
  (a) VIOLA MAY GUSTIN, born March 29, 1907.
  (b) ELLA LOUISA GUSTIN, born Sept. 28, 1901.

(2) ELMER ELWIN SOULE, born May 13, 1879; married MARY ALETHEA COLLIN March 26, 1902. Farmer. Methodist. Resides at Plainfield, Wis. Issue:
  (a) VERNON ARCHILLES SOULE, born Sept. 10, 1903.
  (b) GERALD GEORGE SOULE, born July 13, 1905.
  (c) LOUISA MARIA SOULE, born April 25, 1911.
  (d) ROBERT ELMER SOULE, born Jan. 29, 1913.

(3) ALVERY ALFRED SOULE, born May 21, 1884; married CARRIE YOUNG March 8, 1905. Rural mail-carrier. Two children:
  (a) LELAND ROBERT SOULE, born Aug. 29, 1906.
  (b) OTIS ALVARO SOULE, born May 27, 1907; residence, Bancroft, Wis.

IV. AMELIA CORDELIA SOULE, born May 13, 1853; was married to IRA McCRARY in 1892 who died in 1901 and she was married 2d, to SOLOMON N. MACALLISTER in 1903 who died in 1912. Residence, Waupaca, Wis. R. F. D.

V. REV. WILLIAM WASHINGTON SOULE, born Feb. 3, 1856; married AMANDA SMITH June 18, 1884. He is a clergyman of the Methodist Church at Nova Springs, Iowa. Joined the Masonic order in 1905. Children as follows:

(1) FANNIE LUCINDA SOULE, born March 30, 1887; was married Feb. 14, 1907 to EARL DOWNETY by whom two children:
  (a) ANNIE MAT DOWNETY, born 1908.
  (b) JUNE RUTH DOWNETY, born Jan. 25, 1914.

(2) DEAN DUMONT SOULE, born March 8, 1890.

(3) RUTH AMELIA SOULE, born Aug. 16, 1892.

(4) LEIGH WEBSTER SOULE, born Nov. 30, 1894.

(5) ELENORA PEARL SOULE, born May 21, 1890.

VI. REV. ALMERON BENJAMIN SOULE, born July 28, 1863; married FLORENCE NIGHTINGALE TOUNE, Oct. 8, 1887. He has been a life-long member of the I. O. G. T., having joined when nine years of age. He united with the M. E. Church at the age of eleven and is now pastor at Sheffield, Iowa. He joined the I. O. O. F. when 21 years of age; the Masonic Order in 1908. Children:

(1) NEAL ALGER SOULE, born Dec. 2, 1889; died March 19, 1902.

(2) MARION DAVID SOULE, born Sept. 23, 1891; died March 14, 1902.

(3) HAROLD MARION SOULE, born April 2, 1904.

VII. WILLIAM EDWARD SOULE, born 1865; married ETHEL METCALF Dec. 24, 1902 and is a railroad man. Active member M. E. Church. Two children:
  (1) JAMES CARRATH SOULE, born April 25, 1904; died March 3, 1907.
  (2) BETH ISABELLA SOULE, born Sept. 16, 1905.

VIII. FRANK H. SOULE, born 1867; married FLORENCE M. HAIGHT March 7, 1894, and lives on a farm in Colorado. Children named as follows:
  (1) ALFRED HAIGHT SOULE, born June 25, 1900.
  (2) ROBERT MORTON SOULE, born Nov. 18, 1904. Living in Colorado.

Frank Soule, a son of Solomon Soule, born in Almond, Wis., Aug. 20, 1870, married Oct. 2, 1896 LENA MARGUERITE SCHOFIELD of Greenwood, Wis. She was born in Norway April 14, 1879 and came to America when a child. She was a school teacher for 22 years, having been principal of the high school. He was principal of San Luis Academy at Manassa, Col., for three years. Was elected superintendent of schools for Conejos County, Nov. 3, 1914. He is a member of the Mormon Church. A Royal Arch Mason. His wife is a graduate of Dasarte College, Dixon, Ill., and taught in San Luis Academy two years. Children named as follows:

I. ALGER IRA SOULE, born in Greenwood, Wis., Oct. 2, 1898. Graduate common schools; attending academy. Gifted in music and drawing.

II. LA VERE DONALD SOULE, born in Milwaukee, Wis., April 2, 1906; showed marked ability in fourth grade at age of 8 years.

III. BONNIE SOULE, born in Manassa, Col., Aug. 30, 1908. A bright, active little blonde, making good progress in studies.

IV. FRANKLIN OSCAR SOULE, born in Manassa, Col., Aug. 9, 1911.

CHILDREN OF ALANSON AND HANNAH BASSETT SOULE.

Alanson Soule (2), the ninth child and fourth son of Alanson (1) and Lois (Bragg) Soule, born Sept. 22, 1827, at an early age went with his parents to Cleveland, O., and after the death of his mother went to live with his sister, Mrs. Rosser, in Kane County, Ill., where he enlisted for the Mexican War, and after his term expired and his return to Cleveland he learned the cooper's trade with his brother Solomon. He married HANNAH BASSETT April 17, 1852, and in 1854 he moved to Dodge County, Wis., where he intended to take up farming but unfortunately he lost a foot and resumed work at his trade in Maysville, Wis., until 1866 when he moved with his family to Niles, Mich., where he died Nov. 16, 1890, aged 63 years, 1 month and 16 days. He was an active member of the M. E. Church and belonged to the Odd Fellows Fraternity. Hannah Bassett Soule died March 13, 1911. The six children named as follows:

I. TRUMAN SOULE, born Feb. 10, 1853, was married and had a son, Wilber Soule, in Cleveland, O. He died Dec. 12, 1889.

II. SELUCIA SOULE, born Dec. 22, 1857 and was married to MR. WELLS of Port Orchard, Wash. See forward.

III. SANFORD P. SOULE, born Sept. 3, 1860, lives in Niles, Mich.
IV. SARAH S. SOULE, born Sept. 3, 1860 (twin), was married to ——— JESSUPS, Joliet, Ill.
V. EFFIE SOULE, born April 2, 1871, was married to ——— DUNNING of Dundee, Ill.
VI. WILBER SOULE, born July 7, 1874; died March 31, 1875.

Selucia Lois Soule, a daughter of Alanson and Hannah (Bassett) Soule, born at Beaver Dam, Wis., Dec. 22, 1857; was married to SAMUEL WELLS, son of Samuel and Sarah (Chama) Wells, Feb. 7, 1883 at Niles, Mich. He was born Feb. 1, 1847. When last heard from she was living at Seattle, Wash. Children, as she supplied their names and dates, as follows:

I. GENE ALANSON WELLS, born March 9, 1886 in Michigan. Not married. He is a lumberman.
II. HAROLD OTIS WELLS, born Jan. 31, 1888 at Steubenville, Ind. His occupation is that of cook for lumbermen.
III. EFFIE MAY WELLS, born March 15, 1890 in Tacoma, Wash. She was married Jan. 18, 1916 to JOHN K. GEORGE, and resides at Manahan, Wash.
IV. RAMOND WELLS, born April 25, 1892 at Duncaster, Wash. He is not married. Occupation, cook for lumbermen.
V. NINA GENEVIEVE WELLS, born March 22, 1894 in Everett, Wash. She was married Sept. 28, 1910 to RAY MOORE, 24 years of age, and has a daughter born Oct. 4, 1911. She was divorced in 1917 and married to ——— BOTTEL in 1918 by whom a son, born April 3, 1919.
VI. IRENE HANNAH WELLS, born Aug. 16, 1897 in Rahe, Wash.; was married to BENNA A. JENSON April 24, 1913. She was divorced in 1915 and was married to WILLIAM RUSSELL Nov. 19, 1920.
VII. WILLIAM WELLS, born April 18, 1900 at Hartford, Wash.; unmarried.

Soules of Onondaga County, N. Y.

Syracuse Branch.

IN turning our attention to the branch of the Soule families settled in Dutchess County, New York, we shall only follow the line of descent from George Soule, the Pilgrim, through the several intervening generations to the families represented by the well-known business house in Syracuse, N. Y.

Lineal descent: George, George, Nathan, George, Nathan, Latten, Ephraim, Oscar, Frank, Oscar.

George Soule (2), son of George Soule (1), the Pilgrim, and Mary Beckett, was called in the Colonial records, "One of ye fyrst born children." The date of his birth has not been ascertained. His wife was Deborah but her full maiden name is unknown. He received a half-share of his father's lands in Dartmouth along with his brother Nathaniel, and settled there. His name frequently appears in connection with land transactions in the early records of the township. He made his will March 25, 1697 and it was probated July 1, 1704. This gives us an approximate date of his death. His wife also made a will, and from the settlement of the estate we procure the names of their children, as follows: William, John, Nathan, Deborah, Mary, Lydia and Sarah.

Nathan Soule, son of George and Deborah, was probably born in Duxbury, Mass., before the removal to Dartmouth; time of birth unknown. He married in Dartmouth, June 12, 1704, MARY GIFFORD. His name is of frequent occurrence in the record of land surveys and land divisions in the town. He died in Dartmouth, Mass., Sept. 10, 1736, leaving a will in which his heirs were mentioned, proving clearly the line of descent. His wife made her will Jan. 7, 1772, in which she confirms the evidence of descent by the names of children and grandchildren. The issue as follows: Timothy, George, John, Content, Mary and Ann.

George Soule, son of Nathan and Mary (Gifford) Soule, was born in Dartmouth, Mass., Aug. 15, 1709; married first in Providence, R. I., Dec. 3, 1730, to AVIS TIBBETTS, daughter of John and Sarah (Soule) Tibbetts, and his first cousin. She was from Greenwich, R. I., and inherited her name from Avis Stanton. Her parents were devout Quakers and joined the great wave of emigration that moved to North Carolina, and her father died in Carteret County, N. C., April 19, 1755, leaving a noncupertive will in which he mentioned his daughter Avis Sole, to whom he gave "Two Shillings Starling." (See the will of John Tibbetts, page 806, this section.)

By this first wife, George Soule had seven children, four of whom were born in Dartmouth, Mass. The other three were born in Connecticut or Dutchess County, N. Y., and the full record was found in the Register of the Quaker Society of the Oblong there. Avis (Tibbetts) Soule died Jan 12, 1756. He had a certificate of clearance at Swansey, Mass., being styled "son of Nathan and Mary Soule of Dartmouth," 20-10-1757, in order to marry Alice Davis, and the Vital Records of Rhode Island (Swansey marriages) show that George

Soule, son of Nathan, dec., and Mary was married to ALICE DAVIS, daughter of Thomas Davis, dec., and Lydia of Freetown, 2d month, 1758. By this second wife, whose death-date is unknown, he had two more children. There is a tradition that he was married a third time and somewhat obscure records point to such a conclusion. He was a devout Quaker and worshiped for many years in the Meeting House built on Quaker Hill, so-called, which was the common gathering-place for the people of that sect in the Oblong and Nine Partners. The records show that he suffered great oppressions from the Loyalists in consequence of his religious faith and his refusal to sign the oath of allegiance to King George. Several requisitions were made upon his flocks and herds. He died intestate and administration was granted on his estate to his son Nathan Soule of Pawling, "Miller," Dec. 9, 1793. Children named Mary, Content, Alice, Nathan, John, Sarah, Ann, Elizabeth and Thomas.

Fifth Generation.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE AND AVIS TIBBETTS SOULE.

1. **Mary Soule** (1), born March 31, 1732, was married Aug. 10, 1757 to JOSHUA SHERMAN, son of Ebenezer and Wait Sherman, and the ceremony, the first performed in the Quaker Meeting House on Quaker Hill, will be preserved by being subjoined. This Joshua Sherman was styled "Shoemaker" in a list of Quakers enrolled in Dutchess County who by reason of their religious faith refused to take the oath of allegiance to King George and to bear arms. He was also a Quaker preacher and the following concerning him was found in the Oblong minutes: "Our well beloved Friend and Minister, Joshua Sherman, of Poag Parish, died Sept. 8, 1777, aged 40 years." Time of Mary's death unknown. Children as follows:

I. WILLIAM SHERMAN, born Jan. 12, 1759; died Aug. 14, 1759.
II. PATIENCE SHERMAN, born Jan. 4, 1762; died Oct. 19, 1778.
III. CONTENT SHERMAN, born Jan. 5, 1763.
IV. JOSHUA SHERMAN, born April 2, 1765.
V. EBENEZER SHERMAN, born Nov. 14, 1766.
VI. JAMES SHERMAN, born Oct. 23, 1770.

Quaker Marriage Ceremony.

"Whereas Joshua Sherman, son of Ebenezer Sherman and Wait his wife, and Mary Soule, daughter of George and Avis his wife, both of Beckman Precinct, Dutchess County and Province of New York, having declared their intention of marriage before several meetings of the people called Quakers at Oblong and Nine Partners, according to the good order used among them, and proceding therein after deliberate consideration thereof with regard to the righteous law of God in the case, they also appearing clear of all others, and having the consent of their parents and such as are concerned therein and were allowed of by your meeting: NOW, These may certify to all whom it may concern that for the full accomplishment of their intention, this 10th day of the 8th month, in the year of Christian account 1757, they, the said Joshua Sherman and Mary Soule, appeared in the public assembly of the aforesaid people and

others, met at the Friends Meeting House in Oblong, and in a solemn manner, he, the said Joshua Sherman, taking the said Mary Soule by the hand did openly declare as followeth: Friends, I desire you to be my witnesses that I take this my friend Mary Soule to be my wife, promising by the Lord's assistance to be unto her a true and loving husband until it shall please God by death to separate us; and then and there, in said assembly, the said Mary Soule did in like manner declare as followeth: Friends, I desire you to be my witnesses that I take this my friend Joshua Sherman to be my husband, promising by the Lord's assistance to be unto him a true and loving wife until it shall please God by death to separate us, and as further confirmation thereof, the said Joshua Sherman and Mary Soule did then and there to those present join their hands, she according to the custom of marriage, assuming the name of her husband." There were many witnesses, among them her father and brother Nathan.

(Signed) Joshua Sherman
Mary Sherman.

2. **Content Soule** (1), born Feb. 2, 1734; married to NATHAN BIRDSALL, son of Nathan and Jane Birdsall of Oblong, Dutchess County, N. Y., June 10, 1750, she born Dec. 1, 1732. This was "out of the Society," consequently their children, whose names follow, were not birthright members."

I. AVIS BIRDSALL, born Feb. 25, 1754.
II. HENRY BIRDSALL, born Sept. 13, 1755.
III. LUCRETIA BIRDSALL, born Jan. 15, 1757.
IV. JAMES BIRDSALL, born Jan. 7, 1759.
V. WILLIAM BIRDSALL, born Dec. 29, 1760.

3. **Alice Soule** (1), born Aug. 4, 1736; survived her parents and was a member of the family of her brother Nathan Soule when he made his will in 1806, and he made especial provision for her maintenance by legacies. She was also mentioned in the will of her grandmother made in Dartmouth, Mass., in 1772. The latest date concerning her leaves her rising 70 and she probably continued her life of single blessedness, wearing her garb of sober gray to the close of her life. She may have been an invalid or non compos.

4. **Nathan Soule** (2), born Aug. 9, 1738; married SARAH BIRDSALL, daughter of Nathan and Jane Birdsall of the Oblong, Dutchess County, N. Y., Oct. 31, 1762 (intention recorded Sept. 16, 1762), and settled in the vicinity of

---

NOTE.—Sarah Clark, daughter of Nathan and Sarah (Birdsall) Soule, of Oblong or Pauling, Dutchess County, N. Y., born June 14, 1773; was married Oct. 22, 1790 to ERASTUS BERRY who was born Sept. 16, 1768 and died Oct. 7, 1838. She died April 8, 1855. Their residence was at Kinderhook or Chatham, N. Y.

Benjamin Birdsall Soule when writing to his brother Thomas in 18— stated that he had recently returned from a visit to his sister Sarah in Ohio. Her father, in his will of date 1806 gave her, equally with her sisters, $25, and calls her "Sarah Lane." Benjamin Birdsall Soule calls her his sister Sarah Lane and says she was living in 1843 in Ohio, 40 miles from John (her brother) and he was 30 miles from Chillicothe. He contemplated visiting her the following summer.

Here we encounter a problem. She was the only sister whose date of birth has been found. Her parents were married in 1762, and she was one of the older children.

his childhood home. His name is of frequent occurrence in the County records. He was, latterly, a miller in Pawling, but no person living can tell the stream on which his mill was located. He sold 250 acres of land in Oblong, N. Y., to Thomas Briggs, Sept. 11, 1773 for £1,085. This may have been the homestead farm taken up by his father when he first removed from Dartmouth, Mass., to Dutchess County, N. Y. He was appointed the Administrator on his father's property in 1793, and was named the principal creditor. I assume to say that the old gentleman had become enfeebled by age and that this son had sold the old farm and taken his father to live with him in Pawling. Nathan Soule made his will, proved Oct. 4, 1806, then a resident of Pawling. This document indicates that he had considerable property for the times. His carefully worded provision for the care and comfort of his maiden sister shows nobility of character.

Will of Nathan Soule.

I Nathan Soule of Pawling in the County of Dutchess and state of New York, Being in sound mind and memory, do think fit to make distribution of my outward estate by will in the following manner, Viz,—First, I Do order all my Just debts & Funeral charges payed out of my money by my Executors hereafter mentioned.

Item, I give and bequeath to my well beloved wife, Sarah Soule, all the profits of one third of my estate after my debts are paid, provided she takes care & provides for my sister Alice Soule, All which I have Given to my wife in lieu of her right of dower, or power of thirds which she is to have so long as she remains my widow and no longer.

Item, I give and bequeath to my daughter, Mary Soule, one fifth part of all my estate after my debts are paid, as long as she remains single or unmarried, and if she should marry, one half of what I have given to her is to be equally divided between my four sons, Latten, John, Thomas & Benjamin Soule, and she is to take care of her mother and sister Alice as long as they live if she remains unmarried & no longer provided she pays the legacies hereafter mentioned for her to pay. All which I have given to my daughter Mary is to her and her heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my four sons, Latten, John, Thomas & Benjamin Soule, all the remainder of my estate both real and personal, to be equally divided between them, provided they pay all the legacies ordered for them to pay & take care & provide for my sister Alice after her mother's death, if Alice is living, and my daughter Mary, if she is not married is to be at one fifth part of the expense of taking care of and supporting of her as long as she lives. And my four sons are to be at one four-fifths part of the expence of taking care of her equally, and if Mary is married they are to be at all the expence of taking care of her, as they are to have one half of Marys as above directed, all of which I have given to my sons is to them and to their heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give and bequeath to my four daughters, Jane Lane, Elizabeth Simpson, Anna Ward, & Sarah Lane, twenty-five dollars to each of them, in

one year after my decease, paid by my daughter Mary & four above named sons, equally to them. And it is to be understood that if my daughter Mary should die after my wife and sister Alice are deceased unmarried, the same half that is mentioned above if she married, is given to my four sons, equally as if she married.

Lastly, I do hereaby nominate and constitute and appoint my two sons, Latten Soule & John Soule, Executors to this my last will and Testament, ratifying and confirming this to be my last will and Testament, disallowing and making void all former wills or Testaments heretofore made by me, in witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this third day of the fifth month, eighteen hundred and six. (Signed) Nathan Soule.

Tradition reports that this Nathan Soule had a record of his family in his Bible, but diligent search has failed to find it. He was a Quaker, but his name does not appear with those who refused to take the oath of allegiance to King George; on the contrary he was enrolled among those who served in the Revolution; probably in the militia.

The exact date of his death and that of his wife are unknown, but the probating of his will gives an approximation of his death.

His children were named as follows: Latten, John, Thomas, Benjamin, Mary, Jane, Elizabeth, Anna and Sarah. For particulars see forward.

5. **John Soule,** second son of George and Avis (Tibbetts) Soule, born in Oblong, Dutchess County, N. Y., July 19, 1741; married MABEL HOAG and settled in his native town, but received a certificate of removal to White Creek from the Oblong Friends of 7th month, 1779. He returned to Oblong in 1781, but went back to White Creek in 1784, in which year, 11th month, his wife Mabel joined the Friends society. That was after their children were born, hence they could not have been "birthright members." The last mention of John and his wife Mabel was 11-19-1798 when they witnessed a marriage. In the returns of the first U. S. census, 1790, his name appears as of Cambridge Town, Washington County, N. Y. with four children. He was one of the petitioners who appeared before Timothy Soule, Esq., Justice of the Peace for Dutchess County, N. Y., April 14, 1763, and made affidavit that a certain tract of land asked for, if granted, would be settled upon and that his name was not made use of in trust for some other person. He had petitioned with four others, for a grant of land consisting of 2,100 acres bounded on the West by Cambridge. Dec. 10, 1789, a caveat was presented against two tracts of 2,000 acres each on the East side of the river Hudson, by John Gregor in his own right and in behalf of his son William Gregor, deceased. On Oct. 13, 1789, a return of survey for John Soule and his associates was made of eleven lots containing in all 2,163½ acres lying on the East side of Cambridge, North of White Creek and Jackson, in Washington County, N. Y.; and on Feb. 3, 1790, the caveat was withdrawn and consent given to grant Letters Patent to the claimants. On Jan. 4, 1790, Certificate of Surveyor-General that there had been no caveat entered against the grant. The following found in the files at Albany, shows the consummation of this land transaction.

"The People of New York, by the Grace of God, Free and Independent.

To all people to whom these present shall come, Greeting: Know ye, That we have given, granted and confirmed, and by these present do give, grant and confirm unto John Soule all that certain tract land situate in the County of Albany on the East side of Cambridge and on the North side of the Patent granted to Arent Van Corlear and others, beginning at the South-East corner of the tract applied for by George Searles, and running North fifty-eight degrees and twenty minutes, East fifty chaines and fifty links to James Baine Patent, thence North one degree and forty minutes, West forty-two chaines and twenty-five links, then Soulth one degree and forty minutes, East forty-two chaines and twenty-five links to the place of beginning, containing one hundred and eighty-four acres."

John Soule and wife Mabel conveyed by deed Oct. 12, 1799, being then of Cambridge, consideration £525, to William Russell of said town, the deed recorded at Hudson, N. Y., Aug. 26, 1808. The dates of his land-transactions will synchronize with his removals.

No record of his death or that of his wife has been found. The number of their children is not certainly known, and the disparity in the ages of those purporting to be theirs is so great as to leave us in doubt. However, we shall give the names and all we have found concerning them. They were: George, Nathan, Content, and Elizabeth.

John Soule (1) lived in White Creek, Washington County, N. Y. His certificate of removal from the Oblong was dated 7th month, 1779. He returned to the Oblong in 1781 but went back to White Creek in 1784. His wife Mabel joined the Friends 11th month, 1784. That was after their children were born, and they could not have been birthright members. The last mention of the names of John and Mabel Soule was 11-19-1798 when they were witnesses to a marriage.

6. **Sarah Soule** (2), fourth daughter of George (3) and Avis (Tibbetts) Soule, born in Oblong, Dutchess County, N. Y., Dec. 5, 1744. We have no record of her marriage. The Quaker records show that her son was born out of wedlock in 1765. This son was named Tibbetts Soule and he was indentured to his uncle John Soule during his minority, but tradition says he became dissatisfied with his treatment and ran away. He was married and became the progenitor of a large family whose records will appear in another section of this book. Some say he gave his mother a home in his family; others that she married late in life. One record makes her birth 6-4-1747.

7. **Annie Soule** (2), fifth daughter of George (3) and Avis (Tibbetts) Soule, born in Oblong, Dutchess County, N. Y., April 6, 1747, was mentioned in her grandmother's will in Dartmouth, Mass., 7-1-1772, along with her sister Alice. She was then 25 years of age and unmarried.

8. **Elizabeth Soule** (1), daughter of George (3) and Avis (Tibbetts) Soule, born in the Oblong, Dutchess County, N. Y., Oct. 28, 1749, was left an infant

at her mother's death. She may have been the Elizabeth Soule who was married to John Smith in 1791 as recorded in church register of Bagnall, N. Y.

9. **Thomas Soule** (1), son of George (3) and Alice (Davis) Soule, born in Oblong, Dutchess County, N. Y., 5-1-1759; we find no other mention of this son.

Sixth Generation.

CHILDREN OF NATHAN AND SARAH BIRDSALL SOULE.

1. **Latten Soule,** eldest son of Nathan and Sarah (Birdsall) Soule, was born in Dutchess County, probably in Oblong, in 1763; married LYDIA LEECH, daughter of Ephraim Leech of Dover, N. Y., and lived for several years in that town. About 1819-20, he purchased land in the then wilderness of Onondaga County, N. Y., and located his home near what was subsequently Clay Corners, some ten miles from Syracuse. He was a man of good judgment and business ability, and a successful farmer, but his health failed and for many years he was incapacitated for manual labor. He was tall, slender and stooping; his features thin and elongated, and his general habits serious and quiet; possibly in part the result of his physical infirmities. His grandson, Rev. Henry Birdsall Soule, writing of him, said: "There was something venerable in his appearance and manner that commanded respect; his influence, however, derived the most of its weight from his goodness of heart, and the exemplary character of his life. He was an active member of the Methodist church, and the clergyman who conducted the services at his funeral and eulogized him in the highest degree had refused to perform the burial rites of his son because he had made no public profession of religion; this exhibition of bigotry having much to do with making the grandson a Universalist minister. Latten Soule died in 1828, aged 65 years, and left a will containing much genealogical information. Tradition makes him derive his name from the Latten family with which it was supposed his mother was connected. The names of his children as follows: Clement, Nathan, Mary, Ambrose, Ephraim, Myron, Benjamin, Sally Ann, Harriet, Demmis, Emdia—and others died young.

The Latten Family.

NOTE.—Much interest and inquiry has been excited by the appearance of this very uncommon surname as a first name in the Soule family, it being an isolated instance, but critical research has revealed sufficient evidence to base the assumption upon that the Birdsall family was in some way connected, and Sarah Soule had good reasons for naming her first-born son "Latten" Soule. This family name, though of rare occurrence, has been found in the early Court Records, and was spelled according to the fancy of the scribes, "Latin," "Lattin," "Lathan," and "Latting."

Richard Latten came to Boston from England in 1638-9, bringing his wife and children and first sat down in Concord, Mass. In 1641 he removed to Fairfield, Conn. In 1647 his name appears in the records of the General Court. In 1658 he was a resident of Hempstead, Long Island, where he probably came into contact with the Birdsalls, who had early settled there. He was at Oyster Bay in 1661 and removed to Huntington the same year. In 1672 he was accused of "speaking too freely and probably disloyally, against the Duke of York and his representative, Governor Lovelace, and a proclamation and warrant of arrest were issued against him. He was pursued for a while but his offense was extenuated because of his advanced age. He died about 1672-3. The name Latten seems not to have been very popular as it was not continued in the Soule family for more than two generations.

Will of Latten Soule.

"I Latten Soule of the town of Clay, in the County of Onondaga and state of New York, being weak in body but of sound mind and memory do make and publish this my last will and Testament in manner and form following, that is to say: First, I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife Lydia all the profits or use of one third of my estate after my just debts are paid as long as she remains my widow and no longer. I also give and bequeath to my son Myron the sum of one hundred and fifty dollars to be paid in two years after my decease. I also give and bequeath unto my son Benjamin the sum of one hundred and fifty dollars, to be paid in three years after my decease with interest from my decease until paid. I also give unto my daughter Sally-Ann sixty dollars to be paid in one year after my decease. I also give and bequeath unto my four daughters, Mary, Demmis, Harriet and Emdia, the sum of fifteen dollars each, to be paid in one year after my decease. I further give unto my grandchildren, that is the heirs of Clement Soule, the two boys Harry and Griffith, the sum of one hundred dollars each, and to the two girls, Maria and Emily, the sum of forty-five dollars each, and the widow of Clement Soule deceased is to have the use of the same as long as the children shall remain with their mother. I further give and bequeath unto my three sons, Nathan, Ambrose L. and Ephraim L. all property that shall remain after paying the above legacies, which property is to be equally divided between them; likewise after my wifes death, or if she marry, then her dowry or thirds is to be equally divided between my three sons, Nathan, Ambrose L. and Ephraim L. And lastly I hereaby nominate, constitute and appoint my three sons, Nathan, Ambrose L. and Ephraim L. executors of this my last will and Testament hereby revoking all former wills by me made, in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this fifth day of September, in the year of our Lord one thousand, eight hundred and twenty-eight."

(Signed) Latten Soule.

2. **John Soule** (2), a son of Nathan (2) and Sarah (Birdsall) Soule, born in Pawling or Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., 1765, was mentioned in his father's will in 1806. From an old letter written by his brother Benjamin B. Soule in 1843, he says he and his brother Thomas are the only members of his father's family living. From this letter written soon after a visit to his sister, Sarah (Soule) Lane in Ohio, there was a hint that caused the compiler to believe that John Soule was also living in Ohio, but a record of papers of Administration and Especial Guardian appointed to look after the interest of the three young children of John Soule, found in the Surrogate Court of Dutchess County, N. Y., shows that he owned real and personal property in Champlain, Clinton County, N. Y. This was of date Feb. 9, 1812. There were three children, John Milton Soule, Eveline Soule, and a daughter not named. This indicates that the father was a young man (born subsequent to 1764) with a small family of children at the time of his death intestate.

There is on record a deed dated Nov. 4, 1805 of 210 acres land in the town of Moores, Clinton County, N. Y. Also a deed from Elizabeth Soule, widow of John Soule, of date 1815 of the same land to Benjamin B. Soule. Also in

the Surrogate's office of Clinton County, N. Y., the administration of the estate of said John Soule in 1813, but the papers containing the names of the heirs-at-law have not been found.

Benjamin Birdsall Soule was a brother of John Soule, both sons of Nathan Soule of Pawling, Dutchess County, N. Y.

3. **Thomas Soule (2),** third son of Nathan (2) and Sarah (Birdsall) Soule, born in the Oblong, Dutchess County, N. Y., Feb. 3, 1782; married BETSEY HUFFCOOT April 5, 1895 and lived in Dover, N. Y., for several years but finally settled on leased land in New York described as follows: "May 15, 1810, between Martinus Dusler and Mary his wife of the town of Menlin, Montgomery County, and Thomas Soule of the town of Dover and County of Dutchess and State of New York, consideration $525 United States currency, That tract of land or parcel of a lot of land situate and lying in the aforesaid town and county, about five miles south-westerly from the upper Canajoharie Indian Castle, in a certain tract of 4,000 acres of land which was on the eighteenth day of July in the year of our Lord one thousand, seven hundred and eighty-six, by Letters Patent under the great seal of the State of New York, granted to Isaac Tradman, Esq., being part of a lot of land described by Lawrence Tradman, Surveyor, on a map of said tract by him thereof made by the name of Lot Number Nine and containing forty-two acres to be taken from the North end of said lot number Nine, that is to say, The northernmost forty-two acres of said lot."

(Signed) Martinus Dusler.
Maria Dusler.

Thomas Soule was a farmer and died on the homestead situated on the road between Floyd Corners and Chrishany, Sept. 9, 1844. His wife died Aug. 9, 1860. This Soule farm has been in the family about one hundred years. It was on the bank of a great gulf called the "Punch-bowl" and aside from about ten acres within this depression of swamp land, is nearly level and of sandy soil. The place is half a mile from the State Road leading from Rome to Utica and comprises about 90 acres. The old buildings consisted of a story-and-a-half house and a barn and the road from Floyd passed between them. Thomas Soule was a man of good ability and was employed for some years as agent for George Clark, the millionaire landowner, and from him held the lease of the farm; which lease he sold to his son, Nicholas C. Soule, who subsequently purchased the soil. This he sold to George Clark, Jr., and on his failure bought it back on mortgage. Mr. Soule was a "birthright member" of the old Quaker Society in Dover, N. Y., and worshiped with that sect while he lived in Dutchess County, but after his removal to Floyd he affiliated with the Methodists and was long a class-leader in the local church. His posterity were mostly connected with that denomination. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity and joined the King Solomon Lodge in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Feb. 21, 1815, and the year of Masonry 5815. After his removal to Floyd he joined the Christnan Lodge.

An old note was found among the papers of Thomas Soule that strengthens the evidence of the connection between him and his ancestors. It reads as follows: "For value received I promise to pay Mary Soule or bearer the sum

of one hundred and forty-seven dollars on demand with lawful interest until all is paid, as witness my hand and seal this second day of February, in the year 1814. Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y.

(Signed) Thomas Soule.
Batty Soule.

The name of his brother Benjamin B. Soule appears on this note as another link of proof of the relationship.

Children of Thomas and Betsey Soule as follows: Susan, George, Jane, Nicholas, Cornelius, Mary Ann and Sarah Ann.

4. Benjamin Birdsall Soule, fourth son of Nathan and Sarah (Birdsall) Soule, born in Dutchess County, N. Y., probably in Oblong, was mentioned in his father's will in 1806 as one of the legatees. How long he lived in his native town is not known. He married MOLLY ——— and removed to Catherine township where he resided for many years, but finally went to a farm near Havana, now Montour Falls, Schuyler County, N. Y., where he died and was buried but his body was removed to the Coe Cemetery where his monument now stands, bearing the date 1856. After her husband's death the widow went to Michigan to live with her son, Seman Soule, and died there. Benjamin B. Soule was a birthright member of the Quaker Society and lived in the fellowship of that people till his removal to Catherine, then he united with the Methodist church. He always adhered to the strict discipline of the Quakers in his home and never allowed his children to participate in many of the amusements of the youth in his neighborhood; but they sometimes climbed out of the windows and stole away to attend the social gatherings held near their home.

In an old, faded letter written by him Nov. 13, 1843 and addressed to his brother Thomas Soule, he mentions a recent visit to the sourthern section of Ohio where his son John and sister Sarah Lane were living, and being in a feeble condition of health, intimates his intention of moving to that state in the following spring. He writes of the excellent climate, rich quality of the land and limestone water. He has heard the improved land could be purchase for $10 an acre. There were but few cases of consumption or of rheumatism known there. Believes he and his brother Thomas, to whom he writes, are the only members of his father's family living with the exception of Sarah Lane. Writing of religious matters he says he loses much when his health does not admit of his going forth to meet with God's people where they worship; says the only substantial happiness to be enjoyed in this world is derived from a knowledge of God's favor and in communion with Him. He mentions a letter received from Nathan Soule (Hon. Nathan Soule, M. C.) who informed him that three of his brothers were living in Ohio. Children of Benjamin and Molly as follows: John, Seman, and Adaline. See forward.

5. Mary Soule (2), daughter of Nathan (2) and Sarah (Birdsall) Soule, born in the County of Dutchess, N. Y., was not married when her father's will was made in 1806. He made especial arrangements for her to care for her mother and aunt Alice who was living in the family. We have no other knowledge of this woman save the note running to her mentioned before, given by her

brother Thomas Feb. 2, 1814 and bearing the last endorsement of date Sept. 12, 1827. If she was the oldest daughter, and in the absence of records, we follow the order of names as found in the will, she was then rising 50 years of age. We assume to say she acquitted herself of her responsibility with faithfulness and died with the sweet approval of her own conscience.

6. **Jane Soule** (2), daughter of Nathan (2) and Sarah (Birdsall) Soule, born in Dutchess County, N. Y., was the wife of ——— WARD in 1806, in which year she was mentioned in her father's will, receiving a conditional legacy of $25. No knowledge of her subsequent life.

7. **Elizabeth Soule** (2), daughter of Nathan (2) and Sarah (Birdsall) Soule, born in Dutchess County, N. Y., was the wife of ——— SIMPSON in 1806 when she received a legacy of $25 by her father's will. No knowledge of her after life.

8. **Anna Soule** (2), daughter of Nathan (2) and Sarah (Birdsall) Soule, born in Dutchess County, N. Y., was the wife of ——— WARD in 1806 and was a legatee of her father's will. No account of her after life. Another Anna Soule in the town was married to a Ward; some relation.

9. **Sarah Soule** (2), daughter of Nathan (2) and Sarah (Birdsall) Soule, was born in Dutchess County, N. Y., and became the wife of ——— LANE. She was a legatee mentioned in her father's will in 1806. She was living in Ohio in 1843 "40 miles from where John is and he is 30 miles from Chillicothe."

CHILDREN OF JOHN AND MABEL HOAG SOULE.

1. **Elizabeth Soule** (3), daughter of John (2) and Mabel (Hoag) Soule, born in Dutchess County (probably in Oblong), N. Y., 1760-4; was married to CAPT. PAUL CORNELL, son of Stephen Cornell, July 5, 1781, and settled at White Creek, Washington County, N. Y. She died in April, 1805, leaving six children. He married, 2d, one ABIGAIL ROWLEY. Capt. Cornell was born in Dartmouth, Mass., 9-17-1759. Children of Elizabeth Soule Cornell as follows:

   I. ESTHER CORNELL, born April 16, 1785.
   II. MARY CORNELL, born Jan. 24, 1787; was married Jan. 21, 1811, to JOHN R. OSBORN, a merchant on Seneca Lake who built the first canal boat for the transportation of wheat to New York; and when he went through to that city he was entertained at a public dinner and presented with a silver pitcher. He died Sept. 9, 1841, and his widow was married 2d, to J. HILLER. She was a Quaker in early life, but embraced Spiritualism. She died Jan. 26, 1868, aged 81 years.
   III. HANNAH CORNELL, born Dec. 11, 1791; married JOHN STEPHENS and lived in Belgium, Onondaga County, N. Y.
   IV. ALVIN CORNELL, born Feb. 25, 1793.
   V. HIRAM CORNELL, born Aug. 15, 1796; married ELIZABETH HOPKINS.
   VI. CYNTHIA CORNELL, born July 13, 1799; married MICHAEL F. PALMER.

2. **Nathan Soule,** assumed to have been the son of John Soule, son of George Soule of Pawling, N. Y., born in 1763, married in 1788, MABEL HODGES, born in 1762; he died June, 1851. These had:

(1) **Jane Soule,** married 1st, CHARLES HOYT; 2d, MR. RHODES.

(2) **Irene Soule.**

(3) **Anthony Tunias Soule,** born Sept. 25. 1797; married Jan. 11; died Nov. 14, 1868. Wife, EMILY BATES, born Nov. 20, 1797; died Jan. 14, 1879. These had eleven children, five reaching maturity.

I. HANNAH SOULE, married ——— KELLEY.
II. CLARISSA SOULE, married ——— WORDEN.
III. ANNA SOULE, married E. A. GIBBS.
IV. MABEL JANE SOULE, married ——— WEARMAN.
V. SARAH C. SOULE, married ———.

3. **George Soule** (3), son of John (1) and Mabel (Hoag) Soule, born in Dutchess County, N. Y. (family Bible has it Cambridge, Washington County), April 1, 1779; was married to LUCY WELLS (born in Cambridge, N. Y., July 25, 1784) at Hebron, N. Y., July 10, 1800. How long this family remained in the State of New York is not known but they moved to Michigan about 1835 and settled in Redford, Wayne County, where he died Dec. 20, 1850, aged 71 years. Funeral discourse from Luke 16:3. His widow died in Nankin, Mich., June 16, 1848. The old family Bible containing the records is now in the possession of George W. Soule of Grand Rapids, Mich., from which copies were made by Mrs. Martha Soule Tomlinson for this work. It will be seen that this family, or some members of it, lived in Stockbridge, Mich., at one time, where the grandfather of Col. George Soule lived with his son, John Soule. They were not aware that they were of the same branch of the Soule family. As the same names occurred in both families their mail sometimes crossed. His children were named as follows: Lucinda, John W., Harriet, Olive, Benjamin, Henry and Lucy.

4. **Content Soule** (1), daughter of John (1) and Mabel (Hoag) Soule, born in Cambridge, Washington County, N. Y., Jan. 1, 1782; was married to HENRY VOWERS, born in New York, April 28, 1771, by whom she had issue. She was married 2d, to GEORGE BABCOCK. She died in Redford, Mich., Aug. 10, 1859, aged 77 years. Her granddaughter, Mrs. Viola Holbrook, has visited Cambridge, N. Y., to examine the Quaker records for the purpose of procuring the evidences to secure her admission to the Daughters of the Revolution; and is reported to have been successful in convincing the organization of her eligibility. This lady has collected much relating to the Soule family history but has refused to make her note available for this work; assuming that she was to publish it herself. However, the compiler has had access to all the sources of information and the Soule family will not be likely to lose anything by her disinclination.

Seventh Generation.

CHILDREN OF LATTEN AND LYDIA LEECH SOULE.

1. **Clement Soule** (1), son of Latten (1) and Lydia (Leech) Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Jan. 24, 1789; married MARY ODELL, born Aug. 28, 1791, and removed to the town of Cicero, Onondaga County, N. Y.,

in the winter of 1822. The family went with great freight sledges, carrying all of their household goods with them. After a long and tedious journey of two weeks they reached the home of his father, Latten Soule, late in the night nearly exhausted and weary of existence. Here they were taken in and though there were eight persons including the teamsters, they made beds on the floor and found rest for their weary limbs. Much of the following information was culled from the biography of his son, Rev. Henry Birdsall Soule, written by his wife and she drew from her husband's diary for the matter relating to his early home and parents. Of his father he wrote: "My father I remember as a tall, spare man, with a long, thin face, wide mouth, large, irregular teeth, light brown hair, gray eyes, large nose, narrow, high forehead loaded with strong, deep furrows. His voice was strong but musical, and when he was engaged, was exceedingly rich and melodious. He possessed an amiable disposition and strong affection, and when he smiled, his whole countenance was expressive of great serenity and benignity. I cannot tell exactly how it was, but when he was deeply interested in any subject of a cheerful character, those coarse, irregular features were invested with a charm that was perfectly irresistible; they fastened the attention of the beholder as with a spell—while a resistless witchery dwelt in those

" . . . . Gray eyes lit up
With Summer lightnings of a soul
So full of Summer warmth."

There were great promptness and decision of character—not that promptness marked with the folly of haste, nor the vulgar kind of decision which sinks into mere obstinacy or imperturbable mulishness—but qualities which give a man readiness and energy. His advantages of education were of the most limited character, being such as scarcely enabled him to read and write when he entered upon his majority. But he possessed an inquisitive mind and loved information; and as soon as he could command the means to procure books, he put himself to study, devoting to it all the leisure he could find. He was a professional farmer which afforded him frequent opportunities for communion with his books, especially after his marriage and settlement in life. So much advantage did he derive from this employment, that he became a very competent surveyor, which yielded him in the course of his life no inconsiderable pecuniary emolument, besides storing his mind with an immense amount of general knowledge. Few men who have supported families by manual labor have been more extensive readers. His means always remained too limited for him to gather a large library, though no man would have gloried more in the possession of such a treasure. It was a custom for him to dispose of his books as soon as possible after reading them and to devote the proceeds to new purchases. He also carried on a pretty extensive business in borrowing books—as much as possible in a section of the country where that article was not very abundant. In his family no man was more kind and happy than he; while as a neighbor he was too obliging and generous for his own interests.

The wife of Clement Soule was a woman about the middle size, with an active and energetic temperament, and great decision of character. Her son in writing of her used the following laguage: "Over her thin and pale coun-

tenance was thrown a calmness and thoughtfulness that, especially when she gently smiled, invested her with a melancholy though pleasing interest. Her disposition accorded with the indication of her features, being kind and forbearing to a degree which is witnessed in no other being but a woman. Strong in her affections, the objects of her attachment became, as it were, a part of herself; and no labor was too arduous, or endurance too great, for the demonstration of her devotion and the performance of the duties which her feelings suggested. She was always interested in the sick and suffering, and spent many of the most instructive hours of her life in attendance upon the one and in communion with the other. Her education was narrow and imperfect; but she possessed strong natural abilities, a quick and accurate perception and good sense, which qualified her to discharge the responsible duties of wife and mother, and the neighbor and friend, in a manner every way worthy of her sex. She belonged to that class of women who never yield to anything but success. The heart within her always was stronger than the circumstances without her, however dark and trying those circumstances might be. In all the trials through which the family passed—and they were not few or light—she was never known to exhibit discouragement, but was unusually active and earnest in times of great difficulty, in seasons of greatest darkness; never seen to sit down sad and despairing as if giving up the struggle with adverse fortune. She never distrusted the providence of God, but always looked for a profitable issue from every trial. She would say it would come out all right, for God did only smite to heal; and her countenance was an assurance that she felt what she said."

The wedded life of this couple was a perfect and beautiful consummation of youthful hopes and bridal anticipations. They seemed always to be happy; seldom more so than when under their roof, alone with their little ones. Their home, though always an humble one, never boasting of luxuries, and at times only furnished with the bare necessities of life, was always neat and well ordered.

Writing of the new home in Cicero, Onondaga County, N. Y., the son of Clement Soule stated that it was doubtful if his father ever fully recovered from the exposure of the journey from Dutchess County. During part of the two weeks while they were on the road the weather was exceedingly cold, often stormy and blustering, and they suffered much.

After remaining a few days at his father's home, Clement and his family took lodgings with his brother-in-law, Andrew Johnson, who had married his oldest sister and but recently moved into the township. It was the season when preparations were being made for making maple sugar, and the two families carried on the business in company. In the early part of April they moved into their own house, which, with its situation, was thus described:

"On the eastern side of Vails brook, and distant from it nearly a quarter of a mile, there stood a rustic dwelling. The public road that makes its course east, passed within a few yards of it, making the building face to the north. It was large and nearly square on the ground, and was constructed of round logs with the rough bark on, just as they grew in the woods; these reached the whole length of each side, and lay horizontally upon each other, being locked together at the four corners by a sort of inverted dove-tail. The sides

of the logs that faced into the room were slightly hewn, to lessen a little the inequality of the surface; between them were inserted thin chinks of wood, over which, both inside and outside of the building, was spread a thick coat of clay mortar, to keep out the wind and frost and render the room more comfortable. The house was but one story in height. At the eaves, large logs were placed transversely to serve as beams for the support of the garret floor, which consisted of loose boards, with rather ungracious openings between them, making a wild clatter when walked upon. Above was mounted a steep roof covered with riven shingles two yards or more long. The same material clothed the gables, through one of which one small pane of glass admitted the light. Below, two wide passages were cut for entrance doors—one facing the highway, the other looking back upon the farm. There were two small windows, not always supplied with glass, one close beside each door.

"So low was the main story as to forbid a man of ordinary height walking with his hat on; indeed even without it, the naked logs that hung threateningly over the room, would sometimes remind him to be humble and stoop a little. The floor above was rough, having gone through no smoothing process, save by sand and usage. It was, however, secured with nails. Nearly in the center of the room was a trap-door opening into a small, dark, square hole, five or six feet deep, that served as an apology for a cellar. There were two small apartments for sleeping purposes, separated from the main room by a crazy partition of coarse boards set upright with openings between them of such unpardonable extent that the inquisitive eye could readily be gratified. In these rooms there were no windows, and of course they were dark, sombre places, except when lighted with candles. They were, however, proof against wild beasts from without and gave a sense of security to the inmates from a foe that was a source of almost constant danger. But the chimney and fireplace were the most curious adjuncts of the log dwelling. This was in the end of the building, and rested for support against the wall of the house. The broad stone hearth, nearly as large as a bed-room, had a broken, uneven surface; and from this a cobble-stone wall rose six feet in height, and upon this one side of the chimney was commenced, the other side resting on the cross-beam of the house. The chimney was made of long, flat laths and plastered with a liberal quantity of clay mortar. The width of the funnel was about ten feet, but gradually diminished until at the top which rose just above the ridge-pole, it was not more than four by five feet. This opening served a three-fold purpose; it was a conductor of smoke, served as a window to admit light, and permitted those who sat by the hearth to look out and study astronomy. There were no jam-stones to the fireplace; the fire was right out in the room. There was a huge pair of andirons with the fore feet melted off, and the bars resting on stones to support the wood for the fire. A long wooden crane flung its strong arm across the fireplace as high as it could swing, loaded with hooks, chains and trammels of every size and shape; and this engine screamed and groaned piteously every time it was moved.

The attic was reached by a short step-ladder. This part of the building was not separated by partitions, and was filled with a variety of barrels, boxes and winter bed-clothing. The furnishing of this rude house was of the most simple and primitive kind, and in quantity just enough to meet the necessities of

the family. And this was typical of the dwelling-houses that prevailed in that section of the country at the time.

The situation of this rustic home was romantic, and not altogether devoid of beauty. The ground was slightly undulating. On the opposite side of the road from the house, a deep, unbroken forest stretched as far as the eye could reach. The same majestic wood bounded the vision on the east, and stood boldly up against the farm on the south. The trees of this forest were very large, lifting their heads to a lofty height, and during the summer were clothed with a foliage so dense as to wrap the earth in perpetual shadow. Then there were the clematis, the hop and creeping vines running hither and thither over the walls of that rude building, and the roof was nearly concealed from view by the mass of leaves and flowers. Altogether, the scenery surrounding this humble home was imposing and full of interest to the nature-loving and meditative heart."

Some cattle and sheep were procured and the family were soon comfortably settled in their new quarters. While the father was tilling the soil the mother was busy with her wheels dressing the wool and flax to clothe the family. But how inscrutable are the ways of Providence! Only a few months had passed when Clement Soule was cut down by an illness of short duration and gloom settled over the household. This affliction left the care of the farm to the mother, and being under a mortgage, the most rigid economy was required. But this industrious woman devoted herself to weaving woolen and linen for the neighbors and thereby earned considerable money with which to reduce the debt on the farm. Kind-hearted men cut and drew the winter's fire-wood to the house. Thus affairs moved on till about 1834 when the good woman was married to ANDREW JOHNSON who had been the husband of Mary Soule, the sister of Clement. This man proved to be a kind step-father to the children, and manifested the deepest interest in their bringing up and education. Mr. Soule's death occurred Aug. 17, 1828. Mrs. Johnson died Feb. 3, 1876.

2. **Hon. Nathan Soule** (3), son of Latten (1) and Lydia (Leech) Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Aug., 1790; died Jan., 1860; married CHRISTIANA ——— (died April 2, 1853, aged 61-9-10), in Herkimer County; soon after moved to Fort Plain, Montgomery County, N. Y., commencing his public life, filling successfully the offices of justice of the peace, sheriff, supervisor, canal superintendent, member of the Legislature, judge of the County Court and Representative to Congress. In 1833, he moved to the town of Clay, Onondaga County, where he was supervisor of the municipality and judge of the County Court; also two terms in the Legislature. He was an extensive contractor in building the Chenango Canal. Judge Soule was a man of strong mind, kind and conciliatory in his manners and friendly in his intercourse with his fellow-men. He was the common and trusted law-advisor of his townsmen for many years and a peacemaker among them. He was a man of gigantic proportions, weighing more than 300 pounds, and his nephew, Judge C. E. Soule, of Grand Haven, Mich., remembers him as he was, in company with his brothers, visiting his father in Ohio, and mentions his "great expanse of waist-coat" displayed by him. At a prayer-meeting held in his house in 1855, Frances West, his granddaughter, aged only 18 years, when her presence was

unknown to him, was so deeply moved upon that she knelt at his side and poured forth an earnest prayer for his conversion; and this unusual incident so deeply convicted him of his need of salvation through Jesus Christ, that he consecrated his heart and life to God and was ever after a devoted Christian. Under the ministry of Rev. William Moorse he was baptized, joined the Methodist church and lived consistently in its communion and fellowship the remainder of his days. He suffered much from consumption during his decline, but uncomplainingly and with Christian fortitude and submission. His prayer was for a full preparation, a full consciousness of death when it came and a calm, peaceful exit from this to the other life. In these wishes his Heavenly Father was very indulgent, and his aged physician who had seen many persons die, never saw an adult depart from life so apparently easy. No expression of pain came over his face, no groan was heard. He composed his form, closed his eyes as if going into a natural sleep, and nought but his breathing told that he was dying. Not a muscle convulsed, not a limb moved. He had considerately closed up his business affairs and made arrangements for his funeral. He bade farewell to his family and friends, closed his eyes to this world and then consciously entered upon the narrow strait which connects Time with Eternity, carrying with him the full expectation of meeting his companion and other loved ones who had preceded him to the home immortal. He had made his will Aug. 16, 1859. Eleven children survived him.

The following abstracts show the distribution of his estate: He gave his five daughters as follows: To Polly, two hundred dollars and a note against her husband for one hundred dollars. To Lucinda, three hundred dollars. To Rhoda R., three hundred dollars. To Lydia, three hundred dollars. To Harriet, ten dollars, she having had her share. To Nathan Soule, Jr., five hundred dollars. To Alfred Soule, six hundred dollars. To Betsey, wife of son James Soule, his furniture for her care since the death of his wife. To five daughters, all the beds and bedding to be equally divided. To John Soule, his secretary. To his three sons, John, Andrew J. and James O., all of his real estate and personal property—on conditions. To son Harvey L. Soule, five dollars, he having had his share. Appointed sons John Soule and Andrew J. Soule, administrators.

The order of births of his children is not known, but following the will they stand as follows: Polly, Harriet, John, Lucinda, Rhoda, Lydia, Nathan, Alfred, James, Andrew J. and Harvey L.

3. **Mary Soule** (3), eldest daughter of Latten (1) and Lydia (Leech) Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Aug. 28, 1792; was married Nov. 13, 1813 to ANDREW JOHNSON who was born Aug. 7, 1794. She died April 1, 1833, and he married 2d, MARY GRIFFIN SOULE, widow of Clement Soule (brother of his deceased wife), she having been born Aug. 28, 1791 and died Feb. 3, 1876. They began life in the town of Minden, described as "a past-township of Montgomery County, N. Y." From his name written on the covers and fly-leaf of an old dictionary now owned by Henry Birdsall Strever of Cherokee, Wis., they lived in this town in 1815, 1816 and 1817, but sometime before 1822 they had removed to Euclid, now Clay, Onondaga County, N. Y., for when Clement Soule and family removed to that town that year, they

AMBROSE LATIN SOULE

lodged awhile in the home of the Johnsons who had "recently moved into that town." On April 27, 1827 Andrew Johnson was elected first supervisor of Euclid that had been taken from the town of Cicero. He was also appointed postmaster of Euclid in 1827. From a statement written by Judge Charles E. Soule, of Grand Haven, Mich., Mrs. Johnson was a woman of enormous size, weighing about 300 pounds, and it was with difficulty and considerable exertion that she could pass through an ordinary door. After Andrew Johnson married the widow of his first wife's brother she carried her children to that home; and it was published in the life of Rev. Henry Birdsall Soule, son of Clement Soule, that he was treated with great kindness while living there; a commentary worthy of preservation. The members of this family were buried in the Old Cemetery at Pine Plains where so many of the Soules were interred. There were five children bearing the Johnson name.

I. ELIZA JOHNSON, born March 30, 1816; married WALTER FORBES and died Oct. 29, 1854, leaving issue. Residence, Liverpool, N. Y.
II. DAVID JOHNSON, born July 4, 1818; died July 3, 1832.
III. MIRON JOHNSON, born April 29, 1825; married POLLY ANN GOULLY Aug. 28, 1846 and died Nov. 28, 1854, leaving issue, David, Betsey and Caroline.
IV. HARRIET E. JOHNSON, born March 28, 1828; died Aug. 28, 1832.
V. SILAS S. JOHNSON, born Sept. 28, 1830; married OPHAR MCCHESNEY, by whom issue, Marcellus.

4. Ambrose Latten Soule (1), third son of (Latten (1) and Lydia (Leech) Soule, was born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., June 26, 1801; married in 1824, RUTH PADDOCK, a sister of the second wife of his brother, Benjamin Soule, the widow of one William Brown and a lineal descendant of Elder William Brewster. He was in early life an extensive contractor in building canals in the State of New York. Being a tall, powerfully built man, he gave his employees examples of strength when excavating and in other heavy work. When he was 35 years of age he was commissioned Colonel of the Onondaga County militia, and during one of the "General Musters" of his command where athletic sports were in evidence, a bully somewhat under the influence of drink, challenged him to a test of strength in wrestling. This adventure the Colonel wished to avoid, but was at last forced into the match by the continual hectoring of the bully and his own admirers. In this encounter he was victorious and threw his adversary, but the leg of the vanquished was broken in the struggle and he was made a cripple for life. The outcome of this encounter so distressed Colonel Soule that he forthwith resigned his commission and would not allow any person to address him by his military title or to refer in any manner to his connection with the militia. He also aided in the support of the crippled man and his family and sought in every possible way to make amends for the injury inflicted by his hands but against his will. After his removal to Ohio a letter was received from a brother addressed "Col. A. L. Soule," and he was so enraged that he tore the envelope into shreds and only read the contents after much deliberation and self-struggle.

About the year 1835, his brother, Ephraim L. Soule, compounded and manufactured a household remedy known as "Soule's Sovereign Balm Pills."

This medicine proved so popular about the old homestead in Onondaga County, that it was decided to enlarge the territory of sale, and Ambrose L. Soule moved with his family to north-western Ohio about 1841 to take charge of the distribution in Ohio, Indiana and Michigan. Mr. Soule had been brought up a Quaker, but after his removal to the West, became identified with the founding and upbuilding of the Campbellite or Disciple Church, and became a lay preacher of high standing and great influence in that denomination. He was thus associated with James A. Garfield, afterwards President of the United States; and they were long firm friends. He was one of the founders and a liberal contributor to "The Western Reserve Eclectic Institute," now Hiram College, at Hiram, Ohio, and was one of the Trustees from the founding of the institution in 1850 to the time of his death.

Ambrose L. Soule was a superior business-man and became the most wealthy of any in his county while living in Ohio; also in Michigan where he was early identified with the lumber trade; and lived in Iona County in that state. His death occurred in 1857, a few days after his 56th birthday, just as the financial panic of that year came on, and his estate suffered much from the difficulties that followed, but there was left nearly $250,000 to be distributed to each of his children. The names were as follows: William, Jane, Delia, Mary, Annette, Sarah, Julia, Ambrose L., Julius M., Charles E., James, Francis, Carlos, Arabella, William F. and Belle. See forward for full records.

5. **Ephraim Leech Soule** (1), son of Latten and Lydia (Leech) Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Sept. 19, 1803.

In 1819-20 he moved with his father's family to what is now the township of Clay in Onondaga County, New York. The latter part of his business life was spent in Greenpoint, town of Salina, near Syracuse. He was the third doctor recorded in the town of Clay, being recorded in the Centennial History of Onondaga County as a "botanical doctor." He originated what was later known as "Soule's Sovereign Balm Pills" and met with such success with them in his practice that the idea occurred to him to go into the more extensive manufacture of them, with the result that he built up an extensive business, sending forth into Ohio and Michigan his brothers who acted as distributing agents. From 1840 to 1870 these pills enjoyed a remarkable distribution, being consigned over the remotely settled territory of the West. They were shipped by the Erie Canal to Buffalo and thence by steamer to Cleveland, and from there conveyed by teams to the new home of Ambrose L. Soule who had charge of sales. From that point the distribution and sales was by peddlers who filled their packs with small paste-board boxes of the pills, and traversed the new country for miles, returning for a new supply when their stock was exhausted. At times more than fifty men were out on the country roads and not a single habitation was overlooked by these hardy vendors. "Onondaga's Centennial History" has this to say of the hamlet of "Belgium," town of Clay: "In 1848 it contained one hundred and sixty inhabitants, twenty-eight dwellings . . . and also the celebrated 'Oriental Balm Pill' manufactory, which generally employed from thirty to fifty persons. This establishment subsequently moved to Euclid, where Dr. E. L. Soule made the 'Oriental Sovereign Balm Pills' for several years, doing quite an entensive business." This business kept in-

MRS. ABIGAIL KINNIE SOULE

DR. EPHRAIM L. SOULE

increasing to the time of his death in 1856. It then was taken as their share in the estate by his daughters Almeda and Ermine Soule who married brothers, Elson T. and Alonzo Wright. They carried on the business successfully for a time, but eventually more progressive methods on the part of others in the same business told heavily against them; the business gradually died a natural death. Ephraim L. Soule died in his prime, and it is an interesting subject for speculation to what extent he might have built this business had he lived.

In 1851 he moved with his family to Greenpoint, town of Salina, in order to be nearer Syracuse, which was a growing center of activity. He continued in the manufacture of pills, but also became interested in the salt industry which was the principal industry of the locality. He operated a solar salt business at Greenpoint, making his son Oscar F. Soule superintendent of his salt yards.

On Feb. 24, 1824, at Euclid, town of Clay, he married ABIGAIL KINNE, daughter of Moses Kinne and Betsey Williams, born Jan. 17, 1804; died March 4, 1856. Moses Kinne was one of the original settlers of Euclid, and taught the the first school in his own log house there in 1805. He was a direct descendant of Henry Kinne, Thomas Palmer, Capt. John Johnson and George Felt, early New England pioneers. They had nine children, named as follows: Almeda, Moses, William, Betsey, Ermine, Oscar, Oscar F., Adelbert and Irving.

In 1856 his son Wallace, who resided in Goodrich, Mich., became very ill and his father learning of it immediately went to Michigan to do what he could to nurse him back to health. Wallace died Sept. 30, 1856, of his illness, and his father after his return home, died of the disease which he had contracted of his son Wallace, shortly after his return, on Oct. 24, 1856.

Judge Charles E. Soule of Grand Haven, Mich., has written of him: "In my childhood there were annual visits between Uncle Leech and my father, and a strong affection existed that was mutual. My father was a local preacher, and on hearing of his brother's death he gave, in a sermon, a touching eulogy in his memory. Ephraim was of different build from his brothers. They were tall and large men. He was not over medium in height, but was thick set and quite portly. He was a very genial man, and much less austere than his brothers. They had the Quaker seriousness, while he liked his joke. From what I have heard of him I think he had large ability and excellent standing as a business man. His wife was known as "Aunt Abigail," and I remember her very well. She was slender but not tall; a delicate appearing woman with dark eyes, and must have been a beauty when in her youth."

He was rated highly by his friends and neighbors, and was often called upon to speak in public, gaining quite a reputation by his natural eloquence. When the plank road was built between Syracuse and Liverpool, he was president of the company operating it: the Salina, Liverpool and Clay Plank Road Company. This office he held from 1850 to 1856.

Quoting from "Onondaga's Centennial" again, in speaking of the building of a Lutheran Church, it says: "This society was followed by the Christians or Unitarians, who about 1837 built a church in Euclid, the builders being Dr. E. L. Soule, Hosea Crandall, Moses Kinne, Judge Nathan Soule and others. This was a natural transition of his religious connections from the Quakerism of his immediate forebears.

From a clipping from the press, in the family Bible, we quote the following:

Thoughts Suggested by Witnessing the Burial of Dr. E. L. Soule.

BY MRS. F. FREEMAN.

Slow and sadly, back they've borne him
To the haunts he long had known;
And have laid him with his kindred,
E'en with loved ones, all his own.

Here amid these scenes he sported,
When in youthful vigor gay;
Here in manhood's prime he labored,
And e'en here his locks grew gray.

And with manly perseverance
Here he strove with fortune's wiles,
Meeting cheerfully, and firmly,
All its fickle frowns and smiles.

Here, too, in their native hamlet,
When youth's charms were well combined,
One by one his heart's best treasures
To the grave had been consigned

And upon his loved companion
The last look had been bestowed,
And unto her rest had borne her
Hither from their new abode.

Now the remnant of his household
Early left without a guide,
With their young hearts filled with sorrow
Lay him by their mother's side.

Sad indeed is their bereavement,
And the needy lose a friend.
While the cause of truth and justice
'Twas his pleasure to defend.

Sure his well-tried friends will miss him,
Miss his ever cheerful face,
In their wary public councils
Oft he had a welcome place.

While his ample powers of reasoning
Like a compass guided true,
Hope and trust e'er clothed the future
With a pure and brilliant hue.

And I hope in full fruition
With a spirit thus baptized,
All his bright anticipations
Fully now are realized.

Euclid, Oct. 25, 1856.

6. Myron Soule (1), son of Latten and Lydia (Leech) Soule, was born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., 1805; married SOPHIA IVES, who died and he married 2d, ANNAH SMITH. He removed to Ohio with his brothers in 1841, and died there without issue. Like his brothers he was brought under the Quaker faith and home government, but after his settlement in the West, embraced the peculiar doctrines held by the Campbellites and became an earnest preacher in that denomination. He was a very religious man and held in high esteem by a large circle of acquaintances. He was a plain farmer. It is understood that he and his wife adopted and brought up several children.

At the home of Moses and Lydia Ives on Oct. 30, 1831, there was a double wedding, when Myron Soule and Sarah Sophia Ives, and Dr. Joseph Haven Smith and Annah Carrington Ives, were married. Dr. Smith was a young widower, the husband of Emmeline Ives (an older sister of the two brides who had died leaving two little girls). To Dr. Smith and Annah were born three children. Dr. Smith died June 17, 1838, and Annah returned to her father's home where Myron and Sophia had lived since their marriage. The next year the father, Moses Ives, died, and this left Myron Soule the head of the house in this complex family—consisting of his wife, her mother, and her widowed sister Annah, and the five children. After a few years the mother died, and not long after this his wife, Sophia, died. Then on Jan. 28, 1847, he and Annah were married; he continued his kind care of the children in the home.

They all loved Uncle Myron, and were happy to call him "Papa Soule," which was the name their own children learned and loved in the years that followed. Myron died March 23, 1863, and Annah lived until March 19, 1899, when she died aged 92 years.

The children of Emmeline were Lydia Annette, born May 13, 1829, married to J. M. BURNETT Sept. 14, 1849. Their home was in Russell, Geauga County, Ohio. She died Feb. 17, 1912.

Susan Emmeline, born Feb. 8, 1831, and married to H. B. BOYNTON, Orange, Cuyahoga County, Ohio. She died May 11, 1904.

Annah's children were:

Jane Priscilla, born Oct. 11, 1833, married to R. U. ROBERTS Aug. 15, 1850. She is now living in Weiser, Idaho.

Levant Moses, born Jan. 1, 1835, married LYDIA ROBERTS Oct. 11, 1855, and lived at the old homestead in Russell a number of years. He died May 31, 1905.

Clarissa Annah, the youngest of the five children, was born Jan. 6, 1838; married to J. H. SANBORN of Londonville, Ashland County, Ohio. She died Dec. 30, 1913.

As I understand it, Myron did not adopt these children, as they all used their father's name—Smith. But he was like an own father to them and before his death made a will which left a share of his property to them.

7. Benjamin B. Soule (2), youngest son of Latten (1) and Lydia (Leech) Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., May 20, 1810; married for first wife, MISS MATILDA MILLER in 1832 who died May 15, 1833, just eight days after the birth of her only child, Mortimer Wilson Soule, who was born May 7, 1833. This son died at the age of seven years. He married for second

wife RHODA PADDOCK, sister of his brother's wife, who was born April 20, 1810, died Aug. 15, 1883. Mr. Soule was born May 20, 1810 and died Jan. 27, 1900. His first wife was buried in Euclid, Onondaga County, N. Y. He and second wife were interred at Spring Lake, Mich.

During the time when his brother's patent medicine was having such an extensive sale in the West, Benjamin Soule settled in Ohio, but afterwards removed to Spring Lake, five miles from Grand Haven, Mich. He once met with a heavy loss by trusting a worthless fellow as his partner in business, but fortunately procured a good dairy farm upon which he acquired a comfortable independence for his venerable years. When he was 84 years of age he was styled "A stiff-necked and rigid old Puritan." He was an ardent Prohibitionist during his last years. Self-respecting, conservative, close-mouthed and independent, he "paddled his own canoe" and asked favors of but few. He and his good wife always enjoyed the respect and esteem of all who knew them. He was lacking but three months of 90 when he died. Having no surviving children of his own, he adopted nine of other nativity who took his name and became people of whom no family need be ashamed. These sons and daughters were much attached to their foster-parents and we herewith append their names. George R. Soule, Hannah Lansing, Rhoda Lansing, Adelbert C. Norris, Joseph Jordan, Margaret Hubbard, Julia Soule (a niece), Minnie M. Green and Frederick Thomson. The latter was known as "Frederick Soule." He married a Swede lady, CASSIE M. SANDELLIUS, born in that country May 18, 1856. These inherited the fine old Soule farm, but have sold a part of it for a golf-link and moved into another house. Mr. Soule was born in New York City, Jan. 2, 1852; died Nov. 30, 1903. Children:

I. CARL A. SOULE, born Jan. 28, 1880.
II. RHODA M. SOULE, born Nov. 21, 1883.
III. EVA J. SOULE, born Nov. 10, 1884.
IV. BENJAMIN H. SOULE, born Dec. 12, 1888.

8. Sally Ann Soule (1), daughter of Latten (1) and Lydia (Leech) Soule, born in Clay, N. Y., was married to PETER QUACKENBUSH, who for many years kept the tavern at Clay Corners; then moved to Baldwinville, in which town he died. Tradition says his widow, after his death, lived with her son and grandson till her demise. These had three children named as follows:

I. CHARLOTTE E. QUACKENBUSH was married to CHARLES BROWN and died in 1878, leaving a son, Parker Brown.
II. JULIA E. QUACKENBUSH was married to JUDSON SETTLE and lived in Syracuse, N. Y. She died Sept. 15, 1876. No issue.
III. CHANNEY QUACKENBUSH married and lived in Dayton, Ohio.

9. Harriet Soule (1), daughter of Latten (1) and Lydia (Leech) Soule, was born in ———.

10. Demmis Soule (1), daughter of Latten (1) and Lydia (Leech) Soule, born in ———.

11. Emdia Soule (1), daughter of Latten (1) and Lydia (Leech) Soule, was born in ———.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND BETSEY SOULE.

1. **Susan Soule** (1), daughter of Thomas (2) and Betsey (Huffcoot) Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Feb. 3, 1806; was married to NATHANIEL VANDERHOOF April 12, 1831, he being the son of Giles and Catherine Vanderhoof, born April 1, 1804, and died April 22, 1847. She was married 2d, Sept. 2, 1857, to HENRY CAMPBELL, born in England, July 18, 1826, and died March 15, 1901. She died in Floyd, N. Y., Jan., 1878. Her children named Vanderhoof were as follows:

I. CATHERINE E. VANDERHOOF, born June 21, 1834; married Dec. 1850 WILLIAM CAMPBELL.

II. THOMAS J. VANDERHOOF, born Jan. 25, 1837; married 1856, SARAH NUTT. Still living.

III. MARY E. VANDERHOOF, born June 25, 1839; married Dec. 31, 1874, LANSING B. COOPER, and lives in Whitestown, N. Y.

IV. NATHANIEL P. VANDERHOOF, born March 2, 1843; entered the Union Army during the Civil War, and was flag-bearer for the 146th New York Regiment, a member of Company B. He died in the hospital near Falmouth, Va., from wounds made by a shell in the battle of Chancellorsville, May 4, 1863, on the 6th day of the same month. He fell while defending the flag of his country; a noble sacrifice.

V. SARAH E. VANDERHOOF, born May 5, 1846; died Aug. 5, 1849.

2. **George Soule** (4), eldest son of Thomas (2) and Betsey (Huffcoot) Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., June 1, 1809; was married to SARAH BROWN; died in Floyd, N. Y., Feb. 1, 1849, leaving one daughter, Almira Soule, deceased.

3. **Jane Soule,** second daughter of Thomas (2) and Betsey (Huffcoot) Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Feb. 25, 1812; was married to JOHN BROWN; died in Vienna, N. Y., in 1888, leaving children named as follows:

I. HENRY BROWN.

II. HARRIET BROWN.

III. JAMES BROWN.

IV. WILLIAM BROWN.

V. BETSEY BROWN.

4. **Nicholas Soule** (1), second son of Thomas (2) and Betsey (Huffcoot) Soule, born in Marcy, Oneida County, N. Y., June 10, 1814; was married to MARY E. BURLISON, March 19, 1862. He died in Floyd, N. Y., Oct. 21, 1898. She was born Nov. 7, 1833; died July 18, 1902. Farmers. Buried in the Floyd cemetery. Children as follows:

I. MINNIE SOULE, born Jan. 16, 1863; resides in Floyd, unmarried.

II. GERMAN M. SOULE, born April 28, 1868; married Jan. 28, 1889, ELIZABETH BRECKNER, born Oct. 4, 1868, daughter of Ernest and Dora (Russell) Breckner. In 1888, he engaged in mercantile pursuits in Floyd, N. Y., and continued two years. He has since been farming and selling agricultural implements. Has been inspector of elections, town clerk, supervisor, highway commissioner; belongs to

the Floyd Grange and is president of the Patrons of Husbandry. Is a member of the Oriskina Lodge, Free Masons, No. 799, O. V. F. of Stitsville. Children:

(1) NICHOLAS G. SOULE, born Oct. 26, 1889.
(2) ALMIRA D. SOULE, born Feb. 25, 1892.

5. Cornelius Soule (1), third son of Thomas (2) and Betsey (Huffcoot) Soule, born in Floyd, N. Y., December 23, 1821; married Oct. 12, 1852 EMILY BURLINGHAM and resided at Fergus Falls, N. Y. Children:

I. NICHOLAS M. SOULE, born April 12, 1854; died when aged 17 years.
II. JAY SOULE, born Aug. 4, 1856; died in infancy.
III. CATHERINE E. SOULE, born June 14, 1858 in Floyd, N. Y., was married in Minnesota in the fall of 1870 to WILLIAM H. HAMMOND, and to them were born four children of whom more presently. Mrs. Hammond died Oct., 1909 and her daughter May was killed by lightning when ten years of age. See record of births. Fred Hammond, Nymare, Minn.
IV. CHARLES B. SOULE, born in Oneida County, N. Y., June 29, 1845. When 18 years of age he enlisted in the Second New York Heavy Artillery in which he served faithfully, and was honorably discharged at the close of the war. At the age of 21 he moved to Hebron, McHenry County, Ill., and was married four years later to CORDELIA WOODRUFF. Four years afterwards he moved to Minnesota, taking homestead in the town of Buse, near what is now Fergus Falls, Minn. In the following year he brought his family. About forty years ago he moved to Deer Creek, Minn., and purchased land where the Northern Pacific Railroad was built. He platted a portion of his land, which was known as "Soule's Addition," and was the first mayor of Deer Creek. He was married Dec. 21, 1866; died Jan. 28, 1910. Mrs. C. B. Soule is now living at Deer Creek, Minn. Children:

(1) SYDNEY H. SOULE, born Sept. 22, 1867; died March 12, 1869.
(2) MYRA SOULE, born Nov. 21, 1869; was married Dec. 8, 1887 to HIRAM J. ROBBINS and lives at Deer Creek, Minn. Her children were as follows:
    (a) AMY ETHEL ROBBINS, born Oct. 15, 1889; died in infancy.
    (b) BLANCHE ETTA ROBBINS, born Aug. 10, 1890.
    (c) MYLO MARIAN ROBBINS, born Nov. 27, 1893.
    (d) EDGAR MILLARD ROBBINS, born April 7, 1896.
(3) MINA SOULE, born March 4, 1872; was married to ANDREW ARBUCKLE, Sept. 2, 1892 and to them were born children as follows:
    (a) MILDRED ARBUCKLE, born Sept. 2, 1894.
    (b) CHARLES R. ARBUCKLE, born May 24, 1897.
    (c) WARD ARBUCKLE, born Aug. 4, 1902.
    (d) RALPH ARBUCKLE, born May 28, 1905.

v. George Edgar Soule, born May 6, 1848 in Floyd, N. Y., and in 1865 removed to Hebron, Ill. Four years later went to Minnesota and took up a homestead right in the town of Buse, near Fergus Falls. He married Mary E. Woodruff and finally settled at Deer Creek, Minn., where he purchased land. His children were named as follows:

(1) Ray Soule, born Nov. 7, 1872; married Nettie Gilman at Dickenson, N. D., some time in 1897. Occupation, rancher. Residence, Belfield, North Dakota. Children as follows:

(a) Ira Ray Soule, born March 11, 1899. Died aged 10 years.

(b) Garner Miller Soule, born June 7, 1901.

(c) Fiel Soule, born Sept. 7, 1904.

(2) Carolyn Soule, born Jan. 21, 1878; was married at Havre, Mont., to Henry W. Vanderhoof. Her address is Fallbridge, Washington.

(3) James Goodwin Soule, born June 8, 1884. Bookkeeper and railroad clerk. He supplied the family records. He is an Elk and Eagle.

(4) Emily May Soule, born April 25, 1887.

6. **Mary Ann Soule (4),** daughter of Thomas (2) and Betsey (Huffcoot) Soule, born in Floyd, N. Y., June 5, 1825; married to William Whipple, July 4, 1843, of Trenton, N. J., who died Dec. 28, 1860. She married 2d, Ambrose Hicks. She died Feb. 17, 1894 in Danville, Mich. Children as follows:

i. Thomas Whipple, born May 16, 1844, at Worth Bay, Oneida County, N. Y., and died Nov. 8, 1907.

ii. Marietta Whipple, born Nov. 16, 1848; died July 24, 1875.

iii. Ida Whipple, born March 15, 1858.

7. **Sarah Ann Soule (4),** daughter of Thomas (2) and Betsey (Huffcoot) Soule, born in Floyd, N. Y., June 13, 1828; was married June 21, 1845 to Henry Smith, son of Robert and Sarah Smith of Wiltshire, England, born Feb. 14, 1825, who sailed for America in 1841, being eight weeks on the ocean, and soon found employment on the farm of Nicholas Soule. They commenced housekeeping near the "Punch-bowl," so-called, in Floyd, N. Y., but afterwards cleared a farm in Vienna, N. Y., then almost a wilderness, and named the place "California," a name still continued. By industry and prudence they became prosperous. They united with the M. E. church in early married life and were ever afterwards devoted members of that denomination. She died Oct. 13, 1890. He died Sept. 9, 1901. They had issue as follows:

i. Nicholas H. Smith, born July 12, 1850; married 1872, Genette York, and settled on a farm at North Bay, N. Y. His wife died in 1875, and he moved to Wellsville, N. Y., thence to Westmoreland, N. Y. He married 2d, Ann McDonald and is a resident of Tillsbury, Canada, where he has a jewelry store Member M. E. Church.

ii. Mary E. Smith, born May 27, 1852; died June 17, 1875.

III. SUSAN A. SMITH, born July 15, 1854; married FREDERICK WILSON Nov. 16, 1875, of Wellsville, N. Y., paper-maker. Member Baptist Church.

IV. ROBERT E. SMITH, born March 15, 1856; married ROSE COTTINGHAM of Romney, Canada, and settled alongside of his brother Nicholas in Tillsbury, where he was engaged in the honey business, having at one time 800 hives of honey-bees. Sold out in 1901 and returned to the old homestead in New York. Member M. E. Church.

V. GEORGE H. SMITH, born June 15, 1858; married 1886, MART KINNEY of Valley Mills, N. Y., and resides on a farm near Vienna, N. Y.

VI. WESLEY J. SMITH, born May 27, 1863; married JANE SOUTHERLAND of West Vienna, N. Y., and lives on a farm overlooking Oneida Lake. Members M. E. Church.

VII. JANE SMITH, born Oct. 30, 1865; died April 27, 1870.

CHILDREN OF BENJAMIN AND MOLLY SOULE.

1. **John Soule,** son of Benjamin (2) and Molly Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., was married but separated from his wife. He went to Ohio in early manhood and was visited by his father there in 1843. He thus writes of this son: "John lives thirty miles from Chillicothe and forty miles from sister Sarah in Highland County." He did not long remain in Ohio but returned to New York. Relatives believe he finally went to Michigan to join his mother and brother Seman; but his career is shrouded in mystery.

2. **Seman Soule** (1), second son of Benjamin (2) and Molly Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., went to Catherine with his parents in youth and there grew to manhood. He married HARRIET HINTON (WINTON?) and removed to Michigan where he is supposed to have died. His mother went to live with him after his father's death and died there. He is said to have had a large family. Several letters of inquiry have been forwarded to Mrs. Sarah L. Sargent, who lived in or near Fletcher, Mich., but no reply was received. Children as far as known, probably born in Catherine, N. Y., as follows:

I. JOHN SOULE.

II. SARAH SOULE. Twins.

III. CHARLES SOULE.

IV. CATHERINE SOULE.

3. **Adaline Soule** (1), only daughter of Benjamin (1) and Molly Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Oct. 14, 1814; was married Jan. 7, 1840, to CHARLES JUDD, and died May 27, 1889. She had four children named as follows:

I. MARY JANE JUDD, born Sept. 21, 1841; died unmarried, April 9, 1874.

II. DARIUS B. JUDD, born Feb. 9, 1843; married REBECCA HEWETT of Chemung, N. Y., and had two daughters. She died May 24, 1889.

III. SARAH R. JUDD, born March 21, 1849; was married to EDWIN BENJAMIN MARBLE, and resided in Bellingham, Mass., where she died June 26, 1904.

Eighth Generation.

CHILDREN OF NATHAN AND CHRISTIANA SOULE.

1. **Polly Soule** (1), born 1808; was married to MR. RIGGS and removed to Michigan. She was mentioned in her father's will, Aug. 15, 1859, as a legatee. She had four children.

   I. MARY RIGGS BENNETT (Saline, Mich.), born July 25, 1833.
   II. WILLIAM RIGGS.

2. **Harvey L. Soule** (1), born Aug. 1, 1810; died Dec. 14, 1889; married MATILDA V. SMITH (born June 16, 1817; died Oct. 24, 1884), and lived on a farm adjoining that of his father, in Clay, N. Y. He was a legatee of his father's will, Aug. 16, 1859. There were several children, among them:

   I. MARY SOULE, married ——— PLUMMER.
   II. NELLIE SOULE, married HENRY HEWES. See record.
   III. NETTIE SOULE, married ——— BURK.
   IV. SMITH SOULE, born in Clay, N. Y., Sept. 15, 1847, now about 80 years of age, married three times; first, to MARY SCHOOLCRAFT, born May 21, 1852; died Oct. 16, 1887. Second, to DELIA LAWRENCE; 3d, to EMMA BURK, who survives, but in poor health. This Smith Soule, though often solicited, has persistently declined to supply any information concerning the history of his branch of the family. Such persons should be the last to look for errors or offer criticism. Fortunately the data required has been procured through other channels. Now has position in Court House. Children:
      (1) MARY E. SOULE, born Nov. 10, 1847.
      (2) DELLIE SOULE, born May 21, 1852; died Oct. 16, 1877.
      (3) EMMA L. SOULE, born April 11, 1860.

3. **Harriet Soule** (2), born 1812; was married to MR. KINNEY, by whom seven children. She was mentioned as a legatee of her father's estate in his will, Aug. 15, 1859.

4. **John Soule** (4), born Oct. 14, 1814, in Fort Plain, Montgomery County, N. Y.; died June 2, 1884. He married LAURA A. THOMPSON of Ashtabula, Ohio, born in Montpelier, Vt., March 31, 1819; died Oct. 27, 1888. He removed with his father to Clay, N. Y., and died there June 2, 1884. He received by his father's will, Aug. 16, 1859, a part of his real and personal estate, and was appointed one of the executors. He lived on a farm. Issue:

   I. JULIUS J. SOULE, born 1838; married KATE SCHOOLCRAFT, Sept. 25, 1862, and died Aug. 9, 1869, aged 31 years, 6 months and 8 days. His widow was married to GEORGE LEE of Liverpool, N. Y. There was one daughter, Edith Soule, born July 23, 1863; married

---

NOTE.—Mrs. A. Riggs of Adrian, Mich., has informed the author of this work that she has a full record of the family and descendants of Polly Soule Riggs, a daughter of Hon. Nathan Soule, but does not render any assistance by making a copy of this data though she has been tendered cash for so doing; this, then, must be my apology for the meagre appearance of this branch of a distinguished line of the Soule family.—AUTHOR.

George Swanger of Syracuse, N. Y. and died in 1895. She had two children, both dying young.

II. Carrie S. Soule, died May 12, 1859, aged 1 year, 3 months and 14 days.

III. Lutie L. Soule, died July 19, 1875, aged 12 years.

IV. Carrie E. Soule, born Aug. 7, 1860; was married to DeForest Van Epps of Clay, N. Y., Oct. 10, 1883. He was the son of James M. and Lydia A. Van Epps, farmers of Clay, N. Y., born July 30, 1860, and is employed in the Trust & Deposit Bank of Syracuse, N. Y. No issue.

V. Nathan R. Soule, born in Clay, N. Y., June 2, 1853; married Mary Ella Smith of Clay, by whom four children. He is living in Euclid, N. Y. Children named as follows:

(1) Julius N. Soule, born July 7, 1878; unmarried.

(2) Laura E. Soule, born Aug. 3, 1890.

(3) Earle Soule, born July 12, 1896.

(4) Helen Edna Soule, born Nov. 5, 1884; married John Tierney and lives in the city of Syracuse, N. Y.

5. Lydia Soule (2), born 1815; was married to Mr. Snook, lived in Liverpool, N. Y., and had ten children, named Mary Minerva, Helen Rowena, Eva Etta, Milo, Christiana, Catherine, Alice Alvida, William Tunis, John Wesley, Charlotte Jane, Jasper Rice. She was mentioned as a legatee in her father's will Aug. 16, 1859.

6. Henry O. Soule (2), born ———; married Nancy Miller, and was killed by a falling tree, leaving no issue.

7. Lucinda Soule (2), born 1816; was married to Asel West by whom seven children. She was one of the heirs mentioned in her father's will, Aug. 16, 1859.

Daughter, Mary West Harwood.

8. Andrew J. Soule (1), fifth son of Nathan (4) and Christiana (———) Soule, was born April 24, 1818; married Sept. 7, 1842, to Julia A. Crandall, who was born April 8, 1820 and died April 20, 1907. Mr. Soule died April 8, 1880. He was sheriff of Onondaga County, N. Y. Children:

I. Helen C. Soule, born Feb. 5, 1843; was married to William M. Abbott, Sept. 26, 1865.

II. Chauncy M. Soule, born March 24, 1845; married Almira C. Pool, Dec. 22, 1871. By this union there were children named as follows:

(1) Mertie E. Soule, born May 14, 1871, was married to Matthew G. Frawley Dec. 15, 1889.

(2) Julia L. Soule, born March 13, 1873; was married to Arthur L. Wetsel Feb. 15, 1893.

(3) Manuel J. Soule, born April 25, 1875. He was an Honorable. He held offices of trust. Has deceased.

(4) Herman C. Soule, born April 27, 1877; married Louisa C. DeLong, April, 1896.

(5) LILLIAN B. SOULE, born Sept. 19, 1882; was married to HENRY M. GAYLORD.
(6) ANDREW J. SOULE, born Sept. 22, 1884; married CORDELIA M. BELLE.

III. CELETTA A. SOULE, born Nov. 20, 1847; was married to DEFOREST VAN PLANK, March 6, 1872.
IV. LOUIS R. SOULE, born Jan. 29, 1852; died April 12, 1869.
V. HATTIE E. SOULE, born May 19, 1859; died June 3, 1873.
VI. MABEL F. SOULE, born Dec. 25, 1860; was married to ASEL J. MELVIN, June 3, 1883.

9. **Nathan Soule** (5), born Aug. 20, 1821; died April 7, 1887; married BETSEY LYNN, died Nov. 16, 1855, aged 36 years, 2 months; was mentioned in the will of his father in 1859. Had three children as follows:

I. CASSIUS SOULE, married ——— TIFFANY.
II. ISABELLA SOULE, married EDWARD EARLE.
III. AGNES SOULE, married ——— WILLIAMSON.

10. **James O. Soule** (2), born 1823; married and lived on the homestead. Was mentioned as a legatee in his father's will, Aug. 16, 1859. Two children:

I. JAMES HENRY SOULE, deceased.
II. MINERVA SOULE.

11. **Alfred Soule** (1), born 1825; was mentioned in his father's will, Aug. 16, 1859. He married ——— LYNN, and had two children:

I. ALONZO SOULE, of Syracuse.
II. OPHELIA SOULE.

12. **Rhoda Rebecca Soule** (2), born 1827; married to JASPER RICE but died without issue. She was mentioned as a legatee in her father's will, Aug. 16, 1859. She married 2d, NELSON COE.

CHILDREN OF CLEMENT AND MARY ODELL SOULE.

From Sarah Birdsall, wife of Nathan (5).

1. **Rev. Henry Birdsall Soule** (2), born July 7, 1815, in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., was the eldest of four children. His name was conferred upon him by an intimate friend of his father's and he was wont to call it his "Unmusical cognomen." He assumed that his mother was of Irish descent. He is described as of serious, reflective temperament; amiable but frank; obedient and obliging. His early life was passed in a pioneer home and community. From his childhood he manifested an ardent love for the beautiful in nature and in character, and an insatiate thirst for knowledge. He had learned to read long before he knew the alphabet. He was sent to a "little school in the woods," as he called it, when eleven years of age. In young manhood he had decided to be a mechanic and spent some time as a carpenter. Encouraged by his mother and step-father, he entered a select school in Lodi, near Syracuse, N. Y., April 20, 1834, and in 1835 became a student in the Clinton Liberal Institute. During his vacations he taught school. He early contributed articles for the press and exhibited a remarkable aptitude for literary work. He was ordained to the ministry of the Universalist Church and was for a

number of years stationed over some of the largest charges in the denomination in New York and in New England. Was at Fort Plain, N. Y., in 1839; in Troy, N. Y., in 1841, and became Principal of the Clinton Liberal Institute in 1842. He settled in Utica, N. Y., in 1843 and went thence to Lyons, N. Y., and died there in the home of Hon. L. Sherwood, of small-pox, Jan. 1852. He was buried there between 8 and 9 o'clock in the morning on which he died, and funeral services were held at his grave. A memoir was written by his widow, Mrs. Caroline A. Soule, and published in New York in 1852, in which abstracts from his sermons and personal diary appear. The frontispiece is a portrait of Mr. Soule, engraved in steel. From this work the following was copied:

"Thus, died he, to love whom was my life; thus died the father of my five little ones: no friend beside him, no place upon his lips where one could press a kiss. Life has its mysteries, and this is one."

"With silence only as their benediction,
God's angels come
Where, in the shadow of a great affliction,
The soul sits dumb."
"Yet would we say, what every heart approveth,
Our Father's will,
Calling to Him the dear ones whom He loveth
In mercy still."

Mrs. Caroline A. Soule, widow of Rev. Henry Birdsall Soule, was a preacher in the Universalist church and when last heard from was settled in Glasgow, Scotland. She was a lady of fine education and literary ability. There were five children in this family but little information has been obtained concerning them.

2. **Griffith Soule,** second son of Clement and Mary Odell Soule, was a lad of remarkable natural ability, scholarly and attractive, but he died in January, 1842, after suffering for three years.

3. **Maria Soule,** daughter of Clement and Mary, was mentioned in her grandfather's will in 1828.

4. **Emily Soule,** daughter of Clement and Mary, was mentioned in the will of her grandfather in 1828.

CHILDREN OF AMBROSE LATTEN AND RUTH PADDOCK SOULE.

1. **William Soule,** born 1824, died young.
2. **Jane Soule,** born 1826, died young, unmarried.
3. **Delia Soule,** born 1828, died young, unmarried.
4. **Mary Soule,** born 1830, died young, unmarried.
5. **Annette Soule,** born 1832, died young, unmarried.
6. **Sarah Soule,** born 1834, died young, unmarried.
7. **Julia Soule,** born Oct. 16, 1836; was married 1860, to EDWARD L. GRAW; died at Grand Rapids, Mich., Feb. 16, 1912. Four children:
   I. EDWARD S. GRAW.

JUDGE CHARLES E. SOULE

II. SARAH ANNETTE GRAW.
III. MARY GRAW.
IV. EVELYN N. GRAW, married LOUIS WURSBURG, 1907, and lives in New York.

8. Ambrose Latten Soule, born 1838; married MARGARET HUBBELL in 1862; died 1906. She had three children as follows:

I. GEORGE SOULE, born 1863, lives in Harvey, N. D. Two daughters.
II. AMY SOULE, died in girlhood.
III. HARRISON SOULE, grew to manhood in Michigan. No late information.

9. Julius Myron Soule, born 1840; died 1860, unmarried.

10. Hon. Charles-Edward Soule, born Sept. 20, 1842, near Cragin Falls, Ohio; married Nov. 20, 1867, LUCINDA SAXON HALL, daughter of Lyman Hall, of Shelburne, Vt., and is a resident of Grand Haven, Mich. When young he spread hay after the mowing of James A. Garfield, afterwards President of the United States. He prepared for college at the Western Reserve Eclectic Institute, later Hiram College, of Hiram, Ohio, of which Garfield was President. He was graduated A.B. at Hillsdale College, Michigan; A.M. and B.L. at the Michigan University. He has been in the practice of law for many years. Has been Judge of the Probate Court of Ottawa County, Mich. He served in the Civil War as lieutenant and adjutant in the Tenth Michigan Cavalry, entering at its organization. Was commissioned July 6, 1863. Mustered, Sept. 6, 1863. Was transferred to Company K, April, 1864. Resigned on account of disability, Dec. 24, 1864. He has acquired a handsome estate and is spending the evening of his days in comparative independence. Locally, he is familiarly known as "Judge Soule." Judge Soule writes:

"I have two grandsons of whom I am very proud: John Edward and Charles Arthur Soule, sons of my son Fayette Soule of Pensacola, Fla. These boys are both six feet three inches tall, as handsome specimens of young manhood as can be found in the world, and as able mentally as physically.

They are both students at Alabama University, Ala. Psi-Gamma, Delta Chapter House. John will be 22 years old coming July, is A.B. of Illinois University before twenty, is now studying for master's degree in Engineering and will graduate in June coming. Charles is a Junior and was 18 years old last August; will get A.B. degree before 20. I am very proud of them; they are mentioned in my communication of 1912 giving descendants of my grandfather Latten Soule." Children of Judge Soule as follows:

I. MARY LAURA SOULE, born May 7, 1869.
II. CHARLES-EDWARD SOULE, born Jan. 27, 1871; married CELESTA WEBB, daughter of Thomas Eldon and Laura (Stockton) Webb, at Chicago, Ill., where he was engaged in the practice of law. His father wrote of this son as a promising young lawyer and quite a success. Is now export sales manager with Rollin Motors Co., Cleveland, O. Children:
    (1) CHARLES-EDWARD SOULE, III, born June 8, 1911.
    (2) THOMAS WEBB SOULE, born Sept. 7, 1912.
    (3) RUTH PADDOCK SOULE, born Sept. 24, 1913.

III. JULIA ANNETTE SOULE, born March 4, 1873.

IV. FAYETTE FLETCHER SOULE, born Jan. 25, 1877; married ISABEL ATKINSON, daughter of John Arthur and Sarah Elizabeth (Mason) Atkinson, at Chicago, Ill. He is now the vice-president of a large ship-building company in Pensacola, Fla. Five children as follows:

(1) JOHN EDWARD SOULE, born July 11, 1902.
(2) SARAH ELIZABETH SOULE, born Feb. 29, 1904.
(3) CHARLES ARTHUR SOULE, born Aug. 14, 1905.
(4) WILLIAM LATTEN SOULE, born Sept. 8, 1909.
(5) MARY ISABEL SOULE, born Jan. 15, 1911.

V. LEILA RUTH SOULE, born Sept. 18, 1881.

11. James Benjamin Soule (3), born April 2, 1844, near Cragin Falls, Ohio; married KITTIE COGSWELL. He enlisted in Company G, 10th Michigan Cavalry, Aug. 28, 1863, aged 20 years. Mustered Sept. 18, 1863. Sergeant Oct. 6, 1863; afterwards first sergeant. Mustered out at Houston, Texas, Nov. 11, 1865. Two daughters:

I. MAY SOULE, married ALFRED REMSEN; resides in Detroit, Mich. Two children.

II. FLORENCE SOULE, married IRVING BROWN; lives in Detroit, Mich. Has two children.

12. Frances Soule, born 1846, died young, unmarried.

13. Carlos Soule, born 1848, died young, unmarried.

14. Arabella Soule, born 1850, died young, unmarried.

15. William Florus Soule, born Aug. 8, 1852; married MARY BURK; resides in Iona, Mich.

16. Belle Soule, born 1857, died young, unmarried.

Ambrose Latten Soule lost his first wife by death in 1850, and married 2d, in 1851, in Cuyahoga County, Ohio, SOPHIA EVEREST, by whom the two last children.

CHILDREN OF EPHRAIM AND ABIGAIL KINNE SOULE.

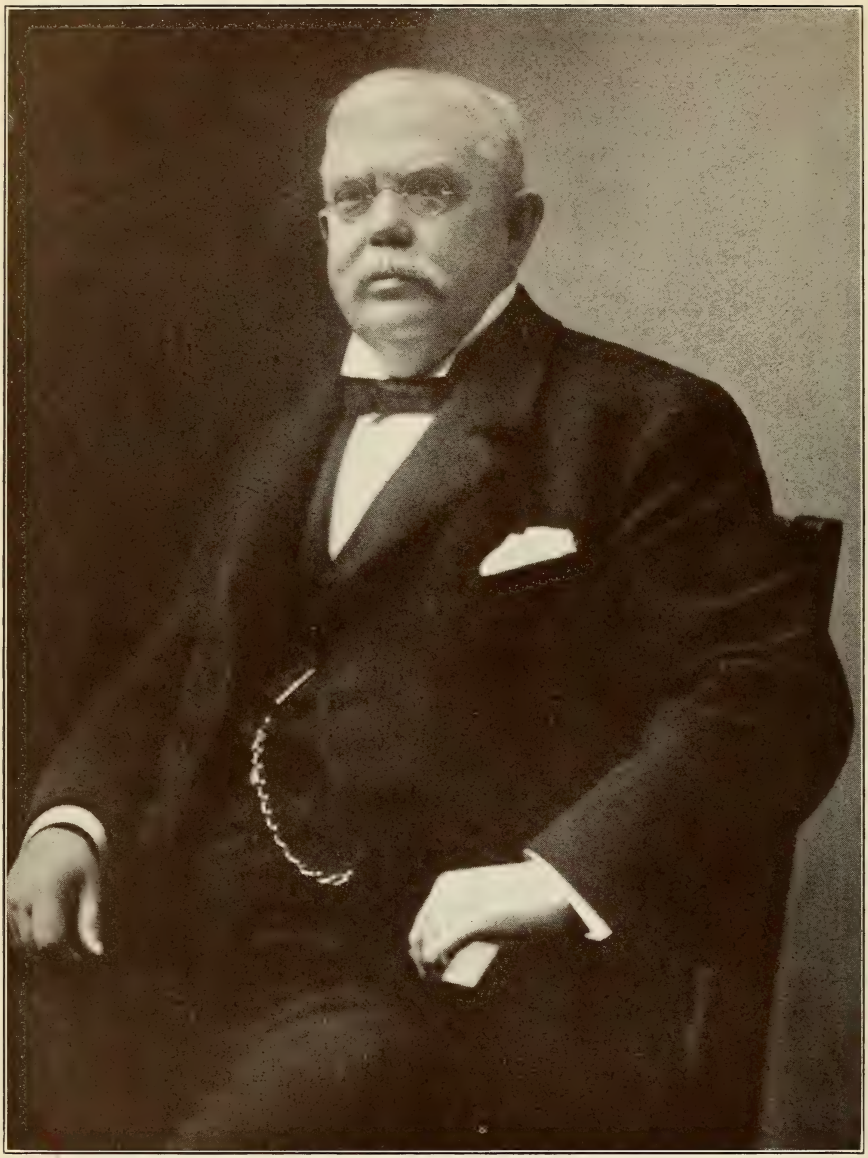
1. Almeda Soule, born March 27, 1825; married ELSON T. WRIGHT, Sept. 14, 1848; died Feb. 10, 1857. Was slightly disfigured by small-pox. One child.

2. Moses K. Soule, born July 8, 1826; married March 16, 1848, ALMERA MERRELL. Was slender and of dark complexion. He died Aug. 11, 1851, without issue.

3. W. Wallace Soule, born Sept. 2, 1827; married Jan. 20, 1851, MARY TUTTLE. He died Sept. 30, 1856, aged 29 years. His residence was in Goodrich, Mich. His only daughter, Emma Soule, married IRA SWART of Auburn, Mich.; had four children as follows:

I. NATTIE SOULE SWART, married HORACE HOWLETT of Cambridge, Mass.; 2d, ADAM HASKELL, now living at Lookout Mountain, Chattanooga, Tenn.

EDWARD SOULE



OSCAR F. SOULE

MRS. MARY LAWRENCE SOULE

II. ETHEL SWART.
III. IRA SWART. } Twins. In Princeton.
IV. WALLACE SWART.

4. **Betsey W. Soule,** born May 24, 1829; died Jan. 21, 1849, unmarried.

5. **Ermine Soule,** born May 6, 1833; married DR. ALONZO WRIGHT, Oct. 8, 1850; died Jan. 5, 1903, aged 69 years, leaving issue. This family lived alternately in the city of Syracuse during the summer months, and at their home in Jackson, Fla., in the winter, occasioned by the delicate health of their daughter, Lutie, who married GEORGE W. BENTON, living in Pasadena, Cal. The sister of Ermine Soule had married the brother of Dr. Alonzo Wright, and her father felt that one Wright was plenty in the family and made some objection to their marriage, so they eloped. They settled in Tully, N. Y., where he practiced medicine, but they later came back to Salina and Dr. Wright went into the pill business which the two sisters inherited from their father.

6. **Oscar Soule,** born Dec. 2, 1831; died Jan. 29, 1833, aged 4 years.

7. **Oscar F. Soule,** born August 22, 1834; married MARY AGNES LAWRENCE Sept. 23, 1857. She died Feb. 1867, and he married SARAH BRADLEY Sept. 24, 1868. He died January 18, 1902.

He had by his first wife, three children:

I. ELIZABETH VAN SLYKE SOULE, born Nov. 19, 1858, in Dulac, La. She married CHARLES G. HANCHETT of Syracuse and had two children:
   (1) OSCAR SOULE HANCHETT.
   (2) AGNES LAWRENCE HANCHETT.
II. FRANK CHANNING SOULE, born April 3, 1861, in Greenpoint, N. Y. See beyond.
III. AGNES LAWRENCE SOULE, born Jan. 8, 1863; died May 1, 1881, at Syracuse, N. Y.

Oscar F. Soule was born at Euclid, town of Clay, N. Y., on August 22, 1834. At 17 years of age he moved with his father to Greenpoint, near Liverpool, where his father was interested among other things, in the manufacture of salt by the solar process. He superintended the salt works for his father, and at his father's death in 1856, he took as his share of the estate, his father's salt interests. He continued operating this business until 1868, when he sold out and moved to Syracuse with his family. At the end of 1868 he had formed a co-partnership with G. Lewis Merrell, and established a canning business under the firm name of Merrell and Soule. The product the first year amounted to less than $2,000. In the following year they enlarged their plant, and the business continued to increase until in 1881 they found it necessary to again enlarge their facilities, and they relocated on West Fayette Street. In 1883 his son, Frank C. Soule, was admitted as a member of the firm, and they established a canning factory at Chittenango, on the line of the Erie Canal. Later, additional factories were located at Fayetteville. In 1873 the firm developed new machinery for canning corn and secured valuable patents on their inventions, and the sale of this machinery soon became an important part of the business. In 1885 the firm engaged in the manufacture of con-

densed mince-meat, which also developed into a large industry, and the trade mark "None Such Mince Meat" has become a household word. In 1893 the firm was incorporated, Oscar F. Soule becoming vice-president, which position he held until his death.

Oscar F. Soule was first and last a "family-man." In 1857 (Sept. 23) he married in Ithaca, New York, MARY AGNES LAWRENCE, daughter of Nicholas Lawrence, and by her he had three children. Mary Agnes Lawrence's older sister, Adrienna Margritta Lawrence, had married John McDowell Pelton who had a large sugar plantation in Dulac, La. To this plantation Oscar F. Soule and his wife used to go to spend the winters, for that was a season of inactivity in the salt business, and there their eldest child, Elizabeth Van Slyke, was born, Nov. 19, 1858. There also they were when the first rumblings of the Civil War were heard, and they were importuned to hurry back home to avoid being held in the South an indefinite period. As it was, they had difficulty getting back through the rebel and Union lines, but eventually succeeded. That spring, April 3, 1861, their second child was born in Greenpoint—Frank Channing Soule. On Jan. 8, 1863 their third child, Agnes Lawrence Soule (called Nattie), was born. Mary Agnes Lawrence was born in Buenos Ayres, South America, while her father was there as an engineer in charge of harbor construction work. "Nattie" is Spanish for Agnes, hence the name "Nattie" in the Soule family.

On September 24, 1868, Oscar F. Soule married SARAH BRADLEY of Syracuse, and moved to Syracuse to live. For a short time they lived with her parents, but soon purchased a home on the corner of West and Seymore Streets where they lived until 1894. In 1894 they moved to West Onondaga Street, near Delaware Avenue. They took to live with them Emma, the daughter of W. Wallace Soule (who had died in Goodrich, Michigan in 1856), and it was from their house she was married to Ira E. Swart of Auburn, Michigan. Emma named her first child "Nattie" after "Nattie" her cousin Agnes. Emma died soon after the birth of her twin sons Ira and Wallace, and then (about 1892) Oscar F. Soule took the daughter "Nattie" to live with him.

Oscar F. Soule suffered a severe financial set-back in 1893 when through endorsement of notes, he became involved in the failure of The Bradley Manufacturing Co. His son, Frank C. Soule, interested himself in the matter, however, and through his efforts his father was saved from financial ruin, and eventually recovered.

His greatest pleasure was derived from his love of horses. He owned fine spirited animals, and never was so happy as when behind the reins of his favorites. In 1894 he and his son, Frank C. Soule, bought with three other families a summer estate at Skaneateles Lake, eighteen miles from Syracuse. This they called "Mingo," meaning in Indian tongue "the five united nations." There he spent his summers until he died, and there he taught his grandsons to swim, and ride, and fish. His genial nature and never-failing cheerfulness won for him from all by whom he was surrounded the name "Uncle Oscar."

He died Jan 18, 1902, and the following is from his obituary notice:

"Oscar F. Soule, the well-known business man of this city, and vice-president of Merrell-Soule Co., died on Saturday evening at Pasadena, Cal., from pneumonia. Two years ago, Mr. Soule suffered from an attack of this disease

FRANK CHANNING SOULE

RESIDENCE OF FRANK CHANNING SOULE

from which he never fully recovered. The past summer he spent at Skaneateles, and in October, in company with his grand-niece, Miss Nattie Swart, he left for California, where he proposed to spend the winter. At that time he felt much improved and under the influence of the changed climate he continued to gain in health. But he was again attacked with pneumonia which resulted fatally. He was a Unitarian, but out of deference to his wife, Sarah Bradley, he attended the Fourth Presbyterian Church of Syracuse, and was for several years a trustee of the society."

8. **Adelbert N. Soule,** born Nov. 3, 1836; died Nov. 16, 1902. Of this brother, Oscar F. Soule wrote, Dec. 6, 1893, "My brother Adelbert, two years younger than myself, left Syracuse some fifteen years ago, migrating from place to place, and we have never heard that he was married. He is one of the best-hearted fellows in the world; too much so for his own good; spending early the portion received from his father's estate and never accumulating anything since so far as I know."

9. **W. Irving Soule**, born April 21, 1839; died unmarried Sept. 12, 1862. He was the beau-brummel of the family. After his father's death he lived with his brother, Oscar F. Soule.

CHILDREN OF OSCAR F. AND MARY LAWRENCE SOULE.

1. **Elizabeth Soule,** born Nov. 19, 1858, in Dulac, La. She was married to CHARLES G. HANCHETT, and had two children, Oscar Soule Hanchett and Agnes Lawrence Hanchett.

2. **Frank Channing Soule,** born April 3, 1861, married November 12, 1884, GRACE GERE, born Dec. 29, 1862. Three children:

   I. INFANT SON, born Nov. 15, 1885; died Nov. 18, 1885.
   II. OSCAR FRANK SOULE, born March 17, 1890; married April 17, 1912, DOROTHY BIGELOW SMITH.
   III. ROBERT GERE SOULE, born April 8, 1892; married Jan. 14, 1914, BEATRICE HOLDEN.

Frank Channing Soule was born April 3, 1861 at Greenpoint, near Liverpool, just outside the city of Syracuse. He attended school in the old red school-house which still stands on the hill at Greenpoint overlooking Onondaga Lake. He early moved with his father to Syracuse and received his education at the public and private schools of that city. At the age of eighteen he entered the employ of the firm Merrell and Soule, where he progressed rapidly, and when only twenty-one, he was admitted to partnership in this firm, then engaged in the canning of vegetables and the manufacture of canning machinery. The story of Frank C. Soule is the story of the progress of Merrell-Soule Co., of which he is now the president. The co-partnership Merrell and Soule was established in 1868. In 1879 Frank Channing Soule entered its employ as bookkeeper, salesman, factory foreman, and man of all work, and in 1883 he was admitted to the partnership. The business at that time was confined to canning of vegetables and fruits. In 1893 the firm was incorporated under the name of Merrell-Soule Co., but in the meantime, in the year 1885 the firm had taken up the manufacture of None Such Mince Meat, a product now well known from coast to coast. In 1905 Frank C. Soule went to Europe accompanied

by his son, Oscar F. Soule, and there purchased a basic patent for the manufacture of powdered milk. From small beginning in 1905 the powdered milk branch of the business has steadily grown until now it is one of the principal parts of the inudstry.

In addition to his intense interest in the development of the business of Merrell-Soule Co., he has filled many offices of a semi-public character. He was a commissioner representing the State of New York at the Jamestown Exposition in 1910. He has been active in the undertakings of the Syracuse Chamber of Commerce in betterment of the city, and has served as a director of that body for a number of years. He is a director of the Syracuse Trust Co. and was at one time vice-president of the National Bank of Syracuse, until its consolidation with the Syracuse Trust Co.

He takes his recreation in the country, on his estate "Vanderkamp" which is located on the north shore of Oneida Lake. This estate takes its name from one of the early owners of the property, Francis Adrian Vanderkemp, who as a refugee from Holland located there in 1794. There he has built up a beautiful summer home, on what is known as Vanderkamp Lake. There too he has built a summer home used jointly by his two sons, Oscar F. and Robert G. and their families. His greatest pleasure is found in Vanderkamp, when he is surrounded by his grandchildren, who enjoy to the fullest extent the pleasures with which he has surrounded them. At one time he had built up on his farm there a justly famous herd of thoroughbred Holstein-Friesian cattle, but with the coming of the World War and the entrance of the United States into hostilities his entire attention was necessarily devoted to his business, due to the demands upon it for supplies of the United States and English governments, and he found it necessary to give up his breeding activities and sold his fine herd. His farming activities now are confined to producing vegetables for his own use, and to producing eggs on a semi-commercial scale. In 1922 he sold his home in Syracuse to Mrs. Hendrick Holden, mother-in-law of Robert G. Soule, and in exchange purchased her home at 1100 James Street, one of Syracuse's finest residences, where he now resides.

He is a member of the Century Club, and the Onondaga Country Club.

On November 12, 1884, he married GRACE GERE, born December 29, 1862, daughter of William Henry Harrison Gere and Octavia Frances Cady Gere. She is a direct descendant of George Gere who came to New England in 1635, and of such pioneers as Thomas Stanton, Capt. George Denison, Thomas Wheeler, John Gallup, Dr. Thomas Lord, Nicholas Cady, William Chesebro, and others, all of whom came to New England in the early days of the colonies.

CHILDREN OF FRANK CHANNING AND GRACE GERE SOULE.

1. **An Infant Son,** born Nov. 15, 1885; died Nov. 18, 1885.

2. **Oscar Frank Soule,** born Mar. 17, 1890; married April 17, 1912, DOROTHY BIGELOW SMITH, born May 14, 1890. Two children:

   I. FRANK CHANNING SOULE, born February 22, 1914.

   II. DOROTHY BIGELOW SOULE, born March 24, 1916.

He was born in Syracuse, N. Y. March 17, 1890. He received his early school training in the public and private schools in Syracuse, and at Hill School, Pottstown, Pa. At the age of eighteen he entered Yale University (Sheffield

Scientific School, Class of 1911) and received a degree of Ph.B. in 1911. The following fall he entered the employ of Merrell-Soule Co., as a chemist. Working up through the production department, he was made treasurer of the company and a director in 1916, and now holds the position of general manager (1921).

In April, 1912, he married DOROTHY BIGELOW SMITH, daughter of Wing Russell and Mary Abigail Bigelow Smith of Syracuse. She is a descendant of Nehemiah Smith, Samuel Boardman, John Biglo, Stephen Paine, etc., all of whom were early settlers in New England. They have two children, both born in Syracuse.

He was private in Troop D, 1st New York Cavalry, 1912-15; commissioned 2d Lt. Cavalry, New York Guard, Dec. 17, 1917; commissioned 1st Lt. Cavalry, New York Guard, March, 1918; commissioned Captain Cavalry, New York Guard, Oct. 4, 1918; commanding officer Troop D, 1st Cavalry, New York Guard, from Oct. 4, 1918 to July 23, 1919.

He is a member of Sachem Club at Yale, and of the Yale Club of New York City, the University Club of Syracuse, and of the Sedgwick Farm Club. He lives at 2 Brattle Road.

In the Department of Vital Statistics, Syracuse, the birth certificate of Oscar Frank Soule is in the name Frank Channing Soule, Jr. However, he was christened Oscar Frank Soule at the request of his grandfather.

3. **Robert Gere Soule,** born April 8, 1892; married January 14, 1914 BEATRICE HOLDEN. Three children:

   I. HENDRICK HOLDEN SOULE, born October 17, 1914.
   II. ROBERT GERE SOULE, born February 13, 1916.
   III. GRACE GERE SOULE, born May 17, 1918.

He was born in Syracuse, N. Y., April 8, 1892. His early education was obtained in public and private schools of that city, and at Hill School, Pottstown, Pa. He entered Cornell University in the fall of 1911, enrolling in the Agricultural College, but before finishing his course he decided to enter the field of business, and in the fall of 1913 he joined the sales department of Merrell-Soule Co. He is now a vice-president, director, and general sales manager of the company.

In January, 1914 he married BEATRICE HOLDEN, adopted daughter of Senator Hendrick S. Holden of Syracuse. They have three children, all born in Syracuse.

Robert Gere Soule lives at Dewitt Street, Syracuse, and spends the summer months at "Vanderkamp," Cleveland, Oswego County, N. Y. He is a member of the Sedgwick Farm Club, and of Kappa Alpha.

Members of this branch of the Soule family have been most liberal financial supporters of this publication, and without their benefactions the work would not, probably, have been completed in its present form. To Frank Channing Soule and his son, Oscar F. Soule, the compiler finds himself under deep obligations and feels a cordial sense of appreciation; while the whole Soule connection should forever remember their liberality and properly recognize their obligation.

CHILDREN OF JOHN W. SOULE AND WIVES.

1. **Frances A. Soule,** born Oct. 5, 1830, in Palmyra, N. Y. She was married July 5, 1849, in Redford, Mich., to W. M. HOLMES; died March 26, 1903, in Stockbridge, Mich.

2. **Arthur M. Soule,** born July 30, 1832; died in Palmyra, N. Y., July 27, 1833.

3. **Arthur Munroe Soule,** born Oct. 29, 1835; died Oct. 8, 1836, in Nankin, Mich.

4. **Isaac H. Soule,** born Aug. 31, 1837, in Nankin, Mich. He died April 21, 1841, in Redford, Mich.

5. **Lucy Ann Soule,** born April 14, 1839, in Nankin, Mich. She died March 30, 1841, in Redford, Mich.

6. **George Washington Soule,** born Nov. 20, 1841, in Redford, Mich. He married Feb. 16, 1861, in Henrietta, Mich., ADELAIDE E. BRININSTOOL, and resides at Grand Rapids, Mich., where he is engaged in business. Has issue as follows:

I. CHARLES LEVI SOULE, born June 10, 1862, in Henrietta, Mich. He married in April, 1839, AUGUSTA THOMPSON, and resides in Grand Rapdis, Mich., where he is engaged in business. Four children, as follows:

(1) GEORGE E. SOULE, born April 10, 1892, in Moore Park, Mich.

(2) LEVI H. SOULE, born Dec. 27, 1894, in Moore Park, Mich.

(3) MAURICE E. SOULE, born March 17, 1896, in Moore Park, Mich.

(4) RUTH E. SOULE, born Aug. 12, 1902, in Moore Park, Mich.

II. GEORGE WILLARD SOULE, born Sept. 20, 1863; died July 6, 1865, at Waterloo, Mich.

III. WILLIAM ELON SOULE, born in Waterloo, Mich., Oct. 9, 1865; married ESTELLE AYER, March 20, 1901, in New Holland, Ga., and has issue two children:

(1) ADELAIDE E. SOULE, born April 24, 1902, in Gainesville, Ga.

(2) MYRTLE K. SOULE, born Oct. 9, 1905, in Birmingham, Ala.

IV. FRED MERRETT SOULE, born June 28, 1869; married May 3, in Hastings, Mich., ANNA PATTERSON and has issue two children:

(1) JOSEPHINE E. SOULE, born June 2, 1896, in Hastings, Mich.

(2) MOZELLE I. SOULE, born Nov. 11, 1904, in Grand Rapids, Mich.

V. MARTHA ELECTA SOULE, born June 6, 1876, at Cedar Creek, Mich. She was married Sept. 20, 1897, in Demorest, Ga., to LAWRENCE TOMLINSON, and has issue:

(1) GEORGE E. TOMLINSON, born Oct. 3, 1897, in Demorest, Ga.

(2) MARTHA E. TOMLINSON, born May 27, 1903, in Greensboro, N. C.

(3) JAMES E. TOMLINSON, born Nov. 7, 1905, in Greensboro, N. C.

(4) ROBERT G. TOMLINSON, born Aug. 5, 1907, in Marion, Va.

VI. LEVI LYMAN SOULE, born Jan. 15, 1843, in Redford, Mich. He married April 14, 1867, in Lansing, Mich., ANNA DORSON, and has one daughter, SUSIE SOULE, born Feb. 19, 1869, in Waterloo, Mich.

VII. PHEBE ANN SOULE, born Aug. 23, 1844, in Redford, Mich. and died there July 5, 1845.

VIII. CHARLES HENRY SOULE, born Nov. 10, 1847, in Lansing, Mich., and died there Jan. 8, 1852.

IX. FRANKLIN VERNOR SOULE, born Aug. 7, 1849, in Lansing, Mich., and died in Jackson, Mich., June 23, 1872.

X. JOHN MILFORD SOULE, born March 11, 1855; adopted son named Douglass. He married CLARA PIERSON of Onondaga, Mich.

Notes From Syracuse Library, N. Y.

MARRIAGES:

Ermine Soule to Dr. Alonzo N. Wright, both of Euclid, Clay, N. Y., Oct. 8, 1850.

W. W. Soule, son Dr. Ephraim L. Soule, of Clay, to Mary A. Tuttle, dau. Jirah Tuttle, of Clay, Jan. 20, 1841.

Edward B. Soules and Mercy A. Marvin, dau. Geo. W. Marvin of Van Buren, N. Y., May 7, 1851.

Welcome A. Soule to Sarah A. Skinner, both of Peru, N. Y., May 24, 1863.

Jonas Soules and Catherine Webb, in Lysander, N. Y., July 3, 1846.

DEATHS:

Mrs. Mary Soule, Jan. 19, 1873, aged 76 years and 3 months, in Callamer.

Hiram G. Soule, Aug. 20, 1876, aged 38 years.

Mrs. Dolly Soule, Oct. 22, 1877, in Euclid, town of Clay, N. Y.

Judge Nathan Soule, Jan. 9, 1860, aged 70, in Clay, native of Dutchess County.

W. Ervine Soule, Sept. 12, 1862, in Elmira, buried in Euclid, Bro. Oscar F.

Mary Agnes Soule, wife of Oscar F., Feb. 27, 1867, aged 34 years.

Sarah Soule, widow of Oscar F., Sept. 19, 1906, age 65, dau. C. C. Bradley.

Samuel Soule, single, aged 63. Joseph Soule, married, aged 28, killed by lightning at Richland, N. Y. Bro. Stephen Soule of Cicero, N. Y.

Hattie Soule, 3d daughter of Andrew J. Soule, July 8, 1873, age 16. Euclid.

Elizabeth Soule (V. S.), daughter of Oscar F. and wife G. Hanchett, May 7, 1902, aged 54 years.

TOMBSTONES:

Nathaniel Soule died 1850, age 78 years, in Tafts Settlement, Cicero, N. Y.

Catherine his wife, died 1862, aged 82 years, in Tafts Settlement, Cicero, N. Y.

Clement Soule, born Jan. 24, 1789, died Aug. 7, 1828, in Euclid, N. Y.

Mary Soule, his wife, died Aug. 28, 1791; born Feb. 3, 1876, in Euclid, N. Y.

Hannah Soule, wife Stephen Soule, died Aug. 21, 1874, age 90-9-19. Callamo.

Catherine Soule, dau. Stephen and Hannah, died May 24, 1863, age 49-0-16.

Stephen Soule, died Feb. 5, 1842, age 38-3-25.

Frederick C. Soule, died April 17, 1885, age 90-6-28.

Mary Soule, his wife, died June 18, 1873, age 76-7-4.

Notes.

Elizabeth Van Slyke Soule was born Nov. 19, 1858, on the plantation of John McDowell Pelton (who married her mother's older sister) in Dulac, La. Shortly after her mother's death John McDowell Pelton took his family to Europe, remaining there indefinitely. He took Elizabeth Soule with him, and she entered a convent in France for training. Letters home showing a tendency toward the Catholic faith caused her father to send for her to come home. After the birth of her children she became a semi-invalid and spent several years at a sanatorium in Geneva. She was a brilliant scholar, and devoted the greater part of her time to reading.

Her son, Oscar Soule Hanchett, is living in Syracuse.

Her daughter, Agnes Lawrence Hanchett, married unhappily, DELMER HUBBEL; has one son, and is working in New York City.

Will of John Tibbetts, North Carolina.

(See reference to this will in sketch of George Soule, son of Nathan and Mary Gifford Soule, page 766, this section.)

"The 9th day of the 4th month called April, 1755 a memorandum of John Tibbetts mind and will is to make his wife Sarah Tibbit his hole and sole Excecraticks to his will he gives to his wife Sara Tibbits all his moveable estate with his negro gall named Felis and the child she is now big with all free and clear to her own disposal after his gust debts and legessies paid the legases he gave away that is to his son Henry Tibbits eight shillings starling to his son George Tibbit his gun, to his daughter Mary Hopkins two shillings starling to his daughter Avis Sole two shillings starling to his daughter Anne Bala two shillings starling to his daughter Alse Hill four shillings starling.

The above noncupitive will of the above said John Tibbits taken about half an hour before his death pr. Ephraim Bull."

Endorsed: Carteret County June Court 1755 proved by the afirmation of Ephraim Bull according to law.

June Court 1755 proved by the oath of Sarah Tippit widow of John Tippit."

John Tibbetts married Feb. 20, 1726, SARAH SOULE, daughter of George Soule 2d, and went to North Carolina with the great Quaker movement about 1750. His daughter, Avis Soule, was therefore, first cousin to George Soule, her husband. After the death of John Tibbetts, Sarah, his widow, returned to Dartmouth and as record proves was living in a chamber of her nephew's house. See record. Married 2-20-1726.

Descendants of Tibbetts Soule.

Collins, New York.

THE following was written by Stephen W. Soule, a son of Tibbetts Soule. "Tibbetts Soule came to Collins, I think, in 1823 and located on lot 24, township 6, range 8, one mile east of Gowanda, amid a forest of as noble pines as could be found in western New York, and died there in 1837, aged 79 years. His family consisted of five sons and three daughters. Jonathan, the eldest, died in 1849. Stephen Soule died in 1880 at the ripe old age of 81. Luther, the third son, settled at Pontiac, in the State of Michigan, in 1822, took up a large tract of land on which the city now stands; built mills, cleared up a farm, and soon after was taken sick with that fatal scourge of the new west, the fever, and died. Mrs. Lydia Ann Palmerton of Collins Center, is the only one remaining of the family. Thomas B. Soule, the surveyor and teacher, settled on lot 23, township 6, range 8, and removed from there in 1838 to the town of Aurora, this county, and died there soon after. Charles E. Soule, now of Kansas, is his only son. Abram H. Soule settled in Hamburg, one and a half miles north of the village and raised a large family. Hon. Oscar H. Soule, his eldest son, now resides near the old homestead. Jonathan Soule, the eldest son, came to this town three or four years prior to his father's coming and settled on lot 60, township 6, and range 8, now known as the Peter Potter farm. Tibbitts Soule, the father, was an exemplary Christian and before that fatal division among Friends, was at the head of the society and truly did he merit the exalted position. Equal and exact justice seemed his ruling trait of character, and his counsel and advice was seldom gainsaid or laid aside. Jonathan Soule was an exception in the family. He began preaching young, first in his sleep, afterwards in public, and continued to preach until his death in 1849. Not a flowery speaker, but a plain, straightforward, honest man; was especially sought for in the trials of sickness whose talk by the sick bed and to mourners always seemed to heal the wounds of sorrow and cheer the drooping spirits. Such I believe to be an imperfect sketch of the prevailing character of Jonathan Soule.

Stephen W. Soule wrote some interesting incidents illustrating the conditions of society when the Quakers were prominent in the township where he lived during the pioneer days. As the family of Tibbetts Soule were devoted members of the Quaker church, it was nothing singular for their descendants to be found loyal to that sect. The lives of this people were modelled after the teaching of the sacred Oracle and of the most practical character. The following incident was a case in point:

Jonathan Soule was clearing his farm and had opened a section in which there were several acres of fallen trees, then called a "cut-down." Before he had time to burn off the heavy logs and clear the ground of the brush he was taken ill. Apprehending the situation, his neighbors advised him to make a visit to Hamburg as they believed it would do him good. Taking their prescription in good faith, he went and was absent for a whole week When

he returned he found his "fallow" burned and all of the charred logs rolled up; the ground well cleared, the wheat sowed and harrowed in, and the entire clearing well fenced. This was all done as a "neighborly kindness," the lending of a helping hand in time of need.

Genealogy and Biography.

Dutchess County Stock.

Tibbetts Soule, the head of this branch of the Dutchess County, New York, family, was the son of Sarah Soule, a daughter of George and Avis (Tibbetts) Soule, residents of the "Oblong," near Quaker Hill, and was born at the home of his grandfather, 18th day, 12th month, 1762, on the first day of the week. Tradition among his descendants states that this young man never knew his father's name but that he was reputed to have been a native of Wales, an "Old Countryman." When but a lad he was indentured to his uncle, John Soule, during his minority and the written document has been preserved among his descendants. However, it seems that he became dissatisfied with his treatment and ran away before the expiration of service. He claimed that his uncle changed the dates of his birth that he might hold him in servitude and was otherwise harsh and imperious. He found a home among his kindred and being very ambitious and possessed of unwearied industry, he found employment and took care of himself. He married in Cambridge, Washington County, New York, December, 1787, REBECCA HOAG, daughter of Stephen and Anna (Hunt) Hoag, who were charter members of the Quaker Society at White Creek, and had moved from Dutchess County. Her grandfather, Jonathan Hoag, a son of John Hoag, was said to be the progenitor of all the Hoag families in the United States. Rebecca was a Quakeress and having been married "out of meeting" was disowned. Her case was brought before the meeting, May, 1788, one year after her marriage, and in 1790, two years later, she was reinstated in the society at White Creek; hence we suppose her children were "birthright members" of the Friends Society. Her husband was mentioned as a "Friend and pioneer" in the History of Saratoga County, New York. His name appears in the census returns for 1790 with a family consisting of one male and four females under sixteen years of age, as residents of Cambridgetown in Washington County.

In an old Bible owned by Ralph S. Soule, in Berwyn, Illinois, there was a full record of the family of Tibbetts Soule containing the births, marriages and deaths of his children and grandchildren; a full copy was made for this work. The family finally settled in Collins, Erie County, N. Y., where they passed the remainder of their lives. He died Feb. 21, 1836, aged 79 years, 7 months and 3 days. She died Dec. 11, 1844, aged 82 years, 4 months and 25 days. See statements by Stephen W. Soule in the preceding paragraph.

1. **Anna Soule** (1), daughter of Tibbetts and Rebecca (Hoag) Soule, was born in Cambridge, Washington County, N. Y., 29-6-1788, and died 3-12-1848, unmarried. A profile portrait of this woman is owned by Mrs. Julia E. Knight Eddy of Aurora, N. Y., upon which was written by Mrs. Anna Soule Freeman: "This is my aunt Anna Soule, my mother's only sister, taken many years ago."

2. **Sarah Soule** (1), second daughter of Tibbetts and Rebecca (Hoag) Soule, was born in Cambridge, Washington County, N. Y., 6-12-1789, on the 7th day of the week; was married 25-2-1810, to ISAAC FREEMAN, and died 17-4-1852. She has been called "a woman of amiable temperament and beautiful as dressed in her Quaker garb." She was the mother of ten children named as follows:

I. ELIZABETH B. FREEMAN, born 23-12-1810, on the 1st day of the week. She died July 29, 1817.

II. ISAAC FREEMAN, born 1-4-1813; married HARRIET KNIGHT, daughter of Aaron and Hannah (Snedeker) Knight, Nov. 11, 1834, and had five children.

III. WILLIAM FREEMAN, born 23-2-1815, on the 1st day of the week; died Feb. 1837.

IV. ANNA FREEMAN, born 8-4-1818, on the 4th day of the week; married WILLIAM KNIGHT Nov. 17, 1836, by whom five children.

V. PHEBE FREEMAN, born 12-1-1820, on the 5th day of the week; died Feb. 1839.

VI. AMOS FREEMAN, born 24-9-1821, on the 2d day of the week; died March 9, 1822.

VII. MARTHA FREEMAN, born 11-11-1823, on the 3d day of the week; married Sept. 7, 1853, ROBERT SEARLE. No issue.

VIII. REUBEN FREEMAN, born 7-5-1826, and married HANNAH SWARTOUT. Three children.

IX. SARAH FREEMAN, born 27-7-1828, first day of the week; died Sept. 16, 1904.

X. MARY FREEMAN, born 19-5-1830, 4th day of the week; died Feb. 1839.

3. **Elder Jonathan Soule** (1), eldest son of Tibbetts and Rebecca (Hoag) Soule, was born in Cambridge, Washington County, N. Y., 14th of the 9th month, 1791, on the 4th day of the week; was married 16th of the 8th month, 1812, to TEMPERANCE ROBINSON. Here is a mystery that remains unsolved. A George Soule was the husband of a Temperance Robinson from Sidney, Maine, who had a removal certificate from the Friends Society 2d month, 20th day, 1812, and the records of the society in Easton, N. Y., show that Temperance Robinson was disowned in 1813 for marrying out of the society. It seems singular, but George Soule and wife Temperance conveyed land in Easton, N. Y., to Ebenezer Deuel in 1812, the same year of the marriage of Temperance Robinson to Jonathan Soule. A second examination of the registers of deeds in Dutchess County confirms the first copy made. There is no mistake in the writing. Jonathan Soule, a Quaker preacher of considerable prominence, died in Collins, N. Y., on the 13th of the 4th month, 1849, aged 57 years, 7 months and 1 day. There were six children whose names will presently appear.

4. **Stephen W. Soule** (1), second son of Tibbetts and Rebecca (Hoag) Soule, born in Cambridge, Washington County, N. Y., 20th of the 3d month, 1793, on the 7th day of the week. One account makes him a native of Dutchess County, and this may be correct, as his parents moved several times from that to Washington County. He was three times married; 1st, 14-10-1819,

to LYDIA HANDY, by whom three daughters and who died 11-9-1826; 2d, 15-2-1829, to CYNTHIA PEER who died 27-3-1833, without issue; 3d, 1-6-1833, to OLIVE DARBEE who died 4-2-1840, and by whom seven children. Stephen William Soule, as he was called, died in 1874, aged 81 years. He was a farmer but did not take kindly to the cultivation of the soil. He was a popular educator for 50 years or more. In the county history by Briggs, he is represented as the first settler on Lot 50 in Range 7, but he did not live there long, for he went back to the old home location and settled on Lot 24, T. 7, Range 8, near the present village of Gowanda, and always resided in the town of Collins, Erie County, N. Y. He was so prominent and popular as an educator that although he was a life-long Democrat and the Third District of Erie County a Republican stronghold, he was elected school commissioner and held the office for three years. He contributed a five-page article to "Briggs' History of the Original Town of Concord," in which he gave considerable information concerning the Soule family of which he was a member. His death was in Otto, Cattaraugus County, N. Y. "Bill Soule," as he was called by his neighbors and friends, was a prominent Odd Fellow, being a member of Friendship Lodge, Collins Center, from its institution till his death. He had filled all the important positions, and was often complimented on his rendition of the Past Grand's charge; once by the officers of the Grand Lodge of the State of Minnesota where he was visiting. He served one term in the State Assembly with honor to himself and the pleasure of his constituents. He was a man of sterling character, wide and favorably known. There were eleven children, of whom presently.

Mrs. Julia Theodosia Soule Foster, daughter of Stephen and Olive (Darbee) Soule, says her father was brought up in the Quaker faith, but used to say he was only a "birth-right member Quaker." The greater part of his life was spent in Otto, N. Y. He was a man of medium build, with blue "Tibbetts" eyes and had white hair in middle life. The parents of Stephen Soule's third wife were Chester and Theodosia (Church) Darbee, originally from Vermont, but removed to Dayton, N. Y., where they lived until their deaths. Mrs. Foster says her father was married four times, but does not give the name of his fourth wife.

5. **Luther Soule** (1), third son of Tibbetts and Rebecca (Hoag) Soule, was born in the Oblong, Dutchess County, N. Y., 2d day of the 1st month, 1796; was married 15th of the 1st month, 1817, to POLLY FISH. He removed to Pontiac, Mich., in 1822, took up a large tract of land where the city now stands and where he cleared a farm and built mills. He died of fever, 11th of 9th month, 1825. There were two children. See next generation.

6. **Thomas B. Soule** (1), fourth son of Tibbetts and Rebecca (Hoag) Soule, was born in the Oblong, Dutchess County, N. Y., 12th of the 1st month, 1798; married 15th of 9th month, 1822, ANN FISH at East Hamburg, Erie County, N. Y. He was a professional land surveyor and teacher. He settled in East Aurora, N. Y., in 1838, where he died April 9, 1840. Two children. See next generation.

7. **Abram H. Soule** (1), fifth son of Tibbetts and Rebecca (Hoag) Soule, was born in the Oblong, Dutchess County, N. Y. (possibly in Saratoga County),

27th of the 5th month, 1805, on the 2d day of the week; married 14th of the 10th month, 1828, to MARY MCMILLEN, daughter of Hugh and Lydia (Southworth) McMillen, who was born July 11, 1811; died May 16, 1894. He died in the town of Hamburg, Erie County, N. Y., 11th of the 8th month, 1875. Was a farmer. Eight children. See forward.

Seventh Generation.

CHILDREN OF JONATHAN AND TEMPERANCE ROBINSON SOULE.

1. **Anna Soule** (2), eldest daughter of Jonathan and Temperance (Robinson) Soule, born 5th of the 11th month, 1812; was married to GEORGE SOUTHWICK and resided in Hamburg, N. Y. She died ———. Mr. Southwick died ———. Children as follows:

   I. ALBERT SOUTHWICK, born ———.

   II. LUTHER SOUTHWICK (2), born ———.

2. **Tibbetts Soule** (2), son of Jonathan and Temperance (Robinson) Soule, born 22d of the 1st month, 1816, was married and died young, leaving a daughter who was married to ——— SHAW and lives in Portland, Ore.

3. **Hannah Soule,** daughter of Jonathan and Temperance (Robinson) Soule, born 28th of 9th month, 1817; died young, unmarried.

4. **Stephen William Soule** (2), second son of Jonathan and Temperance (Robinson) Soule, born 31st of 8th month, 1819; married RUTH MUNGER who was born Feb. 15, 1816; died 1883. He died April 20, 1906. There were four children. See forward.

5. **Jane Soule** (1), daughter of Jonathan and Temperance (Robinson) Soule, born 6th of 10th month, 1825; died young, unmarried.

6. **Sarah Ann Soule** (1), daughter of Jonathan and Temperance (Robinson) Soule, born 7th of 3d month, 1833 (March 17, 1833); was married June 15, 1848, at Collins, N. Y., to CYRENUS PRATT, born in Collins, N. Y., May 15, 1826, son of John and Levina (Cook) Pratt. He died Oct. 24, 1861, and she was married 2d, to DANIEL BARNHART, of Collins, N. Y,. farmer and live-stock dealer. She died Nov. 20, 1890. She had one daughter, Cyrenia J. Pratt, born Dec. 12, 1861; married Nov. 5, 1883, to DURAN A. PALMERTON, of Collins, N. Y., a real estate dealer, by whom four children.

CHILDREN OF STEPHEN SOULE AND WIVES.

1. **Sarah Soule** (2), eldest daughter of Stephen and Lydia (Handy) Soule, born 2d of 12th month; was married to JOHN BECKER, 25th of 2d month, 18— and died 17th of the 4th month, 1852, leaving issue.

2. **Rebecca H. Soule** (2), second daughter of Stephen and Lydia (Handy) Soule, born 14th 6th month, 1823; was married to JOHN WHEELOCK.

3. **Lydia M. Soule** (1), third daughter of Stephen and Lydia (Handy) Soule, born 15th of 4th month, 1826; was married to ALBERT BECKER.

4. **Annette Soule** (1), fourth daughter of Stephen and Cynthia (Peer) Soule, born 12th of 3d month, 1830; died 6th of 9th month, 1831.

5. **Luther Soule** (3), eldest son of Stephen and Olive (Darbee) Soule, born Feb. 14, 1835; died 25th of 2d month, 1835.

6. John Edwin Soule (2), second son of Stephen and Olive (Darbee) Soule, born Aug. 9, 1836; died 15th of the 5th month, 1852.

7. Julia T. Soule (1), fifth daughter of Stephen and Olive (Darbee) Soule, born 14th of 7th month, 1838; was married Jan. 3, 1860, to ALBERT FOSTER, born Oct. 14, 1836, fourth son of Joseph and Hester (Wheeler) Foster, descended from Gideon Foster of Andover, Mass., who was one of the Boston "Tea Party" and killed in one of the early battles of the Revolution. Mrs. Foster is now living on the old homestead taken up by Joseph Foster when 18 years of age, called "Chapel Farm," in Otto, N. Y. Her husband died Dec. 16, 1895. Her full name is Julia Theodosia (Soule) Foster. Children as follows:

I. CLARENCE P. FOSTER, born Aug. 31, 1863; married ADDIE L. BALLARD, Jan. 3, 1886, and is now credit man with William Hengerer Co., Buffalo, N. Y., with residence at 80 Dupont Street.

II. OLIVE H. FOSTER, born Nov. 4, 1864; married AUSTIN H. WEBBER, Dec. 24, 1883. Widow now living with her mother on "Chapel Farm," R. F. D. No. 3, Cattaraugus, N. Y.

III. HERBERT W. FOSTER, born March 14, 1873; living on "Chapel Farm," unmarried.

IV. LETIE E. FOSTER, born Jan. 9, 1875; married BERT B. COLVIN, Sept. 1894; residence, Springfield, N. Y.

8. Stephen Pulaski Soule (3), third son of Stephen and Olive (Darbee) Soule, born 16th of 3d month, 1840. Was a private in Company C, N. Y. Vol. Infy., and died at Fortress Monroe, Va., 19th of 4th month, 1862, unmarried.

9. Olive Arminta Soule (2), sixth daughter of Stephen and Olive (Darbee) Soule, born 27th of the 5th month, 1842; died 22d of 8th month, 1844.

10. Chester Darbee Soule (1), fourth son of Stephen and Olive (Darbee) Soule, born 6th of the 10th month, 1846; married CLARA DEWEY in Otto, N. Y., and was engaged in a manufacturing business. He died 3d of the 6th month, 1897, and his widow and daughter reside at Wellsville, N. Y. Four children as follows:

I. RALPH STEPHEN SOULE, born July 15, 1873, in Otto, N. Y.; married Jan. 10, 1890, at Downers Grove, Ill., to ELIZABETH NOLL, and resides at Berwyn, Ill. He has the "Tibbetts Soule Bible" containing the remarkable vital record of three generations of this family from which much has been taken for this family history. Three children, viz:

(1) THOMAS HAROLD SOULE, born July 16, 1902, at Downers, Ill.

(2) RALPH MILLER SOULE, born May 24, 1904, at Downers, Ill.

(3) MARGARET INEZ SOULE, born Feb. 16, 1907, in Chicago, Ill.

II. PAUL CLIFTON SOULE, born Dec. 14, 1876; died June 15, 1899.

III. HAZEL OLIVE SOULE, born Jan. 11, 1883; now at Otto, N. Y.

CHILDREN OF LUTHER AND POLLY FISH SOULE.

1. Hiram Alonzo Soule (1), son of Luther and Polly (Fish) Soule, born 16th of the 10th month, 1819. He is dead. I have no particulars.

2. Lydia Ann Soule (3), only daughter of Luther and Polly (Fish) Soule, born 18th of the 8th month, 1822. She is deceased. No particulars.

Chester Darby Soule (1), a son of Stephen (2) and Olive (Darby) Soule, born 6th day of the 10th month, 1846, according to Quaker records but by records supplied by his descendants June 21, 1844; married LUCY EMMA STEBBENS June 18, 1867 and died Aug. 6, 1924. She died Feb. 6, 1897. Another record makes him married to CLARA DEWEY of Otto, N. T., and engaged in some manufacturing business. His widow and children living in Wellsville, N. Y. Another statement makes him a farmer, Methodist, Republican, Prohibitionist, with sandy beard and blue eyes and nearly six feet in height. His son now remembers of having seen in the family an old-fashioned hide-covered trunk with the name of Tibbetts Soule printed in large letters with brass tack upon the lid thereof. Seven children whose names will follow.

1. **Lottie E. Soule,** born June 26, 1872; was married Dec. 2, 1891 to WORLEY MONROE O'NEAL who was born April 16, 1860. Eight children whose record will follow.

   I. CHESTER ROBERT O'NEAL, born Nov. 17, 1892; married NEVA BELLE LAMOREE (born March 3, 1873), Feb. 3, 1898, and has issue Merle Keith, born July 20, 1916.
   II. HAROLD TEMPLE O'NEAL, born April 24, 1895.
   III. LUCY RAE O'NEAL, born July 15, 1897.
   IV. WALTER RUSSELL O'NEAL, born June 22, 1900.
   V. CARL STANTON O'NEAL, born Aug. 31, 1903.
   VI. KENNETH SOULE O'NEAL, born June 15, 1906.
   VII. WAYNE JEREMIAH O'NEAL, born Feb. 18, 1908.
   VIII. WARD HOWARD O'NEAL, born May 17, 1911.

2. **Frank Stebbins Soule,** born Aug. 24, 1878; married Feb. 3, 1898 NELLIE ETHEL SCOTT, born March 3, 1873 and died May 10, 1902. By this union there were three children whose record will appear presently. He married 2d, LELA GRACE PALMER (born Sept. 15, 1888), April 5, 1911, by whom there were three more children. See forward.

   I. ALMA BEATRICE SOULE, born July 5, 1899.
   II. HAZEL VERAL SOULE, born June 22, 1900.
   III. NELLIE ELIZABETH SOULE, born April 15, 1902.
   IV. BLANCHE LORAINE SOULE, born Feb. 23, 1912.
   V. FRANCES ALMIRA SOULE, born June 1, 1915.
   VI. LILA GRACE SOULE, born Nov. 13, 1921.

3. **Stephen Pratt Soule,** born Aug. 24, 1878; married Nov. 23, 1904 GRACE LILLY ANN BILTON, who was born Feb. 8, 1884; died Nov. 23, 1920. No issue.

4. **Alice Loraine Soule,** born Feb. 27, 1881; was married Feb. 11, 1903 to FRED GRANT PADDOCK, born April 11, 1867, and has issue. Residence, Covina, Cal.

   I. DOROTHY EMMA PADDOCK, born Sept. 9, 1908.
   II. JAMES CHESTER PADDOCK, born Oct. 15, 1916.

5. **Thomas Howard Soule,** born July 21, 1886; died Sept. 30, 1909.

6. **Clara Agnes Soule,** born March 5, 1888.

7. **Grace Lucy Soule,** born Aug. 24, 1890.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS B. SOULE.

1. **Thomas B. Soule,** born Oct. 6, 1846; married CLARA DEWEY in 1872, who was born in August, 1854, and died June 13, 1897. Three children named as follows:

   I. RALPH STEPHEN SOULE, born July 15, 1873; married ELIZABETH M. NOLL, born July 1, 1876. Children:

      (1) THOMAS HAROLD SOULE, born July 16, 1902.

      (2) RALPH MILLER SOULE, born May 24, 1904.

      (3) MARGARET INEZ SOULE, born Feb. 16, 1907.

   II. PAUL CLIFTON SOULE, born in 1875, died June 27, 1899.

   III. HAZEL OLIVE SOULE, born Jan. 11, 1883.

CHILDREN OF JULIA T. SOULE FOSTER.

1. **Clarence Pulaski Foster,** born Aug. 31, 1863; married Jan. 3, 1888 ADDIE L. BALLARD and has issue Olive Leila, born Jan. 23, 1889. Myrtle Julia, born Aug. 24, 1895. Olive Leila Foster was married to VERNER WALTER SCHLIEDER Sept. 18, 1916.

2. **Olive H. Foster,** born Nov. 4, 1864, was married to AUSTIN H. WEBSTER and had issue two children. Hattie Vivian Webster, born Jan. 5, 1886, was married Nov. 28, 1906 to CHARLES CALVIN CADY, who was born March 22, 1884, and has two children, Durland Charles Cady, born Aug. 10, 1915; and Phyllis Jean Cady, born Nov. 25, 1924.

   I. AUSTIN HARRY WEBSTER married IRIS HIGBEE June 13, 1920 and has Rosamond Mae Webster, born June 11, 1921 and a babe in 1924.

3. **Lutie E. Foster,** born June 9, 1875 was married to BERT B. CALVIN Jan. 15, 1895 and had issue as follows:

   I. EDNA JULIA CALVIN, born Aug. 25, 1895; was married to LYNN A. THURBER who was born Dec. 1, 1892 and died of wounds in France.

   II. LILLIAN MAY CALVIN, born Oct. 19, 1897, was married to LYNN N. SMITH and had DeRue Smith, born Feb. 7, 1918, and Bertrand Smith.

N.B.—There were some errors in the records on the preceding pages, discovered too late for correction before going to press. The information concerning the descendants of Chester Darby Soule were supplied after the body of the book was printed, and inserted by urgent request.—AUTHOR.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND ANN FISH SOULE.

1. **George D. Soule** (1), eldest son of Thomas and Ann (Fish) Soule, born 19th of the 8th month, 1823; died 28th of the 8th month, 1825.

2. **Charles E. Soule** (1), second son of Thomas and Ann (Fish) Soule, born 10th of the 3d month, 1825; married Sept. 13, 1848, ELIZABETH PALMER, of Lockport, N. Y. He was a tanner and currier in East Hempstead, N. Y., but removed to Kansas in 1876 where he engaged in farming. He died at Los Angeles, Cal., Dec. 10, 1906. Three children as follows:

I. ALFRED C. SOULE, born ———; now at Revera, Cal., R. F. D.
II. LEE SOULE, born ———; now at 317 Hill Street, Los Angeles, Cal.
III. MARY E. SOULE, born ———; now at 1318 Buchanan Street, Armarilla, Tex.

3. **Charlotte Ann Soule** (1), daughter of Thomas and Ann (Fish) Soule, born 24th of the 6th month, 1833; married Oct. 31, 1850, DR. LEVINAS CORNWELL, who died at Alden, N. Y., Oct. 20, 1906 after a successful practice of fifty years. She is now living at Alden, N. Y. No issue.

CHILDREN OF ABRAM H. AND MARY MCMILLEN SOULE.

1. **Amanda Melvina Soule** (1), eldest daughter of Abram and Mary (McMillen) Soule, born 11th of the 1st month, 1830, on the 2d day of the week; died unmarried Jan. 1, 1853.

2. **Hon. Oscar Henry Soule** (1), eldest son of Abram and Mary (McMillen) Soule, born 30th of the 4th month, 1831, on the 7th day of the week; married Oct. 18, 1853, to MARIA KIMBLE, daughter of Moses Kimble of Collins, N. Y., and resides in Hamburg, N. Y. He was educated in the district schools and the academy at Abbott's Corners, and has always followed the occupation of farming. Eight children; see forward.

3. **Lewis M. Soule** (4), second son of Abram and Mary (McMillen) Soule, born 20th of the 8th month, 1838, on the 2d day of the week; died 2d day of the 9th month, 1838.

4. **Ellen Mariah Soule** (1), eldest daughter of Abram and Mary (McMillen) Soule, born 15th of the 6th month, 1840, on the 2d day of the week. She married CALVIN WILLIAM JACKMAN of Iowa Falls, Iowa, Nov. 1906, by whom she had Abram Tibbetts Jackman, born Feb. 24, 1878; died April 13, 1908.

5. **Luther Thomas Soule** (5), third son of Abram and Mary (McMillen) Soule, born 9th of 2d month, 1842, on the 4th day of the week; married April 2, 1864 to CLARA KIMBLE, daughter of Moses Kimble, of Collins, N. Y., and had issue as follows:

I. ELLEN JANE SOULE, born Dec. 12, 1864; married Oct. 22, 1889, to WILLIAM D. GREGORY of Minneapolis, Minn., and has one son, Lawrence S. Gregory, born Dec. 12, 1893.
II. ABRAM HARVEY SOULE, born Sept. 12, 1866; married Oct. 1892, GERTRUDE MOORSE, daughter of Edward Moorse, of St. Louis, Mo. He died April 23, 1895. Runs grain elevator.
III. CHARLES L. T. SOULE, born June 12, 1868; married July 21, 1870,

MARY LOUISA SCHUMERHORN, daughter of John and Harriet Chamberlain Schumerhorn, and has two children: Marion S., born Oct. 8, 1895; John S., born Sept. 16, 1902. Residence, Minneapolis, Minn. Connected with a grain elevator.

IV. CLARENCE RALPH SOULE, born July 29, 1875; married ELLEN C. OSTERGREN, 1901. A lawyer.

V. LAWRENCE KIMBLE SOULE, born Feb. 1, 1881; married July 18, 1912, EMMA MAY BAILEY, daughter of John Bailey of Anamore, Ia., born Aug. 2, 1886. He is an engineer.

VI. MERTON WINTHROP SOULE, born Sept. 22, 1885; lives in Minneapolis, Minn.

6. **Amelia Angerona Soule** (1), third daughter of Abram and Mary (McMillen) Soule, born 5th of the 1st month, 1845; was married April 30, 1864 to HENRY MEATYARD, son of Charles and Mary (Storrs) Meatyard of England, and resides in Hamburg, N. Y. Children as follows:

I. CHARLES HAROLD MEATYARD, born March 26, 1868.

II. ABRAM STORRS MEATYARD, born April 2, 1870; died May 21, 1888.

III. ROBERT ROY MEATYARD, born Sept. 1, 1872; died Aug. 24, 1874.

IV. MARY ELLEN MEATYARD, born Dec. 3, 1874.

V. ANNA BLANCHE MEATYARD, born June 17, 1877.

VI. HENRY CLYDE MEATYARD, born Dec. 12, 1879.

7. **Albert William Soule** (1), fourth son of Abram and Mary (McMillen) Soule, born 2d of the 9th month, 1850; married Sept. 6, 1870, ELLEN AMELIA FRINK, and had issue as follows. He kept a dry goods store.

I. EVELYN AUGUSTA SOULE, born July 11, 1871.

II. IDA MAUD SOULE, born Oct. 20, 1873.

III. HENRY CLIFTON SOULE, born Jan. 23, 1876.

IV. SARAH KATE SOULE, born June 5, 1878.

V. FRANK PERRY SOULE, born Oct. 4, 1880.

VI. ROBERT GLEN SOULE, born May 12, 1886.

VII. SIDNEY GEORGE SOULE, born June 23, 1888.

VIII. ELLEN GENEVIEVE SOULE, born Feb. 17, 1894.

8. **Hugh Frank Soule** (1), fifth son of Abram and Mary (McMillen) Soule, born 16th of 3d month, 1852; married June 16, 1878, OLIVE TITUS, daughter of Jerome and Lois (Salsbury) Titus, and has an orange ranch in California. Children as follows:

I. JENNIE TITUS SOULE, born June 21, 1879.

II. JOHN SOULE, born in Bradford, Pa., Nov. 2, 1882, and is a conductor on the Great Northern Railway. One son, Douglas B., born Sept. 9, 1905.

III. LOTTIE LOIS SOULE, born in Reynolds, N. D., July 26, 1890.

CHILDREN OF STEPHEN W. AND RUTH MUNGER SOULE.

1. **Hannah Elberta Soule** (1), born March 2, 1844; was married to JOB SHERMAN.

2. **Jonathan Tibbetts Soule** (2), born Feb. 3, 1847; married two wives; first, MARIA ANTHONY; 2d, OLIVE ROGERS. Residence, Collins, N. Y. Mr.

Soule was for many years living in the West, but has returned to his old home where he has served as postmaster and clerk of the town. He is a dealer in general merchandise and a man of ability and public spirit.

3. **Mary Jane Soule** (3), born May 26, 1849, was married to ALBION BAILEY. Deceased.

4. **Salmon Lewis Soule** (1), born June 26, 1852; married AMELIA VAN SLYKE and is a resident of Collins Center, N. Y.

CHILDREN OF OSCAR HENRY AND MARIA KIMBLE SOULE.

1. **Alice M. Soule** (2), eldest daughter of Oscar (1) and Maria (Kimble) Soule, born in Hamburg, N. Y., Jan. 4, 1855; was married Feb. 3, 1881 to ROYAL GOULD, and has three children, Susan, Clara and Florence.

2. **Sarah S. Soule** (2), second daughter of Oscar (1) and Maria (Kimble) Soule, born in Hamburg, N. Y., Sept. 1, 1856; was married Nov. 4, 1881 to DWIGHT COLVIN and has two children, Merle and Clara. She died May 31, 1915.

3. **Clara A. Soule** (1), third daughter of Oscar (1) and Maria (Kimble) Soule, born in Hamburg, N. Y., Dec. 20, 1857; was married Oct. 12, 1880 to GEORGE SALISBURY, and has four children, Harley, Guy, Lora and Read. Farmer.

4. **Bert Abram Soule** (1), eldest son of Oscar (1) and Maria (Kimble) Soule, born in Hamburg, N. Y., Jan. 25, 1860; was married Sept. 5, 1881 to GEORGIE CUTTER, and has two children, Lulu and Roy. Mechanical engineer, Buffalo, N. Y.

5. **Arthur H. Soule** (1), second son of Oscar (1) and Maria (Kimble) Soule, born in Hamburg, N. Y., April 8, 1862; was married March 12, 1884 to ANTOINETTE CUSHING JONES, and has two children, William and Laura. Farmer in Hamburg, N. Y.

6. **Mary A. Soule** (3), fourth daughter of Oscar (1) and Maria (Kimble) Soule, born in Hamburg, N. Y., June 6, 1864; was married Dec. 1885, to FRANK CALDWELL; has one child, Ray. Real estate business.

7. **Manley H. Soule** (1), third son of Oscar (1) and Maria (Kimble) Soule, born in Hamburg, N. Y., Aug. 10, 1866; died Sept. 22, 1875.

8. **Frank O. Soule** (1), fourth son of Oscar (1) and Maria (Kimble) Soule, born in Hamburg, N. Y., Aug. 22, 1868; died April 8, 1877.

Soule Family, Rhinebeck, N. Y.

New England Branches.

MANY years ago while building a railroad through the mountains of New Hampshire the workmen discovered in a layer of the stratified ledge that protruded from the hillside, a cavity from which a large block of stone had been removed. Curious persons assembled about the place and a geologist passing his vacation in the vicinity was called to come and explain this singular freak of nature. Diligent search was made in the valley below for a missing block that would correspond in size and angles to the vacated seat, but nothing resembling this was found. The walls of the cavity were smooth and regular and the strata of stone from which the block was removed was level and of equal thickness. The geologist, after taking a scientific measurement of the cavity and the making of a diagram showing the angles of its sides, advanced the theory that during some ancient period this block of stone had been removed by a glacier into which it was frozen and had been carried away into some distant locality where it might have been released by the melting of the ice. It is related that while wandering along the bank of the Kennebec River, more than a hundred miles distant on an airline, this same geologist discovered an isolated block of stone reposing upon the earth's surface, and having remembered the cavity seen among the mountains, made a careful survey of it. He found three indisputable proofs of the origin of this fugitive block of stone. It was of the exact size of the recess from which it had been removed; the sides were on precisely the same angle and the quality and color of the granite were the same. Photographs of the piece and of its former seat among the hills of the North were taken and placed on exhibition to prove their relationship as well as the means of transportation across the states.

I have appropriated this interesting incident as a suitable vehicle that may graphically illustrate the existence of certain peculiar conditions encountered by the genealogist. When his field has been carefully surveyed and every source where desired information might have been hoped for has been exhausted he finds himself in possession of certain negative evidence which is not supported, nor contradicted, by documentary corroborative proof and such must be appropriated for what it is worth.

In many instances the searcher finds a vacancy, a break, in a pedigree and there is a missing member to be found and accounted for; he investigates with the hope of finding the straying one; he takes into consideration all the circumstances bearing upon the case; the prominent mental and physical peculiarities of the ancestral line; their habits and idiosyncracies; their supposed age as compared with the time of marriage between the parents and the ages of supposed brothers and sisters; the geographical locations; the family traditions; and then, like the geologist, sallies forth to find the history of some person bearing the name who will supply the required essential features and fit into the vacant niche of the family where he belongs. The examination of the displacement and break in the pedigree and as careful a measurement of

the person assumed to possess the requisite qualities for reinstatement in the ruptured lineage; and there are always certain environments and peculiarities which as negative evidence are indisputable and satisfying to all but the most ultra skeptic. Force of circumstances often as irresistible as the glacier that bore away from its created seat the granite block and left it upon a distant resting place sometimes carries away a son from the parental household and leads him to distant lands where he forms new associations and becomes isolated and weaned from kindred and early environments. Such persons voluntarily wandering away or led onward by promises of better fortune, are frequently fugitives and only here and there can a footprint be found in the "Sands of Time" by which they can be traced and their history made known. It has been the high privilege of the author of this work to discover such lost and wandering sons and, in some instances, to see them restored to the homes and embrace of their aged and longing parents.

It has been found impossible to prove by direct evidence who was the great-grandfather of Col. George Soule, the founder and president of the Soule Literary Institute in New Orleans, Louisiana, but there are several circumstances and conditions considered of great importance in establishing the connections with his paternal ancestry as descended from George Soule who came over in the Mayflower in 1620.

For many years Colonel Soule had desired to establish such a connection and had employed an experienced genealogist to carry forward an intensive and extensive investigation for the purpose of finding, if it were possible, documentary evidence of this lineage. This gentleman, Prof. Schuyler de Luze of New Rochelle, N. Y., assembled many detached notes relating to the numerous Soule families in New England and New York, but failed to find the "missing link" with which to connect the separated sections of the genealogical chain. In the midst of this research Professor de Lutz died and the work was suddenly interrupted. Soon afterwards, however, Colonel Soule opened correspondence with the author of this work, and having placed the notes and correspondence of the former employee in his hands authorized him to institute a thoroughly scientific and exhaustive search for the purpose of discovering the early history of his branch of the Soule family. The work was therefore taken up with zeal, guided by an experience of many years along the same lines. As it has been intimated in the preliminary department of this work, the investigation was prosecuted for about four years, being financiered principally by Colonel Soule of New Orleans. At this time although a great mass of notes had been collected, nothing definite had been discovered that was proof of the descent from the Mayflower Pilgrim. Believing that others bearing the Soule name should bear their share of the expense of continuing the investigation, Professor Soule declined to have the sole financial responsibility and the research was discontinued; but was resumed five years ago and has been pursued with unabated zeal to the present time. The results, though not all that a conscientious genealogist might desire, have been of deep interest. The ancestors of George Soule of New Orleans seem not to have been the owners of lands but lived upon leased farms, therefore the public records, the registry of wills, deeds and dispendens, were found nearly barren of any entries of conveyances. In New York, at the period under investigation,

there were no records made of births, marriages and deaths and thus such vital sources of information were wanting. Moreover, the early representatives of this branch of Soules, living true to form to perpetuate the bent of their Norse progenitors, were a nomadic people who did not become wedded to the soil.

When compiling a sort of caveat pedigree for George Soule and sons at the close of my earliest period of search, I stated my conclusions relative to his connections with the Mayflower Pilgrim. My present views remain unchanged with one exception. I was confident that he was descended from the family of George Soule and Lydia Howland his wife, of the Nine Partners in Dutchess County, N. Y., and the evidence seemed to point to their son George as the great-grandfather of the resident of New Orleans. From a documentary statement and date since discovered, I have found that this hypothesis was untimely and that the evidence leaned strongly toward a brother of the son George, namely Benjamin Soule, who settled in the same county. About the time in which these sons lived the hold upon the younger generations of the Quaker Church was becoming weak. The austere creed and severe discipline enforced against their young people by "disowning" them when they were married out of "Holy Orders," served to alienate the sons and daughters from the society, and taking advantage of the local situation, the "hard-shelled" Baptist ministers who were then, as now, noted tacticians in the spiritual field, established themselves upon the local heritage and planted their denominational banner there; and to sustain our assumption we can show the copy of a record of the marriages of ten persons named Soule who are known to have been descended from Quaker families in the vicinity. Among these were found the names of George Soule and Mary Bergh, grandparents of Colonel Soule of New Orleans. Some of the others were probably his sisters. We subjoin the record:

1. **Unes Soule** to James Gardener, May 29, 1785.
2. **Lydia Soule** to James Agard, Feb. 19, 1786.
3. **Phebe Soule** to Amos Smith, May 28, 1788.
4. **Lydia Soule** to Isaac Gage, Nov. 13, 1788.
5. **Elizabeth Soule** to John Smith, Dec. 11, 1791.
6. **Anne Soule** to John Winters, Sept. 8, 1793.
7. **Cazier Soule** to David Winter, Nov. 3, 1793.
8. **George Soule** to Mary Bergh, Oct. 26, 1796.
9. **Hannah Soule** to Richard Dote, May 15, 1797.
10. **Elizabeth Soule** to Stephen Husted, Jan. 7, 1798.
11. **Leah Soule** to Elnathan Haight, in 1806.

The foregoing records were from the Baptist Church (Stanford) at Bagnall, Dutchess County, N. Y. The earliest records of this body are dated at Great Nine Partners, Charlotte Precinct, N. Y., and show that the sympathies of the younger members of the Quaker families had been deflected from the church of their parents and were directed toward the Baptist people. The Soules at Nine Partners belonged to a branch of the family in which the name George has been perpetuated, and there was but one exception to its continuity in that line of the pedigree. George Soule, the Pilgrim, had a son George Soule who was the father of William Soule, the father of George Soule (blacksmith), whose son George Soule died when a young man, leaving a son Joseph

Soule who, with his descendants, were accounted for. In every branch of the family descended from George Soule and his wife Lydia Howland, the name George has been conspicuous.

George Soule and his wife Mary Bergh were devoted members of the Baptist Church, as was his sister. The family of George Soule, "Blacksmith" of Nine Partners, were ardent Tories during the Revolution and some of them are known to have served with the local British forces in New York. Our first knowledge of the George Soule, who is assumed to have been the great-grandfather of George Soule of New Orleans, was when he was drafted May 11, 1775 and after serving four months in the 9th company of the 5th Regiment of the Continental Troops of Connecticut under Capt. Nathaniel Beardsley of New Fairfield, and Col. David Waterbury of Stamford, Conn., he was discharged Sept. 16, 1775. This regiment was raised on the first call for troops by act of the Legislature in April-May, 1775. Soldiers mainly from Fairfield County marched to New York under General Worcester and then to the Northern Department. On account of sickness many of these men were allowed to return home. A detailed account of the experience of each company during the campaign is contained in a work entitled "The Revolution in Connecticut" to be seen in the Boston City Library.

The history of this George Soule after his brief service in the Colonial army is not known till he was married and removed, temporarily, across the line to Pennsylvania; then, after the close of the Revolution, with others of the same family, he removed to Nova Scotia. He appeared in Shelburn in that province in the autumn of 1783 with a family of three children and was granted 200 acres of land by the Provincial authorities. Following this family by public records and correspondence with his descendants still living, we learn that he removed with his family to a locality called Chizzticook, where some of his descendants have since resided as farmers. They hold the tradition that George Soule returned to New York and was supposed to have died there. His posterity in the British Provinces have nearly all died out and only some of the great-grandchildren remain to perpetuate the tradition concerning their progenitor. They claim that their family were Loyalists from New York.

Following our survey we return to New York and to Dutchess County, the homeland from which these branches of the Soule families removed. Here we find a George Soule living in Rhinebeck, near the residence of his parents, with a family, and from this locality there was a George Soule who married Mary Bush and lived for some time in Prattsville and in Windham, Greene County, N. Y., with several children baptized there, and was later settled at Rhinebeck where the names of some of his children were found. Among seven other George Soules this was the only one who has not been otherwise accounted for. The locality where he was found when a young man, his accompanying his uncle, Daniel Soules, Sr., and his three cousins, Daniel, Jr., David and Michael to Nova Scotia, after the war between England and the Colonies closed, and his being found with them in that province, seems strong presumptive evidence of their kinship. His son, George Soule, grandfather of George Soule of New Orleans, married Mary Bergh, daughter of Adam and Cata Bergh, and it seems a suggestive incident that these persons went to Nova Scotia with the Soule families. The geographical features, the church

connections, the other family names and the spelling of their surnames all combine to prove the relationship between this George Soule and the family of George Soule the "Blacksmith" at Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y. We have found no other whose age, movements and circumstances would fill his place and we have accounted for all others bearing the name of contemporary ages. The Bush family, sometimes spelled "Busche," were early settled in Dutchess County, N. Y., and the wife of this George Soule was evidently one of that house.

We shall herewith make record of the Soules of Rhinebeck so far as we have found them, believing them to have been of the same ilk.

George Soule served in the Fifth Continental Regiment of Connecticut during the Revolution in 1776 and after his discharge disappeared. A George Soule appeared in Prattsville and Windham, Greene County, New York with his wife Mary Bush and three children in the year 1800. In the year 1783 a George Soule with a family of three children appears among the Loyalists who had recently removed from the State of New York and was granted 100 acres of land by the Crown. In the same year several other families of Soules from the New York colony landed in Nova Scotia whose parentage is well known, all descended from a branch of the race in which for several generations, the name George was conspicuous. That whole family, then living in Dutchess County, N. Y., were loyal to King George, and their oaths of allegiance are on record. After an almost exhaustless search covering a period of seven years in which every other George Soule discovered has been accounted for, it is the firm conviction of the compiler of this genealogy that this was the ancestor of George Soule of New Orleans, whose grandfather, George Soule, and his family has been satisfactorily traced and recorded. He was married by a Baptist minister in a Baptist church and was a life-long and devoted member of that body. Some of his children were also communicants of the same church. The Quakers settled in Dutchess County, N. Y., declined because of their rigid discipline in disowning their children when they were married outside of the "Holy Orders" of their own societies.

Returning to the Soules who as Loyalists removed to the British Provinces, it may be proper to state that they universally spelled their names "Soules" and their descendants have largely perpetuated this form of spelling till the present day. Families descended from the other Dutchess County branches have almost all spelled their name "Soules." We have failed because of defective records to trace all of the descendants of the George Soule and wife who settled in Shelburn, Nova Scotia. Indeed it seems almost certain that the parents returned to New York after the peace and the excitement following the war had subsided; but several families descended from him settled per-

---

Bush Family.—Thomas Bush, son of Frederick Bush, lived in the Old Bush homestead on Quaker Hill at Oblong at Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y., toward the close of the Revolution. His wife was of enormous size, weighing 360 pounds. These had five sons, viz: Thomas, John, Stephen, Isaac and Cornelius. The descendants of this family were well distributed throughout the county and the name is common throughout the State of New York, and in the last Book of American Ancestry I find a Mary Bush, daughter of Ebenezer Bush, born Aug. 2, 1743. Families of the name resided in Yates County, N. Y., and in Westchester County, N. Y.

manently in the Province and their families still reside there. The traditions held by them support the hypothesis advanced in the foregoing statements. The common name George has been retained in these families as an evident memorial of their forefathers.

Not another George Soule in all the fields of investigation whose age admitted of assuming that he might have been the head of this branch of the family has been found. The history and destination of every other George Soule in the whole race of American Soules has been accounted for and this representative of the name stands out alone as the man who will "fill the bill." When positive and direct evidence is wanting in genealogical research we have no other alternative but negative evidence and tradition; and these must be appropriated for what they are worth, however unsatisfactory. Until some more astute searcher who has had access to documents and records that have escaped our notice shall come forward and prove another person to have stood at the head of this branch of the Soule family, we shall cultivate the spirit of reconciliation and "rest upon our laurels."

Singular Circumstances.

It has often been demonstrated that truth was stranger than fiction and here we have a case in point. A John Soule had procured a tract of Government land in Redford, Wayne County, Mich., and after the death of his mother in Barrington, Yates County, N. Y., went there and took his venerable father to his new home and provided for him during the remainder of his long life—and this old gentleman was named George Soule. Another man bearing the Soule name, John W. Soule, born in Hebron, N. Y., procured a tract of land in the same town of Redford, Wayne County, Mich., and carried his venerable father to his Western home where he was made comfortable the remainder of his days—and that man was named George Soule. Grandchildren of the two families assume to say that there had been no concerted transaction between the two John Soules when purchasing their lands nor were the two branches aware of each other's existence or relationship for a long time after they had settled in their new western homes. Here were these families as towns-people, and, possibly, as neighbors, unknown to each other till their mail was crossed; and after their acquaintance had been formed they could not assume any kindred connections. Here psychology must explain the mysterious underlying causes that reveal such singular results. Such events disclose by visible transactions what might be termed "the vicissitudes of families," while the material effects supplied the evidence and sequence of a definite and potent cause none the less actual because unknown or unexplained. After an introduction and acquaintance between the two families a mutual interest became manifest and a reciprocal friendship was stimulated between them, and still they were ignorant of the remote source from which they sprang. Not until after many years and when many of each household had closed life's pilgrimage, and when the "mousing" genealogist's hot scent on the trail had found these two branches from the same old tree, were they informed of their family affinity. The grandfathers of the two George Soules carried to Michigan were two other George Soules, first cousins, who were born in Dartmouth "next-door neighbors" and had removed to Nine Partners and

the Oblong in Dutchess County, N. Y., where they were members of the same community and walking to the Old Quaker Church in company, took sweet counsel together.

Martha Soule (1), a daughter of George and Mary (Bush) Soule, born in Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, N. Y., May 16, 1756; married 1st, ABEDNEGO RICKETSON; 2d, PETER HELLECK of Clinton, N. Y. She died in October, 1825. The Ricketsons lived in Dutchess and Clinton Counties, N. Y. Children:

I. JONATHAN RICKETSON, born July 14, 1781; married ESTHER SLYTER and resided in Illinois.
II. HOWLAND RICKETSON, born Feb. 17, 1784; married RACHEL WHITE and lived in Peru, N. Y.
III. HULDAH RICKETSON, born Jan. 4, 1786; married LUTHER EVERETT; 2d, EPHRAIM MACOMBER and resided at Quaker Union, N. Y.
IV. JOSEPH RICKETSON, born June 17, 1788.
V. ELIZABETH RICKETSON, born Jan. 24, 1790; married GARDNER DAVIS and lived in Peru, N. Y.
VI. BENJAMIN RICKETSON, born Oct. 8, 1791, of whom no more is known.
VII. MARTHA RICKETSON, born May 16, 1794; married DAVID ROBINSON FERRISS, lived in Grand Isle, Vt.
VIII. LYDIA RICKETSON, born May 15, 1796; married JONATHAN REED FERRIS and lived in Grand Isle, Vt., and in Illinois.
IX. GEORGE RICKETSON, born June 8, 1798; married 1st, MARY EVERETT; 2d, ROBA EVERETT. Residence, Schuyler Falls, N. Y.
X. STEPHEN RICKETSON, born June 9, 1800; married PHEBE HALLECK; lived in Clinton, N. Y.
XI. JAMES RICKETSON, born Jan. 8, 1803; married JIMIMA HALLECK; lived in Keesville, N. Y.
XII. WILLIAM RICKETSON, born Oct. 24, 1805; married HANNAH EVERETT; lived in Clinton, N. Y.
XIII. CATHERINE RICKETSON, born July 14, 1807; died in infancy.
XIV. ABEDNEGO RICKETSON, born Feb. 22, 1810; married RACHEL EVERETT; lived in Keesville, N. Y.

Ruth Soule, a daughter of George Soule of Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, N. Y., born Oct. 15, 1765 (one record has it 1755, another 1763); married WILLIAM BANKER in Sept., 1780; he was born Feb. 9, 1756 and baptized in the Dutch Church at the Flats, near Rhinebeck, N. Y., March 7, 1756. He was a soldier of the Revolution, having enlisted at Rhinebeck, May 12, 1777, as private in the Fourth Regiment of the New York Line under Col. Henry Livingstone and served three years, being discharged May 12, 1780. After the war they lived for some time at Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y., but about 1785, moved to West Peru, Clinton County, N. Y., where they continued the remainder of their lives. They had twelve children, as follows:

I. MARGARET BANKER, born June 10, 1781, in Dutchess County, N. Y., and went with her father's family to Peru, Clinton County, N. Y., in 1885, where she was married to WILLIAM WHITE; then she moved to Cardigan, Ohio, where she died over 80 years of age. She was the mother of five children.

II. JOHN BANKER, born Aug. 7, 1785, probably in Dutchess County, N. Y., and was taken by his parents to Peru, Clinton County, N. Y., when an infant. He married CHRISTIANA KENT, daughter of John Kent, and lived in Goshen, Clinton County, N. Y., where he was employed as a farmer and blacksmith. His wife died and he went to Cardigan, Ohio, where he married 2d, Aug. 24, 1836, DEBORAH PARKER. He died at Mt. Gilead, O., in April, 1860. Twelve children.

III. ELIZABETH BANKER, born April 22, 1788 in Peru, Clinton County, N. Y., where she was married to ELIJAH WESTON, a farmer, and resided at Schuyler Falls, N. Y. Several children.

IV. BENJAMIN D. BANKER, born April 5, 1790, in Peru, Clinton County, N. Y., where he married ROXANA KINGMAN and removed to Tompkins County, N. Y. He died in Wills County, Ill. Six children.

V. MARTHA BANKER, born May 6, 1791, in Peru, Clinton County, N. Y.; married HORACE BEECH, born March 3, 1786. She died May 14, 1832. Eleven children.

VI. LUCRETIA BANKER, born April 24, 1793; died in 1794.

VII. LUCRETIA BANKER, born Dec. 21, 1795; died unmarried.

VIII. REBECCA BANKER, born April 17, 1798 in Peru, Clinton County, N. Y.; married ASHAEL DELANO and removed to Erie, Pa.

IX. JONATHAN BANKER, born Aug. 4, 1800 in Peru, Clinton County, N. Y.; married March 20, 1823, SUSANNA MORRISON, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Rice) Morrison. He was a farmer in Peasleeville, N. Y., where he died Feb. 9, 1875. His wife died in Sept., 1877. Four children.

X. ELIAS BANKER, born Oct. 16, 1803, in Peru, Clinton County, N. Y.; married Jan. 1, 1829, to MARY MORRISON, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Rice) Morrison, and lived in Peasleeville, N. Y., where he died Aug. 13, 1851. Eight children.

XI. HULDAH BANKER, born June 12, 1805, in Peru, Clinton County, N. Y.; married June 12, 1823, WILLIAM J. PEASLEE, son of Abraham and Maria Phoebe Jenkins. He was a lawyer and judge in Indiana, where he died July 12, 1868. His wife died Aug. 17, 1891 or Jan. 18, 1891. Nine children.

Benjamin Soule (1), second son of George Soule, "Blacksmith," and Lydia Howland, born in Dartmouth, Mass., March 21, 1726, was carried by his parents and the other members of the family to the Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y., about 1740 where he grew to manhood. His name appears in the county records of land transactions several times. He was styled of the North-East Precinct where he signed the Association Test. Benjamin Soule of Crumb Elbow, yeoman, sold to Bastian Brown, Nov. 21, 1751 for £63, land in the Lower Nine Partners. He married ABIGAIL HOWLAND (another says, RACHEL ALLEN), and evidently had a large family. Long search in the New York archives failed to find more than an occasional mention of his name, and the following record from an old Bible, carried from Dutchess County, N. Y., to Michigan, is supposed to contain the births of his children. There

were so many Benjamin Soules in Dartmouth, Mass., several of whom removed to New York, that the searcher finds it difficult, in the absence of authentic records, to distinguish between them.

1. **Isaac Soule,** born 10-6-1744; married ABIGAIL POTTER.
2. **George Soule,** born 2-4-1748; married MARY BUSH.
3. **Ebenezer Soule,** born 15-7-1750; married MERCY FOOTE.
4. **Rachel Soule,** born 8-3-1754; married JOHN HOAG.
5. **Elijah Soule,** born 14-2-1757; married LYDIA HOWARD.
6. **Ruth Soule,** born 8-10-1759; married AARON MAHEW.
7. **Benjamin Soule,** born 4-6-1761; married DORCAS WARD.
8. **Pattie Soule,** born 8-14-1763; married SPENCER WARD.
9. **Nabby Soule,** born 20-4-1756; married AMOS WARD.
10. **Hannah Soule,** born 14-7-1768; married WILLIAM LANE.
11. **Mehitable Soule,** born 24-8-1770; married ABNER HILL.
12. **Annie Soule,** born 16-9-1774; married PELETIAH WARD.
13. **Mary Soule,** born 8-6-1775; married BENJAMIN HOWARD.
14. **Nathan Soule,** born 8-22-1778; married MERCY HOWLAND.

George-George-William-George-Benjamin-George-George-Ebenezer-George.

George Soule (4), a son of Benjamin (1) and Abigail (Howland) Soule, was a native of Connecticut and served for a short time in the Continental Army there during the Revolution. He married MARY BUSH and was for a time a resident of Prattsville and Windham, Greene County, N. Y., where some of his children were baptized. He is next found temporarily in Pennsylvania from whence, along with his uncle and cousins, he removed to Shelburn, Nova Scotia, where the record assigns to him three children. This was in the autumn of 1783 when he must have been 33 years of age. These dates with many others in this branch of the family proved to have been correct by extant documents. He evidently returned from the British possessions after the antagonism between the Tories and Colonists had subsided and was found associated with his kindred in New York, where he probably died. See "Soules of Hillsdale, N. Y." and "Soules of Greene County, N. Y." It has not been ascertained with certainty how many children he had.

1. **George Soule** (5), probably the eldest son of George (4) and Mary (Bush) Soule, born in Dutchess County, N. Y., in 1770; married MARY BERGH, daughter of Adam and Cata Bergh of Dutch extraction, in Stanford, Dutchess County, N. Y., Oct. 26, 1796, and the record of this transaction was found in the old Baptist Church there among the marriages of nine women named Soule who were his kindred and probably, some of them at least, his sisters. He was early settled in Windham, Greene County, N. Y., where his eldest children were born as proven by the family record found in his Bible. His name appears in a tax-list in Windham in 1801 and his son John was born there in 1807 as recorded in his Bible late in possession of his son in Stockbridge, Mich. I have not found that he was the owner of any land in Barrington, Yates County, N. Y., to which town, with some of the Hogebooms, his kindred connected by marriage, he had removed. Through correspondence with an intelligent old lady whose family succeeded the Soules on the farm I derived the

following information: "The name of the neighborhood where the Soule family lived was locally known as 'Jocky Street,' but there was nothing peculiar about the place to suggest the title. The farm was somewhat isolated, being approached by a lane. This was estimated to be one and a half miles from Keuka, formerly called Crooked Lake, and the land, of excellent quality, descended by a steep grade between the farm and the shore of this body of water. There was an old house, part of logs and partly framed, on the farm when it was vacated by the Soule family, and their successors erected a timber barn on the place. A family named Walcott, of considerate culture and prominence, lived neighbors to the Soules, between their farm and the lake. The nearest village, a few miles to the northwest, was called Warsaw. The Free Communion Baptist Church, of which George Soule and his daughter Caroline, were members, was about three miles south of the village and one and a half miles southeast of the Soule homestead. The burying ground, where the wife of George Soule was probably interred, was not adjacent to the old church, which was long ago dismantled, but on a farm some distance from it, and from the public road. Mrs. Hewitt, an old resident, is quite sure there are no inscribed monuments to mark the graves of members of the Soule family. George Soule lived on this homestead several years after the death of his wife, his housekeeper being his oldest daughter, Mrs. Kate Gelong, whose husband was found dead in the forest. A grandson in California, Mr. Andrew Soule, remembered that he went to live with his grandfather and Aunt Kate, and of being present at the funeral service.

John Soule, the eldest son of George Soule, having purchased a tract of Government land in Stockbridge, Ingham County, Michigan, and established a home there, came back to Barrington and carried the old gentleman back with him, and he was tenderly provided for the remainder of his days. This was in 1834. While living in Barrington, N. Y., he was well known and highly respected and in a familiar way called "Uncle George." After his removal to Michigan he devoted much of his time in reading his great Bible, which he considered an inestimable treasure. He was well beloved and tenderly cared for; was a great favorite with his grandchildren and sported with them in great glee. He had united with the Free Communion Baptist Church of Barrington when a young man and was ever afterward a devoted Christian. One of the grandchildren has written, she having been brought up at his knee, "If ever there was a saint, my dear old grandfather was one, and in his heart there was no guile." When he lived in my father's home he did not dwell in conversation upon reminiscent events as many old persons do, and no member of the family can remember of having heard him mention the name of his wife; singular as it may appear, among seven grandchildren, some of whom lived in the house with him for nineteen years, not one of them could tell the name of their grandmother. Although diligent and continuous search has been made in Barrington where he so long resided and some of the old residents remember her funeral services, not one was certain of her place of burial. No inscribed monument marks her place of rest so far from that of her companion and there are none to make a pilgrimage to the isolated spot. Mary Bergh was the mother of eight children whose names, and what we have learned about them, will be recorded in the following pages. George Soule died at the home of

his son, John Soule, in Stockbridge, Michigan, in 1862, aged 92 years and was interred in the family lot of the local cemetery.

2. **Adam Soule** (1), a son of George (4) and Mary (Bush) Soule, of Windham, N. Y., was baptized in the Dutch church in Prattsville, N. Y., Jan. 3, 1770, and is said to have settled as a farmer in Barrington; one who remembered his place of residence has informed the author: "When we were passing on the road my parents would say, 'That is where Adam Soule lives.' " After long and unremitting search and some advertising the compiler has failed to learn more concerning this man's history. Several Adam Soules have been traced, but none were identical. He may have married and had a family, he probably did, but nothing has been learned of their names or lives. The name Adam was continued in his brother's family.

3. **Kate Soule** (1), supposed to have been a daughter of George (4) and Mary (Bush) Soule, was baptized in the Dutch Church of Prattsville, Greene County, N. Y., but the date was not given. Her name appeared with those of her parents, but nothing more was found. The name "Cata" and "Kate," as well as that of "Catherine" were adopted from the Bergh family and have been continued in the Soule descendants.

4. **Ebenezer Soule** (1), a son of George (4) and Mary (Bush) Soule, was born at Windham, Greene County, N. Y., Nov. 14, 1781; married ANNA HOGEBOOM, a sister of Andrew Hogeboom whose daughter Cornelia was the wife of Ebenezer Soule, son of George and Mary Bergh Soule. Tradition makes the Hogebooms remove from Columbia County to Greene County, N. Y., and thence to Yates County; and the extant records sustain the statement. This fact presents another feature of possible family connection, as Judge Ebenezer Soule was long a resident of Hillsdale, in Columbia County. The public records supply many names of the Hogeboom families there. This Ebenezer Soule removed from Barrington to Bradford, in Steuben County, N. Y., where, as a farmer, he continued the remainder of his long life. He had the reputation of being esteemed for an exemplary character, for strict honesty and truthfulness. Among his nephews he was known as "Uncle Eb," while living in Barrington, and familiarly known in Bradford as "Uncle Eben Soule." He died April 23, 1864, aged 81 years, 6 months and 9 days, intestate. The petition for administration contains the names of Anna the widow, three sons, Daniel H., John, and Stephen Soules, and a grandchild, William Judson Van Amburg, son of a deceased daughter, Julia Soule Van Amburg. Anna (Hogeboom) Soule died March 17, 1871, aged 78 years and 14 days. The family was buried at South Bradford and the above dates were copied from inscribed markers erected at their graves at my request by Mr. Ira M. Drake in June, 1912. (See description of house, etc.) An old Bible, said to have contained a full record of the births, deaths and marriages, has been lost.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE AND MARY BERGH SOULE.

1. **Caty Soule** (2), daughter of George (5) and Mary (Bergh) Soule, born in Windham, Greene County, N. Y., July 28, 1799; married MAT. DELONG, who was afterward found dead in the woods. Stephen H. Soule, of Little Shasta, Cal., remembers Aunt Kate's funeral. "She had been keeping house

for grandfather and I was living with them." She left children who followed the Soules to Michigan. A niece has said, "Aunt Katie had a hard time." Her name in her father's Bible found in Michigan was spelled "Caty" and follows a form used in the Bergh family of Dutchess County, N. Y.

2. **Adam Soule** (2), son of George (5) and Mary (Bergh) Soule, born in Windham, Greene County, N. Y., January 30, 1801, was married in Barrington, Yates County, N. Y., and removed to Michigan, along with his kindred. Had three children, Elisha, Ann and John. Adam lived to old age. His portrait is in possession of his niece, Mrs. Lester of Los Angeles, California.

3. **Ebenezer G. Soule** (2), second son of George (5) and Mary (Bergh) Soule, born January 14, 1805, in Windham, Greene County, N. Y. A bit of romance is attached to the name of this member of the Soule family. When a lad he was visiting the Hogeboom family, being in some way connected by kindred ties, and became enamored of Cornelia, a daughter aged about twelve, and when he was about to return, probably to Windham, he said he was coming back for this rosy-cheeked, black-eyed girl when she was grown to maturity; he came when she was sixteen and they were married. They settled on land in Barrington, Yates County, N. Y., where three sons were born, of whom presently. He died June 17, 1837, and his widow, Cornelia E. Soule, was appointed administratrix, March 5, 1838. She married, secondly, WILLIAM H. BABCOCK, removed to De Kalb County, Illinois, and became the mother of several children. She was baptized Nov. 8, 1814, in the Dutch Church at Prattsville, Greene County, N. Y., and she was probably born a few weeks only before the record of her baptism called her "Cornelia Lisibeth." She died Sept. 11, 1893. Her second husband, William H. Babcock, died Sept. 12, 1884: both were buried in Hampshire, Kane County, Ill. Ebenezer G. Soule was the father of Col. George Soule of New Orleans.

4. **John Soule** (1), third son of George (5) and Mary (Bergh) Soule, born in Windham, Greene County, N. Y., November 15, 1807; married MARY ANN PATTERSON, daughter of John and Eleanor (Reynalds) Patterson, of Wayne, Steuben County, where one child was born. He went to Stockbridge, Ingham County, Mich., where he purchased a large tract of government land, from which he hewed down the forest and cleared a fine farm, where he erected capacious and comfortable buildings, beautifully situated and attractive as a homestead. John Soule did not resemble his father for he was of a very fair complexion. He had learned the blacksmith's trade when a young man, but did not follow it after his settlement in Michigan. He returned to Barrington after his mother's death in 1835, and carried his father to his western home, where he provided for him the remainder of his days. Mr. Soule died in 1881; his wife, born Feb. 11, 1815, died in 1889. Six children, as follows:

   1. MARY JANE SOULE, born in Barrington, Yates County, N. Y., October 24, 1835, married HORATIO A. BARKER, a Baptist minister, by whom she had two daughters, now living: Mrs. Flotie Sheriff, of Chesaning, Mich. and Mrs. Ida Lansing of Owasso, Mich. Mrs. Barker was one year old when she was carried to Stockbridge, Mich. She died in 1911.

II. JAMES BIGNAL SOULE, born in Stockbridge, Ingham County, Mich., April 28, 1837; married 1st, MARY REAVES, by whom three children. Her parents' names were James and Eliza Reaves. She died and he married 2d, MARY E. MOORE, born Sept. 18, 1854, daughter of John and Rebecca Moore of Reed City, Mich., Sept. 10, 1876. He died Nov. 30, 1907, in Reed City. He had been a farmer and railroad man. His widow is now living in Randsburg, Cal., with her children. Issue:

(1) NETTIE SOULE, born June 19, 1867; married VAL PANTZ July 11, 1888. Residence, Osceola County, Mich. Farmer.

(2) NORTON LEE SOULE, born July 12, 1871; married Dec. 17, 1891 CARRIE ANNA MILNER of Stockbridge, Mich., daughter of William George and Amelia Roseltha Milner, and resides at Belding, Mich. A mechanic.

(3) MARY ELLA SOULE, born Sept., 1874; married WILLIAM R. OAKLEY, Sept. 7, 1897; living in California. He is a carpenter.

(4) FLOYD L. SOULE, born March 1, 1885, in Lansing, Mich.

(5) JOHN B. SOULE, born March 7, 1887; Randsburg, California; unmarried.

(6) NEIL SOULE, born April 13, 1890; Randsburg, Cal.; unmarried.

(7) ROY SOULE, born Dec. 16, 1891; Randsburg, Cal.; unmarried.

III. GEORGE WILLIAM SOULE, born in Stockbridge, Mich., April 23, 1837; married JULIA ROBBINS and had one child, now Mrs. Ina Dutchess of Stockbridge, Mich. He died in 1806. Wife was of Mattawan, Mich. She died about 1906.

IV. ARTHUR LEE SOULE, born in Stockbridge, Mich., March 12, 1843; married LOUISA MILLER in 1882. He has sold the old Soule homestead but still resides in the town of Stockbridge in summer, going to St. Cloud, Fla., in winter, being in poor health. No children.

V. WILLIAM HENRY SOULE, born in Stockbridge, Mich., Jan. 24, 1849; died in 1850.

VI. LENTHA ELEANOR SOULE, born in Stockbridge, Mich., Jan. 24, 1850; married ANDREW LESTER and resides in Los Angeles, Cal. No children.

5. George Daniel Soule (3), fourth son of George (5) and Mary (Bergh) Soule, born in Windham, Greene County, N. Y., July 25, 1810; married first, SARAH JAYNES, sister to Oren and Austin Jaynes, the brothers who married his sisters Polly and Fanny Soule. By his first wife he had three children of whom presently, and as the mother died when they were young, they were brought up in the home of Austin Jaynes. He married, 2d, MISS JANE HUFTATING and settled at South Bradford, N. Y., where he raised a family of four children, and where he died. His widow is supposed to be living. He was generally known as Daniel Soule during his later years. Issue as follows:

I. JAMES SOULE, born in Barrington, N. Y., married in July, 1867,

Miss Huldah Jaynes, daughter of Smith Jaynes, by whom he had two children: Elizabeth, died at Hammondsport, N. Y., in childhood, and Clark, a son, now living at Geneva, N. Y. His wife died five years ago in Utica, N. Y., and was buried at South Urbana, N. Y. Mr. Soule is a member of the Methodist Church at Hammondsport, N. Y. Now very feeble.

II. Henry Soule was left motherless when a child and brought up in the home of his aunt, Fanny (Soule) Jaynes. He was a shoemaker by trade. Was in the Union Army during the Civil War. He married on the Hudson, Isabella ———, but had no children. He was in poor health and went to Alexandria, Va., with the hope of improvement, and a physician's certificate before me shows that he had consumption. He was a member, with his wife, of the Purity Lodge, I. O. G. T., of Frederick, Md. Mrs. Soule was commended as an "honest, hard-working woman entitled to the confidence of the public." He continued to fail and came back to Hammondsport, N. Y., to die, but his wife pre-deceased him about one year. They were members of the Episcopalian Church.

III. George Soule, died in childhood.

6. Polly Soule (1), daughter of George (5) and Mary (Bergh) Soule, born in Barrington, Yates County, N. Y., Sept. 25, 1813; married Owen Jaynes and had two sons, of whom presently. She and husband were buried at Savona, N. Y.

I. Nathan Jaynes, living at Penn Yan, N. Y., age 68; four children, two sons and two daughters.

II. George Jaynes, living at Campbell, N. Y.; four children, two sons and two daughters.

7. Betsey Soule (3), third daughter of George (5) and Mary (Bergh) Soule, born in Barrington, Yates County, N. Y., Aug. 25, 1817; married a Mr. Caray and went to Michigan along with her kindred, the Soules, between 1835 and 1840, and settled in Galesburg, where she reared her family of three sons, and where she died April 20, 1829. Mr. Caray died. Issue as follows:

I. William H. Caray, born March 30, 1836.

II. Ananias Caray, born Nov. 26, 1838.

III. John Caray, born Dec. 26, 1840.

8. Fanny Soule (1), fourth daughter of George (5) and Mary (Bergh) Soule, born in Barrington, Yates County, N. Y., April 7, 1818; married Austin S. Jaynes, brother of Owen Jaynes, who was husband of Polly Soule, and brought up the motherless sons, James and Henry, of her brother, George Daniel Soule. She had no issue of her own. She died Aug. 13, 1872, aged 52 years, 3 months, 6 days. Her husband died May 19, 1880, aged 64 years, 3 months, 22 days. Buried at Sonora, N. Y.

CHILDREN OF EBENEZER AND ANNA HOGEBOOM SOULE.

1. Julia Ann Soule (2), daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Anna Hogeboom Soule, born March 25, 1817; married William Vanamburgh and died June 6, 1852, aged 35 years, 3 months and 11 days. She had two sons named as follows:

I. FRANCIS VANAMBURGH, died March 7, 1864, aged 14 years, 4 months and 8 days and was buried by his mother's side in South Bradford, N. Y., in the Soule Cemetery.

II. JUDSON VANAMBURGH was mentioned in the administration papers as an heir of the Soule estate in 1864, 1866 and 1871. He is supposed to be living, but his residence is unknown.

2. **Daniel H. Soule** (1), son of Ebenezer (1) and Anna Hogeboom Soule, born April 12, 1820; married May 8, 1852, SARAH VALEY, daughter of Cornelius and Bethiah Valey, of Bath, Steuben County, N. Y., born Dec. 20, 1827, and died June 14, 1906. He died in Bradford, N. Y., Oct. 14, 1903. He was a farmer and lived one mile from his father's homestead. Children named as follows:

I. JOHN W. SOULE, born March 24, 1851; married JOSIE MORSE who died leaving issue. He married 2d, MARY VANGELDERBY, by whom four children. Josie Soules died April 22, 1880, aged 23 years, 5 months and 28 days. He resides at 13 Laurel St., Corning, N. Y. Will not give any information of his family.

II. JULIET SOULE, born Aug. 25, 1852; married Dec. 6, 1876 JOHN EMMONS ABEL, born Aug. 18, 1853. He is a vineyardist and resides at Urbana, N. Y. Mrs. Abel is a lady of intelligence who has contributed much information for this family history. No children.

III. MARY A. SOULE, born April 26, 1855; died March 5, 1865, aged 10 years and 9 days.

IV. ELIZABETH ANN SOULE, born March 24, 1851; died April 24, 1853, aged 1 year, 11 months and 23 days.

3. **Jacob Soule** (1), second son of Ebenezer (1) and Anna Hogeboom Soule, born June 29, 1823; died May 17, 1841, aged 17 years, 4 months and 15 days.

4. **Elizabeth Soule** (3), daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Anna Hogeboom Soule, born 1828; died unmarried, 1857, aged 29 years, 11 months and 13 days. She was also called Betsey.

5. **Stephen Soule** (4), son of Ebenezer (1) and Anna Hogeboom Soule, born Nov. 4, 1830; married May 5, 1865, ELIZA N. MACK, daughter of Detic Mack, born April 2, 1838. He was killed on the railroad in 1890, his wife being on the train at the time. She died Jan. 8, 1891. They were buried in the town of Campbell, Steuben County, N. Y. There were three children named as follows:

I. VIOLA SOULE, born Dec. 25, 1870; married ——— TAYLOR and has three daughters. This family reside in Corning, Steuben County, N. Y.

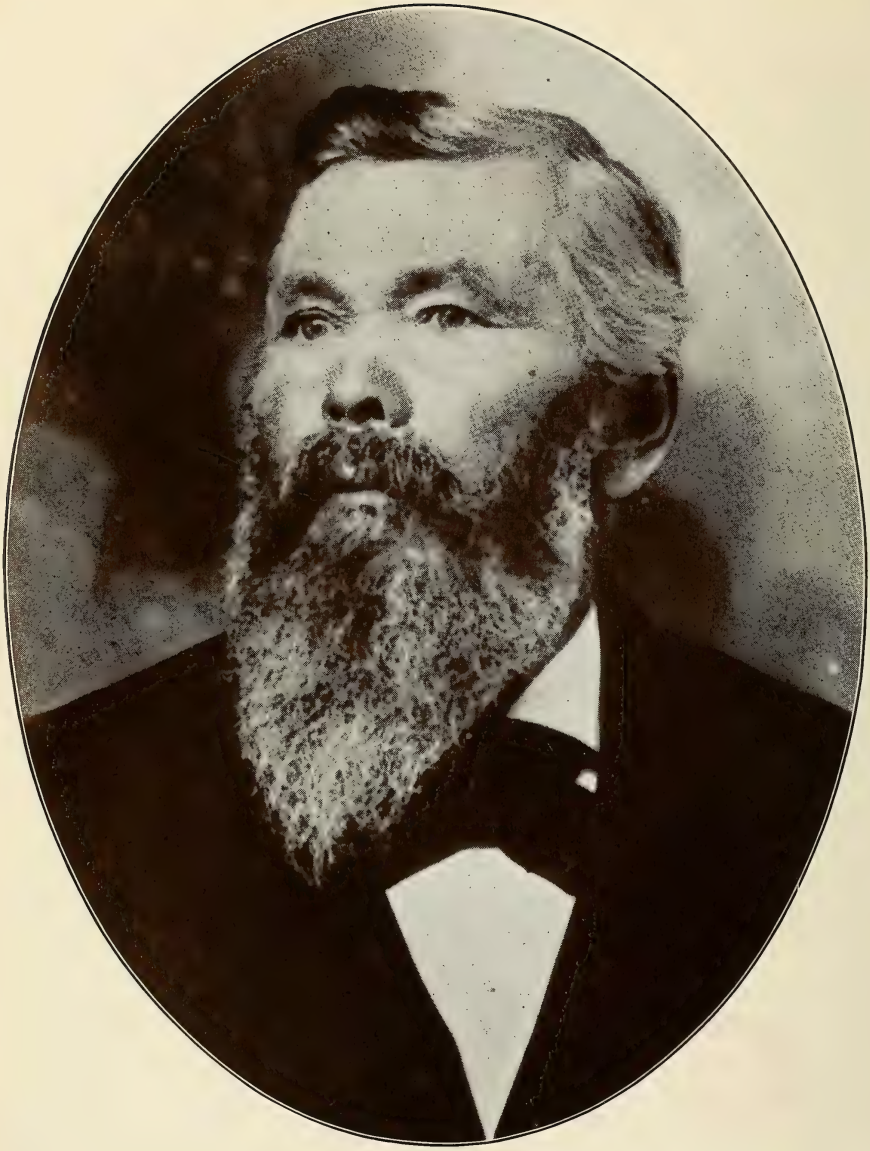
(1) IDA TAYLOR, born July 31, 1889; married ——— RICHARDSON and lives in Corning, N. Y.

(2) ELIZA TAYLOR, born March 29, 1891; married ——— DATES and lives in Corning, N. Y.

(3) GLADYS TAYLOR, born May 22, 1908; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF JOHN WILLIS SOULE AND WIVES.

1. **John D. Soule** (4), born in Bradford, Steuben County, N. Y., Aug. 20, 1878; married April 10, 1880, HATTIE CALKINS, born April 10, 1880, and lives in Dundee, N. Y. Seven children named as follows:



ANDREW H. SOULE

HOME OF ANDREW W. SOULE

I. DEE D. SOULE, born March 9, 1898, in Bradford, N. Y.
II. NELLIE SOULE, born Jan. 14, 1900, in Urbana, N. Y.
III. WILLIS SOULE, born Oct. 12, 1901 in Urbana, N. Y.
IV. BLANCHE SOULE, born Oct. 19, 1903, died Dec. 15, 1904.
V. HAROLD SOULE, born March 16, 1906, in Urbana, N. Y.
VI. STELLA SOULE, born June 13, 1909, in Wayne, N. Y.
VII. EMMA SOULE, born Nov. 11, 1912, in Tyrone, N. Y.

2. **Ina Soule,** daughter of John W. and 1st wife, born ———; married GEORGE WALTZER, Rochester, N. Y., and has one son and daughter.

3. **Roy Vangelder Soule,** son of John W. and 1st wife, married SUSAN WOOD; resides at Hammondsport, Steuben County, New York, and has a daughter, Anna W. Soule.

4. **Jennie Soule,** daughter of John W. and 1st wife, born ———, lives at home in Corning, N. Y.

5. **Lee Soule,** son of John W. and 1st wife, born ———, lives at home in Corning, N. Y.

6. **Frederick Soule,** son of John W. and 1st wife, born ———. Address unknown.

CHILDREN OF EBENEZER G. AND CORNELIA E. SOULE.

1. **Andrew Soule** (1), eldest son of Ebenezer (2) and Cornelia (Hogeboom) Soule, born in Barrington, Yates County, N. Y., Nov. 15, 1832; married April 14, 1861, LOVINA ANN BARNARD, who was born Aug. 22, 1842, in Kingston, Canada. Being left fatherless when a lad he was taken by his mother and her second husband to De Kalb, Ill., where he was brought up and spent his young manhood. After his marriage he turned his eyes and thoughts toward the gold fields and rich agricultural lands of the Pacific coast and on April 6, 1854, with several other families and young single men he started to cross the Great Plains with ox-teams and a drove of cows. During this long and tedious journey, which was attended by many adventures of hardship and danger, he kept a journal which has been published in a small booklet from which we would fain quote copiously did our space permit. There were exposures, hardships and illness among this company but they all survived the ordeal and arrived at their destination in vigor and good spirits. Suffice to state that Andrew Soule established a home, now called a ranch, at Little Shasta, California, where he was afterward engaged in mining and farming. The Soule homestead, large and commanding, is situated in the midst of a long grove of the indiginous forest trees and ornamental grounds and gardens of which the engraving herewith published presents a fair representation. Well adapted for the experiences of pioneer life, and inspired with the spirit of adventure and hope, Andrew Soule made an attack upon the forces of nature and the conquest was victorious. He was reasonably successful in his enterprises and secured for himself and family all of the comforts of life. For many years he was the honored deacon in the Congregational Church and superintendent and teacher in the Sabbath school. A man of great kindness of heart, he was benevolent and ready to encourage and assist in every good work. Eight children, named as follows:

I. LOVINA ESTER SOULE, born July 19, 1862, in Little Shasta, Cal.; married D. E. ERKHART of Hornbrook, Cal., and has one son, Cecil Erkhart, of Berkeley, Cal. Hardware dealer.

II. CARRIE EFFIE SOULE, born Feb. 14, 1864, in Little Shasta, Cal., and died Aug. 6, 1870.

III. ANDREW J. SOULE, born March 6, 1866, in Little Shasta, Cal., and died Feb. 16, 1868.

IV. ANGELINA SOULE, born April 8, 1868; married GEORGE E. BROWN of Roselawn, Cal., and has four sons, Carl, Leo, Ira and Joe.

V. IRENIS SOULE, born Aug. 18, 1875; married MRS. D. SHORT; died Aug. 16, 1890.

VI. JENNIE BELLE SOULE, born May 25, 1873; married GEORGE E. HAIGHT; died Nov. 10, 1905.

VII. CLARENCE WARREN SOULE, born July 18, 1878; married ELLA DEXTER and has three children: Althea, Bailey and Andrew D. Farmer and dairyman.

VIII. ANDREW ALBERT SOULE, M.D., born Dec. 12, 1882; a distinguished physician residing at Klamath Falls, Oregon, and prominent in the moral and political movements beneficial to the public welfare. Dr. Soule has manifested a continued interest in the publication of this family memorial and has contributed financially toward its completion; he has also become responsible for four of the illustrations that appear herein. See his portrait. Has a son Andrew Soule whose likeness also appears.

2. Prof. George Soule (3), second son of Ebenezer (2) and Cornelia (Hogeboom) Soule, was born in Barrington, Yates County, N. Y.

Biographical Sketch of Prof. George Soule.

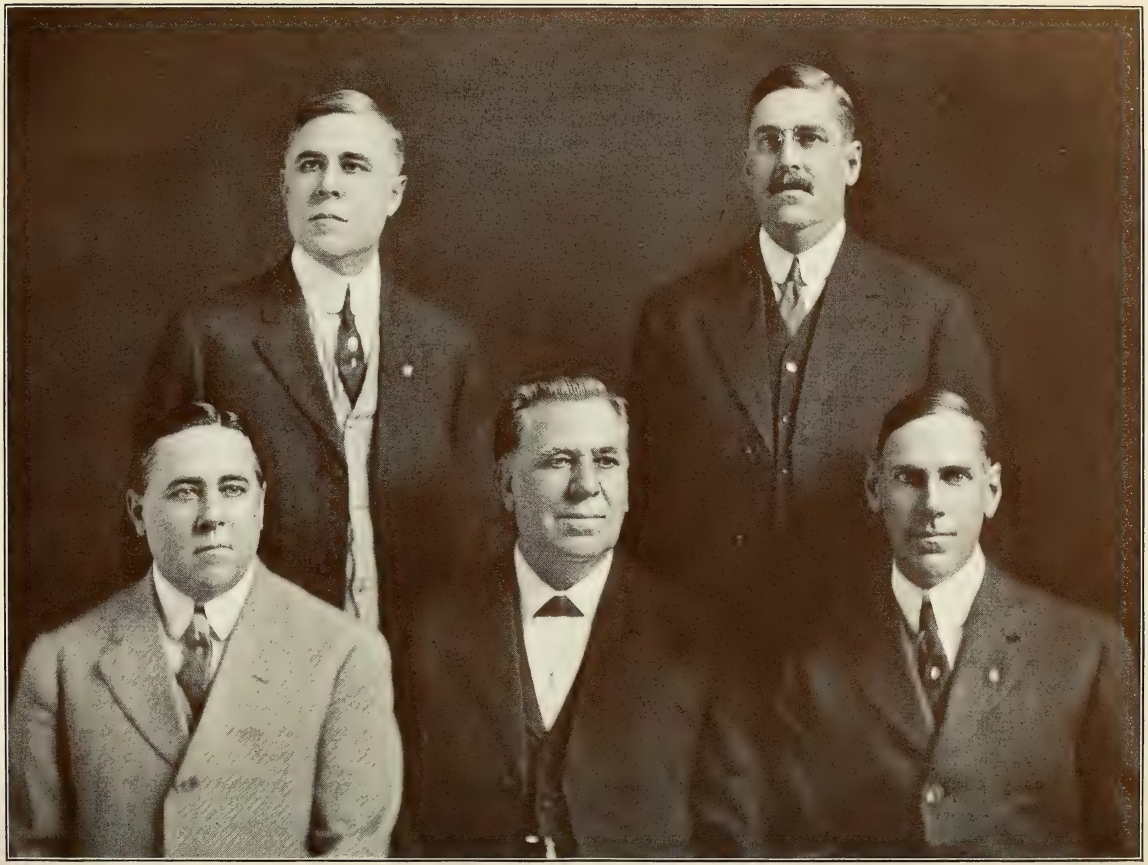
The following biographical sketch was compiled from a newspaper article published more than ten years ago and has been revised and supplemented to bring its contents down to date.

Prof. George Soule, LL.D., was the second son of Ebenezer and Cornelia Elizabeth (Hogeboom) Soule, born in Barrington, Yates County, N. Y., March 14, 1834, and was descended from George Soule the Pilgrim who came from England in the Mayflower to Plymouth, New England, in 1620. He married MISS MARY JANE REYNALDS and has had nine children whose names will presently appear. His father having died in 1838, when he was but seven years of age, his mother and other relatives removed to the West and settled about fifty miles northwest of Chicago.

In the year 1853 George Soule graduated at the Academy of Sycamore, Ill., and he, afterward, with a view of acquiring a broader knowledge of the sciences pursued the studies at McDowell's Medical College, at St. Louis, Mo., at the St. Louis Law School and Jones Business College in the same city, from which he graduated in 1856. In the same year George Soule moved to New Orleans and seeing the need of good commercial schools, he founded in the fall the Soule Commercial College and Literary Institute which became a chartered establishment that has had the confidence and support of the most refined and

ANDREW A. SOULE, M.D.

ANDREW A. SOULE, 3d



PROF. GEORGE SOULÉ AND SONS, NEW ORLEANS, LOUISIANA

RESIDENCE OF FRANK SOULE

discerning people in the State and of which Mr. Soule was the president. This institution has an existence of about 69 years and during that time has occupied a prominent position among the educational circles and, constantly expanding, has gained an enviable reputation; within its walls Professor Soule has taught many students who have since filled important positions in mercantile service throughout the Southern States.

The College was kept open during the early years of the Civil War, but when the urgent call for soldiers came it was soon deserted by its members, many of whom fought side by side with their teacher. At this stage of affairs Professor Soule transferred the charge of his educational work to his assistants and in 1862 entered the military service of the Confederate States as captain of Company A, Crescent Regiment of New Orleans, and served through the war with credit. At the battle of Shiloh he was captured and passed five months as a prisoner of war on Johnson's Island. He was twice promoted while in the army, first to the rank of Major and then to Lieutenant-Colonel. His regiment was sent to the trans-Mississippi department, and at Shreveport Colonel Soule was made chief of the labor department under Gen. E. Kirby Smith. Stationed at that place when the war closed, his command was the last to surrender in that department and, therefore, was the last body of Confederate soldiers to lay down their arms.

Upon his return to New Orleans Colonel Soule resumed his educational labors and since that time his college has had an uninterrupted career of success.

This institution, situated at the corner of St. Charles and Lafayette streets, opposite Lafayette Square, is a high-grade business school well housed in a splendid building which has been enlarged to accommodate the constantly increasing number of students who have enrolled their names there and placed themselves under the instruction of its able teachers. The present building is stately and attractive and has a capacity sufficient to accommodate nearly two thousand students. In the year 1913 this institution had prepared for the practical business of life nearly 20,000 students and was equipped with an able staff of instructors, its head being George Soule, LL.D., who for more than sixty years has been known as a teacher and author. He has been distinguished as a Practical and Consulting Accountant, Commercial Lawyer and Lecturer on Commercial and Scientific topics, and his standing in the profession is indicated by the fact that he is a Fellow of the Institute of Accounts of New York, member of the Associated Accountants of New Orleans, La., member of the National Association of Education of America and a member of several other associations and societies. The original edifice erected for the great Commercial School was designed by the architect Robert S. Soule, a son of Professor Soule, and with its rebuilding and enlargement stands as one of the most beautiful and imposing edifices in the South. In short, Soule College is a most worthy institution and its founder a versatile, enthusiastic, and progressive educator, who as a student for a long term of years has enriched his mind by diligent study and extensive foreign travel.

As an author of practical text-books, Dr. Soule has achieved a pronounced success. His chief publications are: Soule's Philosophic Practical Mathematics, 1014 pages; Soule's New Science and Practice of Accounts, 782 pages; Soule's Introductory Philosophic Arithmetic, 578 pages; Soule's Contraction

in Numbers; Soule's Philosophic Drill Problems; Soule's Manual on Auditing, and Soule's Partnership and Financial Settlements. These books are of the highest grade and indicate the exercise of profound scholarship and long training.

As a lecturer and public speaker Doctor Soule is known to a wide circle and is a general favorite. Every winter he has delivered free public lectures upon such subjects as Hygiene, Sociology and other topics and these instructive discourses are looked forward to with great interest; his familiar talks having been replete with rich and racy incident as well as illustrations of the themes upon which he treats, and not as the usual cold and formal lectures of the school-room.

Though Professor Soule has often declined political preferment and honors, he has accepted service and won in the realm of societies an enviable name as a benevolent and humane man. As the first grand dictator of the Knights of Honor in Louisiana, he organized and placed that order on the highway to success.

He has been a working member of the institution of Free Masonry for a long term of years. He has received all of the degrees of the York and Scotch Rites, including the highly honorary thirty-third degree, and is an officer in the Grand Consistory. He is past grand commander of Knights Templar in Louisiana, and a member of the Grand Encampment of Knights Templar of the United States. He has long been a member of several other societies, both benevolent and educational.

Personally, Doctor Soule is well known and very popular with the people of New Orleans. His tall and well-proportioned figure and his shapely, intellectual face, dark from exposure and appearing more so from the piercing grey eyes and long, black hair, since bleached by the winters of age, have made him a prominent and distinguished feature of the local thoroughfares.

As a man of sterling integrity he has always ranked high, and as an earnest, conscientious, progressive educator he has occupied a leading place and has achieved honor in his own locality as well as throughout the entire country.

The genial urbanity and native politeness of his manners engage and captivate the good-will and confidence of his patrons and secure their cordial and continual support, while his pleasing address and gentle suavity draw the hearts and affections of his students magnetically toward him, securing their closest attention, easy control and ardent interest in their studies.

The numerous graduates who have gone forth from this Institute and the valuable companionship of its teacher, never forget the impress of his instruction or the versatility of his genius; but years afterwards, and from distant lands, send him their warmest greetings and congratulations; while his assistants and teachers repose implicit reliance on his superior judgment and business acumen, and highly appreciate the untiring energy, unflagging zeal, and ceaseless devotion he has always manifested for the promotion of educational improvements, and progress of social reforms.

In the enthusiastic pursuit of his chosen profession, he has awakened public sentiment to a higher appreciation of the advantages and blessings of Universal Education, that must bring renown to his memory and satisfaction to his ripest aspirations.

STEPHEN H. SOULE

HOME OF STEPHEN H. SOULE

Professor Soule has long been assisted in his educational work by three of his sons, Albert Lee, Edward Everett, and Frank, all graduates of the Soule College, of Cornell University and the Tulane Law School. These able men have brought to the aid of the institution ripe scholarship, progressive spirit, high ambition and the laudable determination upon which the hopes and success of mankind so largely depend.

The annual lectures delivered by Professor Soule to his students have been models of moral instruction and business preparation for the young people graduating from the College; as well as literary construction. These lectures have been continued until this great teacher reached his 90th year. He still survives and retains his broad interests in the various departments of education and moral standards. In all of our acquaintance with American educators and moral teachers we do not recall one whose life has been more useful; who has exerted such a profound and beneficial influence over so many young men and women as Doctor George Soule; and it must be a great satisfaction during these ripened years for him to take a survey of the decades when he has been instrumental in starting so many of the youth of our land on the highway to moral and mercantile success. May he still abide with his pleasant family and many friends as a benefactor and example of noble living.

3. **Stephen H. Soule** (4), third son of Ebenezer (2) and Cornelia E. (Hogeboom) Soule, born in Barrington, Yates County, N. Y., Sept. 8, 1836; married July 25, 1858, LUCINDA MARIA BOYES, of Hampton, Kane County, Ill. While a boy his father died and he lived a while with his grandfather Hogeboom, in Hampshire, Ill., but returned to his early home in Barrington, N. Y.; finally, in company with his mother and William Babcock, her second husband, went to De Kalb County, Ill. On April 23, 1861, he and his wife and two children started on a six months journey across the great plains to California, arriving at the Little Shasta Valley Sept. 3, 1861. He procured a farm in the Northern part of the State where he has since resided, engaging during later years in a successful mercantile business and holding the position of postmaster since 1888, with the exception of two years. Here were born in addition to a son and daughter born in Illinois, eight children named as follows:

I. GEORGE SOULE, born April 24, 1859, in Hampshire, Ill.; married Jan. 7, 1889, MARY ELIZABETH TRAPHAGEN of Glens Falls, N. Y. He died April 6, 1900. Mr. Soule took a course of study in the Soule Business College in New Orleans, La., conducted by his uncle, George Soule, and engaged in the lumbering business in Northern California. His children as follows:
   (1) MARIE ANTOINETTE SOULE, born Aug. 26, 1895.
   (2) GEORGE EDWARD SOULE, born Nov. 27, 1896.

II. ESTELLA SOULE, born March 24, 1861, in Hampshire, Ill., was carried across the plains when an infant and grew up in California. She married Sept. 27, 1890, FRANK WHITNEY HOOPER, Esq., of Eureka, Cal., by whom two children. Her husband was formerly a successful teacher, but subsequently studied law and is now District Attorney of his county. Issue:
   (1) DOROTHY MARIA HOOPER, born March 13, 1895. Twin.

(2) HELEN ESTHER HOOPER, born March 13, 1895. Twin.

III. DAMIA SOULE, born Oct. 17, 1862, in Little Shasta, Cal.; married June 12, 1890, ALFRED ISAAC SPURR, V.S., of Mt. Washington, Mass., now conducting the "Pennaroyal Arms," a summer resort in the Berkshire Hills of Western Massachusetts. Two children:
(1) MARJORY SPURR, born March 30, 1890.
(2) ELIZABETH SPURR, born July 13, 1899.

IV. CORNELIA ELIZABETH SOULE, born July 9, 1865; married Aug. 22, 1893, JOSEPH R. EATON, who is engaged in business in Montague, Cal. No issue.

V. STEPHEN ERNEST SOULE, born July 25, 1868; married Jan. 15, 1904, ROSINA ANNAH OTEY, and died Feb. 3, 1909, at Klamath Falls, Ore., resulting from a runaway team. He was a prominent real estate owner and business man. Two children:
(1) ERNEST DALE SOULE, born Nov. 20, 1907.
(2) DON ESTEY SOULE, born Aug. 23, 1909.

VI. ANNIE EFFIE SOULE, born Dec. 30, 1870; unmarried.

VII. CHARLES SOULE, born June 11, 1874; unmarried.

VIII. JOHN SOULE, born March 20, 1877; married Nov. 4, 1911 HELEN JACKSON WEBSTER of Medford, Ore.

IX. RAY SOULE, born Oct. 27, 1879; married Jan. 26, 1906, MINNIE LENORA DEXTER, and has two children:
(1) JOSEPHINE CORNELIA DEXTER, born April 6, 1907.
(2) STEPHEN DONALD DEXTER, born Aug. 3, 1908.

X. EDWARD LEE SOULE, born Jan. 9, 1882; is not married. He graduated from the University of California in 1904, and as civil engineer has an office in San Francisco.

Charles, John, Ray and Anna are living near their parental homestead in Little Shasta, Cal., and are engaged in farming, dairying and stock raising.

CHILDREN OF PROF. GEORGE AND MARY JANE REYNALDS SOULE.

1. George Soule, Jr. (6), born Aug. 22, 1861, in New Orleans, La.; died Dec. 25, 1864, in Shreveport, La.

2. Maria Louisa Soule (2), born Jan. 31, 1863, in Summit, Miss.; died July 11, 1865, in New Orleans, La.

3. Albert Lee Soule (2), born Dec. 16, 1865, at New Orelans, La.; married July 23, 1891, ANNIE SOPHRONIA COOPER, born April 19, 1870, at New Orleans, La., daughter of Levin Walter and Ann (Smith) Cooper, of Frederickstown, Mo. Mr. Soule graduated at Cornell University, 1888, with degree of B.L. Also graduated in May, 1871, from the Law Department of Tulane University. Member of Zeta Psi fraternity, Louisiana Chess, Checkers and Whist Club and Southern Yacht Club. Member of the Board of Directors of Crescent City Stock Yards and Slaughter House Co., and Union Homestead Association. Also on board of directors of First Unitarian Church; secretary of Soule College. He is a 32d degree Mason, A.A.S.R., and Potentate of Jerusalem Temple, A. A. O. N. M. S. Residence, New Orleans, La. Children:

I. LEVIN COOPER SOULE, born Sept. 25, 1892.

ALBERT L. SOULE AND FAMILY

II. ANNA LEE SOULE, born April 9, 1895.
III. GEORGE SOULE, born Nov. 24, 1896.
IV. ALBERT LEE SOULE, JR., born Nov. 23, 1898.
V. RUTH WARREN SOULE, born Aug. 17, 1902.
VI. COVERT AIKIN SOULE, born Feb. 18, 1904.
VII. MARY BEATRICE SOULE, born Sept. 18, 1909.

4. Edward Everett Soule (3), born Sept. 8, 1867, at New Orleans, La. He married Oct. 29, 1896, at Ithaca, N. Y., MISS ANNE STANDART ESTY, daughter of William W. and Mary Hamilton (Standart) Esty, born in Ithaca, Aug. 9, 1869. Mr. Soule graduated at Cornell University in June, 1888, with degree Bachelor of Letters. Was member of Zeta Psi Fraternity at Cornell. Was editor of Cornell Era in his Junior year, baseball director in Senior year. He graduated from the Law School of Tulane University in 1891. He is now Treasurer of Soule College in New Orleans, La.; lives at No. 4 Everett Place. He is a member of the Pickwick Club, the Country Club of New Orleans, and several Carnival Organizations of the city. Is a Mason and Shriner. Son:

I. WILLIAM ESTY SOULE, born Oct. 30, 1903, at New Orleans, La.

5. Mary Elizabeth Soule (6), born Nov. 9, 1868, in New Orleans, La. Graduate of the Academic and Commercial Department of Soule College. At home; unmarried.

6. William Holcombe Soule (4), born March 9, 1870, in New Orleans, La., and died there May 2, 1879.

7. Frank Soule (2), born Sept. 11, 1871, at New Orleans, La.; married at St. Louis, Mo., Nov. 11, 1902, EDITH BLACKWELDER, daughter of George Henry and Ida (Kitchell) (Miller) Blackwelder of Litchfield, Ill., who was born at Hillsboro, Ill., Oct. 31, 1880.

Frank Soule graduated at Cornell University in the Class of 1892 with degree of B.L. Also graduated at Tulane University, Law Department, Class of 1895. He is a member of the Zeta Psi Fraternity, Psi Chapter, at Cornell; also member of Sphinx Head, Senior Society, Cornell. Is a member of Quitman Lodge No. 76, F. & A. M.; Country Club; New Orleans Lawn Tennis Club; and Boston Club of New Orleans.

Mr. Soule is a member of the firm of Richardson & Soule, Attorneys at Law, Hibernia Bank Building; also a Notary. He is a lecturer on Commercial Law in Soule College. No issue.

8. Robert Spencer Soule (2), born July 6, 1873, at New Orleans, La. He married Oct. 29, 1907, JOSEPHINE ROBINSON STOUT, daughter of George Washington and Laura (Cory) Stout of Indianapolis, Ind., born July 8, 1887. Mr. Soule graduated at Cornell University in 1896, with degree of B.S. in Architecture. He is a member of Zeta Psi Fraternity, Sphinx Head and Pickwick Club. Residence, New Orleans, La. Children:

I. ROBERT SPENCER SOULE, born Oct. 23, 1909.
II. JOSEPHINE JANE SOULE, born Nov. 19, 1911.

9. Lillie Cornelia Soule, born July 31, 1875 in New Orleans, La. She is a graduate of the Academic and Commercial Departments, Soule College. At home; unmarried.

Soules of Blenheim, N. Y.

JACOB SOULE (1), son of William (1) and Jemima (Baker) Soule, and grandson of Nathaniel and Jane Potter Soule, born in Tiverton, R. I. (birth recorded there but probably born in Westport or Dartmouth, Mass.), married Oct. 15, 1763, to MERIBAH LEWIS of Barnstable, Mass. He was for many years a seaman, sailed to the far North engaged in the whale fishery and endured many hardships, from the rigors of the climate and the strenuous life. He served in the Navy during the Revolution, but later in life he followed the tide of emigration that was then flowing from New England westward and settled with his family and brothers in Blenheim, Schoharie County, N. Y., now South Gilboa, N. Y., where he spent the remainder of his days. His removal was about 1798-1800. He made a will Jan. 31, 1807, which was probated June 5, 1822, soon after his death. He gave wife, Meribah Soule, one-third of the estate, one cow to be kept on the place, his wearing apparel and household furniture, and as long as his daughter Phebe remained single she was to have a home on the farm and be provided for by her mother. He also mentions his brother, Job Soule, the miller of Tiverton, R. I. It is said that he predicted his death many weeks before the event and passed away the very day and hour as stated, in the old "Gate House." His wife survived him about seven years; they were buried in the Lewis Soule Burial Ground. There were eleven children, Silas, Jacob, Lewis, Betsey, Rebecca, Annie, Sally, Meribah, Mercy, Phebe, Abby.

The site of the old Gate House may still be seen at the roadside where a heap of stones mark the spot.

Legacies in the Will of Jacob Soule.

He gave his wife Meribah one-third of his estate, one cow to be kept on the place, his wearing apparel and household goods; and as long as his daughter Phebe Sowle shall remain single she is to have a home on the place and be kept by her mother.

1. Jacob Sowle, a son, born Aug. 20, 1780 in Rhode Island, he gave the cooper's tools and $30.00.
2. To Silas Sowle, a seat in the Baptist church at South Gilboa, N. Y., and $30.00.
3. Sarah Sowle, wife of Gawdy, $5.00.
4. Rebecca Sowle, wife of Simmons, $5.00.
5. Betsey Sowle, wife of Simmons, $5.00.
6. Massah Sowle, wife of Eliphalet Frazer, $5.00.
7. Abigail Sowle, wife of Antony, $5.00.
8. Nancy Sowle, wife of Rogers, $5.00.
9. Meribah Sowle, wife of Pooler, $5.00.
10. Phebe Sowle, single, $5.00.

These legacies to be paid by Lewis Sowle at the end of four years.

1. **Silas Soule** (1), son of Jacob (1) and Meribah (Lewis) Soule, born in Tiverton, or Little Compton, R. I., Dec. 8, 1769; married PHEBE WATSON, daughter of Levi Watson, a soldier of the Revolution; died at the home of his daughter; buried in an old grave-yard on Jones Hill, near the Soule farms. His wife was born July 14, 1775. He was for 14 years a seaman, sailing from New England ports as a whaleman and in the merchant service. His vessel was named "The Three Brothers." He died Feb. 7, 1854, aged 84 years and 2 months. His wife died March 30, 1852, aged 76 years, 8 months and 14 days. These dates copied from their headstones in the old Lewis Soule grave-yard in South Gilboa, N. Y.

When Silas Soule and his brothers settled in the township on "Blenheim Ridge" the country was a vast wilderness and sparsely populated. He built a log house where the house of his son Erastus Soule subsequently stood, and the family slept in the loft which they reached by a ladder; this they drew up after them to protect themselves from bears, wolves and panthers that invaded the premises below and helped themselves to all eatables. A pine grove now covers the ground where he raised his first crop of wheat. In the early days he pounded his grain and bagged it on horseback through the forest by spotted trees, to the place now called Bloomville, in Delaware County, taking three days for the journey and the time for grinding the grain, constantly in danger from Indians or wild animals. His old log-house was succeeded by a good-sized dwelling which stood the storms during the remainder of his life. Children as follows:

I. JAMES SOULE, born March 21, 1799.
II. WEALTHY SOULE, born July 20, 1801.
III. RACHEL SOULE, born June 7, 1803.
IV. MARSEY SOULE, born May 19, 1805.
V. ELSEY SOULE, born Feb. 29, 1807.
VI. LOVILLA SOULE, born July 29, 1709.
VII. DAVID SOULE, born May 28, 1811.
VIII. POLLY SOULE, born Feb. 9, 1813.
IX. ELIZA SOULE, born May 25, 1815.
X. ERASTUS SOULE, born April 14, 1818.

Obituary of Erastus A. Soule.

The announcement of the death of Erastus A. Soule Oct. 20th was sadly received by the community at large, which severed the ties with his family and friends, with deepest grief. He was a life-long resident of South Gilboa, born and reared on the place where he died. The farm was cleared from the wilderness by his father and has been the home of Erastus A. Soule for 84 years, the ripe old age at which he died. He was married to Mary Burnes over 50 years ago. They passed their Golden Wedding anniversary, built a new house to beautify the place he so dearly loved, and dwelt in peace and plenty. Away back in the sixties he was a prominent butter-buyer, collecting for one firm over thirty years without a dispute of even a penny in dealing between them. He also bought for the Mayor of Fall River, Mass., for many years. His life among the community in which he lived was known and acknowledged by all as one of the utmost integrity and honesty, and no one can point to an act of

unkindness or dishonor in his long life among his fellow-men. His heart and home were ever open to his friends; the "latch-string" was always out and no one entered his portals who did not find a hearty welcome. The home is now darkened for the first time; the circle is broken and the wife and four daughters and six grandchildren remain to mourn his death. He was visited by the pastor of the Gilboa church and was assured by Mr. Soule that "he was ready" when the Master called.

2. **Jacob Soule** (2), son of Jacob (1) and Meribah (Lewis) Soule, was born in Tiverton, R. I. (possibly in Dartmouth or Westport, Mass.), on "Independence Day," July 4, 1776. Some mistake here, for the records of the family in the old Bible make the birth Sept. 4, 1785. He married 1st, May 24, 1805, MARIA SHOEMAKER, born March 18, 1786. She died and he married 2d, Sept. 4, 1844, AGNES MARIA FANNING, widow of Jacob Fanning, née Albert, who was born June 26, 1823. He died Feb. 28, 1864. His name on the census records of 1810, places him in Windham, Greene County, N. Y., a town formerly in Ulster County, and from which Prattsville was taken in 1833. He sold land in Prattsville in 1846, and gave mortgage on land in 1836. Owned a farm in Dutchess County and a silver mine in New Canada. His wife bought the house she had lived in from childhood, in 1863. He died Feb. 28, 1864, aged 78 years, 4 months and 28 days. Maria, his wife, died July 20, 1843, aged 58 years, 4 months and 2 days. His 2d wife was the widow of Benjamin Fanning (see back). Married to her by Elder Hezekiah Pettitt of Lexington, at Prattsville in Huntersfield. His first marriage was by the same man. Agnes Maria Alberty, born July 27, 1792.

Jacob Soule was an old-school Baptist in early life but became a Methodist and was a local preacher for many years. He was a millwright by trade. He seems to have lived at several places. His house was at Little West Kill in Windham, or Prattsville, in Greene County, N. Y. Children:

I. BETSEY SOULE, born Nov. 3, 1805; married Sept. 1, 1822, ISAAC HAINER, by whom a son, Henry T. Hainer. A daughter, Cornelia A., born June 12, 1832, married CHARLES DEYOE and lived in Prattsville, a widow, in 1868, who had the old Bible of Jacob Soule. Probably living now, 1913.

II. CORNELIA SOULE, born March 30, 1807; married March 13, 1828, DANIEL GRIFFIN and died Oct. 17, 1843, and a daughter, Sally, who married ——— GARRISON, was in St. Luke's Hospital, Sept. 1908.

III. HENRY SOULE, born Oct. 5, 1808; married March 22, 1832, MARY ANN INGRAHAM who died and he married 2d, BETSEY KELLY. He was living at Liberty, Sullivan County, N. Y., in 1863. He had issue:

(1) JACOB MORGAN SOULE, born Feb. 9, 1843.

(2) MADISON SOULE, born ———, was living in Stevensville, N. Y., 1898.

(3) RICHARD SOULE.

3. **Lewis Soule** (1), son of Jacob (1) and Meribah (Lewis) Soule, born in Tiverton, R. I., July 4, 1784; married 1st, OLIVE MADISON; 2d, CLARISSA BROWN; born June 19, 1787; died Sept. 10, 1863 and was the father of several

children, of whom hereafter. Lewis Soule removed from Rhode Island with his father and brothers and settled on an adjoining lot of land. There is an old burying lot on the farm and many of the family were interred there but some of the stones at the graves are now illegible. From the headstones the following was copied: "Lewis Soule, born July 12, 1784; died Feb. 12, 1868. Olive Soule, wife of Lewis Soule, born Aug. 5, 1784. Clarissa Brown, 2d wife of Lewis Soule, born June 13, 1797; died Sept. 10, 1863."

4. **Ebenezer J. Soule,** born Sept. 18, 1812; lived at Little West Kill, Prattsville, Greene County, N. Y. Married RACHEL GERMAN Nov. 16, 1832; died March 19, 1893. She was born Oct. 2, 1818; died March 19, 1887. Buried in graveyard in Little West Kill, Prattsville. Children:

I. JACOB DELOSS SOULE, born May 1, 1839; married Dec. 29, 1862, JULIA STICKELLS (died April 29, 1866); died April 24, 1866, aged 26 years, 11 months and 24 days.

II. BETSEY M. SOULE, born Feb. 11, 1842; died unmarried Sept. 7, 1842.

III. FIDELIA EVALINE SOULE, born Jan. 27, 1844; married Nov. 19, 1867, CALVIN RAPPLEYEA, and lives at Prattsville, N. Y.

IV. EUNICE SOULE, born Jan. 7, 1848; married Nov. 18, 1872, to LOUIS BRINIMAN; died same year.

V. DEXTER SOULE, born April 18, 1852; married ANNE JORDAN, by whom issue; 2d, Dec. 2, 1882, MARY RITTENBURGE. He resides in Gilboa, N. Y. Children:

(1) WALTER SOULE.

(2) MAUD SOULE; married ——— MULLER.

(3) ELLA SOULE; married METOE.

VI. LOUIS SOULE, born Sept. 23, 1855; died March 29, 1872.

VII. CLARISSA C. SOULE, born May 18, 1859; lived in Prattsville, N. Y.

5. **Sally Soule** (1), born July 14, 1818; married June 7, 1840, JOHN H. DECKER, and had a daughter, Mrs. Becker? at Prattsville, N. Y.

6. **Maria Soule** (1), born March 15, 1822; married Jan. 29, 1840, RICHARD DE YOE, and had daughters Ann and Malinda.

7. **Abigail Nancy Soule** (1), born Jan. 27, 1824; married April 7, 1852, GEORGE W. BLUMINGBERG of Lexington, N. Y.

DAUGHTERS OF JACOB AND MERIBAH SOULE.

1. **Betsey Soule** (2), married ——— SIMMONE and remained in Rhode Island.

2. **Rebecca Soule** (2), married WILLIAM SIMMONS and lived in Little Compton, Rhode Island.

3. **Anna Soule** (2).

4. **Sally Soule** (2).

5. **Meribah Soule** (2), married ——— JONES of Jones Hill, N. Y., and had son Russell Jones whose wife, Charlotte, died March 14, 1814, aged 35 years.

6. **Mercy Soule** (2).

7. **Phebe Soule** (2).

8. **Abigail Soule** (2).

Olive Soule (2), born March 27, 1815; married JOSEPH HUGGINDS Dec. 10, 1839; died March 14, 1899.

CHILDREN OF LEWIS AND OLIVE MADISON SOULE.

1. **Charles Soule,** son of Lewis (1) and Olive (Madison) Soule.

2. **Henry Soule,** son of Lewis (1) and Olive (Madison) Soule.

3. **Delilah Soule,** daughter of Lewis (1) and Olive (Madison) Soule, married ——— DELONG and had two daughters.

4. **Data Soule,** daughter of Lewis (1) and Olive (Madison) Soule, died unmarried.

5. **Charles Sowl,** born in 1818.

6. **Erastus Sowl,** born 1819; wife Mary, born 1820 in Gilboa, N. Y. Children:
   I. ROMANTHA SOWL, born 1850.
   II. SARAH A. SOWL, born 1853.

7. **Calvin Soule,** born 1820; married DELIA BROWN by whom four children. She died and he married SALLY MARIAH SHOEMAKER, born 1829, by whom nine children. He married 3d, a MRS. CULVER. Children of Calvin Soule, Sr.; one wife (Sally) died Oct. 14, 1882. He died Nov. 26, 1899.
   I. LORENZO SOULE, born 1841; died ———.
   II. OREN M. SOULE, born 1844; married ELMA J. WHEELER; died Jan. 8, 1892. Had son Alvah Charles Soule, born Dec. 16, 1882, at Bloomville, Delaware County, N. Y.; married JENNIE LAURA CLARK (born May 8, 1882 at West Albany, N. Y.), Sept. 20, 1911, and they reside 23 Garfield Place, Albany, N. Y. One son, Edwin D. Charles Soule, born July 9, 1912.
   III. GEORGE W. SOULE, born 1848; died ———.
   IV. GEORGE SOULE, born ———; died ———.
   V. EDWARD SOULE, born Oct. 18, 1849; married HESTER A. LOW, Dec. 1, 1880, and resides in Delhi, N. Y. Two children, viz:
      (1) ERVIN SOULE, born Nov. 19, 1888.
      (2) NELLIE SOULE, born April 2, 1892; married FRANK BAYLOR.
   VI. CALVIN SOULE, JR., born Sept. 22, 1851; married 1st, MARY REYNALDS, deceased; 2d, ELECTA ALBERTA, deceased. Children by Mary as follows:
      (1) IDA SOULE, born ———; married ALBERT FISHER.
      (2) MINNIE SOULE, born ———; married BURT CULVER.
      (3) CHARLES SOULE, born ———.
      (4) LLOYD SOULE, born ———.
   VII. EMMA SOULE, born ———; died ———.
   VIII. ARTHUR R. SOULE, born April 6, 1860; married EMMA HAMMOND and had one child, but mother and child are dead.
   IX. ROSE D. SOULE, born May 4, 1862; married Jan. 30, 1882, JOB UNDERWOOD.

Mrs. Underwood says her grandfather married 1st ——— MADISON; 2d, CLARA WILLARD. How is this?

John Soule, said to have been a brother of Jacob Soule, Jr., baptized Oct. 5, 1708, is not in the family record; may have been a son of Henry Soule. Said to have been a bachelor. He served in the Greene County, N. Y., militia as an officer. He died Feb. 24, 1824, in his 82d year.

Letters of administration granted on estate of Henry Soule, Dec. 7, 1864.

Jacob Soule or Sowles? was a descendant of Jacob and Meribah Lewis Sowle who removed from Tiverton, R. I., to Schoharie County, N. Y. I have not proven the parentage of this man but the family tradition makes him a native of New York. By Rebecca, his wife, he had no less than five children whose names follow:

1. **Hannah Sowle,** was married to ——— FONCHIER.
2. **Phebe Sowle,** was married to EZRA GLOCIER.
3. **Sally Sowle,** was the wife of GEORGE SMITH.
4. **Daniel Sowle,** did not marry.
5. **John Sowle,** born Dec. 25, 1810, was sometime of Durbansville, Oneida County, N. Y. He married at Oneida Castle, N. Y., SARAH VROMAN who died Jan. 10, 1844. There were two children born to this marriage. He removed to Illinois where he married 2d, ——— WHITNEY of Lake Zurich and had issue two sons. Mr. Sowle died Jan. 24, 1844. Children's names follow:

   I. CHARLOTTE SOWLE, born June 25, 1833, was married to ORVILLE KNOWLTON who died in March, 1814, and by whom she had Charles, Burton and James.

   II. WILLIAM OSCAR SOWLE, born March 23, 1838 and died from tuberculosis contracted during the Civil War. He enlisted Aug. 6, 1861 in the 37th Illinois Infantry and was promoted through the various grades to be First Lieutenant and Regimental Quartermaster. He received an honorable discharge May 16, 1866. He lost part of one hand in battle. He married July 15, 1873 in Fremont township, Lake County, Ill., MARY FLETCHER, born May 25, 1846, by whom issue as named presently.

      (1) LOIS ELIZABETH SOWLE, born May 7, 1874; was not married.

      (2) LUCY MARY SOWLE, born Aug. 22, 1877; unmarried.

      (3) CHARLES WILLIAM SOWLES, born Dec. 5, 1879; married at Milwaukee, Wis., Oct. 15, 1912 GRACE E. MYRICK who was born Aug. 23, 1881 at Odebold, Iowa. He was born in Fairmont, Lake County, Ill. Now a dentist in active practice in Belvidere, Ill. One child, Mary Faith Sowles, born April 29, 1914.

Soules of Gilboa, New York.

Recompense Soule (1), a son of William (1) and Jemima (Baker) Soule and grandson of Nathaniel and Jane (Potter) Soule, was a brother of old Jacob Soule, the "Whaler," and of Job Soule, the "Miller," of Tiverton, R. I. He settled on the Blenheim Ridge, now South Gilboa, Schoharie County, N. Y., along with his brother but was of a migratory disposition and the public records show that he lived in several towns. He was a speculator in lands and many

conveyances have been found recorded. At one time he lived at Verona, N. Y., where he purchased land in 1822. An indenture of date April 14, 1826, shows that for the consideration of $150.00 he sold land in Verona, N. Y. The records show that there were six transfers of land in which he was interested between 1822 and 1830. Tradition says he was a great horse-fancier and speculator in horses, owning some very fine and fast animals. His wife's name is not known, nor the time and place of his death. Children named, so far as known, as follows:

1. **George Soule** (2), a son of Recompense (1) and wife, whose name is not known, lived in Prattsville, N. Y., and in Hunter, N. Y., where he was a dealer in poultry. He went to California and was lost sight of by his relatives. Names of his wives, Harriet and Priscilla, the latter a widow Plimpton, a native of Vermont. There were four children.

2. **Stephen Soule** (3), son of Recompense, born Sept. 7, 1801, probably in Rhode Island, married SYLVIA HOWARD, born May 4, 1804; died July 27, 1864. He died at Hunter, N. Y., April 3, 1881. Was a millwright by trade and was much in demand in the pioneer settlements, building saw-mills and grist-mills. He lived in Ulster, Greene, Columbia, Oneida and Delaware counties in New York State. After the death of his wife he lived with his son George Soule at West Kill, in 1876. See his will. Children as follows:

   I. DELCARIOUS W. SOULE, born Sept. 5, 1823, in Schoharie County, N. Y., and died about 1894. His two children, George and Ada S., removed to Humboldt, Richardson County, Nebraska.

   II. MARSHALL N. SOULE, born Feb. 8, 1826, died with a fever-sore, May 21, 1842.

   III. JULIA ANN SOULE, born Nov. 10, 1827; married about 1846, DARIUS HARVEY, and was living in Humboldt, Neb., in 1907, a remarkable old lady, intelligent and possessed with a retentive memory, and has contributed much.

   IV. GEORGE MONROE SOULE, born Feb. 6, 1830; married MORANA JOSSELYN and lived in Blenheim and South Gilboa, N. Y. Eight children, Martin, Samantha, Eugene, Mary, Julia, George, Albert, Mary.

   V. ALBERT N. SOULE, born Oct. 9, 1832; died Nov. 7, 1834.

   VI. STEPHEN D. SOULE, born Dec. 26, 1834 and lived at Phoenicia, N. Y., in 1876. He married and has two children in Kingston, named Burney and Byrnie.

Eugene Soule, born at Little Falls, Herkimer County, N. Y., is living in Hunter, N. Y., aged about 57 years. Has a son William J. Soule, in business in Albany, N. Y.

The members of this family have persistently refused to reply to inquiries for information, hence the imperfection of the records.

David Watson Soule (1), son of Silas (1) and Phebe (Watson) Soule, was born at Blenheim, now South Gilboa, Schoharie County, N. Y., May 28, 1811; married 1st, in 1835, at Urbana, O., MARY A. HITE who died within nine years, leaving one son, Royal J. Soule, born Oct. 15, 1837 and was married but had

DAVID WATSON SOWLES

CHARLES W. SOWLES

no issue. He was in the hardware business at New Orleans, La., and died at more than 60 years of age. David W. Soule married 2d, Feb. 13, 1845, at Urbana, Ohio, SARAH JANE HUNTER, daughter of George and Ruth (Fitch) Hunter, born Dec. 29, 1827 and died June 10, 1900. Mr. Soule moved to Ohio in 1833, locating at Urbana, where he became a farmer, merchant, hotel-keeper and proprietor. He was an honorable and high type of a gentleman whose word was his bond. He was exceedingly kind and benevolent, giving freely to help the poor and unfortunate and to promote industries for the growth of his adopted town. His home was a model of domestic propriety and peace. His children honored and loved him and were obedient to his wishes. Mrs. Soule was a devout Christian lady of the Episcopal faith whose noble deeds of kindness in supporting the church and in helping the needy endeared her to all who knew her. She was broad-minded and full of charity toward every creed and color. A remarkable feature of her experience was the fact that she was born, reared, married and died in the same house at Urbana, Ohio. Her children loved and esteemed her as one of the best of mothers and the most rare type of breeding and womanhood. Mr. Soule died at Urbana, Ohio, Feb. 4, 1898, aged 87 years. His children and descendants as follows:

1. **George Hunter Soule,** born Sept. 22, 1846, was killed in a railroad accident in 1898. Never married.

2. **Adella Soule,** born Aug. 9, 1848; was married Dec. 22, 1868, to JOHN R. DECAMP of Urbana, Ohio, by whom three children as follows:
   - I. SARAH ALICE DECAMP, born Feb. 13, 1870, at Urbana, O.
   - II. EDNA FRANK DECAMP, born Nov. 18, 1871, at Dayton, O.
   - III. DAVID RALPH DECAMP, born Feb. 19, 1877, at Cincinnati, O.

3. **Frank Vance Soule,** born Feb. 14, 1851 at Urbana, O.; married June 20, 1898, at Cincinnati, O., ELIZABETH MCCARTY, by whom two children as follows:
   - I. DAVID JAMES SOULE, born Jan. 1, 1900.
   - II. RUTH SOULE, born Nov. 7, 1903.

4. **Charles Watson Soule,** born Sept. 22, 1859, at Urbana, O.; married at Warsaw, Ill., Nov. 29, 1882, CLARA ELIZABETH CHITTENDEN, born March 9, 1861, at Warsaw, Ill., daughter of William Ward and Helen M. Aldrich Chittenden of the old Guilford, Conn., family and of English derivation. Mr. Soule commenced business as a manufacturer of soaps at Urbana, O., in 1878, but sold his plant and engaged in the manufacture of suspenders in Cincinnati, O. In 1884 he went into the lumber business as a wholesale dealer in domestic and foreign woods under the title of "C. W. Sowles Lumber Company" in which he is now engaged, his plant being in Cincinnati, Ohio. Two children as follows:
   - I. ADELLA CHITTENDEN SOULE, born Jan. 24, 1884 in Cincinnati, O. She was married Oct. 14, 1903, to BARZILLA W. WELLER, son of Jacob and Worth Weller.
   - II. ELOISE CHITTENDEN SOULE, born April 14, 1894, at Cincinnati, O.

5. **William Swayne Soule,** born April 21, 1864, at Urbana, O. He married Oct. 20, 1886, at Cincinnati, O., GRACE PETERS. Was manager of his father's hotel at Urbana, Ohio, but after the mother's death the property was sold and he is now manager of two hotels for the Pennsylvania Railroad Company at East St. Louis, Mo., and Vandalia, Ill. His wife, daughter of Madison and Martha Peters, was born April 20, 1861. Two children as follows:

I. LOVELL JOHNSON SOULE, born Aug. 2, 1887, at Urbana, O., married Dec. 16, 1908, RAYMOND FRANKLIN, daughter of Marion H. and Adella Porter Franklin, born Dec. 16, 1908, at St. Louis, Mo., and has a son, William Franklin Soule, born Oct. 3, 1909. In hotel business in St. Louis, with his father; "The Hamilton."

II. MARY ELIZABETH SOULE, born Dec. 31, 1894, at St. Louis, Mo., unmarried.

Calvin Sowl, born in 1818 in Gilboa, N. Y.; wife Sarah, born in 1829. Children:

George W. Sowl, born in 1848.

Edwin L. Sowl, born in 1850.

Calvin L. Sowl, born in 1852.

Andrew J. Sowl, born in 1854.

Lorenzo Sowl, born in 1841.

Orrin Sowl, born in 1844.

Soule Grantors and Grantees, Schoharie County, N. Y.

James W. Soules as grantor, dated September 21, 1824.
Lewis Soule as grantor, dated July 7, 1825.
Henry W. Soule as grantor, dated November 26, 1825.
Stephen Soule as grantor, dated January 16, 1826.
Lewis Sowle as grantor, dated August 30, 1867.
Agnes Soule as grantor, dated July 12, 1877.
Agnes M. Soul as grantor, dated November 20, 1878.
Stephen Sowle as grantee, dated January 26, 1825.
Lewis Sowles as grantee, dated February 4, 1826.
Nelly Sowle as grantee, dated August 7, 1827.
Jonathan Sowle as grantee, dated May 1, 1846.
Jonathan Sowle as grantee, dated December 24, 1847.
Charles Sowle as grantee, dated August 30, 1867.

Tiverton Branch.

Job Sowle (1), eldest son of William (1) and Jemima (Baker) Sowle, born in Westport, Mass., or Tiverton, R. I., Aug. 28, 1757; married ABIGAIL TRIPP who was born July 19, 1762 and died after 1827. This man had brothers, Jacob Sowle the "Whaler," who settled at Blenheim, now South Gilboa, N. Y., and Recompense Soule, the "Jockey," who also settled in the same place. This Job Sowle was mentioned in the will of his brother Jacob, and a venerable lady in the New York branch informed the author that Job Sowle the "Miller"

was left behind when his brothers removed to New York, but that he sometimes made them a visit. He owned and for many years conducted a grist-mill at Tiverton, R. I. He died testate in 1827.

This Job Sowle served in the Revolution and was granted a pension. His description list gives his birthplace as Tiverton, R. I., and his place of residence as Westport, Mass., and from this town he applied for the Goveernment bounty July 30, 1833. He enlisted in April, 1776. Was stationed at "Dudly House," so-called, and at "Melborn Place." Belonged to the Tiverton militia. In 1777 was stationed at "Fogland Ferry" and "Howland Ferry." He served under Capt. Jacob Sowle in 1778. His claim was allowed for twelve months service. But little appears concerning this member of the family and it was only recently that his family record was found. His children were named as follows:

1. **Deliverance Sowle,** born Dec. 25, 1788; died April 20, 1789.

2. **James Sowle,** born Sept. 1789; died Sept. 22, 1796.

3. **Catherine Sowle,** born Feb. 25, 1792.

4. **Samuel Sowle,** born April 13, 1794; died Sept. 19, 1796.

5. **Susanna Sowle,** born March 31, 1796.

6. **Henry Sowle,** born Dec. 25, 1797; died after 1827; was awarded $8.

7. **George Washington Sowle,** born May 4, 1800; married ALMIRA ——— by whom children named as follows:

   I. ARAMANTHA SOWLE, was married to WILLIAM BROWN by whom she had issue. She was born March 20, 1829.
      (1) WILLIAM S. G. BROWN, born Oct. 8, 1846; died April 15, 1900.
      (2) ANNIE T. BROWN, born Nov. 19, 1850; was married to JOHN MARBLE Oct. 8, 1874; died Feb. 12, 1912.

   II. JOB SOWLE, born March 26, 1836; married in 1859 LYDIA CARY and had no less than four children named as follows:
      (1) ELLA A. SOWLE, born Nov. 3, 1860; was married to ——— BRIGGS Feb. 23, 1888; died Jan. 19, 1915.
      (2) ERMINIE SOWLE, born Sept. 2, 1867; was married to ——— RUGGLES March 11, 1890.
      (3) WILLIAM J. H. SOWLE, born Feb. 20, 1872; married in 1911.
      (4) WALTER A. SOWLE, born Feb. 20, 1872; married Sept. 5, 1905; died in May, 1920.

8. **Patience Sowle,** born Dec. 11, 1801; was married to WILLIAM PHILLIPS of New Bedford, Mass., Oct. 2, 1826. $4.

9. **Abigail Sowle,** born Sept. 18, 1803; was married to JAMES MOSIER of Kennebunkport, Me., Sept. 2, 1823, and probably died there. $4.

10. **Catherine Sowle,** born April 9, 1812.

11. **Lemuel Sowle,** born ——— and died after 1827. Received $50 and bed.

Catskill Soules.

John Soule was at Catskill, Greene County, N. Y., as early as 1784-7. He married MARY DUBOIS, by whom four children named as follows:

1. **Benjamin Soule,** baptized Nov. 3, 1787.

2. **Margaret Soule,** baptized March 8, 1789. Witnesses, William and Margarite Sools.

3. **Cornelia Soule,** baptized Aug. 25, 1791.

4. **Joseph Soule,** baptized Feb. 3, 1802.

Nov. 14, 1795, Huybartus Dubois of the town of Catskill, Albany, N. Y., farmer, conveyed to John Sole (consideration, natural love and affection which he beareth unto his son-in-law), £5 lawful money, lot of land in Catskill (14 acres).

Benjamin Soule of Catskill 1786, or earlier, married, 1st, Dec. 31, 1801, JANE HERMANS; 2d, ELIZABETH ——— and had issue:

1. **Robert Soule,** baptized 1801 at Catskill, N. Y.; married SOPHIA ——— and lived in Prattsville or Catskill.

2. **Rachel Soule,** baptized at Catskill, 1804.

Elizabeth Soles, married Dec. 31, 1800, at Catskill, N. Y., JACOB ERMENDORF.

Sowles In Middleburg, N. Y.

Unknown Ancestry.

DANIEL SOWLE, ancestry and parentage unknown, born Aug. 15, 1791, settled in Middleburg, Wyoming County, N. Y., as a farmer. He married HANNAH PERRY who was born Feb. 2, 1801 and died at the home of her son, Anson, July 25, 1863, aged 62 years. Her husband pre-deceased her March 21, 1854, aged 63 years. He made a will by which he bestowed all of his estate to Hannah Sowle, his wife, during her lifetime; then to his son, David Sowle. He mentions children Stephen M., Anson, David, Persis (Ward), Edmond and Orren, of whom three were minors "having no general guardian in the State of New York." There were ten children, three of whom died young. Mr. Sowle was active in the erection of the Baptist church and the family were communicants of that organization. The members were natural vocalists and several of them sang in the church choir. This Daniel Sowle was a man of excellent character and a reverent and devoted Christian. A relative has stated that Daniel Sowle lived in a humble home in a neighborhood known as "The Dale" on the main road near the rural school-house and opposite the public cemetery. For record of children see forward to Third Generation.

John Sowle, a brother to the preceding, born Dec. 4, 1788, married SALLY WARD (born Feb. 3, 1789), on May 21, 1804; and these were the parents of seven children all born in Middleburg, N. Y. Through the influence of a brother, William Sowle, who had visited that country, this family was induced to go to Macomb County, Mich., in 1825 and settled in the town of Washington, there. In this locality the remainder of the parents' lives was passed. See forward for names and record of children.

William Sowle, another brother of Daniel, born Aug. 4, 1789, did not marry. He made his home for some years with Persis Ward, his niece, and there, it was probably in Muskegon, Mich., he committed suicide.

Tryphena Sowle, sister of the preceding, was married to ——— McCARTHY.

Third Generation.

CHILDREN OF DANIEL AND HANNAH PERRY SOWLE.

David Sowle (1), born Sept. 12, 1831, in West Middleburg, N. Y. He married Dec. 26, 1855, CLARISSA ELIZABETH PECK, born in Wyoming County, N. Y., Dec. 5, 1830, and died in Montague, Mich., in 1883. This family removed from New York to Michigan when married but after the death of his wife, Mr. Sowle returned to his native state and lived in Olean and other cities until 1893 when he went to the home of his daughter in California where he soon died. He had served in the Union army from Michigan, was a member of the G. A. R., and was buried under the directions of the Order in Sacramento, Cal. His children were named as follows:

I. ELLA MARIA SOULE, born in Wyoming County, N. Y., April 12, 1857 and went with her parents to Michigan in 1865. She was married to CHARLES L. PERKINS, son of Rev. Moses S. Perkins, in Whitehall, Mich., May 3, 1877, and died at Junction City, Mich. Her husband died Oct. 8, 1877, leaving his wife and a son born the following spring in Montague, Mich. She returned to the home of her father where she remained until 1881, when she went back to California where she was married to a MILES E. STEVENS at Elk Grove, where they resided for about thirty years, but removed to Sacramento where he has been employed as a contractor and interior house-decorator. The son, Carlos L., born in Montague, Mich., April 25, 1878, has been in the real estate business in San Francisco nearly all of his life.

II. ROLAND SOULE, born in 1859, in Dale, Wyoming County, N. Y., died in Montague, Mich., in March, 1860.

III. HOLLIS D. SOULE, born June 25, 1861 in Dale, N. Y., died in Montague, Oct. 18, 1882, unmarried.

IV. ELIZABETH MAY SOULE, born May 20, 1863, in Warsaw, N. Y., was married Sept. 12, 1881 to MELVIN C. WETMORE in Muskegon, Mich. One son.

V. ELSIE CHARLOTTE SOULE, born March 5, 1870, in Montague, Mich.; died Oct. 21, 1877.

VI. PEARL CLARA SOULE, born Jan. 2, 1875 in Montague, Mich.; died Dec. 7, 1877.

Daniel Sowle, son of Daniel and Hannah Perry Sowle, married MARY CRAWFORD. Was mentioned in his father's will. He removed from Middleburg, N. Y., to Whitehall, Mich., thence to Shelby, McComb County, Mich., before 1849, where his children were born. He subsequently moved to Genesee County, Mich., where he was murdered June 1, 1870. He had hired a farm of one James Burtan who was living in part of the house. A dispute arose about some cattle that had been turned into the door-yard, when the former seized a gun from behind a door and shot Mr. Sowle dead. His wife saw the murder and of course the case was carried into court, but there was no conviction. Mr. Sowle was buried in Pine Grove Cemetery, Genesee County, Mich. He had two sons by his first wife. By his second wife, LUCINDA WILLIAMS, there were two daughters. The sons were:

1. Coey W. Sowle, eldest son of Daniel and Mary (Crawford) Sowle, born June 28, 1849; married ELLA S. STARK and died in Goodrich, Mich., April 7, 1902. His wife died Jan. 21, 1904. He was for many years a farmer, resident in Goodrich. Two children:

I. CARRIE BELLE SOWLE, born Feb. 11, 1878; was married Dec. 16, 1903 to CYRUS LOSURE, born April 28, 1865, son of William and Sarah Elizabeth German Losure, resides at Millington, Mich., and has two children whose names will follow. Names of her mother's parents, Amos Stark and Sarah H. Fritz of New York. Mr. Losure is a master baker. Issue:

(1) ELLA MARJORIE LOSURE, born Sept. 21, 1906.

(2) MAX GERMAN LOSURE, born Nov. 9, 1914.

II. GEORGE W. SOWLE, born in Goodrich, Mich., April 4, 1880; married SARAH GILLESPIE, Sept. 2, 1902. Residence, Hesperie, Oceana County, Mich. Mr. Sowle was a candidate for State Representative in 1903, and a copy of his platform lies before me as I write. An editor.

2. **George Byron Sowle,** born in Whitehall, Mich., Jan. 5, 1851; married and lives at Pentwater, Mich., enfeebled by paralysis. Has three children, George B., John and Pearl.

3. **Josephine Sowle,** born in Whitehall, Mich., Aug. 16, 1853; was married June 9, 1874 to SEDGWICK J. MARTIN who died Nov. 1902. She resides at Saginaw, Mich., and has five children as follows:

I. MINNIE B. MARTIN, born in 1879; married to GEORGE GREEN, April 25, 1896.

II. MAUDE MARTIN, born in 1881; married to LYMAN TUTTLE, Sept. 1, 1897.

III. MAURICE MARTIN, born in 1888; married RENA HART, Aug. 9, 1907.

IV. MANLY J. MARTIN, born in 1890; unmarried.

V. MARTHA B. MARTIN, born in 1892; married T. H. LEWIS, Oct. 11, 1910.

4. **Electa Sowle,** born in Whitehall, Mich., June 6, 1855, died in young womanhood, unmarried.

5. **Persis Sowle,** youngest daughter of Daniel, was married to RANDOLPH WARD. She removed to Michigan many years ago, September, 1913, and settled in Whitehall where he died on Christmas day, 1869, aged 69 years. These had six children.

The Author regrets that no more reliable information could have been procured concerning this family, but although extensive search has been carried on, the result was unsatisfactory. There has been no doubt of the descent of this family from George Soule, the Pilgrim of 1620, and their direct ancestry was in some of the branches early transplanted from Plymouth County, Mass., to New York.

CHILDREN OF JOHN AND SALLY WARD SOWLE.

1. **Lester Soule,** born Aug. 13, 1811, was four times married; first, to MISS PHELPS, by whom David, Sarah, Albert and Charles. By his second wife, HARRIET WILLIAMS, there were no children.

2. **Lyman Soule,** born Feb. 8, 1816, married SARAH SCOTT and died Sept. 17, 1894, leaving issue five children named as follows:

I. GEORGE SOULE, born March 9, 1853.

II. HARRISON SOULE, born Oct. 27, 1849.

III. HARRIET SOULE, born May 15, 1854.

IV. WARD SOULE, born Oct. 25, 1858; died Dec. 27, 1900.

3. **Edward Soule,** born May 15, 1817; married MARY SKIDMORE and had two sons, John and James.

4. **Harriet Soule,** born April 23, 1819, and was married three times, her husbands being JOSEPH CRAWFORD, LEVI STICKNEY and HENRY COX.

5. **Clinton Soule,** born May 20, 1821, was married to SARAH GLOFERY and had six children; names, Amos, Phila, Lucy, John, Clinton, Clara, William, Flora and Grant.

6. **Harrison Soule,** born June 21, 1820; died July 1, 1850.

The records following were received from some member of the family in New York and are published as written down.

Daniel Sowle, born Aug. 15, 1791; married HANNAH SOWLE, born Feb. 2, 1801. Children:

I. DANIEL SOWLE, born March 22, 1822.
II. STEPHEN M. SOWLE, born April 21, 1824.
III. LUCINDA SOWLE, born June 6, 1826.
IV. PERSIS SOWLE, born March 8, 1828.
V. LUCRETIA SOWLE, born Oct. 1, 1829.
VI. DAVID SOWLE, born Sept. 12, 1831.
VII. ORREN SOWLE, born Sept. 7, 1833.
VIII. EDMUND SOWLE, born June 1, 1835.
IX. ANSON SOWLE, born April 16, 1830.
X. ASENATH SOWLE, born Sept. 3, 1837.

MARRIAGES.

DANIEL SOWLE married MARY ANN CRAWFORD of Michigan, Jan. 17, 1846.
STEPHEN M. SOWLE, married LAURA LEWIS of Wethersfield, Feb. 9, 1849.
STEPHEN M. SOWLE, married FANNIE L. AUSTEN, March 24, 1864.
PERSIS SOWLE was married to R. WARD of Attica, April 4, 1849.
DAVID SOWLE married CLARA PECK of Middlebury, Dec. 15, 1855.
ORRIN SOWLE, married LUCRETIA BUCK of Granville, April 9, 1857.

CHILDREN OF STEPHEN M. SOWLE.

1. **Charles H. Sowle,** born Oct. 7, 1849.
2. **Mary L. Sowle,** born Aug. 2, 1852.
3. **Ellen Sowle,** born Dec. 13, 1860.
4. **Austin D. Sowle,** born Feb. 2, 1866.
5. **Laura F. Sowle,** born June 7, 1874.

MARRIAGES.

1. MARY L. SOWLE, married to GEORGE DOTY, July 5, 1872.
2. ELLEN O. SOWLE, married to RILEY BARKER, July, 1877.
3. ADDIE L. SOWLE, married to FRANK KELLEY, Nov. 27, 1887.
4. AUSTIN D. SOWLE, married to LUCY M. LEWIS, Dec. 1, 1898.
5. LAURA F. SOWLE, married to THOMAS MORRISSA, Jan. 3, 1900
6. CLARA L. SOWLE, married to JOHN ADRIAN, June 27, 1911.

DEATHS.

DANIEL SOWLE, died March 21, 1854, aged 63 years.
HANNAH SOWLE, died July 25, 1863, aged 62 years.
LUCRETIA SOWLE, died March 2, 1830.

LUCENA SOWLE, died July 28, 1832.
ASENATH SOWLE, died April 11, 1838.
DANIEL SOWLE, 2d, died June 3, 1870, aged 50 years.
STEPHEN M. SOULE, died July 15, 1880, aged 56 years.
HENRY SOWLE, son of Stephen, died Nov. 12, 1871, aged 22 years.
ABBY ELLEN SOWLE died. Whose daughter?

CHILDREN OF ADDIE SOWLE KELLEY.

1. **Clara L. Kelley,** born April 30, 1888.
2. **Earl A. Kelley,** born March 4, 1890.
3. **Florence M. Kelley,** born July 25, 1895.
4. **F. Glenn Kelley,** born March 4, 1898.
5. **Ethel A. Kelley,** born Sept. 4, 1902.
6. **Gertrude F. Kelley,** born Feb. 10, 1905.
7. **Mildred L. Kelley,** born Feb. 11, 1908.

CHILDREN OF CLARA L. SOWLE ADRIAN.

1. **Ralph L. Adrian,** born May 6, 1912.
2. **Lester J. Adrian,** born Feb. 7, 1914.

Sowl Family In Salamanca, N. Y.

Francis Sowl was reputed a native of Vermont but may have been born in the territory now comprised in that state when it was considered a part of New York. He was born June 10, 1799 and died Nov. 9, 1885. He was married three times. His first wife, BETSEY LYON, born July 17, 1798 died Aug. 19, 1829. His 2d wife, LUCY GIFFORD, born Aug. 19, 1802, died Feb. 11, 1854; 3d wife, SARAH HOWARD, born Dec. 29, 1799.

Francis Sowl removed from Vermont to Northampton in the Adirondack mountains, then in the town of Stockton in Chautauqua County, N. Y., and settled in the town of Busti after 1830. He was a millwright by trade and a general mechanic who could turn his hand to almost any class of work that required ingenious ability. He assisted in the construction of the first machinery for making pointed or "gimlet" screws, a great improvement on the old-fashioned article that was started by first making a hole in the wood. While a resident of Northampton he was called from his home to work at mill-building, and when he returned found his wife dead and buried. She had been taken ill during the summer and as his whereabouts were not known he could not be advised of her condition and death. Those were days when the means of communication were deficient. There were no mails, no railroads, no telegraphs, no telephones. After settling in Busti, N. Y., he erected several houses which are still standing, and becoming owner of the water power, he built a grist-mill and saw-mill. He had also a carriage shop and smithy, where he turned out hand-made wagons constructed in the most substantial manner. After retiring from active business "he mended the lame clocks and sick watches" of the community for several years. He was an honest man, upright in all his dealings, trusted by everybody; a very useful person greatly missed when he was buried in the village cemetery.

Francis Sowl was a man of gigantic size, being six feet and six inches in stature and weighing 340 pounds. One of his contemporaries said of him, "He had a hand, a foot and a gait that reminded me of an elephant." His children were named as follows:

1. **John L. Sowl,** born in Northampton, Fulton County, N. Y., Sept. 14, 1823, died in Salamanca, N. Y., Oct. 11, 1898. He married HARMONY BABCOCK who was born in Eden, N. Y., 1822; died Dec. 17, 1893. He had issue as follows:
   - I. ELLEN ELIZABETH SOWL, born in Busti, N. Y., April 3, 1851.
   - II. ELBERT JUDSON SOWL, born in Busti, N. Y., Nov. 10, 1852, and early in life moved with his parents to Randolph, N. Y., where his father was engaged in the milling business, handling grain. He eventually went into partnership with his father and they opened a branch establishment in Salamanca of which Elbert J. Soule took charge. Later the Randolph mill was sold and the firm devoted its attention to the Salamanca business. They afterwards joined in organizing "The Sowl Milling Company" and erected the large mill near the Pennsylvania Railroad tracks. After the dissolution of this firm and the death of his father, Mr. Sowl opened a feed store and built a mill which he operated till his death, Sept. 6, 1912, the termination of his life being due to organic heart disease, but came suddenly and quite unexpectedly.
   - III. FLORA ANN SOWL, born in Busti, N. Y., June 16, 1860, died in East Randolph, N. Y., Dec. 16, 1875.
   - IV. ALMEDA SOWL, born in Orleans County, N. Y., June 22, 1828; died in infancy.

2. **Laderna Delight Sowl,** born Jan. 31, 1826, was married to HIRAM MORGAN at the age of 21; he born Jan. 1, 1826; deceased. Children:
   - I. HELEN MORGAN was married to JOHN HUBBARD and lived on a farm in Bancroft, Mich. Died Jan. 7, 1905, aged 53 years. M. E. church.
   - II. MARY MORGAN was married to HORACE LANCKTON at the age of 26 and died Feb. 14, 1902. Farmers in Bancroft, Mich.
   - III. FRANK MORGAN, died March 14, 1904, aged 50 years; single.
   - IV. ADDIE MORGAN was the wife of WILLIAM LARNER, a carpenter, and lived in Lansing, Mich., where she died July 9, 1915, aged 59 years.
   - V. ANNA MORGAN, was married to THOMAS LARNER and lived on a farm in Chesanning, Mich., where she died Jan. 23, 1896, aged 39 years. A member of the Church of Christ.
   - VI. WALTER MORGAN, died when a child.
   - VII. NETTIE MORGAN, was the wife of OLIVER BRUCE and lived in Buffalo, N. Y., where she died aged 22 years.
   - VIII. CHARLES MORGAN, aged 54 years, living at Bay City, Mich., single.
   - IX. GRANT E. MORGAN, a farmer in Byron, Mich., aged 52 years.
   - X. GRACE MORGAN, born July 24, 1870; was married to WILLIAM SALMON and lived on a farm in Perry, Mich.

3. **Albert Daniel Sowl,** born May 19, 1827; married Dec. 30, 1847 REBECCA ANN SMITH who was born Sept. 23, 1827 and died March 16, 1881. He died Oct. 31, 1898. Children as follows:

I. ROSETTA ALPHENA SOWL, born Oct. 1, 1848; was married to REUBEN W. WORMOUTH Dec. 1, 1869; died March 16, 1881. He and his son, R. W. Wormouth, are dealers in general merchandise in Shelby, N. Y.

II. HANNAH SOPHRONIA SOWL, born Nov. 17, 1851; was married May 2, 1872 to ISAAC HARLAND.

III. WILLIAM HENRY SOWL, born Sept. 2, 1854; married MATILDA A. TETOR May 31, 1877 who died and he married 2d, AGNES SMITH, and when she died he married 3d, CARRIE ROSS. He died Jan. 19, 1915. Issue:

(1) LILLIE EUDORA SOWL, born Jan. 27, 1878; was married in 1897 to GEORGE SPENSLAY of Medina, N. Y.

(2) ALBERT WILSON SOWL, born Oct. 23, 1877; died May 26, 1880.

(3) MILLIE ALPHENA SOWL, born June 26, 1881; was married 1900 to ARTHUR AMES of Shelby, N. Y. She died in July, 1901.

(4) GEORGE HENRY SOWL, born Sept. 29, 1885; married Dec. 14, 1916, LOTTA OBENTHIER of Shelby, N. Y.

(5) EDWARD WILLIAM SOWL, born Sept. 28, 1888.

(6) BERTHA AGNES SOWL, born Dec. 23, 1890; was married March 30, 1910 to WILLIAM WATSON of Oak Orchard, N. Y.

(7) ROSETTA HELEN SOWL, born Feb. 20, 1893.

(8) HERBERT SOWL, born June 11, 1900.

(9) NEVILLE LESLIE SOWL, born Oct. 23, 1903.

(10) WILLIE SOWL, born July (or August), 1895.

Soules of Providence, New York.

Dartmouth Branch.

Capt. Nathaniel Soule (1), a son of Henry (1) and Barbara Cotterell, born in Dartmouth, Mass., 1747, married DEBORAH MOSURE, daughter of Constance, about 1768 and by her had issue of whom presently. He was a master mariner early employed in the whale fishery, sailing from New Bedford and Nantucket, and some time during the Revolution his vessel narrowly escaped capture by a British man-of-war. After many adventures and exposures in the Far North, he finally abandoned the seaman's life and with his family removed to the township of Providence, Saratoga County, N. Y., in 1787, where, after living in peace and plenty he died Jan. 7, 1837, aged 84 years. He was the father of eight children, one of whom was David.

David Soule, born April 9, 1803; married ELIZABETH BUTLER June 9, 1825. She was born Dec. 29, 1798. He was a shoe-maker. Children's names:

I. LUCY ANN SOULE, born April 24, 1826; died Feb. 1, 1829.

II. CAROLINE SOULE, born Sept. 10, 1827; was married to NELSON

ISDELL (born in Scotland), June 16, 1847. He was a son of ——— ——— and his wife Phebe, born May 10, 1772. A shoe-maker by trade. He died Dec. 5, 1874. She died Sept. 6, 1910. Members of the Waugh M. E. Church, Washington, D. C. Children as follows:

(1) MARY ELIZABETH ISDELL, born Feb. 4, 1849; was married to ELBERT FAIRCHILD, now of Sully, Onondaga County, N. Y. She died in March, 1891, leaving two daughters, one of whom has died, leaving no heirs; the other is Mrs. Alma Walker of Syracuse, N. Y.

(2) SARAH JANETT ISDELL, born June 7, 1857; died July 1, 1903.

(3) LORRA AGNES ISDELL, born Sept. 16, 1861; died July 31, 1862.

(4) REUBEN W. ISDELL, born Jan. 4, 1865, has been an Instructor of Music in Washington, D. C.

III. ALEXANDER MCFARLANE SOULE, born Feb. 2, 1830; married ELIZABETH LEWIS, a widow having one daughter. Her maiden name was Shipman, born Aug. 6, 1847, her wedding being on July 4, 1879. He was a carpenter. Died April 24, 1898. Their children were:

(1) LILLIE HAYS SOWLE, born June 9, 1881; was married to JOHN C. COCHRAN, Oct. 25, 1895 and resides at Hagedons Mills, N. Y.

(2) ERWIN ALEXANDER SOWLE, born April 6, 1904; married RUBY BRADT May 6, 1908.

IV. JOSEPH B. SOULE, born Jan. 19, 1832; married AMANDA M. MCKERCHER, daughter of Duncan and Matilda (Meeker) McKercher of Hagedons Mills, N. Y., Feb. 8, 1860, born Oct. 24, 1840. His early business was that of a miller, grinding flour, feed, etc., but later he was a manufacturer of woolens, cassimeres, flannels, etc., being a member of the firm of Sowle & Chase in the lumber trade. Has been affiliated with the Masonic Order. Was living in 1912. Children as follows:

(1) STEPHEN ALMOND SOULE, born Nov. 13, 1860; died March 13, 1852.

(2) LUTHER D. SOWLE, born Dec. 1, 1863; married SOPHIA E. RUBACK June 7, 1890. He was formerly a lumber dealer, now retired. Residence in Gloversville, N. Y. Is an Odd Fellow. One child, Josephine Sowle, born July 4, 1894.

(3) J. WALTER SOWLE, born May 23, 1866; married SADIE DAVIS Nov. 17, 1892. Merchant at Hagedons Mills, N. Y. No children in 1912.

(4) MARIAN M. SOWLES, born Sept. 5, 1867; married HARRY SWEET Dec. 31, 1896. He has been the manager of a grocery establishment. He is a Mason, Odd Fellow, Knight of Pythias and member of Maccabees. Residence, Amsterdam, N. Y. No children in 1912.

LOUIS M. SOULE

(5) ARTHUR N. SOWLE, born June 9, 1870; married ELLEN LONG Oct. 14, 1898. In 1912 was clerk in the George W. Smith Co. clothing store at Amsterdam, N. Y. Has been affiliated with the Masonic Order. One daughter, Ethel Sowle, born Feb. 9, 1910.

Soules In Smithfield, New York.

New England Branch.

Nathan Soule (1), a son of another Nathan Soule who was a native of New England and probably from Massachusetts where this name frequently appears, removed with his father's family, when so many of the Soules went to that Colony, was married to RUTH TYLER, settled upon a farm and left a large family. Much search with the hope of finding the family record has been nearly fruitless; but the Census Returns and Registers of Probate disclosed much that corroborated the family traditions. A persistent attempt to collect the family statistics was unsuccessful and the appeals discontinued.

Lorin Soule (1), a son of Nathan (2) and Ruth (Tyler) Soule, was mentioned in the Census of 1850 and the members of the family given as follows: Lorin Soule, aged 43 years; Catherine Soule, aged 40 years; Sarah H. Soule, aged 15 years; Beniah Soule, aged 12 years; Mary Soule, aged 11 years; Jane Soule, aged 10 years; Ruth Soule, aged 6 years; Erastus Soule, aged 4 years; Elam Soule, aged 2 years; George Soule, aged 1 year.

Lorin Soule of Smithfield, N. Y., died Jan. 26, 1875; will probated Feb. 26, 1875. The names of the heirs-at-law and next of kin given in petition for probate as follows:

1. **Catherine Soule,** widow, Smithfield, N. Y.
2. **George A. Soule,** son, Smithfield, N. Y.
3. **Clark Soule,** a son, Smithfield, N. Y.
4. **Harriet Soule,** a daughter, Smithfield, N. Y.
5. **Sarah Ann May,** a daughter, Norwich, N. Y.
6. **Mary Hoag,** a daughter, Norwich, N. Y.
7. **Jane R. Hoag,** a daughter, Norwich, N. Y.
8. **Beniah Soule,** a son, Greene, N. Y.
9. **Erastus Soule,** a son, Greene, N. Y.
10. **Ruth Bartoo,** a daughter, Coventry, N. Y.
11. **Elam Soule,** a son, (L) Oxford, N. Y.

Beniah Soule (1), a son of Loren (1) and Catherine (Hill) Soule, born Feb. 22, 1836, married Feb. 18, 1863, REXIE A. HOLLENBECK, who was born July 8, 1843, daughter of John and Malinda (Barnes) Hollenbeck, farmers in Greene, N. Y., by whom two children as follows:

I. LOUIS SOULE, born April 10, 1863, married KATE THOMPSON STACK Aug. 29, 1891 and is now a business man at Cicero, N. Y. He has manifested considerable interest in this work and furnished his portrait for it.

Richard Soule (1), a son of Loren (1) and Catherine (Hill) Soule, married MARIA SPEELS and removed to the West. His nephew once visited him on his farm and found he had a daughter who was evidently married. The author has posted several letters of inquiry to her supposed address but has not received any reply.

Ruth E. Soule (1), a daughter of Loren (1) and Catherine (Hill) Soule, born in Oxford, Chenango County, N. Y., Feb. 15, 1843; was married to WILLIAM BARTOO of Greene, N. Y., Feb. 15, 1863, a son of Hiram and Laura Ann Bartoo. She died at Winfield, Herkimer County, N. Y., March 21, 1919. Her husband was living in 1913 with his son in Winfield, N. Y. He was a farmer during his whole life in the towns of Greene, Coventry and Oxford, Chenango County, till 1904. During his residence in Coventry he and his wife became members of the Congregational Church. Names of their children will follow.

I. FRED L. BARTOO, born Jan. 11, 1866 in Greene, N. Y., married LYDIA S. DAY, a daughter of Charles M. and Betsey O. Day. No issue. He was for twenty-five years engaged in the creamery business but since interested in agriculture and an acting salesman and expert for Walter A. Wood Mowing and Reaping Machine Co. He is a Mason and Odd Fellow. Wife an active member of the Baptist Church of West Winfield, N. Y.

II. IDA MAY BARTOO, born Oct. 17, 1871; died March 18, 1874 in Coventry, N. Y.

Mary Ann Soule (1), a daughter of Loren (1) and Catherine (Hill) Soule, born in Smithville, N. Y., Nov. 11, 1838; was married to FRANKLIN DELOSS HOAG of Norwich, N. Y., in 1858, who was drowned Aug. 2, 1913. There were two daughters named as follows:

I. CLARIBEL HOAG, born Sept. 10, 1860; was married to DANIEL T. ALDRICH, farmer, 1880, and resides in Norwich, N. Y. Four children.

II. KITTY CALIA HOAG, born April 8, 1862; was married to EDGAR L. CASWELL, farmer, of Rockwell's Mills, N. Y., and died June 18, 1886. One son.

Jane R. Soule (1), a daughter of Loren and Catherine (Hill) Soule, was born in Smithville, N. Y., April 2, 1843; was married to MILTON J. HOAG of Norwich, N. Y., but later of Preston, Chenango County, N. Y. Post office address, Oxford, N. Y. Farmer. Four children named as follows:

I. EVA CELIA HOAG, born Nov. 28, 1861; was married to CALVIN T. CHAMBERLAIN, farmer, deceased, now in Rockwell's Mills, N. Y.

II. CASSIUS MILTON HOAG, born Aug. 10, 1863; married ADDIE HAMILTON of Oxford, N. Y., and resides at Phassalia, N. Y.

III. BURR B. HOAG, born 1865; married MINNIE RICE of Norwich, N. Y. Farmer.

IV. HATTIE HOAG, born in 1876, now in the State asylum for the insane at Binghamton, N. Y.

Soules In Richland, New York.

Caleb Soule (1), son of David (1) and Olive (Wallen) Soule, was born somewhere in Rhode Island as early as 1785, and his mother found a home with him long after his father's death. She had only two children. She died in 1863. He (David) died in 1851. Caleb Soule was involved in the Mohawk War and Massacre when but 19 years of age and was so badly wounded that he was left for dead upon the field. He was a very stalwart young man and held off five Indians for some time, but the chief, seeing his braves getting the worst of the fray, crushed his head with his tomahawk. He remained unconscious, but was revived and lived many years, always suffering from his wound, and was a soldier in the Mexican War in which he served as drum-major; he was at the battle of Santa Anna. He returned from Mexico and finally died, from the effects of his wound, by a stroke of paralysis. He was buried at Amsterdam, Sheboygan County, Wis. Caleb Soule married MARY RECTOR, a daughter of John Rector, who was mortally wounded during the same battle by the Mohawk Indians. His parents lived at Cicero Corners and afterwards went to Richland, N. Y., thence removed to Wisconsin. The children were born at "The Corners." For children's names see forward.

The Rector Family.

Marie Weskett, the youngest daughter of Dr. Oliver Weskett, was born in Germany (Berlin), about 1745 and lived to the extreme age of 95 years. She became the wife of JOHN RECTOR, who was killed in the Mohawk Massacre where Caleb was badly wounded—a crushed skull. There were born to this couple children named Barbara, Lucretia, Nancy, George, Nicholas, Hannah and Mary.

2. **Phylinda Soule** (1), a daughter of David (1) and Olive (Wallen) Soule, was married to WILLIAM BROWN. She was born in 1808 and died in 1872. Her husband was born in 1802 and died in 1869. If these had children, I have not found their names.

Fourth Generation.

CHILDREN OF CALEB AND MARY RECTOR SOULE.

1. **David Soule** (2), eldest son of Caleb (1) and Mary (Rector) Soule, born June 16, 1832; married ELIZABETH GROOMS Jan. 1, 1860. He went to Wisconsin with his parents by boat when a boy and settled at Amsterdam on the lake shore in Sheboygan County. For many years he was a sailor on the lakes and then worked as a cooper. He removed to Cascade, Wis., in 1870; then he removed to Hotchkiss, Colorado, where he died with pneumonia March 18, 1911, in his 79th year. His wife died April 2, 1878 at Cascade, Wis. Children's names follow.

   I. GEORGE SOULE, born Sept. 24, 1861.
   II. ANNETTE SOULE, born March 3, 1865; was married to WILLIAM J. LONG, Oct. 30, 1894.
   III. MARY E. SOULE, born Aug. 11, 1873.
   IV. CLARENCE D. SOULE, born June 26, 1876; died July 11, 1878.

2. **Phylinda Soule** (2), a daughter of Caleb (1) and Mary (Rector) Soule, born July 14, 1833; was married to HARVEY WRIGHT who was wounded in a battle of the Civil War; she went South to nurse him in the hospital and remained acting as nurse till the close of the conflict. She died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Bailey, of Chicago, in 1904. Harvey Wright enlisted in the First Wisconsin Volunteer Infantry in 1861 and was wounded at Perriville, Tenn. Recovering, he re-enlisted in the 27th Wis. Vols. He was buried at Madison, Wis. She was married 2d to RICHARD D. PRICE who died in the Soldiers' Home at Milwaukee. By Mr. Wright she had five children, three of whom died in infancy.

I. HARVEY A. WRIGHT, born in Holland, Wis., Oct. 16, 1858 and is a painter and decorator at Imlay City, Mich.
II. EDWARD A. WRIGHT, born Sept. 29, 1860, in Holland, Wis., is now a printer by trade, living at Veteran, Wis.
III. LINDA M. PRICE, born at Sheboygan, Wis., May 27, 1869, was married to ROBERT BAILEY who was timekeeper for the Western Union Telegraph Company. Address, Oakley Bldg., Chicago, Ill.
IV. MERNIE J. RICE, born at Sheboygan, Wis., Jan. 22, 1871, was married to her cousin, FRANK LOMBARD.

PHYLINDA SOULE PRICE died June 3, 1904, and was buried in Chicago.

3. **George Soule** (1), a son of Caleb (1) and Mary (Rector) Soule, born in Richland, N. Y., Nov. 4, 1837, went with his parents to Holland, Wis. He enlisted in a New York regiment and was killed in the battle of Manassas Junction (Second Bull Run) in 1863. Was not married.

4. **Mary E. Soule** (2), a daughter of Caleb (1) and Mary (Rector) Soule, was born in Richland, N. Y., Oct. 10, 1839; was married to VINGO LOMBARD who was in the 27th Wis. Vols. She had five children. With her husband removed to Retreat, Vernon County, where she died. Her husband went to the Coast with his daughter and died there several years ago.

I. HOMER LOMBARD has a stock farm near Bowman, N. D.
II. FRANK LOMBARD has a farm near his brother.
III. GEORGE LOMBARD resides at Hotchkiss, Col. A farmer.
IV. ALBIE LOMBARD resides on a farm near Hotchkiss, Col.
V. ELLA LOMBARD, was married and lives on the Western coast.

5. **John Soule** (1), a son of Caleb (1) and Mary (Rector) Soule, born in Richland, N. Y., Sept. 7, 1842; married in Holland township; moved to Port Washington, Wis., where he was killed by a cyclone July 2, 1883. Three fishermen were near the lake-shore and when raising their nets were struck, their boat carried far out into Lake Michigan. Two were never found. The body of John Soule was found Sept. 8, 1883, ten weeks after the accident. He was a veteran of the Civil War, having served in the 27th Wisconsin Vol. Infy. He was the father of five children whose names will follow.

I. EVELYN SOULE, born Nov. 13, 1867 at Amsterdam, Wis. TOWNSLEY.
II. ADA SOULE, born Jan. 19, 1872; died at the age of 12 years.
III. WILLIAM J. SOULE, born Sept. 16, 1885; died in childhood.
IV. EDITH SOULE, born at Port Washington Wis.; died in childhood.

v. ETHEL SOULE, born at Port Washington, Wis.; died within two weeks with diphtheria. Twin sister of Edith.

vi. JOHN FRED SOULE, born at Port Washington, Wis., April 11, 1883; resides at Winona, Wisconsin, and, with Mrs. Evelyn Townsley, the only children of this family living. Their mother was HARRIET LAWSON, born at Waterloo, Can., April 19, 1844; was married to John Soule March 10, 1866.

6. Mercy Soule (1), youngest daughter of Caleb (1) and Mary (Rector) Soule, born at Richland, N. Y., July 12, 1844; was married to DAVID LAMB and removed to Towanda, Penn., about sixty years ago and continued her residence there since. She was as well informed as any member of this branch of the Soule family and supplied much data for this work. Their children's names will presently appear.

i. CLARENCE D. LAMB, born Aug. 1, 1866.
ii. ANNA E. LAMB, born Feb. 14, 1870.
iii. FRANK T. LAMB, born Aug. 1, 1872.
iv. ELENOR B. LAMB, born Jan. 15, 1874.

Reuben Soule (1), a son of Caleb (1) and Olive (Wallin) Soule, born in Rhode Island in 1790, died in Richland, N. Y., May 1, 1841. He married ARVILLA CALKINS, born in Vermont March 29, 1795, and died in Richland, N. Y., Feb. 2, 1864. Buried in the Willis Cemetery at South Richland, N. Y. Children as follows:

1. Samuel Soule, the eldest son, was born in Richland, N. Y., and died there in childhood. No dates.

2. Martha Jane Soule, born in Richland, N. Y., Jan. 18, 1818; was married to JACOB PRICE YOUNG Aug. 11, 1844, by whom six children whose names will follow.

i. ROSAMOND YOUNG, died in childhood—no dates.
ii. RUFUS P. YOUNG, born Aug. 11, 1881.
iii. HERBERT P. YOUNG, born Aug. 4, 1883.
iv. ALDEN W. YOUNG, born 1885.
v. CHARLES D. YOUNG, born Aug. 18, 1887.
vi. DELEVAN T. YOUNG, born Aug. 17, 1881 (sic.).

3. Thomas Soule, born Feb. 20, 1820; married CAROLINE BRIGGS, by whom a son, Charles T. Soule. His widow was married to his brother named William Soule who was living at Lacona, Oswego County, N. Y., but he did not supply any additional information. His first wife was a MISS COMSTOCK, by whom he had two sons, Frank and Richard.

Charles T. Soule, son of Thomas Soule, was married and had issue: Julia M. Soule, Claire Soule, William T. Soule, Charles D. Soule, Thomas L. Soule, Ruby E. Soule.

4. Perry Soule, born in Columbus, Chenango County, N. Y., May 25, 1825; married CYNTHIA ANN STILWELL Jan. 1, 1849, by whom children whose names will follow. He served in the Civil War in 81st N. Y. Vols., and was wounded at the battle of Williamsburg; died July 11, 1892. Issue.

I. EDWIN LEROY SOULE, born Sept. 10, 1851; married EVA ROBINSON at Watertown, N. Y., who died Jan. 3, 1912. Children, Floyda and Frank.

II. FRED HUNTER SOULE, born Oct. 11, 1853; married MARIE ANTOINETTE SEAMANS of Altmar, N. Y., Aug. 30, 1876. Issue as follows:

(1) ROYAL P. SOULE, born Jan. 5, 1880 at Ogdensburg, N. Y.; married ETTERICH VAN VERRIL of New York City, Oct. 5, 1907 and resided at Madison Square.

(2) CYNTHIA A. SOULE, born Aug. 18, 1895 in Syracuse, N. Y.; died Dec. 3, 1909.

(3) FRANK HUNTER SOULE, born April 5, 1897 in Syracuse, N. Y.

5. Chloe Soule, died in young womanhood, unmarried.

6. Maria Soule, was married to IRA BIDELLECOME of Port Ontario, N. Y., by whom no issue; 2d, to CLARK WILCOX of Columbus. No issue.

7. Nelson Soule, son of Reuben, married HANNAH BIDELLECOME, by whom one son, Earle Soule.

8. Benjamin Nathan Soule, born and died in Mexico, N. Y. He married CAROLINE HESS, by whom a son, Alden E. Soule.

9. Alden Elisha Soule, born May 28, 1824; died at the Soldiers' Home in Sandusky, Ohio. Was five years in Union Army, Civil War.

10. Sylvia Maria Soule, born Jan. 9, 1826; was married to IRA CRONKITE; 2d, to DANIEL PRATT. She died in San Bernardino, Cal., 1906. Had issue. In Fair Oaks, Cal.

11. Rebecca Elizabeth Soule, born in 1828; was married to JOSEPH GATES WHITE March 29, 1877; died at Pulaski, Oswego County, N. Y.

12. Potter Paine Soule, born Feb. 21, 1831; married DIANTHA E. HALLIDA Nov. 24, 1857; married 2d, JANE BETTINGER BARBER, Aug. 16, 1916. No issue.

13. Ransome Alphonso Soule, born Jan. 30, 1833; married EMMA WATERS Dec. 7, 1859, and resided at Pierpont Manor, N. Y. He served three and a half years in the Union Army during the Civil War. He married Dec. 7, 1859. He died Dec. 27, 1921 from a shock. Buried at the Willis Cemetery, South Richland, N. Y. Two children, viz:

I. SYLVANUS WATERS SOULE, born in South Richland, N. Y., Oct. 13, 1861; died there March 2, 1863.

II. DIANTHA EMMA SOULE, born in Oswego County, N. Y., Aug. 16, 1866; was married Oct. 25, 1899 to DE ALTON BUCKLEY BROWN, by whom she has issue:

(1) HARRIET D. BROWN, born in Loraine, N. Y., Feb. 27, 1902.

(2) ADENE ISABEL BROWN, born in Manville, N. Y., Nov. 2, 1906.

14. Percival Eugene Soule, born in Richland, N. Y.; married ADELIA WHITE and had issue Eugene, Eugenia and Thomas P.

Soules In Reynoldsville, New York.

Seneca Soule died in Tomkins County, N. Y., leaving a will. Benjamin Franklin of Catharine, Schuyler County, N. Y., was the executor. Mrs. Olive Soule was his mother. Gave her his personal property during her life, then to be divided between the heirs. She was in some way connected in Pawling, Dutchess County, N. Y., and sold land there, twelve acres, Feb. 28, 1842, being a resident of Elmira, N. Y. Seneca Soule had brothers named Alfred, George, Eli and James. To Alfred Soule $300; James Soule of Steuben County, N. Y., $300.

1. **Seneca Soule** died unmarried in 1850. Residence, town of Hector, N. Y.

2. **Eli Soule,** born in Enfield, Tomkins County, N. Y., Jan. 20, 1829, received his education in that town and at Ithaca; studied law with Boardman & Finch of Ithaca and was admitted to the bar in April, 1860. After three years spent in Illinois he went to Canisteo, N. Y., and formed a partnership with A. M. Burrell, Esq., which was continued from 1863 to 1876; since that date Mr. Soule practiced alone. He was at one time president of the village corporation and held other official positions.

3. **George Allen Soule,** died Feb. 16, 1913 at Reynoldsville, N. Y., without leaving descendants.

4. **James G. B. Soule** married ADDIE ———, died Feb. 27, 1892 without descendants.

5. **Smith R. Soule** married HARRIET M. ———, and died at Reynoldsville, N. Y., July 11, 1909, leaving issue.
   - I. FRED E. SOULE, born 1876; residence, Cortland, N. Y.
   - II. OSCAR SOULE, born 1889; residence, Reynoldsville, N. Y.
   - III. JESSIE SOULE, born 1885; was married to ——— KRIDER and resided in Burdett, N. Y.

6. **Mary J. Soule,** was married to ——— STILWELL and died at Reynoldsville, New York.

The name of Olive Soule appears in the land transactions of Dutchess County, N. Y., but her husband's name, Seneca, has not been found. I have procured the following names:

Eli Soule married Ann Elizabeth ——— and had five children:

1. **George Allen Soule** was a bachelor.

2. **George B. Soule** married ADA GRANT; no issue.

3. **Smith Soule** was twice married: 1st, to ——— SIMPKINS; 2d, to HATTIE OWEN. Two children by first wife, Fred E. Soule and Jessie Soule; by second wife, twins; one died, Oscar Soule living. These sons live near Reynoldsville, N. Y.

4. **Olive Ann Soule** was married to OSCAR SERRINE and has two children, Claude and Anna Sue.

James Stilwell married RECELIA SOULE, born Dec. 31, 1853; she born April 9, 1856 and died Feb. 28, 1879. Children:

I. SUSAN A. SIRRINE, born 1874.
II. MELVIN C. STILWELL, born 1879; residence, Constantia, N. Y.
III. MERVIN J. STILWELL, born 1879, twin to Melvin; residence, Reynoldsville, N. Y.

Census Records, 1850.

Eli S. Soules, born in New York, aged 33. Sally Ann Soule, born in New York, aged 30. Children, as given:

I. GEORGE ALLEN SOULE, born in New York, aged 7 years.
II. JAMES G. B. SOULE, born in New York, aged 4 years.
III. SMITH G. SOULE, born in New York, aged 1 year.

George A. Soule, carpenter, born in New York, aged 28 years. Ada Soule, his wife, born in New York, aged 27 years. Child, Horace E. Soule, aged 5 years.

Dr. Lambert Soule of Enfield, N. Y. Children as in 1850 Census Records:

I. EMILY SOULE, aged 18 years.
II. SARAH SOULE, aged 17 years.
III. ROBERT R. SOULE, aged 15 years.
IV. LEVI SOULE, aged 12 years.
V. CHRISSA ANNA SOULE, aged 10 years.
VI. OLITHA T. SOULE, aged 9 years.

A correspondent has informed me that Eli Soule was a son of Dr. Lambert Soule of Enfield, N. Y. Possibly another man of the same name.

Soules In Woodstock, Vermont.

New York Branch.

This family of Soule was a branch broken from the Pilgrim tree in Old Plymouth, Massachusetts, and early transplanted to the fertile soil of the Mohawk Valley.

Elisha Soule, with whose name we begin this treatment, was reputed to be the son of another of the same name. There were several of this name in the New England branches but those found do not "fill the bill." This Elisha was a man of education and substance. He was long a teacher in the common schools; early removed to Ohio, thence to Michigan. His wife was CLARISSA WILLARD and there were five sons and one daughter in the family, of whom more presently. Tradition makes him a soldier of the Revolution as well as a gentleman of fine intelligence and benevolence. The time of his death is not known. His wife died when her children were all small and after a farm was purchased the daughter became the housekeeper.

Samuel Willard Soule, born in Pompey, N. Y., Jan. 25, 1830, married BETSEY CALL PELTON, daughter of Amos Pelton, the ceremony performed by Rev. Moses Kidder, a minister of the Christian Church, Jan. 21, 1867, in Woodstock, Vermont. She was born in that town July 2, 1844. Mr. Soule

died of cancer in Brooklyn, N. Y., July 25, 1875. In our treatment of the career of this man we approach the history of no ordinary person. Somewhere, probably under the tuition of his father, he had acquired a fine education and was an efficient linguist, speaking and writing "Parisian French" with facility. He was also a scientific mechanic and was the originator of the most important movements of the typewriter. In the summer of 1867 C. Latham Sholes, the local Collector of Customs, with Carlos Glidden, conceived the idea of formulating a machine in which types could be used for writing, and Mrs. Soule, still living and in possession of a fruitful memory, recalls the appearance of the first working model produced. It resembled an old-fashioned melodeon but the keys were marked with letters and numerals, and when the proprietors failed of accomplishing some important result they appealed to Samuel Soule to assist them. He was the man who first suggested the cylindrical arrangement of the types, the movement of the carriage, the spacer, the inked-ribbon and its unrolling from one spool and simultaneously winding upon another. A treadle was used to place the carriage wherever desired at the beginning of next lines and sentences. This model was a lumbering concern and after it had been developed into working order Mr. Soule suggested a change in both size and form. Whoever claims the invention of the idea, it was Mr. Soule who made it practical. He was the inventor also of several other useful machines; paging and numbering machines; those for paper-cutting, for stamping, and agricultural implements. He was therefore his own inventor and draughtsman, model maker and manufacturer.

Previously he had studied law and was an adept in making out all of the legal documents when applying for a patent. He had been a teacher and superintendent of schools; was well known for his mathematical abilities. He was a surveyor of public lands and waters and a practical printer. His literary ability was exceptional and his moral character unimpeachable. Temperate in all things, his word was as good as his bond. Had he been spared he might have achieved success in almost any calling. Mrs. Soule, a lady of refinement and culture, is still living in Woodstock, Vt., respected and well-beloved by all who know her.

There was an adventure by Samuel Soule when a lad that shows the beginning of the future man. After the death of his mother and the home was broken up, at the age of twelve years, he started on foot and alone to find his father who was teaching somewhere in Michigan. It was a long and wearisome journey and he was often exhausted and faint for want of food. Sometimes he was overtaken by some farmer returning from market who gave him a ride. Sometimes he found passage on a canal-boat. Having reached nearly the end of his journey he was directed to cross a field by a path to shorten the way to the house where his father was said to be boarding; but utterly worn out and discouraged he sat down upon a log and began to cry. Then a person came along and asked the cause of his sorrow, and looking up, he saw the face of his

NOTE.—It seems a little singular that members of this family should have been married into two families, the Marvins and the Kirbys, both intermarried with Soules and all of New England nativity. And the name of John Benson Soule reminds us of that other John Benson Soule whose history is a part of the family of Soule in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y.

father. From that day as long as his father lived they shared each other's fortunes. When the father had given up teaching they bought a farm in Leroy, Wisconsin, and his sister was their housekeeper till her marriage. Children:

I. SAMUEL WILLARD SOULE, JR., born in Woodstock, Vt., Oct. 24, 1867.
II. LUCY ELLEN SOULE, born in Brooklyn, E. D., New York, May 18, 1873.

Marcus Soule, another son of Elisha and Clarissa (Willard) Soule.

Edwin B. Soule, a son of Elisha and Clarissa (Willard), was an architect and contractor, who in 1855 erected the public buildings—custom house, post office, etc., in Oswego, N. Y. In 1858 he was found, after being murdered, on the banks of a stream in Cairo, Ill. He left a wife (Mary Ann Marvin), a daughter, Emma Soule, and a son Willie who lived with his uncle, George Marvin; a wonderful scholar but for several years had fits and died when 31 years of age.

John Benson Soule, a son of Elisha and Clarissa (Willard) Soule. He was never married. He enlisted in Co. B, 10th Regt. Wisconsin Vols., and on the day of the battle of Chattanooga, June 30, 1864, while lying ill in his tent, he was killed by the falling of a tree that had been cut off by a cannon ball.

Mary Ellen Soule, the only daughter of Elisha and Clarissa (Willard) Soule, was married to ROBERT KIRBY of Brownville, Wis. She died in 1878, aged 48 years.

Soles Family In New York State.

Jacob Soles (1), parents' names and place of birth unknown, married SARAH ANN BARBER who died in 1875. He died about 1850. Was an early resident of New York, but afterward removed to Brinton, Versailles Township, Allegheny County, Pa. As the name "Howland" appears in this branch of the Soule family I am inclined to believe they were in some way connected with the other branches in which this title was conspicuous. Children and descendants, as far as known, will be treated in the following records:

1. **Jeremiah Soles (1),** died of cholera while taking a load of tar or lumber to New Orleans, La.

2. **Valentine Soles (1),** born March 20, 1807. From an early record obtained from one of his daughters, he must have been a mere lad when he arrived in Gallipolis, Ohio. This record states: "Father landed at Gallipolis in 1815." Of his early manhood little is known, but he later followed the trade of brickmason. His residence was at Rodney, Ohio, about eight miles west of Gallipolis. He was a very jovial, good-natured man and fond of a practical joke, and there have been many stories told of his harmless pranks which he played upon some of his neighbors. His house having been burned, the family records were destroyed and it is not now known what part of New York he came from. He was a man of intelligence, held the office of justice of the peace and performed the marriage ceremony of his son Thaddeus.

3. **Howland Soles** (1), born in New York, was carried to Pennsylvania when a child. He died Sept. 12, 1870. Nothing known of a family.

4. **Jacob Soles** (2), married SARAH ——— and died 1850, leaving a son, George W. Soles, Oil City, Pa. A veteran of the Civil War.

5. **Jarrot Soles** (1).

6. **James M. Soles** (1), married and had a son, Jacob J. Soles. Born probably July 7, 1845; died in 1882.

7. **Washington Soles** (1).

8. **William Soles** (1).

9. **David Soles** (1).

10. **Hugh Soles** (1).

11. **Nelson Soles** (1).

12. **Milton Soles** (1).

13. **John Soles** (1).

14. **Mary Ann Soles** (1).

CHILDREN OF VALENTINE SOLES.

1. **Elizabeth Jane Soles,** born April 24, 1831; was married to ABRAHAM DANIEL of Porter, Ohio.

2. **George William Soles,** born June 26, 1833; was a brick mason and was killed by a falling wall June 1, 1877 in Cedar Rapids, Iowa.

3. **Eunice H. Soles,** born Nov. 1, 1835.

4. **Henry C. Soles,** born Oct. 19, 1837; died from wounds received from falling upon a penknife April 12, 1842.

5. **America Soles,** born Oct. 20, 1839; was married to DAVID SHIVELY; died Jan. 20, 1890. Seven children, Elga, Levi, Nora, Minnie, Ella, Jacob, Nellie.

6. **Mary Ann Soles,** born March 20, 1842; was married to HENRY ELDER of Hopetown, Ohio. Deceased.

7. **David Jenkins Soles,** born April 17, 1844. Was married; died 1824. Brick mason by occupation. Residence, Cedar Rapids, Ia. One daughter.

8. **Thaddeus Franklin Soles,** born Jan. 17, 1846.

9. **John Valentine Soles,** born July 19, 1848.

10. **Harriet Eugenia Soles,** born April 5, 1850; was married to FRANK BEARD of Charleston, West Virginia; died July 24, 1924.

11. **Florence Soles,** born Feb. 22, 1852; died March 12, 1852.

To the second marriage were born as follows:

12. **Florence Soles,** was married to ——— GIBBS, Columbus, Ohio.

13. **Alice Soles** was married to GEORGE BOLLES of Gallipolis, Ohio.

14. **Augusta Soles** was married to —— FRANCE, Gallipolis, Ohio. Died 1924.

15. **Helen Soles** was married to ——— CHENEY.

16. **Gertrude Soles.**

17. **Harry Soles.**

18. **Edward Soles,** born May 20, 1863.

CHILDREN OF THADDEUS SOLES.

Thaddeus Franklin Soles, a son of Valentine Soles, born Jan. 17, 1846; died Jan. 24, 1921. He married in 1870, ELIZABETH ZIMMERMAN who died Oct. 10, 1902. His mother died when he was but a lad and his father put him out with a neighbor, Samuel Campbell, where he acted as chore-boy for his board. He was but fifteen when the Civil War came on, and being undersized he was unable to enter the service until Feb. 23, 1864; then, by standing upon his tip-toes, he managed to "pass muster" and was enrolled as a drummer-boy in Co. G, 195th Regiment Ohio Vol. Inf'y. His army record shows him to have been four feet, nine and one-half inches in height. He was a member of Corwin Post 259 of Vinton, Ohio, and held different official positions in that organization. After his discharge from the army he was apprenticed to one James Craig to learn the trade of blacksmith, and followed that craft for several years; but in later life, was in the grocery business. He was a life-long Methodist. His children's names will follow.

1. **Elmer Valentine Soles,** born March 4, 1871; married MARY AGNES JONES.

2. **Lydia Ellen Soles,** born Aug. 20, 1876. She was married to JOHN DUVAUNT, by whom a daughter, Helen DuVaunt. Her second husband was CHARLES STIVISON.

3. **Jennie Elizabeth Soles.**

4. **Frank Ellsworth Soles,** born Sept. 15, 1883, at Ewington, O.; married March 23, 1898, IRENE ———, who was born March 29, 1873. He received his early education in the Ewington Academy, but when his father was unable to perform his blacksmithing without assistance, he became a partner in the business. Later, he carried on the work alone. More recently he has retired and removed to Middleport, Ohio, where he is connected with a gasoline filling station. He is a member of the Modern Woodmen of America and of the Knights of Pythias Lodges of Vinton, O., and of the Savannah Lodge No. 466, F. and A. M., Guysville, Ohio. Children:

   I. ETHEL MARGUERITE SOLES, born July 19, 1899; was married to ALLEN WHITE June 4, 1921 and has two children, Jack Soles White and Mary Virginia White.

   II. IRENE LEADEL SOLES, born Oct. 22, 1906.

John Valentine Soles, son of Valentine, born July 19, 1848, at Rodney, Ohio; married MARY HUNTLY, born June 11, 1857 at Willow Grove. Occupation, farmer. Members of Antioch Christian Church. Children as follows:

1. **Albert Henry Soles,** born Nov. 3, 1878 at Alice, O.

2. **Ella Florence Soles,** born April 24, 1878; was married to HIRAM MOORS and had children named Myrtle, Sylvia, Gladys and Mary Grace.

3. **Myrta Elizabeth Soles,** born May 10, 1881; was married to ARTHUR BARD and had E. Hazel, married ——— HILL whose children are Catherine and Clayton. Also Veneda Soles.

4. **Artie Elbert Soles,** born June 13, 1883 at Alice, O., was married May 23, 1905 to GRACE V. WHITMORE, born May 12, 1889 at Columbus, Ohio. Children:

I. HERBERT FREDERICK SOLES, born Jan. 7, 1907 at Buctel, O.
II. CARL ELLSWORTH SOLES, born July 25, 1911 at Buctel, O.

5. Esla E. Soles, born July 9, 1887; was married to ADA OILER and has issue six children, viz: Elbert, Donald, Ethel, Mildred, Mabel and Mary Ellen.

6. Delcie D. Soles, born March 26, 1894; was married to CECIL HARTSOOK of Vinton, O.

7. Edna E. Soles, born March 5, 1896; was married to CAREY HOLCOMB of Alice, Ohio, and had issue Bernice, Edith, Wilma.

8. Audrey L. Soles, born March 1, 1898; died Nov. 17, 1899.

Albert Henry Soles, son of John V. Soles, born Nov. 3, 1878, at Alice, O.; married July 2, 1908 ALMEDA COPE, born May 7, 1885, and had issue of whom presently. He received his education at the Ewington Academy and settled at Buctel, O., where he is a prosperous jeweler.

Edward Soles, a son of Valentine, born May 20, 1863; married Oct. 2, 1889, EMILY ———, born Sept. 1, 1861 at Pittsburgh, Penn. Children as follows:

1. Frank David Soles, born Jan. 27, 1891; married BESSIE KESTERBORN Nov. 17, 1902.

2. Nellie Soles, born Dec. 22, 1890; married FRED ECHELMEYER, born March 26, 1883.

3. Clode Soles, born July 5, 1898; married June 29, 1921 to GLADYS BROOKS and has Mary Clode Soles, born June 9, 1923.

Howland Soles, a son of Jacob Soles, Sr., died Sept. 12, 1870; married in 1840 or 1841 EVELINE RANDOLPH, born 1825; died 1908. These had several children whose names will appear. This name "Howland" is suggestive of a New England connection and we suspect that the blood of the Duxbury, Mass., family had somewhere commingled with this branch of the Soles or Soule family. Issue:

1. Reuben Soles, born Nov. 21, 1846; died March 16, 1916. He married Oct. 28, 1877, SARAH HUNTLEY, born May 24, 1860. Children named as follows:

I. AMY L. SOLES, was married to ——— QUICKLE and had Wilma, married ——— BRANSON and had Kenneth and Richard. Thelma married ——— CONRA.
II. OLLIE SOLES was married to ——— HARMON and had children named as follows: Blanche, Brown, Vera, Amy, Margaret and Evelyn.
III. LESTER SOLES, was married and had issue, Paul, Glenn, Mary.
IV. NOEL SOLES.
V. DALE SOLES.

Jacob Soles, a son of James M. Soles, born July 7, 1845, married MARGARET MEYERS in 1868 and had issue, Laura, Philip and William. He entered the service of the Union Army at the beginning of the Civil War in the Light Artillery of Pennsylvania, Captain Thompson's Battery, and served till the close of the war. While acting as one of President Lincoln's body guard, at the time of his assassination, saw him shot, and helped to carry him from Ford's Theatre to the house where he died April 14, 1865. Mr. Soles is still living at the advanced age of eighty years, at Turtle Creek, Penn.

Sowles of Broadalbin, N. Y.

Tiverton Branch—Plymouth County Stock.

WHEN he contemplated the arrangement and composition of the abundant mass of records and family history from which this branch of the old Duxbury Soule race was constituted, the author was oppressed with a sense of his inability and shrank from the strenuous undertaking. Great bundles of manuscript and parcels containing hundreds of fat letters tied about with strings, constituted the materials from which he evolved order from disorder and attempted to classify that which seemed to have no affinity. From a candid examination of this assembly, gathered from a hundred sources and much of it supplied by persons of venerable years with uncertain vision and cramped hands, the chirography irregular and ungraceful and difficult of transcription, the task seemed impossible for one whose milestones have nearly all been passed and the pathway of whose days is enwrapped with constantly lengthening shadows. We can only dare to hope that those who handle this volume and peruse these statements will cherish a spirit of forbearance and appreciate what has been accomplished in an attempt to permanently preserve the records of the numerous and widely distributed family.

There could be no more appropriate preface for the family history-proper than a summing-up of the attributes and peculiar traits of the individuals of which this especial branch was composed. A venerable man bearing the name, whose acquaintance with his kindred has made him familiar with them and having been personally acquainted with those representing five generations, was qualified to produce a candid and realistic description of his kindred, and we herewith subjoin his deductions:

"The Sowle families with whom I was acquainted, being pioneers who settled upon the frontiers and fringes of civilization, by reason of their birth, training and environment, were a rough-and-ready people, accustomed to a strenuous existence with hard labor and considerable suffering. They had but meagre advantages for an education and the few weeks schooling by which they derived what little instruction they obtained, were spent by long journeys through the borders of the woodlands, by winding and bush-grown paths, while bending over rude slab-hewed benches under the eagle-eyes of stern and combative masters. In summer some of the young female members of the families spent a few weeks in study, presided over by ripened spinsters with pimpled noses and whiskery chins whose estimate of their learning elevated them to the most lofty altitudes of their assumed value as members of the community.

"The majority of those I have known were strictly moral and many very religious. But few were habituated to the use of profane language or of strong drink. They were by inheritance independent and outspoken in their intercourse with their fellow-citizens. They avoided the courts and the meshes of the law; they paid their debts and were seldom sued. Bold to advocate

what they conceived to be right, their opinions were never changed by the most plausible sophistry or sugary arguments.

"The majority of those known to me were of medium stature, not many of them heavy men. Their height ranged from five feet-seven to six feet. Nearly all were of medium complexion with dark hair and eyes; some were fair, and even blonde, by transmission from the maternal side of the house. They were educated by circumstances to habits of economy and thrift, but were not penurious when claims upon their attention were worthy of their benevolence. Kind of heart and constitutionally sympathetic, they were at the homes of the unfortunate and the bedsides of the afflicted.

"From their early years the home instinct was strong and when they had acquired a comfortable protection from the storms and a warm hearth for their families, they had personally reached the realm of contentment. Being generous providers for their families they enjoyed all of the material concomitants of existence."

From the deductions of Mr. Best, who made a very thorough and intensive investigation of the history and genealogy of this branch of the Sowle family, coupled with the result of my personal research among the records comprising the names of the early generations of the family, I have been convinced that it was not William Soule, a son of George Soule and wife Deborah, who were the parents of the Joseph Soule who married Charity Tripp, but another William Soule, son of Sylvanus Soule, of Tiverton, R. I., who married Jimima Baker; consequently, this Joseph Sowle was a brother of Jacob Sowle who left the whaling fleet and settled at Blenheim, N. Y., and accounts, more intelligently, for the traditions that recounted how Recompense Soule and Jacob, the "whaler," made visits to Joseph, another brother, at Broadalbin, N. Y., and the conversation around the fireside concerning events at Tiverton, R. I., were remembered by the grandson, Abel Sowle. What, then, shall we do with the other William Soule whose wife was Hannah Brewster? That he had a family we know, but the son by name Joseph, who married the daughter of Benjamin Davis, was an early pioneer who, after the death of wife Mary Davis, married Content Wood. The records of Dartmouth and those in Danbury, Vt., settle that question. The history of the Sowles has therefore been well authenticated and we can stand upon solid ground.

There has been considerable speculation and disagreement concerning the parentage of the Joseph Sowle whose name stands at the head of the Broadalbin branch of the family. There were two William Soules contemporaries, William of Dartmouth, son of George and Deborah, and William of Tiverton, son of Sylvanus and grandson of Nathaniel and his wife Rose (Thorn) Soule. Both Williams figured conspicuously in the early Land Records and in the Vital Records of the bordering towns. In nearly every instance the Dartmouth branches were designated by the name "Soule" while those of Tiverton, Westport, and Swansea, were spelled "Sowle," and their descendants have quite generally followed the same rule. See the families about New Bedford at the present time.

While collecting the names and family records in settling the estate of the late Peleg Soule, Horatio Best, lawyer, of Bloomington, Ill., made a very extensive and critical investigation of the history and genealogy of the Soule and

Sowles families descended from the George Soule who came to Plymouth in 1620. In collecting his information he not only advertised quite freely in the newspapers of the locality but caused the Registry of Wills and of Deeds to be examined in his behalf; and through these avenues of research this discriminating gentleman acquired a very extensive and interesting assembly of information. When handling his materials he employed a very careful process of sifting and was enabled to trace the heirs backward to their progenitors. This very thorough work of research by Lawyer Best proved opportune and it was the pleasure of the compiler of the present work to have quite an extended correspondence with him. He not only made available the results of his research by placing at the disposal of the author his whole collection, but fully supplied the reasons for his deductions.

His notes and records were all preserved in several blank books which he designated by such titles as "The Black Book," "The Blue Book" and "The Red Book," and within each of them his information was recorded in a very concise and distinctive form, each family and generation being designated by numerals that were unmistakable. His written comments upon the records, and his graphic description of his methods, were of great interest and importance as materials for this genealogical treatise. In my conclusions bearing upon the history and connections of this branch of the Sowle family I have followed, generally, the reasoning of Lawyer Best, for these were founded upon authentic documentary evidence.

Concerning the name of the ancestors of the Broadalbin branch of the family, a grandson of Joseph Sowle who had listened to the conversation of the family around the fireside in the home in New York, had made a visit to the East to see his great-grandfather, then a very aged man. This visit to Tiverton was supposed to have been about 1819-20. This member of the Broadalbin family was positive that the venerable man was named William Sowle. He was also fond of relating his experience when visiting the old homestead in Westboro, where the family had lived until their removal to New York, and of describing the contrast between the long stone walls and piles of pumplestones in the field-corners, and the more alluvial lands of the newly acquired home.

Both William Soules had sons named Joseph nearly contemporary in age, and this recorded fact only complicated the genealogical entanglement. The records of land-transactions and field-notes of the early surveyors are worthy of study and afford much reliable information concerning the early generations of the Soule family. William, the son of George and Deborah, figured frequently accompanied with the name of his wife, and her signature, "Hannah Soule," aids in the identification; while William Sowle, son of Sylvanus, being farther removed by one generation, did not appear as frequently in the events growing out of the division of the lands in Dartmouth that had been long owned in common by George and Nathaniel Soule, sons of the Pilgrim. The name of the wife of this William Sowle, Jimima Baker, does not appear with that of her husband in the early land records and this absence renders the distinction between the two men more readily adjusted. It should be remembered that the persons and families under notice were not far isolated geographically; their places of residence, though designated as in different towns,

were considered to be within the same community and their lands often bordered upon the State lines.

There were many interesting and dangerous incidents concerning the removals and pioneer settlements of the Sowle families when they were passing from New York to Ohio and Indiana and some of these stories procured from venerable persons who participated in the adventures or were witnesses of them will be reproduced as characteristic of a feature of this work promised in the introductory section. One of the young wives made the journey from New York to Ohio on horseback with much of her household furniture strapped on behind her. To reach the lands purchased they were guided by trails outlined through the forest by spotted trees.

The country around their log houses abounded with game and the lakes with fish; wild berries were plentiful and their tables were supplied with wholesome and delicious food. One of the Sowles killed about 70 deer in one year. Many of the hollow trees were filled with honey and some of the swarms were hived and domesticated. There were many Indians roaming through the forests and bands of them visited the houses of the Sowle families; but although they were sometimes rude and uncouth and tested the courage of the women, they were never hostile. These pioneer families had no clocks nor factory-bells to awaken them and their only announcement of the dawn of day came from the collar-beam of their rude barns by the clarion voices of the superintendents of the "speckled harems." The wolves frequently made the night-hours hideous with their persistent howling and sometimes encroached upon their flocks, while the sly old foxes, following their inherent inclination, carried away some of their favorite poultry to supply a feast in their burrows. Elder John Allen's favorite hymn was frequently translated into literal significance amid the rural population of these rustic hamlets when "feeding on milk and honey."

Heads of the Sowle families walked through the forest some eighty miles to make payment for their land and were supplied with food from their capacious pockets.

In these remote settlements the "neighborly spirit" prevailed, and with tender solicitude each watched for the opportunity to lend a hand when there was evidence of trying to bear too heavy burdens. There were then no trained nurses to be had in the time of sickness and people were permitted to cross the mystic river without the assistance of a physician. Lusty infants accomplished their short journey from babyland to this sublunary sphere without the intervention of modern inventions or the administration of anaesthetics. Habitual obedience to Nature's laws secured the rewards of excellent health and a cheerful spirit. The fashionable visitation of the "blues" was unknown, and "melancholia" was absent from the firesides of the husky pioneers. As unimpeachable evidence of the perennial vigor of these adventurers see the records of the names and births appearing in these pages.

In order to bring the subject of identity more clearly before those interested, we shall briefly make record of the marriages of the several Joseph Soules, or Sowles, who were the contemporaries of the head of the Broadalbin family; then, the conclusions may be personal. There were five bearing the name Joseph whose marriages were found in the records.

1. **Joseph Soule** (often spelled "Sowle") who married MARY DAVIS April 8, 1736, by whom she had Samuel, Rebecca and Hannah mentioned in the will of Benjamin Davis as the children of his "dear daughter Mary deceased" in 1749. This Joseph Soule was a son of Jonathan Soule and Lydia Sisson, and married 2d, July 17, 1773, CONTENT WOOD who was mentioned in his will made in Danby, Vt., a township in which he was a pioneer.

2. **Joseph Soule,** son of Jacob and Rebecca, married DINAH TRIPP, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Tripp, July 13, 1758.

3. **Joseph Sowle, Jr.,** "of Tiverton" married ABIGAIL WILBUR of Little Compton, R. I., Feb. 23, 1775. This marriage was forbidden by Comfort Macomber and the publication of the bans prohibited March 1, 1775; but it seems that love slipped the bolts of wedlock and the interested persons were united in the bonds of matrimony in February following.

4. **Joseph Soule** of Tiverton and CHARITY TRIPP, married Nov. 8, 1763. Francis Tripp in his will mentions her as Charity Soule, his daughter, in 1779; so this settled her identity. These were the parental heads of the Broadalbin branch of the Sowle family.

5. **Joseph Soule** and Elizabeth TALLMAN were married Nov. 18, 1762.

6. **Joseph Soule** and RUTH TRIPP were married Dec. 13, 1761.

Horatio Best, Esq., intimated that Ruth and Dinah Tripp were sisters of Charity, wife of Joseph Sowle of Broadalbin, but the foregoing proves that one, at least, was the daughter of Thomas Tripp.

Having stated our conclusions relative to the parentage of Joseph Sowle, Sr., of Tiverton, Westport, and Broadalbin, the reader can more readily understand why he was visited by Jacob Sowle "the whaler" and Recompense Sowle "the jockey;" these men being his brothers from Blenheim and South Gilboa, N. Y. In their earlier days these three brothers were whale-hunters on the stormy seas, and enjoyed "spinning yarns" around the firesides when visiting their kindred. As "old salts" they could never quite forget the flavor of the spume-drift and saline spray that dashed over them when manning the long-boat and sharpening their harpoons.

We shall now proceed with the genealogy of this branch of the Sowle family settled at Broadalbin, Fulton County, N. Y.

Joseph Soule (1), reputed youngest son of William (1) and Jimima (Baker) Soule, born in Dartmouth, Mass., Sept. 1, 1733; married CHARITY TRIPP, daughter of Francis and Desire Tripp, of Tiverton, R. I., Nov. 8, 1763. Francis Tripp made his will March 1, 1779, which was recorded May 2, 1780, and in this testament he mentioned among his children Charity Soule. There was a tradition in this family that the wife of Joseph Soule was named "Rachel" but this was an error; it was Rachel, wife of Joseph Soule, Jr. An abundance of proof has been found to settle this question and that he was married but once.

Joseph Soule, frequently spelled "Sowle" and by some descendants still spelled "Sowles," probably made his home in Tiverton, R. I., till about 1790. There is an old deed in possession of the descendants, dated Jan. 24, 1790, whereby Thomas Gridley, laborer, of Dartmouth, Mass., conveyed to Joseph

Soule, Yeoman, of Tiverton, Rhode Island, about sixty acres of land in the town of Westport in the County of Bristol and Commonwealth of Massachusetts Bay, in New England. In 1802 he sold this farm and having purchased land in Broadalbin, Fulton County, New York, he removed to that country. Here the family lived for some time in a log house, but he finally erected a larger framed residence of sufficient capacity to accommodate his numerous family. The price paid for this new estate was $1200. The farm was purchased of Benjamin Simmons, probably one of the Old Plymouth County family. There were 99 acres. The deed dated May 1, 1802, was recorded on the 9th of the same month. The place had evidently been settled for some time, as there were "50 acres of cleared land and an orchard." Here Joseph Soule and his wife passed the remainder of their days, and when they died they were laid to rest in the soil of their homestead. Letters of administration were taken out at Fonda, N. Y., October 5, 1822. Settlement of widow's estate made July 5, 1835. He was about 87 years of age. Names of his children and grandchildren will follow in regular order.

Fifth Generation.

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND CHARITY TRIPP SOULE.

1. **Robert Sowle (1),** probably the eldest son of Joseph (1) and Charity (Tripp) Sowle, born in Tiverton, R. I., Nov. 3, 1767; married Jan. 1, 1793, MERIBAH DURFEE, born Oct. 24, 1768 and died May 23, 1817. He was married a second time to BETSEY ———, and third, to CYNTHIA CAPRON. Robert was a farmer near Broadalbin, N. Y., where he died Feb. 2, 1848. He was a man of excellent reputation and useful as a citizen and neighbor. Children's names follow.

I. GARDINER SOULE, eldest son of Robert and Meribah, born Sept. 30, 1793, and went with his parents to Broadalbin, N. Y., but relatives of the family do not agree concerning his fate. Some assume that he died young and single while others believe he went to Michigan and had a family. The author gives him a family.

II. ANNA SOULE, daughter of Robert and Meribah, born Mar. 1, 1795, was married to CHAUNCY FOX by whom she had issue. See record.

III. CHARITY SOULE, daughter of Robert and Meribah, born Oct. 17, 1796.

IV. DURFEE SOULE, son of Robert and Meribah, born Dec. 17, 1798.

V. JUDITH SOULE, third daughter of Robert and Meribah, was born Dec. 16, 1800. Never married.

VI. RILEY SOULE, third son of Robert and Meribah, born Nov. 22, 1802.

VII. RUTH SOULE, daughter of Robert and Meribah, born Oct. 27, 1804; married March 7, 1827 to ——— PORTER and died Nov. 25, 1857.

VIII. GIDEON SOULE (1), fourth son of Robert and Meribah, born Oct. 15, 1806, in Broadalbin, N. Y., made his residence in the village, where he carried on his farm and was employed as a carpenter. He was a man of strict integrity and exemplary conduct; an active member of the M. E. Church and an ardent Democrat in politics. He and his wife were buried in the Broadalbin cemetery and their headstones inscribed there bear the following: "Gideon Soule who was born Oct. 15, 1806; died Sept. 13, 1870. He was married Jan.

1, 1830 to SALLY BROWER, who was born Feb. 29, 1812 and died Nov. 21, 1878." After her husband's death, Sally Soule was married to JEDEDIAH ROBERTS, a farmer of Mayfield, Fulton County, N. Y., and was living near that place when she was taken ill and died. There were eleven children, of whom more presently.

IX. PHEBE SOULE, daughter of Robert and Meribah, born Nov. 2, 1809.
X. GEORGE SOULE, son of Robert and Meribah, born March 5, 1812.
XI. ELIAS SOULE, sixth son of Robert and Meribah, born Oct. 9, 1821.

2. **Peleg Sowle,** born 1773. See page 884.

3. **Isaac Sowle,** born 1775. See page 897.

4. **Job Sowle,** born 1781. See page 899.

5. **William Sowle** (1), probably a son of Joseph (1) and Charity (Tripp) Sowle, born in Tiverton, R. I., about 1783, married SALLY DEVAL in Tiverton, R. I., and is supposed to have gone with the other families to Broadalbin, N. Y. But little has been found concerning him or his family. He was buried on his father's farm and his widow survived several years. Of his family we only have the names of four, viz:

I. JOHN SOWLE, married HANNAH BOOTH.
II. BETSEY SOWLE was married and moved away.
III. SUSAN SOWLE died in young womanhood.
IV. NANCY SOWLE died when young, unmarried.

6. **Joseph Sowle,** born 1785. See page 879.

Durfee Sowle (1), a son of Robert (1) and Meribah (Durfee) Sowle, born probably in Westport, Mass., Nov. 17, 1798; married MARY COSLEMAN (who was born July 30, 1802) in July, 1821, and lived near Charleston, Montgomery County, N. Y. He removed to Ohio in 1840 and to Steuben County, Ind., in 1854. His children named as follows:

1. **Rebecca Mereby Sowle,** born March 23, 1803.

2. **Suphranus D. Sowle,** born Feb. 16, 1826.

3. **Robert Sowle,** born June 11, 1829.

4. **Christiana Sowle,** born Jan. 17, 1832.

5. **Peter Sowle,** born Feb. 2, 1835; married Dec. 10, 1865, ELIZABETH GLEASON. He served through the Civil War. Farmer. Widow lived in Angola, Ind.

I. BENJAMIN D. SOWLE, born Dec. 8, 1867.
II. MYRON L. SOWLE, born April 28, 1875.

6. **William H. Sowle,** born Dec. 2, 1837.

7. **Jane M. Sowle,** born Sept. 4, 1841.

Sixth Generation.

CHILDREN OF GIDEON AND SALLY BROWER SOULE.

1. **William Soule,** born Aug. 17, 1831; died July 21, 1833.

2. **Charlotte May Soule,** born Aug. 25, 1833; married Nov. 19, 1850, to SILAS HILL who shortly afterwards went to the California gold fields to seek his

fortune and never returned. He was reported to have died from sunstroke soon after his arrival. To them a son was born soon after the father's departure. After remaining a widow for several years Mary Hill was married to WILLARD WAIT and moved to Sing Sing, N. Y., where he had secured a position as keeper of this noted prison. They subsequently removed to New York City, and later still, to Jersey City where Mr. Wait was connected with the Police Department, and there they spent the greater portion of their married lives. Some time in 1901-2, the Waits left Jersey City and lived for a short time in Gloversville, N. Y., and then went to live with their son Charles Wait in St. Louis, Mo. In the fall of 1902, they returned to Gloversville and lived with the family of Mortimer E. Brockway, whose wife was a sister of Mrs. Wait; and here Mr. Wait died in the spring of 1903, being more than 80 years of age. His wife died at the home of her son Charles in St. Louis in the summer of the same year. Her remains were brought to Broadalbin for burial. She had two sons:

II. CHARLES WAIT, the son by her second marriage, married DILLA BAHER and resided in St. Louis when last reported.

3. **Margaret Augusta Soule,** daughter of Gideon and Sally, born Jan. 2, 1836; died March 3, 1837—and another was named for her. See forward.

4. **Malissa Adelia Soule,** daughter of Gideon and Sally, born Nov. 1, 1838, was married to WILLIAM H. YOUNG of Amsterdam, N. Y., who was keeper of Sing Sing prison for some time; then was a conductor on the New York Central Railroad and held this position for many years. At this writing they reside in Schenectady, N. Y. They had two children as follows:

I. C. HENRY YOUNG, was educated at Union College and married JENNIE REDDISH. See record.

II. VIRGINIA KLINE YOUNG, was married to EVERETT SMITH, banker and lawyer of Schenectady, N. Y. See record.

5. **Emma Rosalbina Soule (1),** daughter of Gideon and Sally, born June 4, 1840, was married March 6, 1859, to MORTIMER E. BROCKWAY of Broadalbin, N. Y. They removed to the oil regions in Pennsylvania but remained but a short time. In 1867-8 they went to Gloversville, N. Y., where for many years he was engaged in the glove industry and where he died June 2, 1903, aged 64 years. He was a class-leader in the M. E. Church. Children as follows:

I. JESSIE IONA BROCKWAY, born Nov. 6, 1861, married July 2, 1885, NELSON E. DUTCHER, a leather merchant at Gloversville, N. Y.

II. JOHN WALLACE BROCKWAY, born Nov. 27, 1864; died Aug. 10, 1866.

III. EMMA BROCKWAY, born Feb. 17, 1872; died March 9, 1872.

IV. RUTH HUBBELL BROCKWAY, born Jan. 12, 1878; was married July 5, 1905 to LIEUT. ELVID HUNT of the U. S. Army. She was educated in the Gloversville public schools and Mt. Holyoke College. Since her marriage she has moved from place to place where her husband was instructor in the State Militia.

6. **Sarah Elizabeth Soule,** daughter of Gideon and Sally, born June 21, 1852; was married June 2, 1867 to NATHAN STANTON BABCOCK, a widower with one child. He was born in 1830, the son of Josiah and Lorinda Babcock or Platts-

burg, N. Y. He served in the Union Army during the Civil War, having enlisted in Co. K, 77th N. Y. Regt., as private and was promoted through the various grades to Lieut.-Colonel for gallant service in the Army of the Potomac. They removed to Tidioute, Pa., thence to Pontiac, Ill., and to Exeter, Neb., where they were at last notice. One son:

I. BIRNEY DEMONTALL BABCOCK, born Oct. 5, 1874; married Jan. 29, 1897, and is doing clerical work for the Union Pacific Railroad Company, living in Omaha, Neb.

7. Albert Austin Soule, son of Gideon and Sally, born June 9, 1844; died March 10, 1845.

8. Horace Sherwin Soule, son of Gideon and Sally, born June 6, 1846; died June 24, 1863.

9. Margaret Augusta Soule, daughter of Gideon and Sally, born June 15, 1859 and named for an older sister; was married to HARLAN GROSBECK of Broadalbin, N. Y. They resided for a time in Gloversville, N. Y., but afterwards removed to Salamanca where they engaged in farming, but after several years returned to their old home in the glove-making city, where they continued till death. Margaret died April 28, 1890. He died Oct. 30, 1911. They were the parents of five children whose names will follow:

I. CLARENCE GROSBECK married MAUDE SHAFFER; was in Gloversville.
II. LOTTA J. GROSBECK was the wife of JOHN PERKINS who soon died and she was married 2d, to GEORGE PARKMAN, a musician of prominence in Gloversville, N. Y.
III. SARAH GROSBECK was married to BURDETTE GREEN by whom two daughters. Residence, Gloversville, N. Y.
IV. CLARA GROSBECK was married to HARRY VAN VRANKER and resides in Gloversville, N. Y.
V. EMMA ANGELICA GROSBECK was married to FRED ANGUS and lives in Fonda, Montgomery County, N. Y. One daughter.

10. Ida A. Soule, daughter of Gideon and Sally, born Oct. 4, 1851; was married to NATHANIEL MACFARLAND of Brooklyn, N. Y., and after her death married RHODA CHAPMAN of Broadalbin, N. Y. She left one child, Ida MacFarland, who was married to JOSEPH CRANE of Stamford, Conn., by whom three children.

11. Inez Soule, twin daughter of Gideon and Sally, born Oct. 4, 1851; died Jan. 24, 1852.

Seventh Generation.

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND RACHEL ALLEN SOULE.

Family Record of Joseph and Rachel Allen Soule.

1. **Hannah Sowle,** born Dec. 18, 1804.
2. **Adam W. A. Sowle,** born Jan. 20, 1806.
3. **Francis T. Sowle,** born Oct. 21, 1808.
4. **Abel Sowle,** born Nov. 19, 1810.
5. **Dilla Sowle,** born Sept. 25, 1812.
6. **Rachel Sowle,** born April 25, 1816.

7. **Harriet Sowle,** born Jan. 7, 1817.
8. **Anna Sowle,** born Aug. 23, 1818.
9. **Henrietta Sowle,** born Nov. 10, 1820. See page 903.
10. **Alpheus Sowle,** born April 30, 1823.
11. **Friend J. Sowle,** born Nov. 7, 1825.
12. **Lydia M. Sowle,** born Sept. 4, 1827.
13. **Jackson Sowle,** born March 25, 1830.
14. **Alvah W. Sowle,** born Oct. 10, 1831.

Joseph Soule (2), son of Joseph (1) and Charity (Tripp) Soule, was born in Tiverton, R. I., April 30, 1785; was married at Provincetown, called Old Providence, Saratoga County, N. Y., in the spring of 1804 to RACHEL ALLEN, daughter of Adam Allen, born Nov. 17, 1785 and died in Steuben County, Ind., Feb. 15, 1851. He died at the same place April 1, 1862. Buried on their 80-acre farm in the "Soule Settlement," so-called. After his father's death he inherited a few acres of land in Broadalbin, N. Y., which he sold to his brother James and the conveyance reads: "Joseph Soule to James Soule on the 22d day of Oct. 1822, sold his portion of his father's estate, now deceased, for two hundred and fifty dollars." He removed to Wayne County, Ohio, with his family, in 1834-5, and helped his son, Francis T. Soule, who cleared and fenced 40 acres of land there and raised a crop of wheat. In 1836, with his sons Francis and Abel, and his son-in-law George Tabor, he removed to Steuben County, Indiana. Here Francis Soule entered an 80-acre trac of land in his father's name and here he settled and his kindred around him and the locality was known as "The Soule Settlement." This Joseph Soule served in the War of 1812, enlisting as a private in Capt. William Newton's Company, also known as Lieut. Charles Brockway's Company, in the 10th Priors Regiment, New York Militia; discharged Feb. 18, 1813. He was stationed at Sacketts Harbor and said the soldiers died there like sheep, with a malignant sore throat called "black tongue." While he followed the sea, and as they came out of the North Sea on a return voyage from Holland they were overtaken by a north-easter that blew them far from their course before its abatement, and being a very strong man, he was called to hold a rope that in some way held

---

Allen Family.

Gershom Allen married Mary Soule of the Broadalbin branch. Children:
1. John M. Allen, born Nov. 16, 1794; died Sept. 8, 1871. Born in South Cambridge, N. Y., and lived there when a young man. Farmer. M. E. Church. Two children, George N. Allen, Amy R. Allen. George died at his sister's in South Cambridge, N. Y.
2. Jonathan Allen, born Sept. 3, 1755-8; brother of John M. Allen; married Amy Harris in Queensbury, N. Y. Farmer. Three children: Harris, Maggie and Vanire.
3. Peleg Allen, born March 29, 1798, brother of John M. Allen. Children: Henry, Edwin, Myron, Merett, Mercy Ann. Peleg died at Sandy Hill.
4. Anna Allen, born Sept. 5, 1788; died June 2, 1865. Never married. She cared for her parents.
5. Hannah Allen, born May 8, 1800; died July 27, 1880. She was married to Berdon Sherman and had five children: Gershom, Robert, Sammy, Fally, Hannah.
6. Mercy Allen, born Sept. 25, 1790. She was married and went to Chautauqua, N. Y. She had no children.
7. Eliza Allen, born May 1, 1803; was married to Isaac Baker and had several children. Went West and died there.

the mast from going overboard and for two days stood at his post while his food was brought to him. He said the most lonesome sound he ever heard was the boo-hooing of the wind through the bare poles of the ship. On one of their return voyages from the East Indies the crew was taken by Algerian pirates, and one of them, Allen, Joseph Soule's relative, was held as a slave for five years. He was one chosen by General Howe on the lake who wished to land on an island where fields of oats were growing, but the men, believing the British were concealed there, refused to accede to his wishes. There were eleven children, all born at Broadalbin, Fulton County, N. Y., and all removed to Steuben County, Indiana, except Hannah and two that died young. Seven children, as follows:

1. **Hannah Soule,** eldest daughter of Joseph and Rachel Allen, born at Broadalbin, N. Y., Dec. 18, 1804, was twice married; 1st, to JOHN DENNIS, by whom two sons and four daughters; 2d, to THOMAS MCBRIDE of Wayne, O., by whom two sons.

2. **Adam W. A. Soule** (1), eldest son of Joseph and Rachel Allen, born in Broadalbin, N. Y., Jan. 20, 1806; married May 4, 1830, in Oneida County, N. Y., to EXPERIENCE WHALEY and resided at Evans Mills, N. Y., in 1845. He later purchased a farm near Fremont, Steuben County, Ind. He was fully six feet in height, full-chested and elastic on his feet. He was the champion wrestler and while not quarrelsome was a man not to be imposed upon—"If you don't believe it, sir, just you take a holt." He was a carpenter and cabinet-maker, a skilled workman, and continued at these trades till late in life when he and his sons, Orin Soule, engaged in the furniture business in Angola, Ind. He died Oct. 18, 1887, and was buried in Circle Hill Cemetery. His wife, born May 16, 1809, died Jan. 6, 1899. There were nine children. See forward.

I. SARAH ANN SOWLE, was the wife of BURDICK.
II. JASON SOWLE, a cabinet-maker, died when a young man.
III. AMELIA SOWLE, married but died without issue.
IV. MARTHA SOWLE, died leaving no heirs.

NOTE.—The statement herewith given was supplied by A. W. A. Soule, a son of Joseph and Rachel (Allen) Soule of Broadalbin, N. Y. This man had seen his grandfather while visiting Tiverton, R. I., and said he was then a very aged man. In conversation with this venerable sire he related some incidents handed down by tradition concerning George Soule, the Mayflower Pilgrim. He said this ancestor was on very friendly terms with the Indians who frequently visited him; that George was small but very strong and sprightly and that in wrestling feats he vanquished them; and that they finally refused to match their muscle with him, saying, "If the boy can throw us, what about the strength of the full-grown men!" We believe this to be the only tradition purporting to have been brought down to us from the Pilgrim himself. Several persons claim to own articles of household furniture once belonging to George Soule, but we doubt. The stories about the Old Gourd-shell at Plymouth and the fragment of the "Diary" preserved in Ohio, seem more consistent.—AUTHOR.

NAMING OF THE SONS.—This was how the story ran: The fathers were upon a lake and entered an agreement that when they reached the shore they should name their first-born sons for the first tree they came to; and this compact they strictly carried out. One was named—middle-named—"Walnut" and the other "Beech." Thus we find the name of Adam Walnut Allen Sowle.

v. ORIN SOWLE, cabinet maker and dealer in furniture. died when a young man in Angola, Ind.
vi. DWIGHT SOWLE, carpenter.
vii. LEANDER SOWLE, carpenter and merchant.
viii. JULIA SOWLE was the wife of MR. KANE of Hillsdale, Mich.
ix. CELIA SOWLE died a young lady, unmarried.

3. Francis Tripp Soule (1), second son of Joseph and Rachel Allen, born Oct. 21, 1808, in Broadalbin, N. Y.; married May 23, 1829, at Castile, Wyoming County, N. Y., SUSAN MARIA VROOMAN, born Sept. 18, 1808, died Sept. 19, 1845 in Angola, Ind. He married 2d, Nov. 30, 1846, HENRIETTE HALDRIDGE who died at Angola, Ind., Sept. 7, 1848; 3d, married July 23, 1849, BARBARA MCMAHON who died March, 1891. He died Aug. 31, 1901. Was named for his great-grandfather, Francis Tripp of Tiverton, R. I., or Dartmouth, Mass. He was "bound out" when in his eleventh year but was treated so unkindly that he ran away and worked for his uncle for fourteen years, during one of which he made paper. Then he went to Genesee County and was employed, for six years, hauling flour, and coopering. After a brief residence in Wayne County, Ohio, he went to Steuben County, Ind., and entered four 80-acre tracts of land in his father's name in 1836; one of these lots he presented to his father; then sold the others and bought 400 acres in the same county, which he made his homestead farm and where he passed the remainder of his life. This man had all of the experiences incident to pioneer life, and the stories he told of his early adventures were of deep interest. He had only corn bread while at home and the first short-cake he ever saw was made of oat flour. There were 1300 pounds of sugar made on the 40 acres of heavily timbered land the year he cleared it. He had no money, but had enough pork and flour to last through the winter. He raised a good crop of wheat and in the spring of 1839 he had about $900. He then moved his family to Indiana, locating two and a half miles north of Angola, where he built a frame house and bank-barn, and lived there three years; then moved into the town and bought property there, renting his farm. Wild game was abundant and he was not out of fresh venison for three years. His father shot and wounded a deer in town one day that ran north to his farm, and his little boy and his dog captured the deer right at his gate. Wild turkeys were plentiful. There were no roads and people generally went through the woods on foot. When he and his father and brother Abel and brother-in-law George Tabor, went to Indiana in 1836, they went on foot by an Indian trail from Coldwater, Michigan, but traveled by stage from Toledo. He once found a bee-tree, from which he and brothers took honey that filled a wash-tub and two pails. There were many Indians around his home but they were harmless. He, one day, shot a fawn and when he reached it, having stopped to load his gun, he found an Indian. He said he had found a bee-tree and the next morning he went to buy it but he would not sell. He found the Indians all lying around their fire save an old squaw; she was mixing flour for a cake and he remained till it was baked; then she divided it according to the size of the Indians. The first Indian that got up took his rifle, looked at it, sighted it and handed it back, and so did each of them in turn.

Francis T. Soule carried on a cooperage business for some time after moving from his farm to Angola; later, was in the grocery business, and after that manufactured bricks. In 1852 he left his business in charge of his brother-in-law, Loton Wells, and with his son, went overland to California and for about one year and a half conducted a general supply store at a mining town, his son freighting the goods by team from Sacramento. He returned home by way of Panama. Mr. Soule was a man of simple and regular habits and when rising 91 attributed his long life to temperance, cleanliness and good nature.

From his obituary notice we make an abstract: "Mr. Soule, like almost all others, had faults, but he had virtues as well. He was public-spirited and generous and people who knew him long and well unite in declaring him scrupulously honest in all his business affairs. Hypocrisy had no place in his make-up. A large concourse of people, especially old residents, attended his funeral, held in the Congregational Church. He was buried in the Old Cemetery." For children see eighth generation.

4. **Abel Soule,** born November 14, 1810, in Broadalbin, N. Y.; married LAURA NILES and was a carpenter and farmer. He went to Indiana with his father and brother and got land where the "Soule Settlement" was established. Later in life he moved to Angola, Ind., where he spent the remainder of his days. His first wife was born Sept. 5, 1814 and died April 12, 1859. She had ten children. He married 2d, JANE WARNER, by whom three children. He died Sept. 9, 1882 and was buried in the cemetery in the "Soule Settlement" where so many of the family rest. Children:

I. FRANCIS M. SOWLE, born in Jefferson County, N. Y., Feb. 8, 1833; married ELIZABETH MCMAHAN July 4, 1859; died in York, Steuben County, Ind., Jan. 24, 1913. He was a carpenter and farmer. Children:
   (1) JENNETTE SOWLE, born in Fremont Township, April 10, 1860; was married to WILLIAM E. BLACKMAN, farmer, April 5, 1888. She was a teacher before her marriage. She died in Fremont, April 23, 1904.
   (2) JULIA SOWLE, born in Fremont township, Aug. 6, 1861; was married to JOHN STALLMAN Sept. 12, 1889. Residence, York Township, Steuben County, Ind.; farmers. She had been a teacher before marriage.
   (3) ALICE SOWLE, born in Muskegon County, Mich., July 9, 1869; was married to JAMES A. MOODY Dec. 23, 1907. Residence, Angola, Ind. Teacher before her marriage.

II. ALFRED SOWLE, born May 3, 1837.
III. ALLEN SOWLE, born May 3, 1837.
IV. C. ALVIRA SOWLE, born Dec. 31, 1840.
V. ALVA SOWLE, born March 4, 1842; died Aug. 23, 1860.
VI. NEWTON SOWLE, born Nov. 9, 1844.
VII. HESTER SOWLE, born Oct. 24, 1847; died April 8, 1859.
VIII. JASPER SOWLE, born April 19, 1851; died March 7, 1872.
IX. NILES SOWLE, born April 3, 1853.
X. ALMON SOWLE, born April 13, 1856; died Oct. 25, 1857.

RESIDENCE OF ROBERT S. SOULÉ, NEW ORLEANS, LOUISIANA

RESIDENCE OF EDWIN E. SOULÉ, NEW ORLEANS, LOUISIANA

RESIDENCE OF ALBERT L. SOULE

RESIDENCE OF COLONEL GEORGE SOULE

By Second Wife.

XI. ABEL SOWLE, born Sept. 2, 1861; died Oct. 5, 1861.
XII. ABEL SOWLE, born Aug. 2, 1863; died March 10, 1892.
XIII. NELLIE J. SOWLE, born Oct. 6, 1866.

5. Dilla Soule, born Sept. 25, 1812 in Broadalbin, N. Y.; married GEORGE TABOR who went to Steuben County, Ind., with her father and brother in 1836, and settled the farm where his son and grandson have since lived. He died ———; she died———. Children:

I. WASHINGTON TABOR, born Jan. 11, 1830 in Onondaga County, N. Y.
II. HARRIET TABOR, born April 2, 1831.
III. LAFAELTA TABOR, born March 9, 1833.
IV. DAVID TABOR, born July 22, 1835.
V. ORANGE TABOR, born March 9, 1836.
VI. JOSEPH TABOR, born June 23, 1838.
VII. HENRIETTA TABOR, born April 21, 1842.

6. Rachel Soule, born April 25, 1816; was married to WALTER INGERSOLL in 1833 and settled on a farm. She died April 18, 1883. He died March 30, 1856. Members of Disciples Church. Children named as follows:

I. EDGAR INGERSOLL.
II. EDNA INGERSOLL.
III. ROSETTE INGERSOLL; wife of ——— MYRTTA, newspaper man, Angola, Ind.
IV. AMANDA INGERSOLL, wife of ——— PFIFER, farmer and land-owner.

7. Harriette Sowle (2), daughter of Joseph and Rachel (Allen) Sowle, born Jan. 7, 1817 in Broadalbin, N. Y., was married Oct. 26, 1833 to JAMES B. EWERS, who was born June 10, 1811 in Massachusetts; died April 19, 1872. She died October 31, 1895. These were the owners of a good farm of eighty acres. Members of Disciples Church. Resided in the "Sowle Settlement," two miles from Angola, Ind. See a record of their children following. Were in the brick and tile business.

I. RUTH LORINA EWERS, born April 25, 1835. A teacher. Was married to ——— FANNING.
II. ALVIN ALPHER EWERS, born Oct. 4, 1836; died Feb. 26, 1871.
III. RACHEL ALLEN EWERS, born Nov. 16, 1838; was married to ——— LOWTHER.
IV. ADOLPHUS HOSLEY EWERS, born Dec. 26, 1840; died Sept. 25, 1903.
V. ANDREW JACKSON EWERS, born June 30, 1842; died July 11, 1842.
VI. JAMES JOSEPH EWERS, born July 26, 1843.
VII. SYLVESTER SOWLE EWERS, born Sept. 6, 1845.
VIII. MELISSA LUCINDA EWERS, born Jan. 22, 1848.
IX. ORELLANA EWERS, born March 27, 1850.
X. EMELINE EWERS, born July 30, 1852; died Nov. 4, 1852.
XI. LUCINA SEMIRA EWERS, born Nov. 13, 1853; was married to ——— WHITE; died April 30, 1875.
XII. IRA EWERS, born May 25, 1859; died May 29, 1859.

CHILDREN OF PELEG AND BETSEY WARREN SOULE.

Family Record of Peleg and Betsey J. Warren Sowle.

1. **Thomas Sowle,** born April 2, 1790.
2. **Betsey Jane Sowle,** born Nov. 7, 1792.
3. **Nancy Sowle,** born Oct. 4, 1793.
4. **Samuel Sowle,** born Jan. 4, 1795.
5. **Stephen Sowle,** born March 1, 1797.
6. **Warren Sowle,** born March 16, 1799.
7. **Cynthia Sowle,** born Feb. 6, 1801.
8. **Polly Sowle,** born Aug. 22, 1802.
9. **Parker Sowle,** born April 7, 1804.
10. **Sylvanus Sowle,** born March 14, 1807.
11. **Elizabeth Sowle,** born Nov. 15, 1808.
12. **Malinda Sowle,** born June 4, 1810.
13. **Laura Sowle,** born April 1, 1812.
14. **Abner Sowle,** born Nov. 7, 1813.
15. **Peleg Sowle, Jr.,** born April 18, 1815.
16. **Zilpah Sowle,** born Dec. 19, 1817.
17. **Hiram Sowle,** born Nov. 13, 1819.
18. **Sally Sowle,** born March 18, 1820.
19. **Alfred P. Sowle,** born Aug. 27, 1826.
20. **Joseph D. Sowle,** born May 15, 1830.
21. **Calista A. Sowle,** born Jan. 25, 1833.
22. **Celestia A. Sowle,** born Jan. 25, 1833.
23. **Lydia A. Sowle,** born Aug. 8, 1835.

Peleg Soule (1), a son of Joseph (1) and Charity (Tripp), born in Tiverton, R. I., Nov. 4, 1773; married BETSEY WARREN, born April 21, 1773, by whom there were 23 children whose names will presently appear. Some of these died in infancy. He was a farmer and when in old age was cared for by his daughter Malinda and her husband. Dates of death not known; but they were buried at West Gaines, Orleans County, N. Y.

1. Thomas Soule (1), eldest son of Peleg and Betsey (Warren), born April 12, 1790; married MARY DENNIS some time in February, 1810; died Nov. 19, 1853 at Alabama, Genesee County, N. Y. He was a farmer and man of quality in his community. Children named as follows:

I. MARTHA SOULE, born Dec. 10, 1811 in Johnson, Jefferson County, N. Y. She was married to LEVI PERHAM and lived for some time in South Rutland, N. Y.; the ceremony being Oct. 10, 1828. They went to Wisconsin and then returned to Rutland. After the death of Martha her husband took the children and went back to the West.

(1) LOREN OSCAR PERHAM, born Feb. 12, 1830 in Johnstown, N. Y.; married HESTER ANN ROSE; lived at Spring Lake, Mich.

(2) JOHN BEECH PERHAM, born Oct. 15, 1835 in Mayfield, N. Y.; married CATHERINE GROSS; died Nov. 13, 1896.

(3) PHEBE MARIA PERHAM, born Feb. 16, 1838; married HENRY W. CLEVELAND; lived in Grand Haven, Ottawa County, Mich.

(4) NANCY JANE PERHAM, born Aril 20, 1840 in South Rutland, N. Y.; married THOMAS D. PERRY; lived at Mantunuck, R. I.

(5) VICTOR PERHAM, born July 24, 1843 in South Rutland, N. Y.; died May 16, 1847.

(6) MARY CELESTIA PERHAM, born March 1, 1845 in South Rutland, N. Y.; married LYMAN W. HALL and lived in Watertown, N. Y.

(7) JASON THOMAS PERHAM, born Dec. 22, 1849 in South Rutland, N. Y.; married EDITH E. HOLMES and lived in Kent City, Kent County, Mich.

II. NANCY SOULE, born March 15, 1813 in Pleasant Valley, Montgomery County, N. Y., where she was married to JAMES FOWLER of Rochester, N. Y., and where she died Feb. 5, 1891. Children:

(1) HARRIET FOWLER, born May 24, 1836 at Pleasant Valley, N. Y.; died Jan. 19, 1851 at Rochester, N. Y., unmarried.

(2) MARYETTA FOWLER, born March 24, 1838 at Pleasant Valley, N. Y.; died Oct., 1869, unmarried.

(3) LYDIA FOWLER, born May 28, 1841 at Rochester, N. Y. She was married to ELIAS M. WATKINS and lived in Chicago, Ill.

(4) ELLA J. FOWLER, born April 10, 1843; was married to WILLIAM BURTIS; residence, Rochester, N. Y.

(5) EMMA LOUISA FOWLER, born Dec. 24, 1844 in Rochester, N. Y.; was married to SILAS W. HAGAMAN; died Dec. 7, 1871 in Rochester, N. Y.

(6) SIDNEY ALLEN FOWLER, born June 5, 1847 in Rochester, N. Y. He committed suicide Aug. 19, 1886.

III. JAMES SOULE, born Aug. 20, 1815; still-born.

IV. CALVIN W. SOULE, born Aug. 24, 1817 in Johnstown, N. Y., was three times married; first, to ELIZA TYLER; 2d, to ANNA ANDERSON; 3d, to MARY EDDREDGE. One daughter by Eliza, the remaining children by Anna. He died at Bloomington, Ill., Nov. 15, 1898. Children's names as follows:

(1) LUCINDA SOULE, born Nov. 19, 1846; was married to LEROY CUSHMAN and lived at Bloomington, Ill.

(2) THOMAS SOULE, born ———; is living at Boise, Idaho.

(3) SARAH A. SOULE, born at Oswego, N. Y.; was married to WILLIAM A. MCKEE, born Jan. 28, 1860; was living at Chicago in 1902. She died June 29, 1902. One child.

(4) ARTHUR CALVIN SOULE, born at Oswego, N. Y., Feb. 9, 1861, and was living in San Francisco, Cal., when last heard from.

(5) ISABELLA SOULE, born at Oswego, N. Y., and died there a child.

(6) VIOLA M. SOULE, born at Oswego, N. Y., was married to WILLIAM PENNER and settled in Chicago, Ill.
(7) WALTER D. SOULE, born at Oswego, N. Y., Dec. 27, 1864; died at Bloomington, Ill., Aug. 21, 1872.
(8) WEBSTER R. SOULE, born at Bloomington, Ill., April 13, 1867; died there June 13, 1873.
(9) HATTIE J. SOULE, born June 4, 1869 in Bloomington, Ill.
(10) ANNA B. SOULE, born Jan. 1, 1872 in Bloomington, Ill.; died June 19, 1873.
(11) SUSIE SOULE, born Dec. 14, 1874 in Bloomington, Ill.; died there Jan. 30, 1880.

2. Betsey Jane Sowle, daughter of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born Nov. 17, 1792.

3. Nancy Soule (1), daughter of Peleg (1) and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born October 14, 1793, at Broadalbin, N. Y., and died leaving a son known as David Briggs who, born April 17, 1811, married POLLY COLLINS (born Dec. 2, 1812) at Amsterdam, N. Y., and died May 17, 1874 at Newton, Calhoun County, Mich. Nancy Soule, the mother, lived about three months after the son's birth. His widow was living at a very advanced age with her daughter, Mrs. Nancy A. Thayer, at East Leroy, Calhoun County, Mich.

4. Samuel Sowle (1), a son of Peleg (1) and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born Jan. 4, 1795, and served in the war of the Revolution. He married LYDIA RUSSELL, who died in Broadalbin, N. Y., Dec. 5, 1872. He died without leaving any personal property valued more than $2.50. He was a private in the company of Capt. Alexander Thomas, Col. John Tapham's Regiment, Tiverton, Rhode Island, troops. Was in service from March 16, 1778. Company Muster Roll dated Tiverton, July 11, 1778, shows that he enlisted at that date or June 16, 1776. His name was on the Tiverton Muster Roll Feb. 20, 1799. He served in the First and Third Consolidated Regiments, R. I. troops, having enlisted March 25, 1782; discharged Dec. 20, 1782.

I. IRENE SOULE, born Jan. 10, 1815 in Broadalbin, N. Y. She was married 1st, to GEORGE CONKLIN, by whom she had issue; 2d, to JAMES E. BAILEY. She was living in 1902 at 2128 Linden Street, Oakland, Cal.

II. CYNTHIA SOULE, married CHARLES L. CLARK, born at Broadalbin, N. Y., and resided at Gloversville, N. Y.; died June 26, 1911, at Gloversville, aged 84 years.

III. JOHN AMOS SOULE, born April 22, 1826 at Broadalbin, N. Y. He married CATHERINE COX, by whom issue. He was living with his daughter, Clara A. Soule, at Johnstown, N. Y. See forward. The following has been contributed: "John Amos Soule died at his home on East Clinton Avenue, Johnstown, N. Y., Sept. 6, 1906. He was one of the best known residents in Fulton County. Born in Broadalbin; his mother was Lydia Russell. Although so far advanced in life he was remarkably well preserved and very active till his last illness. He attended church on the Sabbath before his death on Monday. At an early age he removed to Newburg and

later, in 1853, married CATHERINE COX of New York. He removed to Gloversville in the early seventies, and in 1873 was appointed the first uniformed policeman, and served in this capacity several years; he was then appointed keeper of the prison there. He then removed to Wethersfield, Conn., to accept a like position there. In politics he was a Republican and took a deep interest in the success of his party. He was never the member of any church, but a very regular attendant of the M. E. congregation in Johnstown. He was a man of excellent character. He had made Johnstown his permanent home for about six years and the family had resided there for about twenty-seven years; during the last few years he had lived with his daughters, the Misses Clara and Addie Soule.

IV. MALINDA SOULE, died at Gloversville, N. Y., unmarried.

V. JANE SOULE, born Jan. 11, 1833 at Broadalbin, N. Y. She was married to EDWARD DUNSON and died Dec. 4, 1899 in Gloversville, N. Y. Her children were named as follows:

(1) SAMUEL S. DUNSON, born Jan. 15, 1855 in Gloversville, N. Y. He married HARRIET COOPER.

(2) AUGUSTA DUNSON, born July 26, 1853; was married to JOHN HIO and resides in Gloversville, N. Y.

VI. ADALINE R. SOULE, was married to NORMAN LAKE by whom issue. See forward. She died at Gloversville, N. Y., Aug. 6, 1867. Her daughter

(1) IDELIA LAKE, born Dec. 20, 1866, was married to CHARLES S. DEMARES and lived in Gloversville, N. Y. There were other children who died in infancy without names.

VII. JOSHUA O. SOULE, born April 23, 1836 in Broadalbin, N. Y., married his cousin, EMMA KENNEDY, daughter of Celestia Almira (Soule) Kennedy, and was living at Bloomington, Ill., at 704 East Douglas Street, without issue. See Unclassified Records.

VIII. MARGARET E. SOULE, born Aug. 31, 1834 at Broadalbin, N. Y.; was married to JOSEPH ROTH and lived at Batavia, N. Y. She has died and she was living with her children. The following has been sent me:

"Mrs. Joseph Roth died in Gloversville, N. Y., April 14, 1911 of pneumonia, after an illness of only a few days. She was the daughter of Samuel Soule and was born at Broadalbin, N. Y., Aug. 31, 1834. She went to Batavia, N. Y., in 1854, having been married the same year in Rochester, N. Y. She was widely known and highly esteemed. Mr. Roth was born in Germany, Oct. 10, 1825 and lived in Victor two years, then moved into a house built by Peleg Soule, an uncle of Mrs. Roth, the first built in that section. Mr. Roth was a cooper and had worked at this trade for many years. They had celebrated their Golden Wedding. There were nine children: Charles Roth, Mrs. S. S. Steel, Cynthia S. Roth, Irene Roth, Mrs. J. H. Condon, Martha Roth, Jennie L. Roth, Mrs. Henry Snyder and Mrs. William Beechell."

IX. MARTHA SOULE, born in 1838, was married to EUGENE GUY, deceased. She died without issue.

x. MICHAEL E. SOULE, born Sept. 18, 1840; married HANNAH ROCKWELL and was living at Gloversville, N. Y., in 1902. He died June 1, 1904, leaving children and full records were promised but not received. He was born at Mill's Corners, Fulton County, N. Y., and the greater part of his life was passed at Gloversville, N. Y. He was a veteran of the Civil War and served his country with distinction. He enlisted at Amsterdam, Aug. 6, 1862 in the 115th Regiment New York Volunteers. Was a member of the Baptist Church. His sons were in business in Gloversville but did not supply records. Their names were
   (1) JOHN E. SOWLE.
   (2) GEORGE R. SOWLE.
   (3) WILLIAM S. SOWLE.
   (4) LYDIA E. SOULE, granddaughter.
   (5) CHESTER G. SOULE, grandson.

xi. SAMUEL V. SOULE, born Sept. 18, 1840, twin to Michael, died in childhood.

5. **Stephen Sowle** (1), a son of Peleg (1) and Betsey (Warren) Sowle, born in Tiverton, R. I., or Westport, Mass., March 1, 1797, went to Ohio when 21 years of age and had a home for some time with his brother-in-law, James Durfee. He married CATHERINE KOONTY who died in 1868. He died Dec. 20, 1873 and was buried in Hopewell churchyard, Sullivan Township, Ohio. Children as follows:

i. JOHN WARREN SOULE, born Aug. 10, 1832; married CATHERINE BEARD; died July 19, 1894 and was buried in Ashland Cemetery, Ashland, Ohio. Children:
   (1) MARY A. SOULE, born Dec. 31, 1850; married WILLIAM DELANCY; died at Bloomdale, Ohio.
   (2) JOHN W. SOULE, born Jan. 21, 1852; married ANNA WILLIS; lives at Mansfield, Ohio.
   (3) RANDOLPH SOULE, born Dec. 3, 1854; married MARTHA M. MANSFIELD; lives at Ashland, Ohio.
   (4) WILLIAM SOULE, born April 27, 1857; married ELMA CELESTIA HOOVER; lives at Ashland, Ohio.
   (5) JOSEPHUS SOULE, born Jan. 8, 1860; married MARY BROOKS; lives at Ashland, Ohio.
   (6) MCCLELLAN SOULE, born March 28, 1862; married LATITIA SATTLER; lives at Ashland, Ohio.
   (7) HULBERT SOULE, born Aug. 31, 1865; married ELIZABETH BANEY; lives at Ashland, Ohio.

ii. SOLOMON SOULE, born ———; died single, in his "teens."

iii. MATTHIAS SOULE, born ———; died single, a young man.

iv. TITUS SOULE, born ———; died in his youth.

v. ALBERT SOULE, born ———; now living at Nova, Ashland County, Ohio, as a farm hand, May 18, 1903. Martha M. Soule was appointed guardian by the Probate Court, Ashland, O.

vi. WILLIAM SOULE, born ———; died unmarried April, 1900.

VII. ALVIRA J. SOULE, born Nov. 1833, was married to DAVID MANCH in April, 1887. She died childless and was buried in Portland, Iona County, Mich.

VIII. ELIZABETH SOULE, born ———; died in 1887, unmarried.

IX. CASSIE SOULE, born ———; died aged 4 years.

X. MARGARET SOULE, born 1849; was married to JAMES FAST; 2d, to JERRY TRAPP; 3d, to LUCIUS LEECH; 4th, to JOHN BUTTON. She had one son named John Mitchell Parks, living at Willoughby, Ohio, 1903, R. F. D. 2.

XI. HENRIETTA SOULE, born 1846; was married to THOMAS SMITH who died Feb. 22, 1898 and left a daughter who married WILFRED ROOSE.

6. **Warren Soule** (1), fourth son of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born March 16, 1799 in Broadalbin, N. Y., and died in 1874 at the home of his sister, Mrs. Malinda (Soule) Adair, at Wright's Corners, N. Y.

7. **Cynthia Soule** (1), second daughter of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born Feb. 6, 1801 in Broadalbin, N. Y., where she married JAMES DURFEE and united with the Mormons between 1835 and 1840. She was married 2d, to GEORGE R. DIETY. She and her child died in childbed at Kanesville, Neb., in 1827. This place was called by the Mormons "Winter Quarters" and is not distant from Council Bluffs or Omaha. Mr. Durfee died July 16, 1844 and is buried at Nauvoo, Ill., where a headstone monument marks his grave and bears his name. Children's names will follow.

CHILDREN OF CYNTHIA SOULE DURFEE.

1. **Peleg Durfee,** born 1816, was lost, frozen to death and eaten by wolves when about three years of age, near a town then called Perrysburg, in then Wayne County, Ohio, now in Ashland County, Ohio. This was in 1820. See historical account in the History of Ashland County, Ohio, published in 1863.

2. **Perry Durfee,** born 1817 in New York; married LAURA DURFEE, his cousin, daughter of John Durfee, and died prior to 1844; was buried at Nauvoo, Illinois.

3. **Stephen Durfee,** born Dec. 29, 1819, near Perrysburg, O., and died in Quincy, Ill., Dec. 23, 1880. He was married in Nauvoo, Ill., to LYDIA SHAW, who was living there in 1894 with issue. He was married May 8, 1845. He died Dec. 23, 1880.

4. **Thomas Durfee,** born Jan. 16, 1822, near Perrysburg, O., then in Wayne County but now in Ashland County. He married CHARLOTTE SANFORD who was living in 1904. He died Feb. 8, 1897, in Ogden, Utah.

5. **George W. Durfee,** born March 15, 1823, near Perrysburg, O., as above, and died in Los Angeles, Cal., Nov. 5, 1896. He married in 1854 LAURA SANDS CLEMINSON who had been living in Los Angeles since 1902. His marriage was Feb. 7, 1884, in Lima, O. Wife, daughter of John and Lydia Sands, born Oct. 4, 1825, in Clay County, Mo.

6. **Sophronia M. Durfee,** born June 12, 1824 near Perrysburg, O.; married ALONZO E. SHAW, brother of the wife of Stephen Durfee, and died April 22, 1852 at Keokuk, Ia.

7. **William Durfee,** born Aug. 25, 1825 near Perrysburg, O.; married EMILY A. O'NEAL. His last address was in Quincy, Ill., care W. H. Murphey.

8. **Clara J. Durfee,** born Dec. 13, 1826, near Perrysburg, O.; married at Quincy, Ill., Aug. 3, 1854, to ADAM KINSMAN who was born March 6, 1825 and died in Quincy, Ill., Nov. 3, 1898. She died there Feb. 1, 1880.

9. **Laura Durfee,** born March 12, 1828 near Perrysburg, O.; was married Dec. 25, 1853 in Mindon, Ill., to JOHN H. BRAY, son of Thomas and Phebe (Curtis) Bray, born in Connecticut Oct. 18, 1828. She died July 31, 1897 at Kansas City, Mo., where he was living in 1894.

10. **Anna Durfee,** born Aug. 16, 1829; married HENRY M. BROWN who is deceased. She died Aug. 3, 1849 in Quincy, Ill. She had but one child, Horace Brown, drowned in Columbia River many years ago, unmarried.

11. **Alzina Durfee,** born March 20, 1832; married May 19, 1851 in Quincy, Ill., JOHN W. DALGARN, born Jan. 18, 1825; resided at Lama, Mo., 1904.

12. **Joseph J. Durfee,** born Dec. 4, 1834; married Sept. 2, 1856 in Wayne County, O., SARAH JANE MEGHER, born Dec. 5, 1837. Residence, Keokuk, Ia. This son was named for a Joseph Soule who, when very young, he saw in Ohio. The mother of this man had, I think, an uncle Joseph Soule who lived in Ohio (Mr. Bent). One says his wife was JANE MCGEE and not as above.

13. **Benjamin F. Durfee,** born Aug. 20, 1835, near Worster, O.; married Sept. 8, 1856, in Alexandria, Mo., MARGARET JANE BEEBE of Crawfordsville, Ind., daughter of Anson and Adkins Beebe, born April 9, 1835 and, in 1904, resided at Tallamark, Ore. Once a contractor; afterwards a Mormon minister.

14. **Mary Durfee,** born March 4, 1836. She never married and was living, in 1904, at Conway Springs, Kan.

15. **Sarah Durfee,** born Dec. 31, 1838 in Wayne County, O.; married Sept. 17, 1854, at Mt. Carmel, Ill., JOSEPH MARKLEY, born at Ashland, O., Aug. 8, 1830; died at Mt. Carmel, O., in June, 1902. Was a veteran of the Civil War. She was married 2d, to JOHN B. MADDY. She was living at Glenwood Springs, Colorado, at last accounts.

16. **James Devine Durfee,** born Oct. 8, 1840, at Nauvoo, Ill., living at El Monte, Los Angeles County, Cal. He married in San Bernardino, Cal., Dec. 10, 1858, DIANTHA B. CLEMINSON, born in Caldwell County, Mo., Feb. 23, 1839. He went over the Plains in 1854, with a four-ox team.

17. **Cynthia E. Durfee,** born Oct. 8, 1840, at Mt. Carmel, Ill.; married JAMES RICHARDSON of Keokuk, Ia., born Oct. 6, 1836; killed in battle at Shiloh, April 2, 1862. She was married 2d, to JACOB BAPLER, who died and she was living in Quincy, Ill.

18. **Alvin Durfee,** born ———, died in infancy.

19. **Infant Durfee,** died unnamed.

20. **Infant Durfee,** died unnamed.

8. **Polly Soule (1),** third daughter of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born Aug. 22, 1802 in Broadalbin, N. Y., was married to JAMES MCNUTT and died

at Perrytown, Wayne County, O., Aug. 16, 1836. He died Sept. 10, 1882 at Hannibal, Mo. She had issue named as follows:

I. SAMUEL MCNUTT, born March 22, 1823 at Broadalbin, N. Y.; married CATHERINE ANN MCBETH and died in August, 1897 at Lawrenceville, Ill. He ran away from Wheeling, Va., where he was taken after the death of his mother, went to St. Louis as cabin-boy and was a riverman till 1861. No issue.

II. LOUISA MCNUTT, born in Broadalbin, N. Y., and was drowned in falling from a boat between Pittsburgh, Pa., and Wheeling, Va., about 1846. She was not married and it was said she was a sporting woman and for that reason her name was omitted from the record in the Bible of her brother, Samuel McNutt. Sad! Sad!!

III. ELIZABETH MCNUTT, born July 26, 1827, in Broadalbin, N. Y., and was married; but her husband's name is not known. She died without issue about 1847.

IV. CATHERINE MCNUTT, born June 10, 1830 in Broadalbin, N. Y. She was married to JAMES S. HICKEY in Quincy, Ill., where she died Oct. 23, 1885 and was buried there. After her mother's death she was "bound out" by her father to learn the dressmaker's art at Wheeling, Va., and when 17 years of age she was taken by her brother Samuel and wife to Illinois.

V. OLIVIA MCNUTT, born Aug. 15, 1833 at Perryburg, Ohio. She was married to JOHN WEST who died at St. Louis many years ago. Her second husband was a MR. COOPER who was killed during the Civil War. She died at Boonesville, Mo. Children survive her.

VI. WILLIAM LEONARD MCNUTT, born Aug. 21, 1835, near Perrysburg, Ohio, and lived with his father at Beardstown, Ill., until about 14 years of age when he ran away to St. Louis, and became a riverman. He served as a spy for the Union Army during the Civil War. He died from a sunstroke at St. Louis, Mo., July 16, 1868. He married SARAH PALMER who married again and was living as Mrs. Sarah Smart in 1904.

VII. CYNTHIA MCNUTT, born Aug. 13, 1836, near Perryburg, Ohio, and died there within a month.

9. Parker Soule (1), son of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born April 7, 1804; died Aug. 19, 1805.

10. Sylvanus Soule (2), son of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born March 14, 1807, in Broadalbin, N. Y., married MARY HAVENS and had issue. He died at Elkhart, Ind., Nov. 27, 1879. He moved from New York to Michigan in April, 1855, and from that town to Elkhart in 1869. See names of children following:

I. JASON H. SOULE, born Aug. 24, 1827 in Hartford, N. Y. He married MARY JANE ROBINSON, born July 24, 1828, who is living at Galesburg, N. Y. This ceremony was performed Dec. 25, 1849, by Rev. R. C. Palmer in Alabama, Genesee County, N. Y. Jason Soule served in the Civil War, being a member of a company of sharpshooters, enlisting Nov. 25, 1862 at Battle Creek, Mich., then

aged 35 years. He was wounded in action in August, 1864. He was a corporal. Discharged at Delivery House, D. C., July 28, 1865. He died at Galesburg, Mich., Feb. 4, 1902. See children's names and record.

(1) WILLIAM HENRY SOULE, born Dec. 18, 1850 in Pembroke, N. Y. He married MARY C. FELLOWS at Vicksburg, Mich., and lived at Evarts, Osceola County, Mich.

(2) CHARLES R. SOULE, born Oct. 1, 1852; married DEBBIE A. ROLFE, Leroy, Mich.; lived at Kalamazoo, Mich. R. F. D.

(3) CHARLOTTE EMMA SOULE, born April 2, 1855 at Alabama, N. Y. She was married Oct. 29, 1876 to L. SEYMORE MINER, at Galesburg, Mich., where she now resides.

(4) MARIETTA ELIZABETH SOULE, born May 15, 1857 at Emmet, Mich. She was married March 12, 1883 to WILLIAM W. WORDEN at Leroy, Mich., by Rev. E. J. Hathaway, and lives at Climax, Kalamazoo County.

(5) EDWARD ANSON SOULE, born Feb. 5, 1859 at Emmet, Mich., and was killed by cars on a logging train in the woods at Evert, Mich. Buried in Beckley Cemetery, Battle Creek, Mich.

(6) HENRIETTA NELLIE SOULE, born April 19, 1861 at Emmet, Mich. She was married May 7, 1883 to FRANK ABBOTT at Battle Creek, Mich., by Rev. Reed Stewart. She died Oct. 24, 1898. Buried in Beckley Cemetery, Battle Creek, Mich.

(7) ANDREW JOHN SOULE, born Sept. 22, 1867 at Leroy, Mich. He was married in June, 1901 at Fresno, Cal., to ESTHER PINKERTON, where he is in the real estate business.

(8) PHEBE JANE SOULE, born March 15, 1870 at Leroy, Mich. Was married March 2, 1893 at Kalamazoo, Mich., by Rev. Mr. Barnes to RANSOME R. ROLFER, farmer, and resides at Sonoma, Mich.

(9) ELLSWORTH J. SOULE, born June 20, 1871 at Leroy, Mich., where he was married July 6, 1905, to BESSIE EDITH PECK by Rev. Leroy H. White of Kalamazoo, Mich.

(10) ALBERT LYMAN SOULE, born Dec. 6, 1873 at Leroy, Mich. He was drowned July 31, 1899 at Galesburg, Mich. Buried in Beckley Cemetery, Battle Creek, Mich.

II. WARREN OSCAR SOULE, son of Sylvanus and Mary (Havens) Soule, born in Fulton County, N. Y.; died in January, 1841 in Johnstown, N. Y. My notes make record of suicide by hanging when twelve years of age.

III. DAVID ORLANDO SOULE, born in 1828; married 1st, JANE CARNES of Jeddo, N. Y., by whom a son, Warren Oscar Soule, who went with his mother to Wisconsin. Mr. Soule married 2d, CLARISSA HOYT, by whom one son. He married 3d, JANE LUSBURG at Niles, Mich., July 22, 1869. He died several years ago and his widow was married to CHARLES A. SOULE of Elkhart, Ind., her brother-in-law. David's death was of date April 22, 1887.

IV. FRIEND DARWIN SOULE, born July 4, 1833 in Fulton County, N. Y. He married 1st, ANN CORLIET; moved to Michigan in 1854. He married 2d, JOSEPHINE ———, who has deceased, and he is living at Hastings, a widower. Mr. Soule served in the Union Army during the Civil War, being a member of Company A, First Sharpshooters, as corporal. He enlisted Nov. 20, 1862 at Battle Creek, Mich., his age recorded 29 years. Mustered March 20, 1863. Was promoted to sergeant Nov. 20, 1864. Was discharged May 16, 1865, on account of wounds received in action. One record makes his wife ANNA MACOMBER. There were five children. See forward.

V. CHARLES AUGUSTUS SOULE, born Feb. 1, 1836 at Johnstown, N. Y., and married the widow of his brother David O. Soule, her maiden name being HARRIET JANE LOSHBURG, and was supposed to be living at Elkhart, Ind. He was twin to Charlotte A. Soule, next in order.

VI. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA SOULE, born in Johnstown, N. Y., Feb. 1, 1836; was married 1st, March 21, 1854 at Churchville, N. Y., to ANDREW J. FORWARD, ceremony by Rev. Mr. Drake. Husband born at East Granby, Conn., July 26, 1829; died Dec. 28, 1890; buried at North Pembroke, N. Y. He was the son of Harry Dean Forward and Gratia (Winchel) Forward from Hartford, Conn., but had removed to a farm in North Pembroke, N. Y., where they were buried. He was a Granger and member of the Christian Church. The children of Mrs. Forward are living at Akron, Ohio, and are named as follows:

(1) HELEN E. FORWARD, born Jan. 30, 1857; married Sept. 6, 1876 to EUGENE H. STONE at North Pembroke, N. Y., by Rev. John Carr. She died in Buffalo, N. Y., Oct. 29, 1902 and was buried at North Pembroke, N. Y. Eugene H. Stone married again and died in Buffalo, N. Y., Sept. 26, 1909; was buried at Alden, N. Y. Helen had two daughters.

(2) CORA E. FORWARD, born June 3, 1861 in North Pembroke, N. Y.; married HOWARD H. FOUNTAIN and has one daughter. Her residence is East Pembroke, N. Y., R. F. D.

(3) WALTER S. FORWARD, born July 6, 1866 at North Pembroke, N. Y.; married EVA R. MERRILL and lives at Batavia, N. Y. One son.

VII. OSCAR PELEG SOULE, born at Johnstown, N. Y., May 5, 1841; married ——— STAYMAN and resides at Battle Creek, Mich. Five children.

VIII. HARRIET A. SOULE, born in Genesee County, N. Y., April 9, 1846, and was married four times. She was married 1st to HENRY CLAUSE of Gloversville, N. Y.; 2d, to DANIEL KANE of Newton, Mich.; 3d, to JAMES SWEENEY of Buchanan, Mich.; 4th, to SOLOMON ROUGH of same town, where she now resides. One child by second husband, died.

IX. ISAAC A. SOULE, born in Genesee County, N. Y., in December, 1848 and went from Berkeley, Cal., to Snohomish County, Washington,

many years ago, and his sister, Mrs. Charlotte Forward, says her mother told her that he was dead, and nothing has since been heard about him.

x. MELINDA A. SOULE, born Dec., 1851 in Genesee County, N. Y., was married to MAHLON SEELEY, deceased. She died April 11, 1880 at Morgan, Barre County, Mich.

Charles I. Seeley, son of Malinda (Sowle) Seeley, was born Aug. 30, 1878 at Nashville, Mich.; was given away at the time of his mother's death, being but a babe, and was first taken by Eugene Cook of that town but was given away and adopted by E. F. Blake of Middleville, Mich., who brought him up, but when he was about 18 years of age he learned that the Blakes were not his natural parents and ran away to Butte, Montana, where he was called Charles I. Blake. Mrs. Seeley had other children, all dying in infancy.

xi. JEROME A. SOULE, born Sept. 25, 1847; married ANNA J. WHIPPS and was when last reported, living at Minneapolis, Minn. She was a daughter of Daniel Whipps, born Feb. 14, 1864. Mr. Soule is a sheet iron worker. Has one son, Willis H. Soule, born 1886; married June, 1910 MARY E. SPILLER.

xii. ANN M. SOULE, born in Genesee County, N. Y., in 1850 and died December, 1853, under one year of age; buried at Alabama, N. Y.

11. Elizabeth Soule, daughter of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born Nov. 15, 1808.

12. Malinda Soule, daughter of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born June 4, 1910.

13. Laura Soule, daughter of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born April 1, 1812.

14. Abner Soule, son of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born Nov. 7, 1813.

15. Peleg Sowle (3), a son of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Sowle (some say adopted), born at Broadalbin, N. Y., April 18, 1815. He was the son of a carpenter and the grandson of an Atlantic sea captain. His parents were natives of Rhode Island and he was next to the youngest of a large family of children; the last to pass away. They were of long-lived, energetic, industrious stock and these characteristics were emphasized in the make-up of Mr. Soule. His parents died in Fulton County, N. Y., rising four-score years of age. In his youth he developed the practical eye of a mechanic and in the rural community where he was brought up he was frequently called upon to exercise this skill. Having mastered the trade of carpenter, he left home when but fourteen and struck out for himself. He was equipped with but two months of schooling, but with a knowledge of the use of tools and an abundance of ambition he was determined to succeed. He was married in 1855 in his own county to MISS ELIZA A. MACOMBER and started in for domestic existence. He had erected a saw-mill in Fulton County which he operated for five years, but being dissatisfied with the venture he sold out for $400, and in 1840 moved to Genesee County where he bought a farm and later procured 1140 acres which

he cultivated for five years. He sold this estate and purchased another farm comprising 204 acres near Batavia, N. Y., where he lived for three years.

At this period of history the West, and especially Illinois, was said to offer great advantages for young men, and Mr. Soule disposed of all of his property in the East and removed to McLean County, settling near Shirley in 1847, where he speculated in land. He also carried on farming and stock raising on a moderate scale. After ten years of activity there he again sold out and removed to Bloomington, Ill., where he bought $11,000 worth of stock in the Phoenix Bank which was then one of the most prominent institutions in the town; and there he was soon a director of this financial repository. He continued his speculation in real estate, his transactions always proving successful. He soon purchased one of the best houses on Market Street where he resided till 1870, when he exchanged it for a 120-acre farm in Twin Grove, upon which he lived for a short time, then sold and bought back his former residence at a profit of $2,500. After five years residence here he again traded it for a farm, to which he removed and occupied for seven years. At the end of this time he again returned to Bloomington and purchased a residence on East Jefferson Street; then, after two years, he purchased a house on the same thoroughfare, where he passed the remainder of his life. His almost constant exchange of property was the secret of his remarkable success. In such transactions he exhibited keen insight and almost prophetic anticipation when buying land. While he resided in Bloomington he never relinquished his farming and stock-raising operations; and by his strict attention to his affairs with his good judgment his ventures were a great success.

For many years Peleg Soule was a familiar figure on the streets of Bloomington, being out in all weathers, and was cordially greeted by all who knew him. He was of medium stature and became somewhat stooping in advanced life. His bodily vigor was retained for a long term of years and when 85 he was remarkably active. Peleg Soule did not have children of his own but adopted William H. Cutler and Annie Strickland while he was living in New York. The former died several years ago but the daughter, the wife of William J. Steele, settled on a farm three miles east of Bloomington, presented to her by Mr. Soule. Mrs. Soule died several years previous to her husband and was buried in Fulton County, N. Y., the place of her birth, in the town of Oakfield, where they had lived in their younger days; and Mr. Soule was laid down beside her in a cement grave. For many years the Misses Roth, grand-nieces of Mr. Soule, had kept house for him.

Peleg Soule was a Republican always, but was genial and respectful toward those who differed from him in their political faith. At one time he was elected a justice of the peace, and to show his aversion to office, refused to qualify. His impulses were generous and he assisted many needy persons; a very generous entertainer to all who came to see him. While the Civil War was in progress he was a staunch supporter of the Union, and being too old to serve in the ranks and wishing to be represented, he hired a substitute for the entire duration of the campaign.

The life of Peleg Soule was of peculiar interest and deserves more attention here from the fact that his early advantages were so limited; he acquired a practical education and a fortune by his own exertion and became one of the

leading and best known citizens of the state. While he was shrewd and financially keen, he possessed many estimable traits of character. He left an estate of from $60,000 to $75,000.

After making provisions for his adopted daughter the remainder of his estate was administered on and settled by Attorney Best, and after extensive advertising and correspondence, supplemented by much personal research, he collected the names of the numerous heirs and assigned to each their small share of the money. Learning of this search for the relatives of the deceased financier and anticipating the data assembled, the author was permitted to make copious abstracts from his note books and thus has salvaged much information that could not have been available.

The Publication Notice in Chancery.

HEIRS CITED.

Joshua O. Soule, William A. Soule, Thomas H. Soule, Arthur Soule, Mary E. Soule, Merrill W. Soule, Archie W. Soule, Robert Soule, John W. Soule, Randolph Soule, William Soule, Josephus Soule, McClellan Soule, Hulbert Soules, Charles A. Soules, Jerome A. Soule, William H. Soule, Charles R. Soules, Ellsworth J. Soule, Jane A. Soules vs. Oscar P. Soules, Isaac A. Soule, Joseph Soule, Ann Soule, Oscar P. Soules, Friend D. Soules. These names as spelled in the original papers.

During the application to the biographical arrangement for the foregoing the author has been attended with constant impressions of the very singular resemblance between this Peleg Soule and his kinsman, the late Lyman Soule, Esq., of Auburn, N. Y. Facing the world with very limited educational advantages but well equipped with a spirit of industry and self-reliant ability, they surmounted many obstacles and proved a financial success in their adventures. The reader is invited to see the biographical sketch of Lyman Soule elsewhere in this work.

16. Zilpah Sowle (1), daughter of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born Dec. 19, 1817, was married to ——— PERRY and settled in Johnstown, N. Y. Her children were named as follows:

I. GEORGE H. PERRY, born Jan. 15, 1847 in Johnstown, N. Y., was living in Gloversville, N. Y., under power of attorney when last reported.

II. ELIZABETH PERRY, born in 1840 in Johnstown, N. Y., was married to a HUGH MACGREGOR about 1860.

III. OLIVER H. PERRY, born April 28, 1843 in Johnstown, N. Y., married MARY J. ACKLEY of that town and lived at Alexander Bay, N. Y.

IV. SAMUEL H. PERRY, born July 1, 1837, was killed in the Civil War, Oct. 19, 1864.

17. Hiram Horace Soule (1), son of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born in Johnstown, N. Y., Nov. 13, 1819; was drowned in Lake Erie, May 24, 1846; unmarried.

18. Sally Soule (1), daughter of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born in Johnstown, N. Y., March 18, 1820; was married to JAMES PIERCE of Hingham, Wis., died March 18, 1890, leaving issue as follows:

I. LYDIA E. PIERCE, born June 16, 1845 in Jefferson County, N. Y., living in Hingham, Wis.

II. MARY SOPHRONIA PIERCE, born Nov. 27, 1847 in Jefferson County, N. Y. She was married to LYMAN T. COLLER and lived at Hingham, Wis.

III. ELLEN PIERCE, born May 4, 1849 in Jefferson County, N. Y., was married to ARNOLD LEMKUIL and lived at Wahoo, Neb.

IV. MINERVA PIERCE, born in 1850 in Hingham, Wis., was married to HERBERT GILES and lived at Grand Rapids, Wis.

V. SIDNEY PIERCE, born Dec. 15, 1851 in Genesee, N. Y., died a child.

VI. SIDNEY PIERCE, born Nov. 7, 1856 in Hingham, Wis. Was married to ELLA ADEL PALMER and settled at Springfield, South Dakota.

VII. WILLIS E. PIERCE, born Oct. 7, 1861; died in Hingham, Wis., Jan. 9, 1881.

19. Alfred P. Soule (1), son of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born Aug. 27, 1826 in Johnstown, N. Y., married EDNA STONE and lived in Ten Mile, Macon County, Mo., where he died in August, 1872.

20. Joseph D. Soule (3), son of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born May 15, 1830 at Johnstown, N. Y., married JANE ALLEN who died Aug. 30, 1857 in Batavia, N. Y. See more of him and family.

21. Calista Alvira Soule (1), twin daughter of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born Jan. 25, 1833, in Johnstown, N. Y.; was married to ABRAM SHOURMAN and was living at Corfu, Genesee County, N. Y., in 1902.

22. Celestia Almira Soule (1), twin daughter of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born Jan. 25, 1833 in Johnstown, N. Y. She was married to WILLIAM KENNEDY and died Oct. 19, 1862 at Shirley, Ill., where she was buried.

23. Lydia Anne Soule (2), daughter of Peleg and Betsey (Warren) Soule, born Aug. 8, 1835, in Johnstown, N. Y. She died at Watertown, N. Y., in her 5th year.

CHILDREN OF ISAAC AND HEPZIBAH ALLEN SOULE.

Isaac Soule (1), a son of Joseph (1) and Charity (Tripp) Soule, born in Tiverton, R. I., 1775; married HEPZIBAH ALLEN and removed to Broadalbin, Fulton County, N. Y., about 1790; but subsequently removed to Trumbull County, Ohio. I have full abstracts of his will containing names of all of his ten children. While seeking for data for this family an advertisement was published in an Ohio newspaper, and being seen by Mr. B. P. Beil of Warren, he wrote me as follows: "Thomas W. Allen married Watty Ann Soule and my wife was their daughter. We live about fifty rods from where they were buried. They moved from New York in 1836, taking seven of their children with them. One died in New York and two sons, Jacob and Allen, remained. Isaac, Joseph and Belinda went to Indiana; William, Lillas and Hepzibah went to Michigan." I asked Mr. Beil for records several times, enclosing postage,

but did not receive any reply. Of all who were derived from the Broadalbin branch, the history of this family is the most barren of records and particulars. Some have been very much interested and rendered needed assistance. Verily they have their reward.

1. **Jacob Soule** (1), a son of Isaac (1) and Hepzibah (Allen) Soule, born in Fulton County, N. Y., Feb. 19, 1809; married 1st, THIRZA COLLINS of Hagaman, N. Y., born Dec. 11, 1810, died Feb. 9, 1852; and he married 2d, EMELINE CHASE, by whom one daughter. This son did not remove to the then "Far West" with his kindred but remained on his farm, a respected citizen and known as a devoted Christian. He died May 3, 1869. Places of residence, Hagaman and West Perth, N. Y. Children named as follows:

I. ABBIE CATHERINE SOULE, born March 12, 1836; died Aug. 2, 1859.

II. HANNAH ANN SOULE, born Aug. 3, 1838; married March 27, 1873, JOHN M. PHILLIPS of Hagaman, N. Y., born Oct. 4, 1848 and resides in his native town. Mrs. Phillips is living at this date, but feeble from paralysis. Two children as follows:

(1) LIBBIE M. PHILLIPS, born Feb. 8, 1875; unmarried.

2. **Isaac Soule** (2), son of Isaac (1) and Hepzibah (Allen) Soule, born in Fulton County, N. Y., Oct. 3, 1810; removed to Ohio with his parents in 18— and in 1836 married VICTORIA COTTON; then, a few years later, removed to Indiana, settling near Ossian upon a farm of 180 acres where he remained until his death in October, 1887. His wife born in Ohio, June 22, 1818, died in March, 1895. This Isaac Soule was a licensed preacher in the M. E. Church. Children were named, Joseph, Jeremiah, Mary, Loretta, Eliza and Paulina L.

CHILDREN OF ISAAC AND VICTORIA COTTON SOULE.

1. **Joseph M. Soule** (4), born May 29, 1844 in Trumbull County, O., moved to Indiana in November, 1849. Raised on a farm. Sawed lumber from 1864 till 1910. Methodist church attendant. Scout during Civil War. His business principally in Indiana, Michigan and Arkansas. Free Mason. Married NANCY JANE SCATTERGOOD (who was born in Trumbull County, O., Dept. 10, 1846), Aug. 19, 1869 at Ossian, Ind. Residence, Winters, California. He gave his Bible containing the family record to his eldest son and it was carried away to his home; consequently this writing is without the dates. Children named as follows:

I. HUGH G. SOULE has been associated with his father and brother in Winters, California, in the lumber and mercantile business. I suppose he has married and has a family.

II. HOMER F. SOULE is in business at Winters, California, connected with his father and brother since 1909.

III. CORDELIA SOULE was married to ——— ROGERS.

IV. ELLA SOULE was married to ——— SMITH.

2. **Loretta E. Soule** (1), born Nov. 19, 1848 in Trumbull County, O., was married to JOHN B. ADY Nov. 19, 1868, who was born May 10, 1844 in Providence, Ohio. Farmers in Ossian, Ind. Methodists. Children's names follow:

I. LOCASTA A. ADY, born Nov. 19, 1869; married LEE BAYERLY Feb. 1, 1890; died Aug., 1908. He was a machinist.

II. VICTORY W. ADY, born May 18, 1871; married Dec. 1, 1892 ELZY BRICKLEY, farmer.
III. JULIA S. ADY, born April 3, 1873; married June 19, 1901 FOREST M. WOLF, farmer.
IV. DORA A. ADY, born July 4, 1877; married Dec. 25, 1905 CHARLES M. LAYTON, farmer.
V. ISAAC J. ADY, born May 6, 1879; married Oct., 1910 LELA S. SMITH, farmer and undertaker.
VI. JUNE J. ADY, born July 1, 1892; married June 18, 1912 MERLE VALENTINE, farmer.

3. **Paulina L. Soule** (1), born in Indiana, May 30, 1850, was married to JACOB W. OSBORN, carpenter and contractor, living at Ossian, Ind., he being the son of Levi and Catherine Osborn of Irondale, Wells County, Ind. Children:
I. DAVE S. OSBORN, born July 31, 1881.
II. HARLEY S. OSBORN, born Aug. 28, 1888.
III. CRESSA P. OSBORN, born May 8, 1898.

4. **Eliza A. Soule** (2), born in Indiana in 1852; married to CHARLES WESLEY SCATTERGOOD of Ohio, in 1869, being the son of David and Rachel Scattergood from New Jersey and Pennsylvania, and resides in Dowagiac, Mich. Issue:
I. ISAAC CLYDE SCATTERGOOD, born Oct. 1870. Married in 1901 VERNA CLARE BILDERBACK in Dowagiac, Mich. Traveling salesman.
II. OTIS ODELL SCATTERGOOD, born June, 1872 near Ossian, Ind.; married June, 1902, EVA ALLEN and is employed in newspaper work.
III. MILTON EVERETT SCATTERGOOD, born Aug., 1879 at Silver Creek, Mich.; married November, 1898 CORA WADE of Dowagiac, Mich. Editor newspaper.

CHILDREN OF JOB AND LILLAS ALLEN SOULE.

Job Sowle (1), a son of Joseph (1) and Charity (Tripp) Soule, was born in Tiverton, R. I., in September, 1781; was married to LILLAS ALLEN, daughter of Adam Allen and wife ——— CASE of Fairport, R. I., born Nov. 27, 1779, and seems to have lived on a farm in Fulton County, N. Y., for several years; then the family removed to Watertown. He died in Jefferson County, N. Y., Dec. 29, 1849, and was buried in Burnt Rock Cemetery in the town of St. Vincent, N. Y. His wife survived him and spent her last days with a daughter and then with Thomas Allen Soule. Children's names follow:

1. **Rachel Sowle,** born March 20, 1802.

2. **Robert Sowle,** born March 15, 1804; married.

3. **Thomas Allen Sowle,** born June 13, 1806; married HARRIET COLE, daughter of Seth and Mary Cole of Parmentia, a suburb of Watertown, N. Y. He came to Watertown, N. Y., among the early settlers and was a farmer and insurance agent. He died May 5, 1884. He had issue as follows:
I. MARY LUCINDA SOULE, born Dec. 9, 1840, was married 1st, to WALTER O. FOX, Jan. 3, 1863; 2d, to CHARLES E. STEEL, Feb. 13, 1887. This woman had many of her grandfather's papers and

when advanced in age permitted Mrs. Nelson Dutcher to make copies of some of them. She had children.

II. LOUISA MELVINA SOULE, born May 21, 1842; was married to PHINEAS PECK of Watertown, N. Y., where they reside (Jan. 18, 1868).

III. FRANCES ANN SOULE, born March 16, 1846; died March 1, 1887; unmarried.

IV. LAWTON WILLIAM SOULE, born Feb. 6, 1849; married CAROLINE JOSEPHINE CREVELIN, daughter of Henry Joseph Crevelin, a wealthy land owner. Mr. Soule was a druggist, for fifteen years employed in the store of L. A. Woodbury in Cape Vincent, N. Y. He owned a general store in that town. Mr. Soule and his wife were early confirmed in the Episcopal Church and the daughter belongs to the same communion. The children were all born in St. Vincent and spent their early days there. In November, 1905 they moved to Watertown where the daughters now make a home. Children's names follow:

(1) CAROLINE JOSEPHINE SOULE, born in St. Vincent, N. Y., Jan. 22, 1881; living with her sisters at Watertown, N. Y.; unmarried.

(2) CORNELIA HARRIET SOULE, born in St. Vincent, N. Y., July 31, 1882; living with her sisters at Watertown, N. Y.; unmarried.

(3) LEILA GRACE SOULE, born in St. Vincent, N. Y., Oct. 23, 1885. She has the position of clerk in the local post office, and lives with her sisters in Watertown, N. Y.

V. ALPHONZO A. SOULE, born Aug. 22, 1851; died March 2, 1922.

VI. ROBERT A. SOULE, born Aug. 23, 1853; married SARAH E. POWERS Jan. 13, 1876. He died at Watertown, N. Y., where his widow still resides. There is preserved in this family one of the old sea-chests that was carried on foreign voyages by some of the Sowles; a regular old "bruiser" bearing marks of having been knocked about below deck in the midst of storms.

Lillas Soule (1), daughter of Job and Lillas, twin, born at Fonda, N. Y., May 29, 1816, was married to SAMUEL A. WILES, an Englishman, who died April 22, 1906. She died in New Haven, N. Y., Aug. 10, 1861. Children as follows:

I. AMELIA WILES, born May 29, 1840; was married to WILLIAM W. BRACY, May 6, 1856; died May 10, 1905 at New Haven, N. Y.

II. WILLIAM WILES, born Feb. 25, 1841; died in the battle of the Wilderness, Civil War, 1862.

III. LEONARD WILES, born March 9, 1843. Soldier in Civil War. Died at Little York, Penn.

IV. LAURA A. WILES, born Jan. 25, 1850; was married to ORRIN ABBOTT May 31, 1866.

V. ADA G. WILES, born March 6, 1856; was married to DR. EDWIN ROBINSON.

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH ANDREW AND SOPHIA HOLBEN SOWLE.

Joseph Andrew Jackson Sowle (3), a son of Francis (1), born Aug. 13, 1831, in Genesee County, N. Y., removed with several of his kindred to Steuben County, Ind., in 1839; went overland to California in 1852; returned by the Isthmus of Panama in 1857 and engaged in business with his father; married Oct. 10, 1858 SOPHIA HOLBEN, daughter of Peter and Pamelia (Phelps) Holben, born near Pen Yan, N. Y., July 11, 1838 and a member of the Christian Church at Angola, Ind. Mr. Sowle died Feb. 26, 1907 at Angola, Ind. Member of Masonic Lodge. Buried in Circle Hill Cemetery. Children named as follows:

1. **Frances Josephine Sowle,** born Jan. 31, 1860, near Angola, Ind., and has been a teacher in the county and city schools. Member of the Congregational Church and much esteemed for her agreeable manners and fine intelligence. She was married at home, Nov. 3, 1888 to FRANK MCKIM HECTOR, born in Giliad, Fulton County, N. Y., June 15, 1858, son of Cornelius Hector and his wife Mary Jane McKim of Rochester, Eng. He graduated both as general practitioner and specialist in eye, ear, and throat from Cincinnati's Eclectic College of Medicine in 1879-81 respectively. He was a member of the State and National Medical Societies; President of the latter in 1890. Filled the chair of Ophthalmology and Otology in Indianapolis Eclectic Medical College. He died June 6, 1896 of Bright's disease at his home in Rochester, Ind. Since her husband's death Mrs. Hector has devoted considerable time in collecting data for the history and genealogy of the Sowle families descended from the branch of the Broadalbin ancestry, and the result of her patience and diligence will be found in this department of the present work. She has a son

   I. JOSEPH CORNELIUS HECTOR, born Sept. 29, 1889 at the home of his grandfather in Angola, Ind. Graduated from the High School in 1908. Spent one year in the West, two years in the University of Michigan and rising two years in the office of Steel Co., in Chicago, and has gone to Argentina, South America, in the employ of the Swift Co. Member of Congregational Church.

2. **Florence Capitola Sowle,** born Sept. 27, 1861; teacher in the county and city schools. Identified with Congregational Church. Was married at home, Sept. 8, 1886 to FRANK W. CARVER, born in Angola, Ind., March, 1859, son of Dr. Lewis E. and Almira (Porter) of Hebron, Conn. and Angola, Ind. Hardware merchant and postmaster. Removed to Traverse City, Mich., where he entered the insurance business. Odd Fellow and Maccabees Lodges. Three children named as follows:

   I. LEWIS W. CARVER, born Sept. 14, 1891; died Dec. 10, 1891.

   II. JOSEPHINE CARVER, born May 7, 1894; graduated from Thaverse City High School June, 1913. Studied at Michigan Agricultural College. Member Congregational Church.

   III. TREVELYN CARVER, born Feb. 9, 1896, at Angola, Ind. Studied in the Traverse City School. Member Congregational Church.

3. **Jason Adam Sowle,** born June 20, 1863; died Sept. 29, 1869.

4. **Alice Anne Sowle,** born July 22, 1867 at Angola, Ind. She was married at home, April 3, 1889 to WALTER M. STRAYER, born Oct. 17, 1864 in Williams County, Ohio, son of Michael W. Strayer who died in the Civil War, and his wife Delilah Ann Butler. Attended Traverse City High School. Teacher. Farmer. Recorder of Steuben County. Issue as follows:

I. MARGARET JANET STRAYER, born Oct. 19, 1890 at Angola, Indiana. Graduate of High School in 1908. Teacher of city schools in Washington and Michigan; member Congregational Church, Angola.

II. BERNIA STRAYER, born July 3, 1897 at Clear Lake, Ind.

5. **Viola Sowle,** born Dec. 21, 1870; died April 6, 1871.

6. **Ezola Sowle,** born Dec. 21, 1870; died April 8, 1871.

7. **Susan L. Sowle,** born Feb. 22, 1872 at Angola, Ind. Graduated from the High School there; was married at home, July 12, 1894 to LOUIS FREDERICK WILLIAMSON, born in Bristol, Ind., Sept. 2, 1872, son of Isaac and Malinda (Stevenson) Williamson, father and son, hardware merchants. Elks. Children's names follow:

I. ISAAC A. WILLIAMSON, born Feb. 14, 1896 in what had been the chapel of the old Monastery at St. Augustine, then the house of Dr. Carver, St. Augustine, Fla. First child born there in one hundred years.

II. ANNA C. WILLIAMSON, born in Angola, Ind., April 18, 1897.

III. MARY M. WILLIAMSON, born in Angola, Ind., July 31, 1905.

IV. LOUIS F. WILLIAMSON, born in Angola, Ind., Oct. 7, 1912.

8. **Bernice A. Soule,** born April 30, 1873, was married at the parsonage at Angola, Ind., Jan. 1, 1903 to DAVID VALENTINE RAMSAY, born in Mt. Clemens, Mich., Nov. 24, 1878, son of Francis Howe Ramsey (born in Ayr, Scotland) and Armilla Hazlett from Dundee, Scotland. Cooperage and coal trade.

I. MARTHA RAMSAY, born Jan. 18, 1909 at Angola, Ind.

9. **Tilah Sowle,** born March 7, 1877; died Oct. 24, 1877.

Cynthia Fox, formerly Sowle, died at her home at Gloversville, N. Y., June 30, 1911. She was the wife of Charles Lewis Clark, a veteran of the Mexican War, who died Aug. 11, 1911, aged 83 years. Mrs. Fox had been brought up by James Sowle on the old Broadalbin homestead and had many papers containing information relating to the early generations of the Sowle families. These consisted of the original deeds of conveyance when the farm was purchased, besides other kindred documents; all of these she had kept with sacred care. Abstracts from these papers were made for this work by Miss Dutcher. During her last days her mind was somewhat clouded and life was terminated by a slight shock. She left six children.

I. CHARLES S. CLARK.

II. WILLIAM H. CLARK.

III. MRS. HARRY JENNER of Johnstown, N. Y.

IV. ANNA V. CLARK who died May 16, 1912 at the home of her sister Mrs. Jenner in Johnstown, N. Y.

CHILDREN OF HENRIETTA SOWLE AND CHRISTIAN FAST.

Henrietta Sowle, daughter of Joseph and Rachel (Allen) Sowle, born Nov. 10, 1820 in Vienna, Oneida County, N. Y.; was married to CHRISTIAN FAST, son of Martin and Catherine (Blosser) Fast, born in Lafayette County, Penn.; married in Ashland County, Ohio, April 14, 1839. Moved to Steuben County, Ind., in 1852. She died Dec. 8, 1859. Mr. Fast died Dec. 13, 1898. Both buried in the "Sowle Settlement" cemetery, two miles north of Angola, Ind. Her children's names follow:

Joseph Jackson Fast, born in Ashland County, O., Dec. 21, 1839; married MARY BUTLER in Orland, Ind., Feb. 8, 1866. Carpenter. He died July 8, 1905.

Rosannah Fast, born in Ashland County, O., Nov. 16, 1841; was married in Pleasant township, Ind., Dec. 27, 1857 to ALONZO BURLINGAME, farmer and merchant. Died in Angola, Ind., Sept. 13, 1895.

Francis Allen Fast, born in Ashland County, O., Aug. 25, 1845; married Feb. 14, 1860 to EMMA GASKILL, daughter of Asa ———, carpenter and sheriff; Nov. 28, 1862 to JULIA A. SOWLE, daughter of Isaac and Ammaretta Sowle.

Eli Fast, born in Ashland County, O., April 14, 1847; married Nov. 12, 1873 in Reading, Mich., to ADELINE MACINTIRE, daughter of William and Lois MacIntire of Steuben County, Ind.

Mary E. Fast, born in Ashland County, O., Feb. 13, 1849; was married in Pleasant township, Ind., Oct. 3, 1867 to ORVILLE GOODALE, farmer and clerk of courts, son of Burdette and Mary A. Goodale.

Rachel A. Fast, born in Ashland County, O., Dec. 4, 1850; was married in Angola, Ind., July 2, 1874 to MELVIN MCGREW, carpenter.

John A. Fast, born Aug. 19, 1857, died July 29, 1875. Buried in the cemetery at the "Sowle Settlement" north of Angola, Ind.

Henrietta Fast, born Dec. 8, 1859 in Pleasant township, Ind. She was married there June 13, 1894 to ERVIN FRELIGH, son of George and Abigail Freligh, Steuben County, Ind.

After the death of Henrietta, Christian Fast married 2d, April 29, 1860, near Flint, Mich., RHODA M. WELLS, daughter of Loton and Anne Soule Wells, who was born Dec. 12, 1856; died May 27, 1911 and buried in "Sowle Settlement." Her children were named as follows:

I. IRA C. FAST, born July 17, 1864; married March 27, 1901 ADAH MADEKER. Farmer.
II. OSLA L. FAST, born July 17, 1867; married in Angola, Ind., Nov. 19, 1892, CATHERINE V. PENNER.
III. LAURA A. FAST, born July 9, 1870; died Sept. 7, 1879 and was buried in the cemetery at the "Sowle Settlement" north of Angola, Ind.

CHILDREN OF ANDREW JOHN AND ESTHER PINKERTON SOULE.

Lawrence Pinkerton Soule, born Jan. 30, 1903 at Fresno, Cal.

Jennette Soule, born 1917 at Fresno, Cal.

CHILDREN OF PHOEBE JANE SOULE AND RANSOME R. ROLFE.

Phoebe Jane Soule, born March 16, 1870, at Leroy, Mich.; March 2, 1892, she was married to RANSOME R. ROLF at Kalamazoo, Mich., by Rev. Mr. Barnes and has issue:

I. CARLE E. ROLF, born Oct. 3, 1893.
II. CLYDE WILLIAM ROLF, born Nov. 11, 1896.
III. GEORGE WASHINGTON ROLF, born Nov. 24, 1898.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM HENRY AND MARY FELLOWS SOULE.

William Henry Soule, born Dec. 18, 1850, in Pembroke, N. Y.; married MARY C. FELLOWS at Vicksburg, Mich. Children:

I. CLARENCE M. SOULE, born Sept. 6, 1877 at Evarts, Mich.
II. ALMA FLORENCE SOULE, born March 11, 1880 at Evarts, Mich.
III. JOHN H. SOULE, born Dec. 5, 1881 in Sylvian, Mich.; married Sept. 1, 1903 CHARLOTTE OLIVE DARY of Evarts, Mich.
IV. WALTER J. SOULE, born Feb. 10, 1884 at Sylvia, Mich.
V. ERMINIA CORA SOULE, born Nov. 25, 1889. Married.
VI. NINA VIOLA SOULE, born Dec. 20, 1891 at Sylvia, Mich.
VII. BERNICE EMMA SOULE, born Nov. 7, 1896 at Sylvia, Mich.

CHILDREN OF CHARLES ROBINSON AND DOBBIE ROLFE SOULE.

Charles Robinson Soule, born Oct. 1, 1852; married DOBBIE A. ROLFE and lived at Kalamazoo, Mich. Children:

I. FREDERICK H. SOULE, born Feb. 27, 1880 at Climax, Mich.
II. CLAYTON ROY SOULE, born April 14, 1886.
III. BERT CHARLES SOULE, born Sept. 3, 1891.
IV. CORABELL SOULE, born July 22, 1894.
V. ARTHUR RANSOM SOULE, born May 15, 1899.

Scraps.

Sylvanus Sowle, by wife MARY LAKE, had ten children, named as follows:
Jason H. Sowle.
David Orlando Sowle.
Friend D. Sowle.
Oscar Peleg Sowle.
Harriet A. Sowle.
Isaac A. Sowle.
Jerome Angerine Sowle.
Malinda A. Sowle.

Charles Augustus Sowle lived in Osceola, Ind.; second wife, formerly wife of David Orlando Sowle, his brother. Charles had five children, three daughters and two sons; one daughter married PRINCE, another married GEORGE JACOBS of Chicago. An adopted daughter married (Maude) Weisgerber. One son went to the Philippines and was never heard from. Another son was H. H. Sowle of Elkhart, Ind.

Charlotte Augusta Sowle, twin, she living in Akron, N. Y., 1913, the widow of CHARLES FOUNTAIN.

William Daniel Sowle, born in Elkhart, Ind., April 30, 1884, with the Union Product Co., 943 Anderson Building. Minneapolis, Minn. He was the son of Jerome Angerine Sowle, son of Sylvanus Sowle and Mary Lake, born in Pembroke, N. Y., Sept. 25, 1847, and Jeanetta Ann Whipple, born in St. Peter, Minn., Feb. 16, 1864; still living (1913) on Pennsylvania Ave., Minneapolis, Minn. William Daniel married June 9, 1910, MARY ELIZABETH SPILLMAN who was born in Minneapolis July 16, 1891.

Joseph T. Soule (3), son of Isaac (2) and Hepzibah (Allen) Soule, born Aug. 30, 1795; married to MARY BROWN, born Nov. 24, 1797, died Dec. 6, 1870. He died April 23, 1864. He was a native of Fulton County, N. Y., and went west to Ohio and Indiana about the same time as his kindred, and after locating his land he sent for his wife and child and they rode all the way on horseback with her baggage strapped on behind, her only companion being another traveler and his wife. These had a numerous family, among them, it is said, eleven daughters. From the headstones the following were copied:

1. Isaac Soule, born March 3, 1821; died April 9, 1865.
2. David Soule, born July 20, 1836; died Nov. 4, 19—.
3. Lucinda Soule, married ——— FUSSELMAN.
4. Rachel Soule, married Cicero Snyder.
5. Hepsibeth Soule, married Lewis Snyder.
6. Abigail Soule, married John Biel.
7. Prudence Soule, married William Biel.
8. Mary Soule, married Friend Soule.
9. Cynthia Soule, married Henry Biel.
10. Watty Ann Soule, married ——— Hutchinson.
11. Sarah Jane Soule, married William H. Richardson.

Raymond Sowle, a son of Harry C. Sowle, a student in the Gloversville High School, was drowned when 18 years of age by the overturning of a boat on Canada Lake, Aug. 12, 18—. He was a very popular young man and much beloved by all who knew him. There were strenuous exertions put forth to revive him, but all of no avail. While his body lay in state about 2000 of his schoolmates and friends passed the casket. He was a member of the Phi Delta Sigma Fraternity of the High School.

Ida Soule, twin daughter of ———, married when 18 years of age to NATHANIEL SPENCER MCFARLAND, a school principal and mathematician of Broadalbin and New York City, N. Y., and died at the birth of her only child when 22 years of age. The daughter is now Mrs. John T. Crane of Stamford, Conn.

Abel L. Soule, born Aug. 2, 1863; married LILLIE GILPIN, June 3, 1883 and died March 10, 1892. His children were:

1. HARVEY L. SOULE, born July 14, 1884.

II. CELIA SOULE, born Oct. 12, 1886; married April 18, 1904 to GEORGE KARL SCHIEBER and has:
   (1) RALPH WALDO SCHIEBER, born June 9, 1906.
   (2) SAMUEL FREDERICK SCHIEBER, born May 3, 1908.
   (3) ROBERT WAYNE SCHIEBER, born March 24, 1910.

Sarah Ann Soule, born in Watertown, N. Y., April 5, 1831, was married Feb. 29, 1852, to JARED L. BURDICK who was born April 10, 1825 in Brattleboro, Vt., and died Jan. 28, 1890, in Fremont, Ind. Farmer. Children:

I. EDGAR J. BURDICK, born in Placerville, Cal., Dec. 8, 1852; was married in Orland, Ind., 1874, to MINNIE HAMILTON and lives in Campbell, Cal.
II. IDA MAY BURDICK, born Oct. 23, 1855 in Placerville, Cal., married in 1873, WILLIAM WELLS in Montgomery County, Mich.; now living in Angola, Ind.
III. ARTA VIOLA BURDICK, born 1864 in Fremont, Ind., and lives at Fort Wayne, Ind., unmarried.

Anna B. Sowle, born Sept. 22, 1834; was married to ELIAS SOWLE of the Broadalbin branch and removed to Nebraska, where she died leaving issue.

David Sowle, Jr., born June 9, 1838; married PHEBE RIDER who had been the wife of one Williams, killed in the Civil War, and had issue two daughters, Hattie Caxan, Chatham, N. Y., and Caroline Isdell, Washington, D. C.

Francis Sowle, born Oct. 28, 1841; married MARY HOLDEN, by whom issue four children, two sons and two daughters. He served in the Union Army during the Civil War. Business, miller. Children named as follows:

I. GEORGE B. SOULE, residing at Ballston Springs (Spa), R. F. D.
II. ELIZABETH SOULE, born Oct. 23, 1864, was married to DANIEL KINNEY in Gloversville, N. Y., June 14, 1884. He was a son of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Lemmie) Kinnie. Residence, Clifton Park, N. Y. Children named as follows:
   (1) ETHEL KINNIE, born at Mill Point, N. Y., Sept. 18, 1886; was married to CLARENCE SHOOK of Clifton Park, N. Y., Oct. 25, 1904.
   (2) FRANCES KINNIE, born in Charlton, N. Y., Nov. 18, 1887.
   (3) RAY KINNIE, born in Charlton, N. Y., July 18, 1894.
   (4) ELMER KINNEY, born in Clifton Park, N. Y., Dec. 12, 1900.
III. IDA SOULE, born ———; was married to ——— HAVERCAMP.
IV. ALEXANDER SOULE.
V. GEORGE B. SOULE.
VI. IDA MAY SOULE, was married to ——— HAVERDUP in Charlton, N. Y.

Wilber N. Sowle, born Jan. 4, 1873; married HELEN LASHER June 20, 1900. He was a member of the firm of Sowle & Borst, dry goods merchants, Broadalbin, N. Y. Mason and Odd Fellow. One daughter, Ruth Elizabeth Sowle, born Dec. 14, 1906.

Eva Amanda Soule, born July 16, 1877; died Sept. 1879.

Ellsworth J. Soule, born June 20, 1871 in Leroy, Mich.; marriedto BESSIE EDITH PECK by Rev. Leroy H. White at Kalamazoo, Mich. Printer. Children:

I. AVIEDA LILLIAN SOULE, born Sept. 12, 1906 at Galesburg, Mich.
II. LYMAN ELLSWORTH SOULE, born April 19, 1908 at Kalamazoo, Mich.
III. EDWARD ALLEN SOULE, born Jan. 30, 1910.

Albert Lyman Soule, born Dec. 5, 1873 in Leroy, Mich. He was drowned July 31, 1899 at Galesburg, Mich., and buried at Battle Creek, Mich.

Tiverton, Rhode Island, Branch.

This branch of the Soule family, descended from George Soule the Pilgrim, was an offshoot through Nathaniel Soule of Dartmouth and his wife Rose (Thorn). This Nathaniel and Rose had four children, Nathaniel, Jacob, Sylvanus and Miles. Concerning the first three we have found particulars; of the last, probably the youngest, but a bagatelle.

Sylvanus Soule (1), a son of Nathaniel and Rose, born in Dartmouth, Mass., as early as 1675, was married to SARAH ——— and settled in Swansea, Mass., and the records show that they sold their lands there in 1715 and 1720 and purchased several tracts in Tiverton, R. I., located in the "25 acre allotment" by the side of Wamsetta Pond in a section called "Cranberry Neck." I have found no record of the settlement of his estate, but portions of the same lots were subsequently sold by his sons William and Nathaniel in 1747. William Soule also sold some land in 1767 to Samuel Borden under a mortgage; and afterwards Borden persuaded Soule to loan him the papers and he refused to return them. Court proceedings followed and several depositions were taken. On Nov. 30, 1784 Joseph Soule of Tiverton, R. I., testified that in 1767 his father, William Soule, came for him to go with with him to Borden's house for the deed. At the same time Joseph Sherman testified.

William Soule (1), a son of Sylvanus (1), born as early as 1690, was married twice and had issue by both wives. His first wife was JIMIMA BAKER, a daughter of Joseph and Martha Baker of Swansea, Mass., Aug. 17, 1733. She died before 1747, leaving two children mentioned in their mother's will. These were named Edward and Jimima Soule. Both sold land inherited from Joseph Baker through their mother. Before 1756 William Soule married 2d, KEZIAH GIFFORD, by whom he had a large family named as follows:

I. JACOB SOULE who settled at Blenheim, N. Y.
II. JOSEPH SOULE who settled at Broadalbin, N. Y.
III. RECOMPENSE SOULE, a Revolutionary soldier who settled in New York.
IV. NATHANIEL SOULE who married MIRIBAH GIFFORD, his cousin.
V. BENJAMIN SOULE who witnessed a deed.
VI. JOB SOULE, who remained in Tiverton, R. I., and was a "gristmiller."

The mother of Recompense Sowle was Keziah Gifford, daughter of Recompense Gifford, hence his singular name.

Edward Soule (1), the son of William Soule and Jimima Baker, presents a subject worthy of consideration. This is the first occurrence of this name in the Soule family and appears frequently in the Tiverton records. Whether he was married and had a family is not known. He was a grantee of a large tract of land in North Carolina in 1738 and is supposed to have made this locality his permanent home. See record of land grants in the account of the "Soule Families in the South." Born as early as 1734.

Jimima Soule (2), only daughter of William Soule and Jimima Baker, born before 1747 and mentioned in her mother's will and also with her brother Edward Soule in land sales, was married to her kinsman Daniel Baker and is supposed to have had issue. This marriage was of date "13th day, 2d mo., 1755" according to Quaker form. She was born as early as 1735 and was not more than twenty years of age when her mother died.

William Soule (1), as before mentioned, father of Joseph Soule and Charity Tripp who lived in Tiverton, R. I., and Westport, Mass., till 1802 and finally removed to Broadalbin, Fulton County, N. Y., continued his residence in Tiverton where he died a very aged man. He was living as late as 1819 when he was visited by his grandson from the West; belonged to a Quaker branch of the family and in every instance known his name was spelled "Soule;" while many of his descendants adopted the form "Sowle." He died at the home of his son, Job Sowle, the "miller," and the inventory of his estate was beautifully inscribed in the County Records seen by the author of this work. This William Soule has been frequently confounded with another of the same name, the oldest son of George Soule 2d and his wife Deborah Soule. One was a "Tiverton man" and the other a "Dartmouth man." The name of the Tiverton William, he being a generation later than the Dartmouth William and farther removed from the partition of the "Soule Lands" formerly owned in common by George and Nathaniel Soules, sons of the Pilgrim, does not figure in the records; while the William Soule of Dartmouth often appended his name with that of Hannah, his wife.

New England Branch.

The Soules in Broadalbin, Montgomery County, New York, were from Massachusetts. The families in Dartmouth and Tiverton, though residents in two states, were often confounded in consequence of the location of their lands. They lived close to the borders and some of their farms lapped across the lines. In the public records the same persons were mentioned as "of Dartmouth" and "of Tiverton." However, there were two quite distinct settlements; one being on "Horse Neck" and the other at "Cranberry Neck."

This cluster of towns in Massachusetts and Rhode Island was the homeplace from which went forth numerous families westward to clear the land and establish new settlements; and their descendants have pushed still farther toward the Pacific Slope as pioneers who opened up the vast prairies and ushered in the thousands of families who have enriched the territories with an almost interminable embellishment of golden wheatfields and animated the landscape with vast herds of sleek cattle. A benevolent Providence has

FRANK M. SOWLE

employed various and often mysterious ways of distributing the inhabitants of the earth and the maintenance of the populations thereof; and not the least important of these methods is the inherent disposition to roam and discover new and distant lands. As the winds and streams are mediums for the dissemination of seeds that are borne afar to clothe the barren lands with forests, so have the nations of the earth produced an overflow that has proved a gracious medium for the extension of civilization and the elevation and enlightenment of mankind.

Byron Leander Soule (1), a son of Francis (1) and Barbara Soule; married CORA ELLA MORSE (born March 31, 1857), June 18, 1879. Sheriff of his county. Formerly railroad conductor. Mason, Knight Templar, O. E. S., Mystic Shrine. Wife O. E. S. and member Congregational Church. Children:

I. FRED WELLINGTON SOWLE, born at Ashcroft, Col., April 8, 1884. Now traveling salesman. Mason. Knight Templar and Mystic Shrine. Manual Training School, Mornington, W. Va.

II. FRANK MORSE SOWLE, born at Saginaw, Mich., June 24, 1887. He married July 31, 1911 IRENE HELEN LEWIS, daughter of J. Fred and Elizabeth Lewis of Lansing, Mich. After leaving school in 1902 he was employed in the First National Bank of Paw Paw, Mich., where he remained until 1907 when he went to the Mechanics American National Bank at St. Louis. For several years he was their general representative, and in 1915 he went to MacAllester, Oklahoma, as cashier of the First National Bank at that place. From there he went to the Exchange National Bank of Tulsa, Okla., in October, 1922 as vice-president and remains to the present time. One child, Richard Lewis Sowle, born May 23, 1912, at Lansing, Mich.

Joseph Tripp Sowle died April 23, 1864, aged 68 years, 7 months, 24 days. Mary Brown, wife of Joseph T. Sowle, died Dec. 6, 1870, aged 72 years, 1 month and 2 days. Farmer in Steuben County, Ind. Had brothers—

Isaac Sowles in Wells County, Ind.

Jacob Sowle lived in New York. See record.

Allen Sowle lived in Michigan.

Isaac Sowle (3), a son of Joseph T. and Mary (Brown) Sowle, married Nov. 20, 1845 to AMMARETTA HOYT at Detroit, Mich., daughter of keeper of the light-house, engaged in fish-packing and dealer. Children:

I. MARY JANE SOWLE, born Sept. 20, 1846; died in infancy, aged 18 months.

II. JULIA ANN SOWLE, born Dec. 28,——; married to CHRISTIAN FAST.

III. TRACY J. SOWLE, born 1851; resides in Lansing, Mich.

IV. REASON SOWLE, died aged 1 year.

V. LUSELLA SOWLE, died aged 16 years.

VI. HYLON SOWLE, born 1855; lives in Mesic, Mich.

VII. GENEVA SOWLE, born 1860; was married to FRANK FOOTE, Lansing, Mich.

Family Record of Myron L. Sowle.

Myron L. Sowle (1), son of Duffey, born April 28, 1875, near Angola, Ind. Married RHODA J. WELLS, born near Angola, Ind., Oct. 19, 1877. Residence, Ray, Ind. Issue as follows:

1. **M. Edgar Sowle,** born Feb. 25, 1898 near Angola, Ind.
2. **Peter L. Sowle,** born July 30, 1899 near Fremont, Ind.
3. **Eva L. Sowle,** born Jan. 17, 1901 near Angola, Ind.
4. **Norman L. Sowle,** born Sept. 2, 1902, Angola, Ind.
5. **Ina A. Sowle,** born Feb. 22, 1905 near Orland, Ind.
6. **Ned A. Sowle,** born April 19, 1907 near Orland, Ind.
7. **Avon J. Sowle,** born Jan. 31, 1909 near Ray, Ind.
8. **Harlo L. Sowle,** born Oct. 18, 1910 at Ray, Ind.
9. **Marvel R. Sowle,** born Aug. 17, 1911 at Ray, Ind.
10. **Maple R. Sowle,** born Aug. 17, 1911 at Ray, Ind. She died an infant.

Loton Wells (1), born July 6, 1810; married ANN SOULE, daughter of Joseph and Rachel Allen Sowle, Aug. 24, 1834 in Ohio. She died March 16, 1880. He died Aug. 6, 1882. Mr. Wells was a farmer in Steuben County, Ind., and an excellent man. They were members of the Disciples Church. Owners of the homestead with 80 acres in the "Sowle Settlement," Jackson Township, Ind. Children as follows:

1. **William Warren Wells,** born June 3, 1835; died Sept. 7, 1876 at Angola, Ind.
2. **Rhoda M. Wells,** born Dec. 12, 1837; died May 27, 1911.
3. **Alpheus Wells,** born Jan., 1839; died.
4. **Friend S. Wells,** born Dec. 28, 1840; married Aug. 31, 1861; deceased.
5. **W. Sylvanus Wells,** born Oct. 30, 1845.
6. **Sarah Ann Wells,** born Oct. 9, 1847.
7. **Edgar Wells,** born Oct. 24, 1851.
8. **Edna Wells,** born Oct. 24, 1851. Twins.
9. **Loton L. Wells,** born Feb. 2, 1860.

Edgar Wells (2), son of Loton Wells and his wife Ann Sowle Wells, born in "Sowle Settlement" Oct. 24, 1851; married ISORAH HEDGLIN who was born in Pennsylvania, Nov. 18, 1855. Rhoda J. Wells was married to Myron L. Sowles. See records. Children:

1. **R. Loton Wells,** born 1875; died May 25, 1875 at Angola, Ind.
2. **Rhoda J. Wells,** born Oct. 19, 1877 was married to MYRON L. SOWLE by whom ten children whose record see.
3. **Annette Wells,** born 1886; died Aug. 26, 1886 at Stanton Mills, Mich.
4. **Sylvanus E. Wells,** born 1890; died July 14, 1890 at Stanton Mills, Mich.

Documents Preserved by Mrs. Cynthia Fox of Gloversville, N. Y.

Deed dated Oct. 22, 1822, given by Joseph Soule, Jr., and his wife Rachel Allen to James Sowle, consideration $250, conveying all right and title to their share to the estate, real and personal, of the late Joseph Sowle of Broadalbin, New York.

Article of agreement between Robert and James Sowle in which the former agrees to convey all of his right and title, being the one-tenth equal and undivided part of 99 acres formerly of the estate of Joseph Sowle now deceased of Broadalbin, the said Robert being one of rightful heirs of the said Joseph Sowle. This was dated April 7, 1823. Consideration $150, one-half to be paid by the first January next with interest; the other half to be paid by first day of January, 1825. There was also written into the instrument a statement that upon the receipt by the said Robert of the principal and interest he should execute within one month a quit-claim of all his right and title aforesaid. The money seems to have been promptly paid and the deed was dated Dec. 24, 1824, signed by Robert Sowle and his wife Betsey to which they convey to James Sowle for $150.

Another deed dated May 3, 1843 states that "Frederick Mills and his wife Abigail deeded to James Sowle that certain piece or parcel of land distinguished as the 'Widow Charity Sowle's thirds.'" There is nothing in this deed to show whose widow this Charity Sowle was, but we are safe in assuming that she was maiden-named Charity Tripp who was married to Joseph Sowle of Tiverton, R. I., Nov. 8, 1763.

Another paper found among the treasures of Mrs. Fox was headed "Survey for the heirs of Joseph Sowle, deceased, in partition of the widow's third April 16, 1830." The first parcel described was "Allotted to Peleg Sowle," the second piece "Allotted to Isaac Sowle," and the third section to Mary Allen; then the residue of said Lot No. 1 (the widow's thirds) is "Allotted to Jane Sowle," being the shares of Job Sowle, Charity Sowle, Sylvia Chase.

Probate Records.

William Sowle, a resident of Broadalbin, N. Y., died intestate Nov. 7, 1855. There were no letters testamentary or administration issue. Petition on file praying that the execution may issue against the estate of the deceased and recites that the decedent left surviving a widow and a daughter, his sole heir, but contains no names or place of residence. Of course we know that his wife's name was Sally Sowle. As William resided near, if not on, the homestead, he was widely known by his kindred.

Samuel Sowle, a resident of Broadalbin, N. Y., died intestate Jan. 24, 1859. His personal property was valued at $250. There was a long list of heirs named and located as follows:

1. Lydia Sowle, widow, Broadalbin, N. Y.
2. Irena Conklin, Oakland, Alameda County, Cal., a daughter.
3. Cynthia Clark, Johnstown, N. Y., a daughter.
4. John A. Sowle, Batavia, N. Y., a son. (His daughter, Mrs. C. J. McMartin, was living at 208 W. Clinton Ave., Johnstown, N. Y., 1912.)
5. Martha A. Sowle, Broadalbin, N. Y., a daughter.
6. Adaline Sowle, Johnstown, N. Y., a daughter; married ——— LAKE.
7. Malinda Sowle, Johnstown, N. Y., a daughter.
8. Margaret E. Roth, Batavia, N. Y., a daughter.
9. Betsey Dunson, Johnstown, N. Y., a daughter.

10. Joshua A. Sowle, Bloomington, Ill., a son.
11. Michael Sowle, Broadalbin, N. Y., a son.

Gideon Sowle, a resident of Broadalbin, N. Y., died testate, Sept. 13, 1870, leaving as heirs the following:

1. Sally Sowle, widow, Broadalbin, N. Y.
2. Melissa A. Young, Broadalbin, N. Y., a daughter.
3. Emma R. Brockway, daughter, Broadalbin, N. Y.
4. Sarah E. Babcock, a daughter, Broadalbin, N. Y.
5. Margaret A. Grosbeck, a daughter, Broadalbin, N. Y.
6. Ida A. Sowle, a daughter, Broadalbin, N. Y.

Will names Sally Sowle, wife, Charlotte, Melissa, Emma, Sarah, Augusta and Ida as children. Will probated Oct. 29, 1870.

William Sowle, before mentioned, was probably the oldest son and named in honor of his grandfather, William, son of Sylvanus Soule of Tiverton, R. I. It has been suggested that Joseph Sowle, head of the Broadalbin family, was twice married, there appearing a record of marriage, Joseph Soule of Dartmouth to Ruth Tripp, a sister of Charity. I think the record shows that Charity and Ruth were not sisters. One was the daughter of Francis Tripp and the other of Thomas Tripp; probably cousins.

Names of Legatees.

The following very important list of names of descendants of Joseph and Charity Sowle will afford the reader a fair estimate of the number in whose veins their blood was flowing at the time when they were collected; and these numerous families have continued multiplying, probably not in the same ratio, ever since this list was compiled. This number was a considerable contribution to the seven thousand estimated descendants of the Pilgrim ancestor, George Soule, since 1620; a bounteous harvest of human souls. Genealogically, this assembly of the names of the heirs of Peleg Sowle is of inestimable value and its discovery in the Surrogate's office was opportune and appreciated.

Richard Vorhees, Ripley, Ind.

Heirs and Next of Kin of Lillis Wilds.

Benjamin Chase, Broadalbin, N. Y.
Cynthia Walker, Johnstown, N. Y.
George McKay, Amsterdam, N. Y.
Josie McKay, Amsterdam, N. Y.
Carrie Chase, Charles Chase, Augustus Chase, Harvey Chase, Quincy, Mass.

Heirs and Next of Kin of Eliza Cornell (residence unknown).

Georgia Cornell, Hagermans Mills, N. Y.
Hattie Cornell, Hagermans Mills, N. Y.

NOTE.—There is an old scrap-book that came from the State of New York from Grandfather Sowle's house, says Miss Durfee. The few unpasted pages bear the dates 1840, 1842, 1843, and the name Benjamin Soule is scribbled in many places; also the name of John Soule and Hat (or Nat) Soule. This book contains the account of the sale of grocery store and apparently dated Euphrata, N. Y. Gideon Sowle's name also appears.

Electa Forest, Auburn, N. Y.
Charles Chase, John Chase, James Chase, Harvey Chase, Isaac Chase, Warren Chase, Nellie Chase, Sarah Chase, Hagermans Mills, N. Y.
Polly Mosure and Eliza Haynes, Hagedorns Mills, N. Y.
Otis Chase, Benedicts Corners, N. Y.
Riley Chase, Zanesville, Ia.
Hiram Chase, Providence, N. Y.
Isaac Dye, Broadalbin, N. Y.
Henry Dye, Cattaraugus, N. Y.
Amanda Hart, Rockwood, N. Y.
Harvey Ferguson, Broadalbin, N. Y.
Eliza L. Thorp, Bachellersville, N. Y.
Cynthia Ann Fox, Broadalbin, N. Y.
James E. Chase, Broadalbin, N. Y.
Sarah E. Sowle, Hagamans Mills, N. Y.
James S. Fox, Middleport, N. Y.
Charles H. Fox, Middleport, N. Y.
Mary C. Chase, Hagamans Mills, N. Y.
Elijah Phillips, Lebanon, Ohio.
Jabez Phillips, Broadalbin, N. Y.
Lillis Bailey, Oliver Phillips, Leander Phillips, Abby Phillips, John T. Phillips, somewhere in Indiana.
Joseph Miller and John Miller, Broadalbin, N. Y.
Margaret Dye, Broadalbin, N. Y.
Frank Jones, Gloversville, N. Y.
Jennie Miller, George Miller, Newton Miller, Gloversville, N. Y.
Abram Sowle, somewhere in Michigan.
Nancy Kimball, Michigan.

Heirs and Devisees Named in Will.

Cynthia Sowle, wife, and Cynthia Ann Fox, James N. Chase, Sarah E. Chase, Calista L. Chase and Mary C. Chase. Probate, May 23, 1881.
Gardiner Sowle, Angola, Ind.

Heirs and Next of Kin of Durfee Sowle.

Charlotte Wait, Brooklyn, N. Y.
Melissa Young, Schenectady, N. Y.
Emma Brockway, Gloversville, N. Y.
Sarah Babcock, Nebraska.
Augusta Groosbeck, Cattaraugus, N. Y.
Norman Fox and Minor Fox, Broadalbin, N. Y.
Enos Fox, Hagamans Mills, N. Y.
Elizabeth Banta, Perth, N. Y.
Isaac Sowle, Albany, N. Y.
Isaac Soule, Ann Phillips, Ella Cole, Frank Fowler, Hagamans Mills.

Heirs and Next of Kin of Joseph Sowle.

Adam Sowle, Angola, Ind.
Francis Sowle and Abbie Sowle, residence unknown.
Peleg Sowle, Bloomington, Ill.

Heirs and Next of Kin of Sylvanus Sowle (Residence Unknown).

Heirs and Next of Kin of Thomas Sowle (Their Residence Unknown).

Heirs and Next of Kin of Elizabeth Lake (Their Residence Unknown).

David Briggs, Battle Creek, Mich.
Alexander Lake, Lockport, N. Y.
Charles Lake, Shirley, Ill.
Michael Sowle, Gloversville, N. Y.
Cynthia Clark, Gloversville, N. Y.
John Sowle, Johnstown, N. Y.
Jane Dunson, Gloversville, N. Y.
Malinda Soule, Gloversville, N. Y.
Margaret Roth, Batavia, N. Y.
Irena Bailey, Alameda, Cal.
Joshua Soule, Bloomington, Ill.

Widow, Heirs and Next of Kin of Job Sowle.

Thomas Sowle, Watertown, N. Y.

Phebe Warren, Millinsburgh, N. Y.
and James Sowle in consideration of said James giving up to them, the said Charity, Sylvia and Job his former share.

Written on the Back of a Deed.

This was in the original deed to Joseph Sowle and Charity Tripp when they purchased the Broadalbin farm:

"Be it Remembered that on the nineth day of June in the year of our Lord One thousand Eight Hundred and Two appeared before me John McCarthy, one of the Judges of the Court of common pleas for the County of Montgomery Benjamin Simmans and Abigail Simmans his wife and acknowledged to have executed the within Deed or Instrument as their voluntary act and for the uses and purposes therein mentioned.

I have examined John Lowry under oath to me personally known, who says he is acquainted with the above-mentioned Benjamin and Abigail Simmans and knows them to be the persons described in and executed the within Instrument. I have examined the said Abigail separately and apart from her husband and she acknowledged that she executed the within Instrument freely without any fear or compulsion from her said husband. I do (therefore) Certify that I am satisfied that the said Benjamin Simmands and Abigail his wife who made the acknowledgment to me are the persons in and who executed the within Deed. Having examined the same and finding no material erasures, interlineations or obliterations excepting those noted do allow the same to be recorded. James McCarthy.

New York Branch of Soules.

See Those in New Jersey.

John Sole of Catskill, Greene County, N. Y. Farmer, 1787, or earlier; married LYDIA DUBOIS and had issue:

1. **Benjamin Sole,** born Nov. 3, 1787.
2. **Margaret Sole,** baptized March 8, 1789. Witnesses, William and Margarite Soal.
3. **Cornelia Sole,** baptized Aug. 25, 1791, at Catskill, N. Y.
4. **Joseph Sole,** baptized Feb. 3, 1802, Prattsville, N. Y.

Benjamin Soule, or Sole, of Catskill or earlier, 1786; married 1st, Dec. 31, 1801, JANE HERMANCE; 2d, ELIZABETH ———. Issue:

1. **Robert Soule,** baptized at Catskill, N. Y., 1801; married SOPHIA ———.
2. **Rachel Jane Soule,** baptized 1804 in Catskill, N. Y.

In the DuBois Genealogy.

John Sole-Lydia DuBois, the daughter of Huybartus and Cornelia (Blanshan) DuBois of New Paltz. Their only child recorded was Huybartus DuBois Sole, born Aug. 18, 1799, baptized Jan. 15, 1800.

A sister of Lydia DuBois Sole was Tryntje, who was married to GOSIE HERMANCE; she was born Oct. 21, 1753; died Aug. 24, 1839; 2d, MICHAEL PHILLIPS; and 3d, JOHN DUBOIS. By Hermance she had Lanah and John, unmarried; Polly, married IRA CANFIELD; Rachel Jane, baptized Feb. 16, 1782 at Castaben and was married Dec. 3, 1800 to BENJAMIN SOULE, by whom she had Robert and Rachel Jane who lived with John DuBois after he married their grandmother.

This corresponds with the statement by Mrs. Hill that Benjamin Soule married first a Hermance, and 2d, Elizabeth, daughter of Cornelius and Rebecca (Sraphagen) Radcliff.

The above is of deep interest, as we have not connected this branch of the Sole-Soule family with their ancestors.—AUTHOR.

Tryntje DuBois, daughter of Huybartus and Cornelia (Blanshan) DuBois, born Oct. 21, 1753; died Oct. 24, 1739; was a sister of Lydia DuBois, wife of John Soule. She was married 1st, to GOSIE HERMANCE, by whom issue; 2d, to MICHAEL PHILLIPS; 3d, to JOHN DUBOIS. By Hermance she had Lanah and John, both unmarried; Polly was married to IRA CANFIELD, and Rachel Jane, baptized Feb. 16, 1782 at Castaben, was married Dec. 3, 1800 to BENJAMIN SOULE, by whom she had

1. **Robert Soule,** baptized at Catskill, N. Y., in 1801. See forward.
2. **Rachel Jane Soule,** baptized in Catskill, N. Y., in 1804.

What is known as Catskill today was formerly "Catskill Landing" or "The Strand" until about 1800, and is called "Leeds" now. The Old Dutch Church there was founded in 1732 and the Reformed Church is a daughter of that. The records of these churches contained the names of some of the Soules whose family connections appear in this treatment.

Susan Wix Soule was a daughter of Benjamin Soule and Elizabeth Radcliff and had brothers and sisters named George, Radcliff, Thomas, Rebecca and Marie. She was born in the village of Catskill, Greene County, N. Y., July 5, 1810; she was married Feb. 26, 1832 in New York City to THOMAS SIMONITE. She died in Brooklyn, N. Y., Dec. 1893. She had issue George, William and Radcliff. William Henry Simonite, born July 29, 1840.

Soules of Newark, New Jersey.

Benjamin Soule, born in Albany, N. Y.; died May 31, 1804. He married in 1800 RACHEL JANE HERMANCE, born July 1, 1780 and died Sept. 8, 1796 (sic.).

Robert Soule (1), son of Benjamin and Rachel Jane DuBois, born Oct. 12, 1801; died June 6, 1870. He married SOPHIA WARDWELL Sept. 1, 1824, who died June 15, 1879. Their son

Benjamin Lewis Soule (2), born Sept. 5, 1829, married June 10, 1857, MARGARET Z. KITCHELL. He died June 17, 1894, having had issue as follows:

1. **Sophia Jane Soule,** born April 13, 1852.
2. **Charles Addison Soule,** born March 30, 1854; died July 28, 1889.
3. **Robert Whitefield Soule,** born April 26, 1856. See forward.
4. **Lewis Hermance Soule,** born Feb. 25, 1859; died Feb. 14, 1861.
5. **Ella Margaret Soule,** born May 1, 1867; died Nov. 5, 1906.

Robert Whitefield Soule (2), a son of Benjamin (2) and Margaret (Kitchell) Soule, born in Newark, N. J., April 26, 1856; married ANNA AUGUSTA (Milledge) CRANE. Residence, his native town. Wife a daughter of David Newton and Elizabeth Augusta (Milledge) Crane. He attended the Newark public schools until fourteen years of age and then entered the employ of Matthias Plum as feeder of a ruling machine. Seven years later he engaged in the same business for himself, that of ruling paper, in which he continued for many years. He was a Republican in politics and was at one time a member of the St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church but, later, attended the Elizabeth Avenue Presbyterian Church. Mr. Soule has deceased. Children named as follows:

1. **Walter Crane Soule,** born Nov. 5, 1880; married May 14, 1903, ALICE J. STEPHENSON, of New York, and has issue:
   - I. WILLIAM STEPHENSON SOULE, born Nov. 2, 1903.
   - II. ROBERT CRANE SOULE, born April 8, 1905.
2. **Edna Gertrude Soule,** born Feb. 20, 1883.
3. **Herbert Whitefield Soule,** born May 2, 1889.

Soules of New Milford, Conn.

Duxbury Branch.

THIS treatment of the history and genealogy of a branch of the old Duxbury stock will be introduced with the name of a Benjamin Soule whose parentage has not been identified with certainty. While we have no doubt of his descent from George Soule, the Pilgrim, the degree of relationship has not been ascertained with the assurance desired. This Benjamin Soule has been assigned a place as the son of Benjamin Soule senior, head of the family in Plympton, but he has been accounted for in another position. Again the Benjamin heading this branch has been published as a son of Jacob Soule and his wife Rebecca Gifford, and we shall follow this order.

Benjamin Soule (1), a son of Jacob (1) and Rebecca (Gifford) Soule, born in Dartmouth, Mass., Nov. 18, 1719, married MERIBAH WAIT and had issue several children, among them the names that will follow. Their marriage was of date (intention Sept. 16, 1742) Nov. 26, 1742. He died Jan. 31, 1803. Meribah died Feb. 3, 1813. Children far as assured by record as follows:

1. **Martha Soule,** born in Dartmouth, Mass., Oct. 1, 1743; was married 9-26-1765 to BENJAMIN DAVOL, son of Peter and Susanna Davol, and probably went to Dutchess County, N. Y.

2. **Patience Soule,** born in Dartmouth, Mass., Jan. 30, 1745.

3. **Benjamin Soule,** born about 1750. Here we stand upon uncertain ground. Long search among the early records fails to find the date of this man's birth or to identify him as the son of Benjamin and Sarah Waite. A published statement reads: "He appears to be the Benjamin Soule of the adjoining town of Plympton, Mass., a soldier of the Revolution in Captain Thomas Loring's company on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775. He was also in Captain Samson's company, Brigadier Joseph Cushman's regiment, in Rhode Island in 1776. In the census of 1790, Benjamin Soule of Plympton was reported to have two sons under sixteen years of age and two females in his family; and this statement is corroborated by the vital records of Plympton. He was the only Benjamin Soule reported in New England, and there were none in New York at that time." According to family tradition he went to New Milford, Conn., and died in Binghampton, New York.

John Soule (1), the reputed son of Benjamin, born "about" 1770-5, settled in New Milford, Conn., where he married ESTHER LANE by whom issue as will presently appear.

John Soule (2), a son of John (1) and Esther (Lane) Soule, born in Kent, Conn., Jan. 7, 1802, died there in November, 1894. He was educated in the common schools and learned the trade of blacksmith at which he wrought, in connection with farming, all of his active life. He settled on Long Mountain, New Milford, in the first house south of the Old Abel Canfield Place, in 1827.

He married Jan. 19, 1826, LUCINDA WHITEHEAD, born in Kent, July 11, 1803, died June 18, 1876. She was the daughter of Hezekiah and Olive (Buckley) Whitehead. His last days were passed in the village at the homes of his daughters, Mrs. Titus and Mrs. Losee. The children in this family were named as follows:

I. OLIVE SOULE, born April 7, 1827; died March 12, 1835.
II. HENRY W. SOULE, born Nov. 4, 1829; farmer on Long Mountain, New Milford.
III. TURNEY SOULE, born Oct. 10, 1831; president Savings Bank, New Milford, of whom more; see forward.
IV. OLIVE LAVINIA SOULE, born Aug. 4, 1835; was married to HOMER R. MERWIN of New Milford; second, to WILLIAM LEVINCES of same town.
V. DAVID EDWIN SOULE, of whom more; see forward.
VI. MARY JANE SOULE, born June 4, 1840; was married to GEORGE BENEDICT and WILLIAM LOSEE, and lived at White Plains and New Milford.
VII. SALLY ANN SOULE, born Feb. 21, 1844; was the wife of JEROME TITUS.

Fifth Generation.

SONS OF JOHN AND LUCINDA WHITEHEAD SOULE.

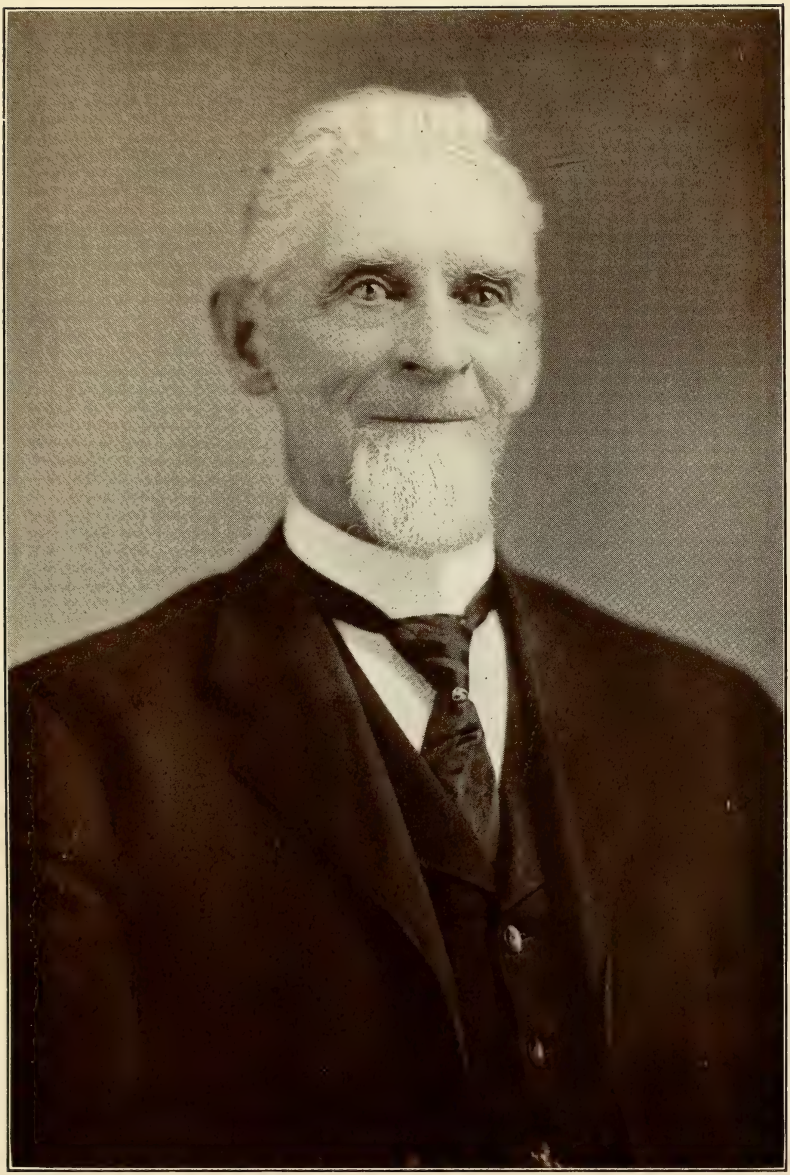
Turney Soule (1), son of John (2) and Lucinda (Whitehead) Soule, born in New Milford, Conn., Oct. 10, 1831; married Nov. 11, 1856 to ALOSIA B. FAIRCHILD, and eleven years subsequently, in 1867, he moved into the village where the firm of T. Soule & Co., builders and contractors, was formed, and this business was supplemented with extensive dealing in grain, feed, etc. He was also one of the prominent tobacco men in the Connecticut valley and from 1873 to 1902 was actively interested in tobacco packing. Several of the village streets were opened up by him and to a large extent built by this firm.

While Mr. Soule was a man who never sought public official preferment he was nevertheless honored by his fellow-citizens with many positions of trust. He represented the town in the state legislature in 1897; served on the Board of Relief and Board of Assessors; was a director of the New Milford Water Company and chairman of the New Milford Fire Association for many years. He was one of the Board of Directors of the Center Cemetery Association from 1885 until his death, serving as its president since 1907.

He was elected a corporator of the New Milford Savings Bank in 1879, a director in 1881, vice-president in 1896 and president of the bank in 1905, which office he held at the time of his demise. For many years he was active in the affairs of the First Ecclesiastical Society and faithful to the duties required of him.

Turney Soule passed away May 27, 1922, aged 90 years and 7 months.

"There passed out of this community one of that small group of native sons who, during their entire life-time, lived in this town and built up its life and institutions by their splendid devotions and their tireless industry. For the first seventeen years of his life he remained on the homestead farm, acquiring



TURNEY SOULE

DAVID E. SOULE

in the meantime a common school education and laying the foundation for that manhood which has so characterized the old New England types of which he was a worthy representative. His choice of a carpenter's trade followed, with a service of three and a half years as an apprentice. As a contractor and builder he was to become one of the men to whom New Milford owes much of its upbuilding.

"Mr. Soule's death removed from the community one whose life was an example of the old-fashioned virtues which cannot be neglected by the people with impunity. As the pastor said of him in his prayer at the funeral: 'His life was characterized by simplicity, animated by industry and crowned with success. He was true to his friends, careful of relatives, devoted to his family and was esteemed by his fellow-citizens. He lived a long life and lived it well, enjoyed many of its emoluments, and never strayed from the path of integrity and uprightness.'

"The funeral services were held at the family residence fronting the New Milford Green. The wealth of flowers were a generous evidence of the love and esteem in which he was held, and the eloquent words spoken by the clergyman who conducted the services were appreciated by all who had known the deceased townsman. His pall-bearers were representative citizens. The interment was in the Center Cemetery."

Mr. Soule was survived by several children and grandchildren. See his excellent portrait. Children's names follow:

I. HATTIE A. SOULE, born Nov. 10, 1862 in New Milford, Conn. She was married to JOSEPH H. NETTLETON Oct. 23, 1889, he born in Bridgewater, Conn., July 24, 1865. Son, Howard Turney Nettleton, born May 13, 1895 in New Milford, Conn. Joseph H. Nettleton was the son of Joseph S. Nettleton, born in Milford, Conn., Jan. 17, 1838; died Jan. 25, 1869 in Bridgewater, Conn., whose wife was GERTRUDE A. TREAT, born Jan. 24, 1844 in South Britain, Conn.

II. GEORGE T. SOULE, born Sept. 12, 1864; married May 18, 1887 DAISY M. WILL, born Jan. 25, 1869, and has two children: Mildred Soule, born in New York City, May 31, 1888; Marian A. Soule, born in New York City, Dec. 26, 1893; was married to FRANK W. ADAMS Nov. 29, 1920.

David Edwin Soule, son of John Soule (2), was born March 4, 1838, at New Milford. He was educated in the district schools of Long Mountain and attended private school two winters. He learned the trade of carpenter and worked from the age of seventeen to twenty-three at this vocation. He enlisted in August, 1862, from New Milford, in Company H, Nineteenth Connecticut Regiment of Volunteer Infantry (afterward the Second Connecticut Volunteer Heavy Artillery), for three years. After assisting in raising the full company and at the time they were ready to go to Camp Dutton in Litchfield, upon the earnest solicitation of the town officers he consented to raise a company for a nine-months' regiment then being formed in the state, and had received permission from Governor Buckingham to do so. After remaining two days behind his company for this purpose he decided to join them and was welcomed with great delight by his comrades. After drilling

several weeks the regiment was ordered to Washington, and Soule went as a corporal. The regiment received a most kindly greeting all along the Naugatuck Valley. At New York City the soldiers were transferred by transports to New Jersey and thence proceeded by rail by way of Philadelphia to Baltimore. They spent an anxious night in the railroad station at Baltimore, having no arms. The regiment went to Washington in the morning, and for a year and a half was on picket duty about Alexandria and in the forts. They were transferred to the Second Connecticut Heavy Artillery Regiment, making that organization eighteen hundred in number. Mr. Soule had charge of rebuilding the powder magazine that had blown up at Fort Lyon, having one hundred and fifty men assigned for the work. He was made sergeant, then color sergeant of his company. He was offered a position under Burke, the civil engineer, under whom he worked at Fort Lyon, but he preferred to remain with his company. His regiment joined the army of the Potomac in May, 1864, and took part in the battle of Cold Harbor. He was in the series of marches and engagements around and south of Petersburg to the Welden railroad, and then returned to City Point to embark for Washington, in July, in order to drive the rebel General Early and his command from the borders of that city. The regiment marched through Maryland, across the Potomac at White's Ferry, close behind Early, through Loudoun County to the Shenandoah Valley, thence back to Washington, to Frederick City, Harper's Ferry, Clifton Heights, near Berryville, in the Shenandoah Valley, where it remained until the battle of Winchester, September 19, 1864. After the Shenandoah Valley campaign the regiment returned to Harper's Ferry and Washington, and thence went to City Point, again to form part of the forces at Petersburg. At this time Mr. Soule was commissioned by Governor Buckingham as second lieutenant and assigned to Company F for duty in February, 1865. The regiment took part at Appomattox, and he was one of the first to march into Petersburg on April 3, following General Lee's army in its retreat from that city to Appomattox. "One of the happiest days of my life," said he, "was the ninth of April, when we got news of Lee's surrender, and even now I can see the different demonstrations of joy of the officers and soldiers when the news was confirmed. The cheering, crying, throwing of caps and anything else in the air, the firing of blank cartridges from the different batteries, and the general expression of joy that went up from thousands and tens of thousands within hearing, all are still ringing in my ears." Lieutenant Soule was in all the battles in which his regiment took part, except one skirmish, and enjoyed good health throughout the war, escaping both wounds and disease. He was mustered out in September, 1865. At the present time (1910) Lieutenant Soule is the only commissioned officer who served in the Civil War, now living in New Milford.

At the close of the war he resumed work at his trade. In 1865-66 he engaged in business on his own account in partnership with his brother Turney Soule, as builders and lumber dealers. Their place of business was on West Street, alongside the railroad. The firm name was T. Soule and Brother, and they were very successful, building a large share of the new houses and business blocks in New Milford. The firm also dealt in building material, flour and feed. George H. Lines became a partner in 1881, and the firm went into the

FRANK E. SOULE

tobacco business and had a warehouse. Fred and George H. Lines were admitted to the firm in 1881, and in 1884 David E. Soule withdrew and was a partner of Nicholas Staub under the firm name of Soule & Staub, in the hardware business. David E. Soule bought and packed tobacco from 1873 to 1896, when he resumed the business of builder and contractor and continued until 1905. After the great fire of 1902 in New Milford, he built many of the present business blocks, planned and erected the New England Hotel. He had contracts amounting to $100,000 for one man, Noble Bennitt, on a single street. Since 1905 he has been in the tobacco business again. He bought $78,000 worth of tobacco in 1908, and $410,000 worth in 1909. He built his own residence in New Milford in 1881.

He has traveled extensively in this country and he spent part of the years 1893-94 in Europe in sight-seeing and business. He was a director of the First National Bank of New Milford from 1878 to 1894. He was a Republican in politics, and voted for Lincoln both times, but in later years had been a Democrat. He has been chairman of the board of assessors of the town and has been selectman for several years. He was county commissioner of Litchfield County for four years. He was a member of St. Peter's Lodge, No. 21, Free Masons, of New Milford; of Ousatonic Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, No. 33; of Hamilton Commandery, Knights Templar, of Bridgeport; of Pyramid Temple, Mystic Shrine, of Bridgeport; of Good Shepherd Lodge, No. 33, Odd Fellows, of New Milford; of Upton Post, No. 14, Grand Army of the Republic, and had the honor of naming the Post and of being commander for eight years; he was department inspector of the State for the Grand Army in 1891.

Sixth Generation.

CHILDREN OF DAVID E. AND SARAH SULLIVAN SOULE.

1. **Frank Ellsworth Soule,** born Nov. 29, 1871; married GWENDOLYN BEERS of Bridgeport, Conn., by whom two children whose names will appear presently. He was for some time a merchant in New Milford, a dealer in books, stationery and other useful articles. He was employed in the State Treasurer's office, Hartford, Conn., as assistant clerk under Marvin H. Sanger, treasurer during the term of Governor Luzon B. Morris, 1893-94. In April, 1915, Mr. Soule was appointed Chief Bank Examiner of the State of Connecticut Banking Department, by Everett J. Sturges, Bank Commissioner, and held this position until Dec. 31, 1919, when he resigned and entered the public practice as certified public accountant, having received his commission from Governor Marcus H. Holcomb in 1918. In March his practice was consolidated with that of Hadfield and Rothwell under the firm name "Hadfield, Rothwell and Soule," certified public accountants, with offices in the Hartford, Connecticut Trust Company building in the city of Hartford and First National Bank building, Bridgeport, Conn. He is a member of the following Masonic bodies: St. Peter's Lodge No. 21, F. and A. M. of New Milford; Ousatonic Chapter, Royal Arch Masons No. 33 of New Milford; Crusader Commandery No. 10, Knights Templar of Danbury; Pyramid Temple, Mystic Shrine, Bridgeport; Dimaryp Court, Royal Order of Jesters No. 66 of Bridgeport; Lafayette Consistory 32d degree, Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite Masons of Bridgeport.

Also a member of the following clubs: Hartford Club, Hartford; Union League Club, New Haven; Algonquin Club, Bridgeport; Ridgewood Country Club, Danbury. Children named as follows:

See portrait of David E. Soule and his son Frank E. Soule.

I. DAVID E. SOULE, born Jan. 29, 1896. He enlisted in the army for the World War, was graduated from the Finance and Accounting course at Camp Meiggs, Washington, D. C., and was stationed at Quarry Heights, Canal Zone, during the war. He is now in the Navy on board the U. S. S. Richmond, where he is assigned as Pay Clerk; and it is a singular coincidence that the Paymaster himself should be named Benjamin Soule Gantz, but descended from a Maine branch of the Soule family.

II. HELEN DIANA SOULE, born Aug. 7, 1907; attending the Hillside School at Norwalk, Conn.

2. **Florence Alena Soule,** born Sept. 27, 1876. Since 1911-12, she has been secretary to the Compensation Commissioner, Frederick M. Williams, in Waterbury, Conn.

3. **William F. Soule,** born May 7, 1879, is employed by a construction company in Minnesota. He married (first) BESSIE BOOTH, by whom one son. He married (second) SADIE GOODRICH, by whom two children, Dorothy and William G. His eldest son, Kenneth Soule, is a staff member of the Hadfield, Rothwell & Soule Co. He married ELIZABETH HALL. Dorothy Soule, daughter of William and Sadie Goodrich, was married to GEORGE NEWBERRY of Augusta, Ga., in June, 1924.

About an Ebenezer Soule.

Mrs. Baker says she had always heard that Ebenezer Soule, the one whose nativity has been a mystery, was born in Vermont and his wife, Sarah Oakley, born in Dutchess County, N. Y. He died when in middle life after eleven children were born, and she was married to Jonathan Wilson. She died Sept. 30, 1852, aged 72 years, and her funeral services were held in the Manning Christian Church in Barre, Orleans County, N. Y. She was buried a short distance west of Clarendon and an inscribed monument stands at her grave.

Drusilla Soule, daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah Oakley Soule, born in Dutchess County, N. Y., in 1809, was married, first, to URIAH TIPPLE, a son of Solomon Tipple, born in Cooperstown, N. Y., and lived in Chatham, N. Y., where he died in 1845 and she was married to JOSEPH BOOTS in 1849. She died April 23, 1860, aged 51 years. Her children were named William Henry, Solomon, Judith and Uriah, born 1833, 1835, 1837, 1839. She was buried in Holly—Hillside Cemetery, N. Y.—beside Joseph Boots.

Descendants of Jonathan Soule.

Westport Branch.

MORE time and expense has evidently been put forth in research to trace the lineage of the Jonathan Soules whose names appear in the New England and Western records, than in the investigation of any line of descent from the common ancestor; and some of the most experienced genealogists who were connected with branches of the Soules, after unwearied search covering several years, have frankly acknowledged that they had been left in doubt concerning the proper place to assign some of them. The following is all that has been procured by the compiler during the many years of devotion to this family history. So far as public records have been found, searchers have stood upon solid ground and such data as will be herewith recorded has been principally gleaned from such sources and family Bibles. Family traditions have been carefully considered and what seemed plausible has been conserved. Some of the theories advanced may be presented in the last analysis. Mrs. Alden, a genealogist of long experience and good repute, says: "The Jonathan Soule who married Lydia Sisson is an unknown quantity." We shall accept him for what he is worth—or seems to be worth.

Jonathan Soule (1), assumed to have been the son of William, the son of George Soule and wife Deborah, was born in Dartmouth, Mass., Dec. 10, 1710. He married LYDIA SISSON, daughter of Richard Sisson who mentioned her in his will in 1744 as "Lydia Soule" Feb. 12, 1736. His residence was in Westport, Mass., where he made his will in 1779 which contains the names of his children as follows: Joseph, Jonathan, James, David, Jethrow, Susanna, Thankful, Mary and Earle. Some of these were married and had families whose line of descent has been well established. Date of his death not known.

1. **Joseph Soule (1),** the eldest son of Jonathan (1) and Lydia (Sisson) Soule, was born in Dartmouth, Mass., where he married 1st, MARY DAVIS, a daughter of Benjamin Davis, April 8, 1736, and her father, in his will of probate 1749-50, mentioned his grandchildren Samuel, Rebecca and Hannah, "children of my daughter Mary Soule late deceased." Joseph Soule probably married three times. We know he married CONTENT WOOD June 22, 1772 and she was mentioned in his will in 1777, as his wife. This Joseph was a pioneer settler in Danbury, Vermont, and somewhat associated with the Wesson Soule branch of the family that removed to that town about the same time. He was a townsman of considerable prominence, was moderator of the municipal elections and sent as delegate to conventions during the strenuous days preceding the opening of the Revolution. He was a Justice of the Peace, owned a mill in town and was a man of good repute among his contemporaries. He mentioned his children named Joseph, Eliza, Elizabeth and Perry. Gave his homestead to son Joseph and enjoins him to care for his grandparents. The fate of his children by Mary Davis is not known. They probably did not remove to Vermont. We shall assign them a place in the family record with his other children.

2. **Jonathan Soule (2),** the second son of Jonathan (1) and Lydia (Sisson) Soule, was born 1730, and was twice married; first, to ELIZABETH GIFFORD, who seems to have been the mother of his children. I suppose she died somewhere in New York but have not learned where. He married 2d, July 7, 1778, when he was 68 years of age, BATHSHEBA RUSSELL, daughter of William and Elizabeth Russell. In some of the public records the children were called "Children of Jonathan and Bathsheba Soule;" this probably because she was step-mothering them. She may have given birth to a few extra ones to fill the quota. He was mentioned in his father's will in 1779.

According to family tradition this Jonathan Soule was a sea-captain who made many voyages to foreign ports and was finally taken prisoner by the British Naval forces and confined in Dartmoor Prison, that vile den where so many sea-faring men of the Soule family suffered. After the Revolution he removed from his home in Dartmouth, Mass., to near Poughkeepsie, N. Y., and settled as a farmer on a 300-acre tract of land on Gore Hill, north-east of the small village where there was but one store owned by a Dutchman named Van Klec. He afterwards settled in Clinton, Dutchess County, N. Y., where he was recorded as a member of the Medical Association in 1798; being an old-time herbalist doctor. This Jonathan Soule had been brought up in a Quaker family and was many times mentioned in the records of the Society. He was chosen by his brother James Soule as executor of his will and made guardian of his son Jonathan Soule. Acting in this capacity for the widow, Jemima Soule, he conveyed several parcels of land between 1789 and 1793, to the town of Saratoga and to Jonathan Griffin, containing from 25 to 60 acres, all of these comprised within the Saratoga Patent. He disposed of his extensive farm and out-breaks, the transactions being witnessed by his wife, Bathsheba Soule. She finally sold her right of dower and having been married again, left that section and returned to the home of her childhood. She was married 2d to JEREMIAH D. TRIPP of Westport, Mass., Nov. 1840, and in the record was styled "Bathsheba (Russell) Soule, widow of Jonathan Soule of Clinton, Dutchess County, N. Y." She must have been a well-seasoned widow when she was last secured by wedlock. The children of this Jonathan Soule were named in the "Sisson's Bible" as follows: David, Joseph, William, Jonathan, Lydia and Mary. These have been recorded and each will be treated personally in turn.

I. DAVID SOULE, son of Jonathan Soule of Clinton, N. Y., born about 1785 and died June 11, 1860, aged 75 years. He married Jan. 2, 1811, HANNAH HALLOCK, and spent his life principally in Clinton, N. Y. The Quaker records contain his name as receiving "Certificates of Clearance" when moving from one place to another and the Dutchess County records contain his name as conveying lands. If he had children their names were not found.

II. DR. JONATHAN SOULE, a son of Jonathan of Clinton, N. Y., was a member of the Dutchess Medical Society Nov. 10, 1813. He had studied medicine at some local institute and was a young practitioner when he died Sept. 11, 1815, in his 25th year. Among the Jonathan Soules that seemed to abound in this branch of the Soule family I had supposed that he was identical with the Jonathan who

was head of the Duanesburg branch, but the records did not confirm my assumption, for that man was born in 1761.

III. WILLIAM SOULE, a son of Jonathan of Clinton, N. Y., married but his wife's name not revealed. His name appears frequently in the records.

IV. JOSEPH SOULE, a son of Jonathan of Clinton, N. Y., died Nov. 9, 1865, aged 71 years. He was married but his wife's name is not known. No mention of children.

V. LYDIA SOULE, a daughter of Jonathan of Clinton, N. Y., born Oct. 5, 1795; was married to PLATT SUTHERLAND, June 8, 1815 and died June 25, 1885, aged 92 years. She had several children, the records of whom follow. He was born May 3, 1795 and died May 4, 1861, aged 62 years and 2 days.

(1) MARY SUTHERLAND, born Nov. 8, 1817, was married to EDWIN MABBET; died Nov. 26, 1845, aged 28 years 18 days. He died Nov. 12, 1872; married Jan. 24, 1838. Issue:

(a) CATHERINE MABBETT, died Dec. 27, 1862, aged 19 years.

(b) JAMES P. MABBETT.

(2) WILLIAM SUTHERLAND, born Oct. 24, 1822; married ELMINIA R. STEPHENS April 3, 1861; died March 25, 1893 Brockton, N. Y., aged 70 years. There were two sons. William I. Sutherland married in New York City and had two children.

(3) CAROLINE SUTHERLAND, born Sept. 26, 1819, was married to CYRUS HAMMOND Oct. 30, 1839; died Aug. 16, 1854, aged 44-10-19. Issue:

(a) DAVID HAMMOND, married LYDIA LOCKWOOD.

(b) FREDERICK A. HAMMOND, died single.

(4) CATHERINE SUTHERLAND, born Dec. 22, 1824, was married to WILLIAM PERRY, May 11, 1854; died Oct. 22, 1872, aged 47-10. No issue.

(5) DAVID SUTHERLAND, born Dec. 12, 1826; died Jan. 16, 1839, aged 12-29.

(6) SARAH SUTHERLAND, born April 12, 1830; was married to ALFRED T. MERRITT May 16, 1848; died Oct. 20, 1887, aged 57-6-8. Issue:

(a) KATE MERRITT, born Feb. 12, 1851, was the wife of WILLIAM ALLISON EVANS, married Nov. 12, 1872, and has Joseph D., Alfred M. and William D.

(b) LYDIA SOULE MERRITT, born July 26, 1853, was married to THOMAS T. HAVILAND July 29, 1874; died Nov. 16, 1920. No children.

(c) MARIANNA MERRITT, born Oct. 29, 1869; was married to FRANK A. FARWELL April 29, 1902; died March 18, 1908. No issue.

VI. MARY SOULE, a daughter of Jonathan, of Clinton, N. Y., born there Feb. 11, 1796; was married to JACOB SISSON (cousin to Platt

Sutherland) Oct. 25, 1815; died at Linlithgow, N. Y., Dec. 4, 1870, aged 74 years. Children's names follow.

(1) LEMUEL SISSON, born Aug. 12, 1817; married MARTHA HENRY April 24, 1871.
(2) LYDIA SISSON, born Aug. 14, 1821, was the wife of HENRY F. MABBETT, married June 25, 1840.
(3) GEORGE SISSON, born April 22, 1824.
(4) ANNIE SISSON, born June 5, 1827.
(5) ISAAC SISSON, born June 1, 1828; married LYDIA HENRY Dec. 1, 1878.
(6) WILLIAM SISSON, born Dec. 12, 1830.

3. **James Soule** (4), a son of Jonathan (1) and Lydia (Sisson) Soule, born in Dartmouth, Mass., Aug. 12, 1742; was married first to MARY WHITE, intention recorded in Dartmouth, March 6, 1765, ceremony performed April 13, 1765. She was born April 4, 1756 and was the mother of five children. She died in 1777 and he married 2d (intention recorded at Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y., Sept. 1781) in the Quaker Meeting House there Sept. 27, 1781 to JIMIMA RUSSELL, daughter of Tristram and Jimima Coffin of Nantucket, Mass., and of a distinguished Quaker family. She was appointed an Elder in the Quaker church in Eastern, Oct., 1785. James Soule died in 1786 and she was again left a widow and was married the third time to JESSE ARNOLD in 1790. She was the mother of three children by Soule—James, Robert and Hannah. She had been the widow of ROBERT RUSSELL whose estate was divided in November, 1785, between her and Benjamin Russell. Her first husband was a brother of Bathsheba Russell, wife of James Soule's brother, Jonathan Soule. She had a daughter by Jesse Arnold and her name appears in the old Bible of James Soule as Lavina Arnold. In his will, probated in 1763, Tristram Coffin of Nantucket, Mass., mentions as one of his minor children his daughter Jimima. James Soule and wife Jimima had a certificate of removal from Nine Partners, Dutchess County, N. Y., with his children Lavina, Deborah, Lydia, Eunice and Hannah, April, 1783 and removed to Saratoga (Easton) where they settled on a farm called the "Potter Place." He was a farmer and "hatter," making the conventional "broad-brims" for his Quaker brethren. He made his will March 24, 1785, and was probated April 10, 1786. An abstract of this testament was published in a book of New York wills and his name was spelled "Sowle." See forward for abstracts.

Will of James Soule.

"JAMES SOULE, Hatter, of Saratoga, Albany County, New York. After my just debts are paid out of my dues, I give my wife Jimima, my best bed, bedstead and cord with full set of furniture for Winter and Summer, togather with what interest she has at Nantucket, both real and personal, free to her own disposal; also the use and improvement of my homestead farm, called 'The Potter Place,' for ten years, if she remain my widow, to enable her to bring up my children that are under age; also the use of all my household goods until I shall otherwise order, my meaning is that if my wife shall remain my widow after ten years, for her to have the choice of either room in my now

dwelling-house and the profit of thirty acres of the East end of my homestead farm, so long as she remains my widow and I desire her to accept the above gifts in lieu of her thirds or dower; to my son Jonathan the two thirds of one half of what estate I may have left, to be delivered unto him when he arrives at the age of twenty-one years; to my sons James and Robert, the three fifths of one half of my estate on every account in like manner as the above gifts to Jonathan; to my daughters Deborah, Lydia, Eunice and Hannah, each an equal quantity and quality of household goods as I have already given to their sister Levinah; also to each of them a cow to be given them when they arrive at the age of eighteen, out of my household goods or other estate to be left to the discretion of my Executors. To my five daughters, Levinah, Deborah, Lydia, Eunice and Hannah, the other half of my estate exclusive of all particular gifts to be equally divided among them and to be delivered to all that has arrived at lawful age. When my son Jonathan arrives at lawful age and in like manner as it becomes clear of other gifts my intent is that my wife have the use of all my live stock for ten years if she continues my widow, to be left to the discretion of my Executors whether to give them up to her as she may need or to demand them for division; Also my widow to have all my provision both harvested and growing, for the use of my family; To my two sons Jonathan and James my guns. I make my brother Jonathan Sowle, Guardian to all my children under age; also sole Executor, authorizing him to take a deed or deeds as circumstances of my land may need; also to sell, dispose, give, deed for to settle my estate for my children's benefit. Dated March 24, 1785. Witnesses Gideon Mead, Asa Brown, of the Saratoga District, Yeomen; Rebecca Leggett. Proved April 10, 1786."

After long and persistent search, comprising advertising and investigation in several states; with correspondence with the custodians of the probate records and registry of deeds in several counties, the compiler was fortunate in getting in touch with representatives of the branches of this old Quaker family and the result has been realized by connecting in very satisfactory arrangement the extensive pedigree as herein published; and those surviving who bear the name or who were maternally descended should feel especially grateful for the permanent preservation of their ancestral history and genealogy. Some of these Soules and kindred were buried at Crumb Elbow, near Poughkeepsie, where there are monuments. Dates of all at Lithgow, Dutchess County, N. Y. Possibly some were interred at Millbrook, same county.

4. **Henry Soule** (1), a son of Jonathan (1) and Lydia (Sisson) Soule, born in Dartmouth, Mass., May 1, 1743; married BARBARA COTTRELL and settled in Connecticut, probably at Newport, as his children's births were recorded there. We have learned but little about this man and family. Names as follows:

I. MERIBAH SOULE, born Nov. 18, 1743; was married to JOHN PERRY Dec. 28, 1866.
II. GIDEON SOULE, born March 2, 1844; married ABIGAIL WHITE, June 6, 1764.
III. NATHANIEL SOULE, born June 7, 1746.
IV. HENRY SOULE, born Oct. 30, 1748; died Sept. 19, 1751.
V. JONATHAN SOULE, born June 2, 1750; died Sept. 22, 1751.

VI. SARAH SOULE, born Dec. 13, 1751; was married to JONATHAN SALISBURY June 14, 1778.

VII. HENRY SOULE, born Nov. 16, 1752; married to SARAH MILLETT, Dec. 1, 1770, and had issue as follows. Resided in Newport, R. I.

(1) BARBARA SOULE, born April 2, 1771.
(2) MARY SOULE, born Sept. 28, 1773.
(3) ANNA SOULE, born Oct. 25, 1775.
(4) GIDEON SOULE, born Jan. 1, 1777.
(5) SARAH SOULE, born June 15, 1779.
(6) BARBARA SOULE, born Nov. 14, 1781; was married to JAMES CANNON July 29, 1810.
(7) MIRIBAH SOULE, born Feb. 9, 1781.
(8) JACOB SOULE, born Aug. 20, 1782.
(9) LYDIA SOULE, born ———, 1784.
(10) HIRAM SOULE, born Sept. 29, 1805.
(11) BARBARA SOULE, born July 31, 1806.

5. **David Soule** (1), third son of Jonathan and Lydia (Sisson) Soule, born in Dartmouth, Mass., 1754, married HANNAH WHITE, sister of Mary, the first wife of his brother James, Oct. 23, 1777, and was a seaman during the troublesome days of the Revolution. He made his will Oct. 31, 1778 and gave his honored father and mother 400 silver dollars. He also mentions his three sisters, Susanna Russell, Thankful Soule and Mary Tripp; his three brothers, Joseph, Jonathan and James. He was about to make a voyage to sea and seems to have been moved by some premonition to dispose of his estate. He had no legal heir but made provision for one in case of birth. He was reported to have been taken by pirates off the coast of Virginia and never returned. A posthumous child was born after his departure and named Sarah Soule, Jan. 21, 1779, who was married to ADAM GIFFORD Sept. 20, 1801.

6. **Susanna Soule** (4), second daughter of Jonathan (1) and Lydia (Sisson) Soule, was the wife of DAVID RUSSELL of Dartmouth, to whom married Oct. 26, 1750, and was mentioned in the wills of her father and brother. She was the mother of several children and her descendants have figured actively in the affairs of the country. The author's grand-aunt was one of them.

7. **Thankful Soule** (3), third daughter of Jonathan and Lydia (Sisson) Soule, was married to ABNER KIRBY and went to Maine. See names of children.

8. **Jethro Soule** (2), fourth son of Jonathan and Lydia (Sisson) Soule, was born in Dartmouth, Mass.; married SYLVIA RICKETSON, published Oct. 14, 1789, ceremony Dec. 25, 1789.

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH SOULE AND WIVES.

1. **Rebecca Soule,** born before 1749, was mentioned by Benjamin Davis in his will as his grandchild.

2. **Hannah Soule,** born before 1749, was mentioned in her grandfather's will that year.

3. **Samuel Soule,** son of Joseph (1) and Mary (Davis) Soule, born in Duxbury, Mass., before 1749, was mentioned in the will of her father as his grandchild.

4. Joseph Soule, a son of Joseph (2), by his second wife, married CLARISSA RAYMOND and along with several other Soule families removed to the Mohawk Valley, N. Y., then representing an indefinite territory. He had a family of two sons and two daughters whose names will presently appear. He died in Lysander, N. Y., where inscribed headstones were erected at his and his wife's graves, in the "Chase Cemetery."

I. EDMOND SOULE (date of birth not known), was born about 1832. He married July 12, 1855, EMILY REBECCA GILBERT, daughter of Asa and Delia (Lomis) Gilbert, a Connecticut family, and was a farmer and a boatman on the Erie Canal. He had a family consisting of several children but the records are deficient.

(1) FRANK EDMOND SOULE, living in North Adams, Mass., is an engineer. Has three sons and one daughter. Herman H. Soule was a conductor on the street cars in Norwich, Conn. Married JENNIE ——— and has a son. Earl B. Soule is not married. Maude Soule was married to ——— McREDMAN and lives in Boston. Son, Ernest Soule McRedman. Frank Edmond Soule was living in North Adams, Mass., unmarried.

(2) ALFRED ASA SOULE, resides in Los Angeles, Cal., and has a daughter there who was married to FREDERICK WOOL.

II. MARY SOULE was married to ISAIAH SMITH of Phoenix, N. Y., and died without issue.

III. MARTHA SOULE was the wife of GEORGE DODGE of Phoenix, N. Y., and has two children, William Soule Dodge in Oswego, N. Y., and Alice Soule Dodge, born in Lysander, N. Y.

IV. LUTHER SOULE married DEBORAH McQUEEN by whom two children, Luther Soule, Jr., who went West, and Deborah Soule who died young. The mother of these children having died, he married 2d, AMELIA WOOD, by whom a daughter, Clara Soule, who went West with her people.

5. Margaret Soule, a daughter of Joseph and Content Wood, was married to JOSEPH COBB and resided all of her life, after marriage, in Jefferson County, N. Y., but died at Pierpont Manor at the age of 95 years, passing away at her residence, leaving several children now living. A remarkable woman.

CHILDREN OF JAMES SOULE AND WIVES.

1. **Lavina Soule** (1), eldest daughter of James and Mary (White) Soule, born in Dartmouth, Mass., June 30, 1766.

2. **Deborah Soule** (1), second daughter of James and Mary (White) Soule, born in Dartmouth, Mass., April 2, 1768.

3. **Lydia Soule** (1), third daughter of James and Mary (White) Soule, born in Dartmouth, Mass., May 6, 1770.

4. **James Soule** (2), eldest son of James and Jimima (Russell) Soule, born 1777 in Easton, N. Y.

5. **Eunice Soule** (1), second daughter of James and Jimima (Russell) Soule, born in Easton, N. Y., March 31, 1775.

6. **Robert Soule** (1), second son of James and Jimima (Russell) Soule, born in Easton, N. Y.

7. **Hannah Soule** (1), third daughter of James and Jimima (Russell) Soule, born in Easton, N. Y.; married May 15, 1797 to RICHARD DOTE.

8. **James Soule,** youngest son of James and Jimima (Coffin-Russell) Soule, was but a small lad when his father died, and went to find a home with his uncle Jonathan Soule who had been chosen as his guardian as well as the executor of his father's will in the year 1785. It appears from the Quaker records that this young man was not inclined to live according to the ritual of that society and their records show that he was before their meeting for being "out of plainness" and being "disordily." We shall learn more concerning him elsewhere in this work. The genealogy of this branch of the family is treated more at length under another heading.

A Westport, Mass., Fragment.

From a letter written by Capt. John Weston of Westport, Mass., in 1913 when he was 88 years of age, he stated that nearly all of his life had been passed on the sea and hence he knew but little about his mother's folk, the Soule families of that town. He stated that John Soule, brother of his mother, removed to Maine and that, according to a letter written by him in 1827, he was postmaster in Vassalboro, in that State. He had a daughter, Duesbury Soule. Lydia S. Bryant, whose mother was a daughter of Nathaniel Soule and a cousin to Captain Weston, has written that her uncle, John Soule, was a very religious man. Miss Bryant also wrote that Duesbury Soule, who was the wife of Seneca Wadsworth, was buried in Duxbury, as also a daughter, Celena Wadsworth. Capt. John Weston forwarded the family record of Nathaniel Soule as given below.

Family Record of Nathaniel Soule.

1. **Hannah Soule,** born Dec. 6, 1794, died July 30, 1799.

2. **Daniel Soule,** born Oct. 14, 1796, was lost at sea. Wife, DEBORAH KENT.

3. **Lydia F. Soule,** born Aug. 23, 1798; was married late in life.

4. **Hannah Soule,** born Jan. 28, 1800, was married to JOHN WESTON, blacksmith.

5. **Abigail Soule,** born April 11, 1802, was married to SETH TUPPER.

6. **Nathaniel Soule,** born Sept. 25, 1803, married ABIGAIL STURDIVANT.

7. **Mary Soule,** born June 15, 1805, was the wife of GEORGE BRYANT.

8. **Freeman Soule,** born July 17, 1807, married NANCY FREEMAN.

9. **John Soule,** born July 10, 1809, went to Maine. Had issue.

10. **Enoch Soule,** born March 20, 1814, was a fisherman. Wife, LILPAH HUNT.

Soules, New Marlborough, Mass.

CAPT. MOSES SOULE, son of Isaac of Middleton, baptized April 2, 1738 in Pembroke, Mass., was a resident of New Marlborough, Mass., for many years, and his children were evidently born there. His wife was ELEANOR WILLIAMS. He left a military record for service during the Revolution equalled by few. From the Army Records at Washington, D. C., we have extracted the following: "He was Lieut. in command of a company of minute men in Col. John Fellows' regt., which marched April 21, 1775, in response to the alarm of April 19, 1775; service 17 days; company served to May 7, 1775; also Capt. Col. Fellows' regt.; list of officers, dated Roxbury Camp, May 23, 1775; ordered in Provincial Congress, at Watertown, June 7, 1775; that commission be delivered said officers; a receipt for the commissions is dated Camp at Roxbury, June 10, 1775, and signed by Col. Fellows; also Capt. Col. Fellows (8th) regt.; return of officers for rations between May 28, 1775 and July 3, 1775, dated Roxbury; also muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; engaged May 8, 1775; service 3 months, a day; also company return dated Oct. 7, 1775; also Captain 6th Co., Col. Asa Whitcomb's regt.; muster rolls dated Camp Ticonderoga, Nov. 27, 1776; appointed Jan. 1, 1776; reported discharged (also given resigned) Oct. 1, 1776, and was succeeded by Capt. Noah Allen." Two, if not three, of his sons were in the army during the war of the Revolution, as will appear presently.

Captain Soule's wife released her dower in land conveyed by her husband in New Marlborough, Mass., Aug. 18, 1779. He conveyed land there at various times. Deeds of land from the Tax Collector of New Marlborough and "the 11,000 acres" (now in Sandisfield) Dec. 3, 1782. Moses Soule of Schanaus Creek, Montgomery County, N. Y., conveyed land in New Marlborough, Dec. 29, 1786. Dec. 3, 1782, he received deeds of land from the Tax Collector of New Marlborough and the 11,000 acres (now in Sandisfield, Mass.). Administration on his estate was granted to Isaac Soule in New York April 4, 1796. Children of Moses and Eleanor Soule as follows:

1. **Charles Williams Soule,** born March 1, 1762; baptized April 18, 1762. See forward.
2. **Eleanor Soule,** born April 18, 1764.
3. **Bildad Soule,** born Sept. 17, 1766. See forward.
4. **Moses Soule,** born April 10, 1769.
5. **Isaac Soule,** born Oct. 4, 1771. See forward.
6. **Mary Soule,** born Jan 23, 1774.

Charles Williams Soule, son of Moses and Eleanor Soule, born in New Marlborough, Mass., March 1, 1762; baptized there April 18, 1772; married DOROTHY CLARK of Pembroke April 28, 1790. He enlisted in New Marlborough, Mass., May 8, 1775 or in Roxbury from the former town, and served as fifer under Capt. Noah Allen, Col. Fellows, for eight months in Mass. Militia. Order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money dated Camp at

Dorchester, Nov. 1, 1775; also fifer, Capt. Noah Allen's (Late Capt. Soule's) company, Col. Asa Whitcomb's regt.; muster roll dated Camp at Ticonderoga, Nov. 27, 1776; enlisted Nov. 18, 1775; also list of men raised to serve in the Continental Army, as returned by Capt. Oliver Lyman and Capt. Joseph Cook; residence New Marlborough; engaged for town of Northampton; joined Capt. Noah Allen's company, Col. Edward Wigglesworth's regt.; also list of men mustered by Thomas Newhall, Muster Master for Worcester County; Capt. Allen's company, Col. Wigglesworth's regt.; mustered April 19, 1777; term 3 years. He was Fife-Major of company, Col. Calvin Smith's regt.; in Continental Army pay accounts for service from Mar. 1, 1777 to Dec. 31, 1779; reported promoted to sergeant April 1, 1779; muster rolls for March and May, 1778, dated at Valley Forge; also muster roll for June, 1778, dated Camp Greenwich and sworn to at Camp Stamford; also fifer same company and regiment. He served under different commands till 1781, being at Providence part of the time. He was in the Continental Army from Jan. 1, 1780 to Dec. 31, 1781, in the 6th regt. He was commissioned Ensign April 2, 1781; the original document being on file with his pension application in Washington, in which he was styled "Charles Soule, Gentleman," and signed by "His Excellency Thomas McKeen Esq., President of Congress of the United States of America at Philadelphia, the 18th of October, 1781, and in the sixth year of our Independence." Endorsed on the back, "Headquarters Newburg, Dec. 4th, 1782. I hereby certify that Ensign Soule has obtained permission to resign his commission in the Army of the United States. By command of His Excellency C. D. Humphreys, Aide de Camp." In his descriptive list taken in 1781, his age was given as 19 years; stature, 5 feet 8 inches; complexion, dark; hair, brown; eyes, blue; residence, New Marlborough; rank, Sergeant. Enlisted during the war. In 1820 he gave a schedule of his property as, "40 acre of poor frosty land" etc., and states his occupation was farming but that he had never had good health since he left the army and "for the last two years had not done one month's work on account of rheumatism." He then had in his family wife Chloe, aged 35 years July 11, 1820, in poor health; daughter Eleanor, aged 9 years; Lucretia, aged 1 year. He died in Oneonta, Otsego County, N. Y., July 3, 1831, leaving no widow but had four surviving children who applied for arrears of pension due in 1856. His application was made March 18, 1818, immediately after the pension law was passed, and his certificate April 13, 1819, when he resided at Scott, Cortland County, N. Y. From the records quoted it seems that he was twice married, but the full maiden name of his wife Chloe has not been found. By his first wife he had two sons, Daniel and Joseph. See forward for children.

Eleanor Soule, eldest daughter of Moses and Eleanor Soule, born in Pembroke or New Marlborough, Mass., April 18, 1764, was married to ORIGEN BRIGHAM, son of Francis and Phoebe (Ward) Brigham, who was a physician and surgeon in the army in the Revolution, and died at Schoharie, N. Y., without issue.

Bildad Soule, son of Moses and Eleanor Williams Soule, born in New Marlborough, or Pembroke, Mass., Sept. 17, 1766. He was also a soldier during the Revolution, having enlisted when a mere lad. He was a private

in Capt. Enos Porter's company, Col. Jacob Gerrish's regt., guards; enlisted July 7, 1778; discharged Nov. 18, 1778; service 4 months, 14 days; regiment detached from Berkshire County Militia to guard stores at Springfield for six months from July 1, 1778. He was a drummer in Capt. John Collins' company, Col. John Ashley's (Berkshire) regt.; entered service July 19, 1779; discharged Aug. 27, 1779; service 1 month, 9 days; company marched to Connecticut under command of Lieut.-Col. Powell. Also pay roll for six months men raised by the town of New Marlborough for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched to camp July 3, 1780; discharged Dec. 3, 1780; service 5 months, 6 days, travel, 92 miles, included. In a return made by Brig.-Gen. Patterson, he was reported to have passed muster, dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780. For children see forward.

CHILDREN OF CHARLES WILLIAMS SOULE AND WIVES.

1. **Charles Williams Soule,** son of Charles W. and his second wife, born in Pembroke, Mass., May 17, 1792; baptized there, June 17, 1792; married, Jan. 31, 1808, DORCAS ADSIT, daughter of Silas and Phebe (Smith) Adsit, born June 28, 1788; died in Jan. 1878 at Owego, Tioga County, N. Y. He died in 1858-9, at Clarksville, N. Y. These had ten children as follows:

I. SALLY ANN SOULE, born June 23, 1809; married AARON G. BUCKLIN, July 15, 1833, and resided at Rushville, N. Y.

II. MARY SOULE, born March 7, 1812; married ANTHONY ROSEBOOM, Feb. 17, 1834, and lived at Fultonville, N. Y. Issue. He was born in Amsterdam, Montgomery County, N. Y., July 14, 1805, and died Feb. 3, 1898. Wife died Dec. 30, 1880. Attendants of the Reformed Church. Ten children named as follows:

(1) HENRY DAVIS ROSEBOOM, born Oct. 30, 1837; died April 6, 1838.

(2) JEPHTHA SIMS ROSEBOOM, born Feb. 14, 1839; died Oct. 13, 1839.

(3) HELEN AUGUSTA ROSEBOOM, born Nov. 3, 1840; married Sept. 20, 1860, GILES DOCKSTALER; 2d, DANIEL W. MILLER, Feb. 28, 1910.

(4) CHARLES HENRY ROSEBOOM, born Feb. 15, 1845; died July 1, 1854.

(5) EUGENE ROSEBOOM, born March 21, 1848; died Oct. 14, 1852.

(6) ANNA MARY ROSEBOOM, born Sept. 9, 1851; married Jan. 17, 1872, ——— CRETSER; on Green Street, Amsterdam, N. Y.

(7) GARRETT ROSEBOOM, born Aug. 9, 1834; died May 1, 1856.

(8) CARRIE SMITH ROSEBOOM, born June 16, 1858; died Nov. 1, 1859.

III. BARNEY SOULE, born Feb. 25, 1815; married ANNA CRAMER at Canajoharie, N. Y., and lived in 1850 in Ephrata, N. Y. He had issue no less than eight children: Julia, William, Barney, Harriet, John, Abigail, Margaret and Daniel.

IV. ADELE SOULE, born Feb. 17, 1818; married WILLIAM D. CLARK,

June 7, 1841, at Kingston, Canada, and had children named as follows:

(1) CHARLES LEBRITTON CLARK, born June 6, 1842; married MAY LANNING, Feb. 11, 1864.

(2) WILLIAM HENRY CLARK, born May 4, 1844; married ELLEN HILL, Dec. 1868.

(3) HELEN LOUISA CLARK, born Dec. 2, 1845; married ANTHONY JACOBS, Sept. 17, 1868.

(4) MARY ELLEN CLARK, born Sept. 27, 1847; married SAMUEL L. TARGO, June 9, 1868.

(5) JAMES KENT CLARK, born July 30, 1853.

V. SILAS ADSIT SOULE, born March 19, 1820; married MARY COX, Nov. 29, 1841, at Cooperstown, N. Y. He was for many years a Deacon in the Baptist Church there. He was for many years in the shoe business in Cooperstown in company with B. F. Beadle, brother of the publisher of the famous "Dime Novels," under the firm name of "Beadle & Soule." His wife died and he married 2d, in 1865, the widow TRIPP; then they moved to a farm in Milford, N. Y., purchased by his wife. After a few years the farm was sold and they moved to Cooperstown, where she set him up in business. The firm failed and Mr. Soule worked as a journeyman under a salary until his second wife's death in 1889; then her children cared for him until he went back to Middlefield, N. Y., where he worked at his trade till about a year before he died in 1809, aged 83 years. Having heard that the old man was needy, his sister, Mrs. Truman, generously forwarded money for his comfort. He was a man of excellent character, much esteemed by those who were acquainted with him. He had no children by either wife.

VI. ELEANOR MARIA SOULE, born July 19, 1822; died in infancy.

VII. ELEANOR MARIA SOULE, born Sept. 8, 1824; was married to EDWARD D. TRUMAN, Nov. 10, 1843, at Bowmans Creek, N. Y. Was living in Dixon, Ill., in 1912. Children as follows:

(1) FREDERICK A. TRUMAN, born Aug. 15, 1844; died March 22, 1903.

(2) AUGUSTA E. TRUMAN, born May 31, 1847; married ELIZABETH M. BARRY, Aug. 7, 1875. One child.

(3) ELEANOR JULIETTE TRUMAN, born April 27, 1862; married PHILANDER PECK STARIN, Aug. 10, 1905, and resides in Dixon, Ill.

VIII. JAMES KENT SOULE, born March 4, 1827; married NANCIE G. BAKER in Aug. 1855; 2d, MARY MAXWELL of Geneva, N. Y., and has four daughters, named as follows:

(1) BLANCHE SOULE, born ———; married JAMES B. CHARTERS, Dixon, Ill.

(2) URILLA SOULE, born ———; married EMMET R. JULIEN, St. Paul, Minn.

(3) ANNIE SOULE, born ———; married CHARLES ROSEBROOK, Dixon, Ill.

IX. EDWIN RUTHVEN SOULE, born May 14, 1829; married MARTHA SNYDER, Feb. 12, 1852, and had one son who was in Oakland, Cal., in the newspaper business.

X. WAITY ANN SOULE, born Sept. 21, 1832; married CHRISTOPHER E. SCHOONMAKER, July 1, 1855, at Bowman's Creek, N. Y. Three children as follows:

(1) LOUISA SCHOONMAKER, born ———; married WILLIAM SHAW, deceased.

(2) ELEANOR SCHOONMAKER, born ———; married FRANK HALPINS, deceased.

(3) EDWARD SCHOONMAKER, born ———; single.

2. **Erastus H. Soule,** second son of Charles Williams Soule 1st, had "left this country for South America about four years since and has not been heard from." So stated in his father's pension application, April 13, 1818.

Fragments.

Mary Harlow Soule (1), daughter of John M. and Betsey B. (Harlow) Soule, was married to ARTHUR BATES ALDEN, son of Albert and Charlotte Bates (Corney) Alden, both of Foxboro, Mass., April 18, 1849 and died Nov. 12, 1893 —married Nov. 25, 1874. There were four children, named as follows:

I. JOHN HARLOW ALDEN, graduate Brown University, 1896.

II. ARTHUR LESLIE ALDEN, died young.

III. BETSEY ALDEN.

IV. ALBERT ALDEN.

Horace Homer Soule (2), the son of Horace Homer (1) and Elizabeth Cushing (Hobbs) Soule, was born in Philadelphia, Pa., Nov. 27, 1866 and died in Boston, Mass., March 18, 1920. He was the seventh in descent from the Pilgrim who came from England in 1620. When but a lad he came to Newton, Mass., with his parents and attended the Bigelow Grammar School and the Newton High School. In 1883 he engaged in the insurance business in Boston and for several years was in the office of the London Assurance Company; and later became associated with the Lord Insurance Company which connection was continued and at the time of his death he was a member of the firm. Mr. Soule was a member of the Mayflower Descendants Society and that of the Colonial Wars. He was a member of the Exchange, Union and County Clubs. Was also a member of the First Parish Church of Brockton.

He married Oct. 8, 1902 ADELINE MERRITT TRAIN, daughter of William and Mary Elizabeth (Phipps) Train, by whom three children:

I. HORACE HOMER SOULE, born April 4, 1904.

II. ELIZABETH TRAIN SOULE, born Aug. 11, 1906.

III. JOHN CUSHING SOULE, born May 1, 1909.

Soules In Sumner, Maine.

Duxbury Branch.

SAMUEL SOULE (1), a son of Elijah (1) and Priscilla (Sampson) Soule, was born in Duxbury, Mass., in 1788; married NANCY BATES and removed to the County of Oxford, in Maine, where the family settled as farmers. Some of their children were born in Sumner, Maine. Several of this family soon removed to Rochester, New York, and went thence to Parma, Mich., in the fall of 1856. Samuel Soule died June 14, 1870. His wife died in 1872, aged 73 years. The family remained in Jackson County, Mich., till death. This Samuel Soule had three brothers and two sisters. There were Lucy; Capt. Elijah Soule, master mariner, died at Canton, China, Sept. 16, 1834; William; Stephen, married to Lydia Prince, Nov. 16, 1816; and Lydia. The dates of the births of these children are not given. The children of Samuel and Nancy Bates, were Thomas Howard Soule, Lucy Soule, Elizabeth Soule, Hannah Soule, Rebecca Soule, Mary T. Soule, Abby Soule, Elijah W. Soule, and two died in infancy unnamed.

1. **Thomas Howard Soule,** son of Samuel (1) and Nancy (Bates) Soule, married MARY HODGDON, by whom he had eight children, named Nancy, Hester, James, Eugene, Aurelia, Thomas, John, and one died unnamed. See a son's record.

2. **Lucy S. Soule,** a daughter of Samuel (1) and Nancy (Bates) Soule, was married to JOSEPH DAWES, lived and died in Rochester, N. Y. No children.

3. **Elizabeth Soule,** second daughter of Samuel (1) and Nancy (Bates) Soule, was married to ROLAND MCCUNE and lived in Parma, Mich., to which she had removed from her home in Ohio. Her eight children were named—Almira, Guy, Gilbert, Clara, Dora, Viola, and Effie of Battle Creek, Mich.

4. **Hannah Soule,** a daughter of Samuel (1) and Nancy (Bates) Soule, died in Rochester, N. Y., unmarried.

5. **Rebecca Soule,** a daughter of Samuel (1) and Nancy (Bates) Soule, died in Rochester, N. Y., unmarried.

6. **Mary Soule,** a daughter of Samuel (1) and Nancy (Bates) Soule, was the wife of PETER BATH. She was born in Sumner, Me., 1830? Removed with her parents to Rochester, N. Y. She died there in 1911. He died (born May 18, 1823) at Munith, Mich., Feb. 1, 1921. She died at Bay Lake, Mich. Her children's names follow:

   I. LORENZO BATH, died at Parma, Mich., in March 1871, single man.

   II. MARY E. BATH, born at Rochester, N. Y., Feb. 6, 1857; was married in 1878 to CONRAD G. KART who died May 30, 1923 at Munith, Mich. She died at St. Thomas, Ont., Feb. 1, 1922. These left a son, Charles S. Kart, born May 6, 1879 at Parma, Mich. Now proprietor of Hotel Fenwick, Jackson, Mich.

III. EDWARD BATH, married and settled at Bay Lake, Mich., where he died in 1922, leaving issue daughter Myrtie.

IV. ALICE BATH was the wife of ROBERT LINKLATER and they were supposed to have perished in the Galveston (Texas) flood, having been en route for that city when last heard from.

V. MORTIMER BATH died at Bay Lake, Mich., in 1923, unmarried, aged about 20 years.

7. **Abby Soule,** daughter of Samuel (1) and Nancy (Bates) Soule, died in Rochester, N. Y., unmarried.

8. **Elijah William Soule** (2), youngest son of Samuel (1) and Nancy (Bates) Soule, born in Sumner, Me., Oct. 27, 1841, and when but five years of age went with his parents to Rochester, N. Y., thence to Michigan in 1856. He was married May 21, 1870 to MARY A. TAYLOR who died Aug. 6, 1876, leaving a daughter who is still living. He married 2d, Aug. 2, 1883, EVA A. CANFIELD, by whom a son and daughter, both dying in infancy. He removed to Bay Lake, Minn., April, 1896, and to Parma, Mich., 1913. He served in the Civil War, Company E, 20th Reg. Inf'y, having enlisted Aug. 6, 1862. He was wounded in action June 10, 1864. Taken prisoner near Petersburg, Va., Dec. 24, 1864. Discharged at Camp Chase, Ohio, June 12, 1865. His daughter, Martha Isabel Soule, was married to Robert S. Hamilton of Parma, Jackson County, Mich.

There are several persons descended from Samuel Soule scattered abroad through the West but they have no interest in their family history and I leave them to their happy independence.

A Dartmouth, Mass., Fragment.

Content Soule, daughter of Nathan and Mary Gifford Soule, of Dartmouth, Mass., born there May 29, 1705; married GEORGE SHELDON, son of Timothy and Maria (Silvernail) Sheldon; removed with the other Soules, and settled at West Point, Dutchess County, N. Y., where her children were born. She and her daughter of the same name were mentioned in Nathan Soule's will Jan. 7, 1772. She had son named Timothy Soule Sheldon in honor of her brother, Timothy Soule, who removed to Dutchess County, N. Y., where he died leaving issue.

Maine Soules In Michigan.

Avon Connection.

SAMUEL WHITE SOULE, a son of John Soule, a master mariner who married a lady named White, while visiting his kindred down in Maine, sojourning in the Sandy River Valley, was introduced to a lady, ELIZABETH SOULE, daughter of William and Clarissa (Goodwin) Soule of Avon, Me., otherwise called Bettie, and as sure as you live he married her, and thus two currents of blood springing from the same fountain-head commingled in their posterity—of whom there was a whole quiver full. Samuel Soule was born in 1785 and was married Nov. 3, 1827. His wife was born in Avon, Maine, in 1805. For reasons unknown this couple removed to Canada where they sat down as farmers for a few years; then crossed the borders and were permanently established in Michigan. He died July 26, 1867. His wife followed in August, 1888. Samuel Soule had a brother, Aaron, and sisters Lydia and Abigail. The family record, imperfect, presented below, was all that has been supplied.

Family Record.

1. **Caroline Soule,** born Dec. 12, 1828.
2. **Peleg Soule,** born Jan. 8, 1831.
3. **Alexander Soule,** born Dec. 8, 1834.
4. **Eleanor Soule,** born Nov. 8, 1837.
5. **David L. Soule,** born Oct. 11, 1840.
6. **Mary Soule,** born Oct. 5, 1843.
7. **Riley Soule,** born May 13, 1845.

1. **Caroline Soule** (1), eldest daughter of Samuel (1) and Betsey (Soule), born Dec. 12, 1828, was married to JOHN UMPHREY and had issue.

2. **Peleg Sprague Soule** (1), eldest son of Samuel (1) and Betsey (Soule), born Jan. 8, 1831 in Canton, Me., went with his parents to Canada when a boy. He married Aug. 18, 1850, MARTHA MARR who died Sept. 17, 1896. He was a resident of Yale, Mich., where he was a farmer. My record makes his death July 26, 1867. His children were named as follows:

I. ESTHER ELIZABETH SOULE, born Aug. 8, 1851; died Jan. 1, 1859.
II. ELEANOR SOULE, born Dec. 13, 1853; died March 27, 1910.
III. ALEXANDER SOULE, born March 13, 1856; died July 26, 1884.
IV. CAROLINE FRANCES SOULE, born June 6, 1858.
V. MARANDA SOULE, born July 10, 1860.
VI. ELIZA AUGUSTA SOULE, born May 16, 1862.
VII. SAMUEL LEVI SOULE, born May 13, 1864.
VIII. NANCY MARIA SOULE, born Dec. 8, 1866.
IX. ELIZABETH ANN SOULE, born April 14, 1868.
X. SUSAN ALVERTA SOULE, born Oct. 7, 1871.
XI. ARTHUR EMERY SOULE.

ALEXANDER SOULE

MARRIAGES.

CAROLINE SOULE, married to JOHN UMPHREY, March 18, 1875.
MARANDA SOULE, was married to FRANK WIGGINS, Oct. 8, 1876.
ALEXANDER SOULE, married MARY TEABO, Aug. 21, 1878.
ELEANOR SOULE, was married to WELLINGTON HUMPHREY, June 30, 1878.
AUGUSTA SOULE, was married to JOHN MARR, July 4, 1878.
ELIZABETH SOULE, was married to ROBERT PAFFORD, Aug. 17, 1887.
NANCY SOULE, was married to GEORGE JORDAN, May 19, 1888.
SUSAN SOULE, was married to SILAS LUDINGTON, April 18, 1890.
SAMUEL SOULE, married CATHERINE JORDAN, June 20, 1888.
LEVI SOULE, married KITTIE JORDAN in 1886.

3. **Alexander Soule,** born in Avon, Me., Dec. 8, 1834, married SUSAN BLAKE, daughter of William and Elizabeth Blake from England, born Sept. 1, 1839. He is a farmer in Tyre, Mich. Had twelve children whose names follow:

I. JAMES JAY SOULE, born Jan. 12, 1859.

II. GEORGE R. SOULE, born near Tyre, Mich., Aug. 23, 1860; married Feb. 2, 1887, FANNIE E. BRADLEY, and has a farm of 360 acres in the state and 196 acres in Carroll County, Penn. Ten children; nearly all play upon some instrument of music. Names as follows:

(1) JOHN A. SOULE, born Jan. 8, 1888.
(2) GEORGE ALBERT SOULE, born Feb. 28, 1889.
(3) ELLEN SOULE, born March 28, 1890.
(4) LAURA MAY SOULE, born May 30, 1891.
(5) ALICE ANN SOULE, born Oct. 6, 1893.
(6) STANLEY SOULE, born Feb. 20, 1895.
(7) BLANCHE SOULE, born Aug. 7, 1896.
(8) IRA SOULE, born Feb. 8, 1898.
(9) ANNA MILLEY SOULE, born Dec. 28, 1901.
(10) GUY ALEXANDER SOULE, born March 23, 1906.

III. BERTHA J. SOULE, born April 8, 1862; was married to MERENUS TERPENNING (born Dec. 31, 1842), Dec. 25, 1895, he being a son of Abraham and ——— Terpenning of Virgil, Cortland County, N. Y. A dealer in live stock who moved from Virgil in 1877. His wife taught school for seventeen years successfully and during vacations attended high schools. Their church affiliation is Presbyterian. Children:

(1) ARTHUR JOHN TERPENNING, born Sept. 18, 1896 and from injuries received in infancy has never walked. A bright lad.
(2) SUSAN ALEXANDRA TERPENNING, born March 2, 1898. In school.

IV. WILLIAM A. SOULE, born Oct. 6, 1863.

V. LUCY A. SOULE, born June 19, 1865.

VI. ARTHUR J. SOULE, born Dec. 31, 1867.

VII. SUSAN M. SOULE, born April 17, 1869.

VIII. ELEANOR M. SOULE, born Nov. 27, 1871.

IX. ANNIE O. SOULE, born Oct. 18, 1873.

x. Samuel W. Soule, born Aug. 17, 1875; married Sept. 30, 1885, Grace Berrend of Port Huron, Mich., born Sept. 30, 1865, daughter of August Berrend, German, by whom five children. Mr. Soule has been in the grocery business in Detroit for many years. Issue as follows:
   (1) Willard A. Soule, born March 2, 1887.
   (2) Arthur B. Soule, born Oct. 7, 1888.
   (3) Frederick L. Soule, born Dec. 26, 1889.
   (4) Hazel M. Soule, born Nov. 22, 1892.
   (5) Raymond E. Soule, born March 26, 1894.

xi. Myrtle E. Soule, born May 6, 1879; died.

xii. Ernest G. Soule, born Aug. 29, 1881.

Samuel White Soule, son of David Luke Soule of Peek, Sanilac County, Mich., born in Metcalf Township, Middlesex County, Ontario, Canada, April 10, 1870; married Salina Jane Driver, daughter of William and Sarah Driver of Forester Township, Sanilac County, Mich. She was born in Mariposa, Victoria County, Ontario, Oct. 4, 1874. Both are members of the Regular Baptist Church in the town of Laurel, Mich. He belongs to the K. O. T. M. M., Bates Tent No. 531, located in Elk Township, Mich.; also to the F. and A. M., Elks Lodge No. 353 of Peck, Mich. Mr. Soule is a dealer in live stock in Applegate, Mich. Issue:

i. Benla Belle Soule, born March 20, 1898; died March 24, 1900.

ii. Cecil Grant Soule, born July 17, 1900.

iii. Howard Lee Soule, born April 11, 1902.

iv. Bruce Laverne Soule, born April 4, 1908.

v. Russell David Soule, born Aug. 6, 1909.

Robert Soule, brother of Samuel White Soule, as above, in LaGrange, Mich.

Theodore Soule, brother of Samuel White Soule, as above, in Meheim, Mich.

Mrs. Lyman Tinninwood, Meheim, Mich.

Mrs. Bertha Soule Smith, born April 18, 1881, was married to Homer A. Smith, son of George and Lydia, June 15, 1903; he born Jan. 17, 1869. He is a farmer. Member of Curtis Lodge No. 393, F. & A. M. Also member of Sandusky Chapter, O. E. S., No. 369. Also member of Bates Tent No. 531, K. O. T. M. Bertha is a member of Sandusky Chapter No. 368, O. E. S. One child, R. Isabella Smith, born March 24, 1905.

Soules, Berkshire County, Mass.

Author's Note.

THE problematical and perplexing traditions concerning two branches of the Soule family each headed by an Ebenezer, has caused more trouble and persistent investigation than any other obscure and tangled genealogical skein encountered during the author's researches, and notwithstanding the many starting-points and angles from which the subject has been approached and the evidences employed—the evidences necessary to establish the relationship between the two branches—the veil remains closely drawn and the author must, though with feelings of humiliation and defeat, discontinue the pursuit and publish such fragments and disconnected traditions as were found. That there was some close and intimate affinity between the families of Judge Ebenezer Soule of Hillsdale, N. Y., and the Soules in Berkshire County, Mass., there are sufficient reasons for believing, traditionary and otherwise. Several surviving members of this branch distinctly remember having heard their elders when sitting around their firesides converse about Tyringham, Sheffield, Great Barrington and Washington; these traditions were verified by finding in the Register Office of the County in which those towns were situated, conveyances of land between members of both families in which the towns where each lived were mentioned. From land transactions recorded in Columbia County, N. Y., in which Hillsdale is situated, it is evident that families representing both branches were living in intimate association there for many years. Moreover the same Christian names prevailed in both families. That name "Ebenezer" in the Soule families has proved to be a strong connecting link in the genealogical chain in several instances—and is a title to be conjured with. For four generations in this family connection this hopeful biblical appellation has been retained.

The family tradition connecting the Berkshire branch with Vermont lends another interesting feature to the inquiry. Ebenezer Soule, the head of the Berkshire family, married SARAH OAKLEY of Vermont and there was a record of the transaction published in a gazeteer and seen by the author of this work. How did he happen to find his wife among the Green Mountains? We know that Rowland Soule, an uncle of Ebenezer Soule of Hillsdale, N. Y., was in St. Albans, Vt., in 1790; and it should be remembered that Mary Soule of Savannah, N. Y., said her grandfather, another Rowland Soule, was born in Vermont. The names Ebenezer, Rowland and Howland have been perpetuated in several branches of the family—until they became unfashionable. This whole group were from Dutchess County, N. Y. We must leave this fascinating inquiry for those to adjust who find sources of information of which we are not informed.

Ebenezer Soule (1), parents' names unknown, was a resident of Washington, Berkshire County, Mass., and was frequently heard to say, facetiously, that he was "born on the Top of Mt. Washington." He married SARAH OAKLEY, a daughter of Abram Oakley, and a record of the ceremony was preserved.

She was born in 1780 and died Sept. 30, 1852, in Clarendon, Orleans County, N. Y. Her name as the widow of Ebenezer Soule appears several times in the records of Columbia County, N. Y. On March 31, 1838, Sarah Soule, widow of Ebenezer Soule, conveyed a farm in Hillsdale, N. Y., consideration £400, reserving the use till April 1, 1839, for which £40 was deducted, subject to a mortgage from Ebenezer Soule to Benjamin Soule. There is record of a deed from Susan Maria Soule, wife of Ebenezer Soule, Jr., of Tyringham, Mass., Feb. 24, 1838, to Albert Soule of Hillsdale, Columbia County, N. Y., conveying two and one-half acres of land in that town free of incumbrances except the third interest dower held, or owned, by the widow Sally Soule, relict of the said Ebenezer, deceased, in and to said premises. On May 6, 1830, consideration £175, Ebenezer Soule and Margaret Helen his wife conveyed to (another) Ebenezer Soule two acres whereon the said Ebenezer now dwells, commonly called the "Comer Place." The names of his children and descendants will be given below as procured by the families and as we have found them in legal documents.

CHILDREN OF EBENEZER AND SARAH OAKLEY SOULE.

1. **Reuben Soule** (1), a son of Ebenezer (1) and Sarah (Oakley) Soule, born probably in Washington, Mass. He was a blacksmith and had several in his family. Some of the unplaced Soules may have been his children.

2. **Mary Soule** (1), a daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Sarah (Oakley) Soule, was the wife of LIFUS WYMAN.

3. **Nathan Soule** (1), possibly the eldest son of Ebenezer (1) and Sarah (Oakley) Soule, born in Copake, Columbia County, N. Y., Nov. 20, 1797; married LENA VAN TASSEL, by whom he had six children. She died Feb. 24, 1852 in Wellington, Ohio, a town to which he had moved in early married life. He married 2d, NANCY JANE FAST in Troy, Ohio, and with her removed to Wexford, Mich., where he resided for several years and where six more children were born. Late in life, he returned to Ohio, and died at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Mary Ann Beaupree, in November, 1884, at the age of 87; he was buried by the side of his first wife and his son John Soule, five miles from Wellington post office, where there are inscribed headstones. Among the children of his second wife were George Soule, drowned in Manistee River in Wexford, Mich., and Albert Soule, scalded to death with hot fat. The daughters were Lena Soule and Loretta Soule. Issue as follows:

   I. JOHN SOULE, married MARY ROUND and died in Wellington, Ohio. Five children, Emma, Delia, Alzada, Claude and Hiram.

   II. WALTER SOULE, born Nov. 9, 1827 in Sheffield, Mass. He married PHEBE STONARD who was born in Hillsdale, N. Y., April 7, 1825, and died May 31, 1885 in Colony, Kan. Their marriage in Sheffield, Mass., was in 1845, and in 1849 they moved to Lorain County, O. In 1885 they removed to Colony, Kan. There were seven children whose names will appear.

   III. WILLIAM SOULE, married ELLEN BRADSTOCK and lived in Toledo, Ohio. He died while visiting in Chicago, Ill. Children, William and Elsie.

Mary Jane Soule (2), a daughter of Nathan (1) and Lena (Van Tassel), born Aug. 21, 1836; her husband born April 16, 1834; his name WILLIAM BEAUPREE. Married in 1855. They reside at Perryburg, Ohio. Three daughters as follows:

I. LORETTA BEAUPREE, born Jan. 28, 1855; was married to JOHN WYATT and lives in Perryburg, O.

II. MARY E. BEAUPREE, born Sept. 27, 1858; was married to JERE S. FULLER and lives in Perryburg, O.

III. GEORGEANNA BEAUPREE, born February 17, 1862; wife of HENRY WARRING and lives in Clyde, O.

4. **Ebenezer Soule** (2), a son of Ebenezer (1) and Sarah (Oakley) Soule, born in Mt. Washington, Mass., April 6, 1809; married Dec. 15, 1836, SUSAN BRADBURN, born Feb. 22, 1814 and died June 14, 1886, in Clarendon, N. Y. He was a land surveyor. He was frequently heard to speak of his old home in Berkshire County, Mass. The date of his death not given. Names of his children and grandchildren follow.

I. MARTHA JANE SOULE, born May 26, 1838, near Hillsdale, N. Y., where she was married to JOSHUA COLEMAN, JR., of Clarendon, N. Y., who was born Feb. 2, 1830 in Pompey, Onondaga County, N. Y., and died April 5, 1905, at Brockport, Monroe County, N. Y. A farmer. Children named as follows:

(1) BYRON SCOTT COLEMAN, born March 7, 1862 in Clarendon, N. Y.; married Oct. 12, 1888, at Brockport, N. Y., MINNIE HUBBARD; died in Rochester, N. Y., July 15, 1899, greatly lamented. He was a distinguished physician and surgeon.

(2) BERTHA HELENA COLEMAN, born June 16, 1866 in Clarendon, N. Y., and died there single.

(3) DORA COLEMAN, born May 14, 1868; died Feb. 28, 1871 in Clarendon, N. Y.

II. MARY ANN SOULE, born Nov., 1841, in Hillsdale, N. Y., was married in June, 1895 to JOHN FEATHERS and died Dec. 6, 1910 at Clarendon, N. Y., without issue.

5. **Henry Soule** (2), fifth son of Ebenezer (1) and Sarah (Oakley) Soule, born Sept. 1, 1816 somewhere in New York; married OLIVE STEBBINS March 26, 1822, who died in March, 1889. He died in Clarendon, N. Y., March 3, 1910. Children:

I. OREN SOULE, born Nov. 7, 1841, died March 9, 1879.

II. SARAH SOULE, born Jan. 2, 1844; married to JOHN GRAY Dec. 23, 1874. Had a son Harry. Living in 1915.

III. JAMES SOULE, born April 6, 1846; married ELLA HANSEL and settled in Topeka, Kan.

IV. WILLIAM SOULE, born Sept. 2, 1849; married EMMA TREAT and resides in Byron, Genesee County, N. Y.

V. MARY SOULE, born July 4, 1854; was married to CHARLES PITMAN and lives in Clarendon, N. Y. Two children.

VI. KATE SOULE, born July 21, 1858; was married to WILLIAM WHITNEY of Clarendon, N. Y. Has two children.

6. **Albert Soule** (2), a son of Ebenezer (1) and Sarah (Oakley) Soule, born in Berkshire County, Mass., Oct. 23, 1817; married POLLY COONS who was born Aug. 15, 1815. Time of decease not given. Buried at Crarieville, N. Y., where are inscribed monuments. Children named as follows:

I. ABRAM SOULE, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Oct. 9, 1836; married, and when a young man went to the South, his residence being in a hamlet known as Falls Church, Va., where he was living in 1914 with an unmarried daughter, his wife having been dead many years. The children were:
   (1) MRS. E. A. KIMBALL, Falls Church, Va.
   (2) MATTIE A. SOULE, Falls Church, Va.

II. WILLIAM SOULE, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., Aug. 31, 1840, was living at Craryville, N. Y., in 1914, unmarried.

III. PAMELIA SOULE, born in Hillsdale, N. Y., June 22, 1846; was married to MIKE CUSHMAN and was resident in Craryville, N. Y., in 1814. This woman was said to have had an accurate family record, but though often solicited for it, did not grant the request. No children. Believe she has died.

IV. SERENIA SOULE, born in Craryville, N. Y., March 4, 1844.

V. MARY SOULE, born in Craryville, N. Y., June 15, 1852. Twin. Died an infant.

VI. BOGARDUS SOULE, born in Craryville, N. Y., June 15, 1852. Twin. Died an infant.

7. **Levi Soule** (1), a son of Ebenezer (1) and Sarah (Oakley) Soule, born in Sheffield, Mass., April 17, 1820, and went to Ohio with his father's family. He finally sttled in Wautoma, Wisconsin. He married ——— LINDSAY, born Sept. 2, 1825, died Nov. 28, 1899. He died Jan 27, 1874, aged 54 years. He was a professional lawyer and a man of substance. His sons were:

I. DR. HENRY C. SOULE, born Dec. 28, 1843, living in Wautoma, Wis., in 1915, and though several times applied to, declined to supply particulars.

II. LEVI L. SOULE, ESQ., born in Wautoma, Wis., March 6, 1846, living in Marshfield, Wisconsin. No other information.

8. **Mary Soule** (2), a daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Sarah (Oakley) Soule, born March 6, 1822; was married to ELIPHALET WYMAN May 6, 1843; died Oct. 24, 1900. Children as follows:

I. SARAH WYMAN, born May 6, 1843; unmarried; living in Barrie Township, N. Y.

II. PERRY WYMAN, born May 3, 1846; unmarried; living in Barrie Township, N. Y.

9. **Frederick Soule** (1), a son of Ebenezer (1) and Sarah (Oakley) Soule, married ANNIE E. STORK and has lived in Sheffield, Mass., for more than fifty years. In 1912, when last heard from, he was 87 years of age. Something of a character; a horse dealer and "jockey." Has figured several times in the local courts. His last wife, claiming to be a MRS. HULETT, was married to him in August, 1910. A man of natural intelligence and sarcastic. No issue.

10. **Lester Soule** (1), died in Winsted, Conn., where he was reported to have been making his home with the wife of his brother. No other information.

11. **Rebecca Soule** (2), a daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Sarah (Oakley) Soule, was the wife of WILLIAM RAINY; second, of NIEL GLADDING. One daughter, Gladdis, died in Penn Yan, N. Y.

12. **Laura Soule** (1), probably the youngest daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Sarah (Oakley) Soule, was married to JOHN DISHART of Potter, Yates County, N. Y. Six children as follows: William, George, William, Maggie, Emma, Hattie M.

13. **Sarah Soule** (2), daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Sarah (Oakley) Soule, was married to JOHN SHUTTLEWORTH and settled in Philadelphia, Penn. She has several sons.

14. **Drusilla Soule** (1), a daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Sarah (Oakley) Soule, was the wife of URIAH TIPPLE by whom Henry, Solomon and Judith. She was married 2d, to JOSEPH BOOTS. Died in Barre, Orleans County, N. Y., 1852-3.

15. **Nancy Soule** (1), a daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Sarah (Oakley) Soule, died single in Rochester, N. Y.

CHILDREN OF WALTER AND PHEBE STONARD SOULE.

1. **Henry Soule** (1), eldest son of Walter (1) and Phebe (Stonard) Soule, born in Sheffield, Mass., May 28, 1848 and lives in LaGrange, O.

2. **Charlotte Soule** (1), daughter of Walter (1) and Phebe (Stonard) Soule, born June 6, 1851; was married to JOHN HULL in Wellington, O., March 12, 1876 and died in Colony, Kan., Jan. 12, 1913. She was a member of the Christian Church, of the Grange, Rebekahs, R. N. H., A. O. U. W. Her husband was a member of the I. O. O. F.; M. W. A. and A. O. U. W. Their home is in Colony, Kan. Two children, both single in 1914.

I. WALTER SOULE HULL, born in Huntington, O., Jan. 12, 1876.
II. EDWARD SOULE HULL, born in Huntington, O., Sept. 25, 1878.

3. **Caroline Soule** (1), second daughter of Walter (1) and Phebe (Stonard) Soule, born in Wellington, O., March 29, 1953; was married to ORREN R. HERRICK in 1868 and settled in Colony, Kan., in 1880; returned to Wellington, O., in 1894. She is a member of the O. E. S., W. R. C., and R. N. A. There were twelve children of whom eight were living in 1912, named as follows:

I. ANNITIA HERRICK, born Oct. 8, 1871; was married to OTIS MCDOWN in Colony, Kan.
II. LENORA HERRICK, born Oct. 8, 1871; was married to NELSON STRICKLES Sept. 21, 1890. Farmers in Colony, Kan.
III. WALTER HERRICK, born July 10, 1874; married LEWNEY GURTZ Nov. 20, 1901 in Navarre, O., where they reside.
IV. GRACIE HERRICK, died Nov. 10, 1875.
V. MARY M. HERRICK, born Nov. 28, 1876; was married to ELMER MOWERY March 1, 1899 and they reside in Wellington, O. Members Baptist Church.

VI. PHEBE HERRICK, died Oct. 4, 1878 in Wellington, O.
VII. TIMOTHY HERRICK, died July 20, 1880 in Colony, Kan.
VIII. GEORGE HERRICK, born April 14, 1882 in Colony, Kan., married May 30, 1904 BYRDELL WORNES of Wellington, O., where they reside. He is a clerk.
IX. FRANK HERRICK, born March 10, 1884 in Colony, Kan., married GRACE BALDWIN in Elyria, O., March 4, 1904. Salesman, Canton, Ohio.
X. EARL HERRICK, born March 17, 1886 in Colony, Kan. Single.
XI. JERRE HERRICK, born Feb. 5, 1888 in Colony, Kan., died April 8, 1911 at Canton, O. Member Baptist Church.
XII. HARRY MCKINLEY HERRICK, born March 2, 1896 in Wellington, O.; at home.

4. **Frances Soule** (1), third daughter of Walter (1) and Phebe (Stonard) Soule, born April 20, 1855 in Wellington, O. Was married to Myron Lewis, Dec. 27, 1877, at Penfield, O. Carpenter. Mason. Yeoman. Two children named:

I. GEORGE LEWIS, born Oct. 8, 1878 in Wellington, O. Was married to DOLA PHILLIPS Dec. 2, 1897 in Garnet, Kan. Showman in Colony, Kan.
II. FRANK LEWIS, born April 28, 1890 in Wellington, O. A well-driller.

5. **George Soule** (2), second son of Walter (1) and Phebe (Stonard) Soule, born Dec. 8, 1857 in Wellington, O. Residence, Williamsfield, O.

6. **Edward Soule** (2), third son of Walter (1) and Phebe (Stonard) Soule, born Dec. 4, 1860; resides in Shawnee, Okla., North Bell Street.

7. **Frank Soule** (2), fourth son of Walter (1) and Phebe (Stonard) Soule, born Dec. 11, 1864 in Wellington, O. Died there Jan. 11, 1866.

Thus endeth the record of this mysterious Soule family.

An Unplaced Family.

George-John-Josiah-Micah-Joseph-Josiah.

Charles W. Soule, born Feb. 23, 1832; married ANNIE E. MANSON of Scituate, Mass., and had issue as follows. He died July 1, 1899. She died Feb. 8, 1913.

I. JOHN M. SOULE married in 1879 IDA W. BATES of East Weymouth, Mass., and has a son Carleton Soule, of Baltimore, Md., who married MARY ETHEL WOODROW of Philadelphia, 1912.
II. CHARLES S. SOULE, Brooklyn, N. Y., married in 1882 MARY C. TURNER of South Boston and has a son Arthur T. Soule of Brooklyn, N. Y., married RUTH BROOKS, 1912.
III. ARTHUR L. SOULE, lives in Honolulu, H. I., and has two sons, Arthur W. Soule and Edward F. Soule, both of Honolulu.

Soules of Bridgewater, Mass.

Deacon John Branch.

DEACON JOHN SOULE was a representative of the Middleboro, Mass., branch of the family and was an early resident of Bridgewater, Mass. The author has not obtained much information concerning him and does not know of what denomination of the Protestant church he was a communicant. He was probably an officer in the Bridgewater Congregational Church. Tradition represents Deacon Soule as a very devout Christian and exemplary townsman. He tried to live with his neighbors by the practical application of the "Golden Rule." His first wife was SARAH LEECH, a daughter of Thomas Leech, who was the mother of several children. He married second (first wife died Dec. 18, 1842), Feb. 27, 1844, SILENCE REED.

CHILDREN OF DEACON JOHN SOULE.

1. **Samuel Soule,** born in Bridgewater, Mass., March 3, 1805; married Nov. 10, 1828, REBECCA MACLAUGHLAN of Kingston, Mass. For children's names see forward.

2. **William N. Soule,** born Nov. 22, 1808; married ANN M. RIDLINGTON, Nov. 18, 1838; she was born Sept. 25, 1820. She died in 1861, and he married 2d, LUZETTA M. WEBBER. He was a shoemaker. Children named as follows:
   - I. WILLIAM H. SOULE, born September 29, 1839; died Dec. 16, 1904. Children:
     - (1) WILLIAM FRANKLIN SOULE, born Aug. 5, 1864; died June 28, 1876.
     - (2) CHARLES HERBERT SOULE, born Dec. 3, 1867; married Sept. 28, 1890, ROSANNA KELSAW, by whom a son, Harry Andrew Soule, born Nov. 28, 1891.
     - (3) ADA LILLIAN SOULE, born Aug. 12, 1872; was married June 8, 1895, to FRANK E. STROKER.
     - (4) GEORGE HENRY SOULE, born June 17, 1886; married May 17, 1914 MILDRED STONE.
   - II. MARY G. SOULE, born July 20, 1841; died Nov. 7, 1913. She was married to GEORGE FISHER. She and family were all Methodists. Names of her children as follows:
     - (1) FRED FISHER of East Bridgewater, Mass.
     - (2) FRANK FISHER of Brockton, Mass.
     - (3) MRS. BARTON COGSWELL, Brockton, Mass.
   - III. CHARLOTTE L. SOULE, born July 20, 1843; was married to DAVID SMITH, by whom two children: Jessie, died in infancy; Cora Smith, was married to FRANK HOYT and resides in Chicago, Ill.
   - IV. SARAH J. SOULE, born Dec. 28, 1845.
   - V. HARRIET A. SOULE, born July 5, 1848; was married to HENRY V. HARWOOD Sept. 13, 1867; died in Hyde Park, Mass., March 27, 1909. She was a Methodist. Children named as follows:

(1) ANNIE W. HARWOOD, born July 4, 1869, was married to CHARLES E. CROSS March 6, 1887, and has had seven children, Llewellyn L., Charles E., Walter W., Sarah A., Harriet E. This was a Baptist family. The sons belong to the Masonic order. Residence in Wilton, Mass.

(2) EDITH S. HARWOOD, born Sept. 20, 1870, was married to WILLIAM H. CARPENTER Dec. 4, 1889; died in Dedham, Mass., June 10, 1909. These had seven children, six living in 1914: Percy, Mildred, Harold, Chester, Frank, Wilfred. Mrs. Carpenter is a Congregationalist. Residence, Ashcroft, Mass.

(3) WALTER E. HARWOOD, born Oct. 23, 1872; married KATE McCUE, Nov. 4, 1891; died in Hyde Park, Mass., Dec. 11, 1898. Five children, two of whom are living, Ethel and Everett.

(4) LOTTIE R. HARWOOD, born April 4, 1875; was married to ALBERT H. RHODES Sept. 12, 1896. Residence, Saugus, Mass. Eight children: Marion, Hilda, Lyman, Paul, Bernice, Priscilla, Albert, and Baby.

(5) AMY L. HARWOOD, born Dec. 20, 1881; was married to WALLACE S. HUNT June 29, 1911; residence, Canton, Mass.

V. ELLA J. SOULE, born Nov. 26, 1854. Residence, Elmwood, Mass.

VI. ABBOTT L. SOULE, born March 1, 1856. Residence, East Bridgewater, Mass.

FAMILY OF HENRY SOULE.

Henry Soule, second son of Deacon John Soule, born in March, 1808; married ZILPAH WADSWORTH COOKE, by whom seven children whose names will follow.

I. CHRISTIANA SOULE, born in Kingston, Mass., Oct. 31, 1835; married ANTHONY DYKE of Plymouth, Mass., in 1856, by whom Henry H. Dyke, born March 4, 1857. Residence, Worcester, Mass.

II. HENRY SOULE, JR., born in Kingston, Mass., June 17, 1837; married ——— CURRIER of Lowell, Mass. No children. He died in July, 1898.

III. HELEN SOULE, born in Kingston, Mass., Sept. 6, 1840; was married to SAMUEL E. DECRAW of Medford, Mass., who died at Taunton, Mass., Oct. 1902, leaving issue as follows:

(1) GEORGE E. DECRAW, born in Newport, Rhode Island; died in infancy.

(2) FRANK L. DECRAW, born in South Boston, Mass., in 1843; now in Taunton.

IV. HERBERT SOULE, born in Kingston, Mass., March 25, 1848; married SARAH C. WHITMAN of Pembroke, Mass., April 15, 1875; died Nov. 7, 1900. One son, Whitman C. Soule, born April 7, 1879; married ——— LAWRENCE of Norwell, Mass., in 1899 and has two children:

(1) LAWRENCE SOULE, born Sept. 16, 1899.

(2) ETHEL MAE SOULE, born Oct. 8, 1890.

v. MARCIA SOULE, born in Kingston, Mass., Nov. 30, 1849; was married to RANDALL W. COOKE of South Abington, Mass. (now the town of Whitman, Mass.), Nov. 17, 1870. Four children named as follows:
   (1) SAMUEL WADSWORTH COOKE, born April 12, 1874.
   (2) LUCY ETHEL COOKE, born March 2, 1881; died at Watertown, Conn., Oct. 13, 1903.
   (3) RANDALL BRADFORD COOKE, born May 18, 1883.
   (4) FRANCIS GRAY COOKE, born Sept. 12, 1887; now in Washington, D. C.

vi. ABBIE SOULE, born in Kingston, Mass., May 29, 1852; unmarried.

vii. MARY T. SOULE, born in Kingston, Mass., May 18, 1854; was married to EDGAR REED of that town June 7, 1876. Residence, Worcester, Mass. Children named as follows:
   (1) EDGAR HOWARD REED, born in Kingston, Mass., Nov. 20, 1878.
   (2) CHESTER T. REED, born in Kingston, Mass., March 22, 1881.
   (3) BERTHA M. REED, born in Kingston, Mass., Sept. 18, 1882.
   (4) HELEN WINSOR REED, born in New Britain, Conn., July 22, 1885.
   (5) EDWIN WINSOR REED, born in Worcester, Mass., April 19, 1891.
   (6) ALDEN REED, born in Worcester, Mass., Sept. 16, 1893.

CHILDREN OF SAMUEL AND REBECCA MACLAUGHLAN SOULE.

1. **Samuel E. Soule,** born in Kingston, Mass., October 3, 1829; married MARGARET RIPLEY of Kingston, by whom issue. He died Dec. 28, 1892. His son, Samuel Ellis Soule, born Sept. 17, 1870, married CORA BIRD of East Bridgewater, Mass., by whom three children whose names follow.
   i. EARL FRANCIS SOULE, born Oct. 27. 1894, in Brockton, Mass.
   ii. IVA MAY SOULE, born Oct. 2, 1896, in Brockton, Mass.
   iii. CLARA ALDIN SOULE, born Jan. 9, 1899, in Brockton, Mass.

2. **Lucy Perkins Soule,** daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (MacLaughlan) Soule, born in Kingston, Mass., April 17, 1835; died unmarried May 8, 1895.

3. **William Soule,** a son of Samuel and Rebecca (MacLaughlan) Soule, born in Kingston, Mass., April 1, 1837; married ELLEN HUDSON of Bridgewater, Mass., and died without issue at the Soldiers' Home, Togus, Me., 1896.

4. **Sally Soule,** a daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (MacLaughlan) Soule, born in 1839, was married to DANIEL RING who died Jan. 20, 1868. She died Jan. 28, 1893. Residence, Kingston, Mass. Two children:
   i. LYDIA RING, born 1830; died in 1872; unmarried.
   ii. DANIEL RING, born ———, married MARY DANIELS and died without issue, 1910.

5. **Lydia Soule,** daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (MacLaughlan) Soule, was married to DANIEL BISBIE who died in 1871, aged 64 years. She died Jan. 8, 1892, aged 80 years. Three children:

I. DANIEL BISBIE, married LOIS FULLER; died in 1911 without issue.
II. JOHN BISBIE, was married and had one child, died in infancy. He died Jan. 27, 1889, aged 44 years.
III. ALBERT BISBIE, born Dec. 20, 1846. Residence, Attleboro, Mass. He was married but left no children.

6. **Marcia Soule,** a daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (MacLaughlan) Soule, born "about 1818?" was married to ASA STURDIVANT, by whom one child, died in infancy. She died in 1872.

Town Records, Bridgewater.

Deacon John Soule and Silence Reed, married Feb. 24, 1844.
Jean, widow of Nathan Alden, Esq., 1815.
John B. and Betsey Harlow of Middleton, July 9, 1848.
Mary Soule and Lysander Ripley, Feb. 18, 1831.
Nathan Soule and Charity Brett, 1815.
William M. Soule and Ann M. Ridlington, Oct. 28, 1838.
Mary Elizabeth Soule died with throat distemper, Dec. 18, 1842, aged 62.
Mrs. Sally Soule died Dec. 18, 1842, aged 62 years.
Sarah, wife of Deacon John Soule.
Mr. Soule died Nov. 27, 1818, aged 18 years.

Soule Family, Sandusky, Ohio.

Origin Unknown.

Charles William Soule (1), parents' names unknown, born Oct. 11, 1791, probably somewhere in the State of New York, married March 31, 1825 to ANNA WEED, born Aug. 13, 1802. He died Aug. 4, 1848. Children:

1. **Elijah Weed Soule,** born May 15, 1827; married PRISCILLA HUYCH, and died Sept. 2, 1895, leaving issue named as follows:
I. WILLIAM SOULE, Brooster, Ohio.
II. BURT SOULE, Perry, Okla.
III. GRANT SOULE, Leland, Ore.
IV. HELEN SOULE (Wonsor), Archbold, Ohio.
V. ANNA SOULE (Collingwood), New London, Ohio.
VI. FRANK SOULE, Toledo, Ohio.

2. **Charles William Soule,** born April 22, 1829, married ELIZA ANN PROUTY Aug. 4, 1856; residence, Norwalk, O. He died June 7, 1913. Children named as follows. The mother, born May 4, 1830 in Peru, O. Farmers.
I. CHARLES R. SOULE, 1856 W. 47th St., Cleveland, O.
II. ABBY C. SOULE SCHUMAKER, Chicago, Ill. See forward.
III. MARY E. SOULE LUTTS, Norwalk, O. See forward.
IV. JAMES ARTHUR SOULE, 2315 Brazos Street, Houston, Tex.
V. WALLACE AUSTIN SOULE, 22 Ladd Street, Akron, O.
VI. ANNA SOULE, died aged 3 years.

3. **Abigail C. Soule,** born Nov. 6, 1833.

4. Joseph Smith Soule (1), born June 10, 1836 in Sandusky, Ohio, was married first to JULIET MELVINA CURTIS, daughter of Orlando F. Curtis (born in Norwalk, Ohio, May 4, 1843), Dec. 23, 1862. She died Feb. 4, 1879 near Sherman, Texas, leaving three children; he married, 2d, Oct. 10, 1879, MRS. LOUISA JANE BARRETT by whom he had children. Mr. Soule died February 17, 1899, at Swanton, Ohio. Names of children as follows:

I. CLARA LOUISA SOULE, born Oct. 15, 1868; was married to THOMAS A. BROWN Dec. 25, 1892, and had issue as follows:
   (1) ROSA MARIA BROWN, born Oct. 19, 1893.
   (2) AMA LOUISA BROWN, born Oct. 15, 1896.
   (3) CHARLES GEORGE BROWN, born Oct. 17, 1907.

II. AMA ALIDA SOULE, born June 7, 1875, was married June 7, 1894 to MATTHEW S. PORTER and resides in Windham, Minn.

III. ORLAND BULL SOULE, born Jan. 15, 1879. Record promised.

IV. SARAH ABBY SOULE, born Aug. 25, 1880; married Feb. 2, 1904 to GEORGE F. SHINER, born Nov. 5, 1904, died April 6, 1907. Children:
   (1) LOUIS A. SHINER, born Jan. 1, 1906.
   (2) ROBERT J. SHINER, born Oct. 11, 1907.
   (3) EDITH M. SHINER, born Dec. 8, 1908.
   (4) LOUISA J. SHINER, born April 17, 1911.
   (5) GEORGE H. SHINER, born May 4, 1914.

V. HENRY PALMER SOULE, born July 10, 1882; married Jan. 14, 1915, HAZEL DANLEY.

VI. LOUELLA SOULE, born Nov. 24, 1887; died April 27, 1892.
   (1) CHARLES R. SOULE, born ———; married MARY ROBINSON and lived in Cleveland, Ohio. Children's names follow:
      (a) MILO SOULE, Cleveland, O.
      (b) HATTIE SOULE, merchant, Boumanville, Ont.
      (c) JAY SOULE, Cleveland, O.
      (d) MINTA SOULE, Cleveland, O.
      (e) GRACE SOULE, Akron, O.

Abby C. Soule, was married to ADOLPHUS SCHUMAKER and had Hilda Schumaker McBride of Polk, Ia.

Mary E. Soule, was married to FRANK M. LUTTS and resides in Norwalk, O. Born Oct. 5, 1863, married Oct. 13, 1881 and has issue as follows:

I. BERTHA DAISY LUTTS, born Sept. 13, 1882; was married 1902 to HARLEY DOLBEE and has four children.

II. CONRAD WEST LUTTS, born April 23, 1884; married MARY SCOTT 1906.

III. NELLIE LUTTS, born Nov. 22, 1886; was married May 4, 1914 to BERT KELLOGG.

IV. HOWARD ADOLPHUS LUTTS, born March 30, 1889; married 1904 IDEL KELLOGG.

V. IDEL LUTTS, born May 5, 1891; was married Feb. 19, 1913 to JAMES LAVANT HESTON.

VI. GRACE MAY LUTTS, born Aug. 16, 1893; was married May 4, 1917 to JAMES W. FRANCISCO.

VII. JOSEPH ELIJAH SOULE, born Oct. 6, 1889; married Aug. 2, 1911 HAZEL G. SNARELY by whom issue as follows:
(1) MABEL M. SOULE, born May 31, 1913.
(2) LUELLA M. SOULE, born Dec. 22, 1914.
(3) HAZEL E. SOULE, born June 30, 1918.

VIII. MARY ELIZABETH SOULE, born Sept. 8, 1892; was married April 10, 1915, to AUGUST L. PUMP by whom issue. She died March 22, 1919.
(1) MERLYN D. PUMP, born Jan. 19, 1916.
(2) LOWELL D. PUMP, born March 6, 1918.

Samuel Soule Family.

Samuel Soule (Captain), son of William (1) and Hannah (Brewster) Soule, born in Duxbury, Mass., June 26, 1707, married PATIENCE MATTHEWSON, daughter of Zachariah and Sarah Matthewson, June 20, 1732, by Richard Waterman, Justice of the Peace. Settled in Greenwich, R. I. She died Oct. 1, 1770, aged 60 years, 2 months, 15 days. Her father was a tanner. Her mother was named Sarah ———. Her father married 2d, JOANNA EDDY, Aug. 4, 1746. He made his will, proved January 14, 1749 and mentioned seven daughters, among them Patience Soule. Children:

1. **William Soule,** born Aug. 20, 1732; died Sept. 19, 1732.
2. **Phebe Soule,** born June 16, 1735; died Jan. 16, 1739.
3. **William Soule,** born June 30, 1737; died June 22, 1742.
4. **Jonathan Soule,** born June 2, 1740.
5. **Nathan Soule,** born June 6, 1742.
6. **Phebe Soule,** born Aug. 31, 1743.
7. **Patience Soule,** born June 22, 1745; was married to JONATHAN TREADWELL July 5, 1763.
8. **Samuel Soule,** born Oct. 6, 1747 (Captain) was, I believe, the one so prominent during the Revolution. On February 10, 1776, Capt. Samuel Soule arrived and anchored safely in the harbor. "I have purchased his tobacco, his flour, his staves and shaken hogsheads. The other articles will be sent away to neutral states, because they are prohibited." He had on board the sloop Diamond, May 6, 1776, 8,000 pounds gunpowder, 200 pieces canvas, 2 hogsheads wine, 100,000 gun-flints, besides other articles. The residence of this family was in Providence where he was the owner of considerable property. He had a dwelling house and 221-2 feet of land. A dwelling house two stories high, of wood on lot East side of Benefit Street, 40x180 feet, West on said street, North on his other land, South on Zachary Allen's land. Another lot 50x150 feet with a barn on it 20x20, West on South Street, South on his house lot, North on land owned by the Benevolent Society, 1491-4 square feet, value $300.

Samuel Soule, private in Col. Topham's regiment, 1776. Pay due, £23-8-11. Samuel Soule, recruit from Tiverton, R. I., 1782.

Capt. Samuel Soule died in Providence, R. I., July 26, 1825, in his seventy-eighth year. His children, so far as known, were as follows:

I. SUSAN SOULE, daughter of Capt. Samuel Soule, and wife of CHARLES PATTEN, died in Providence, R. I., Oct. 17, 1823, in her fortieth year.

II. WILLIAM SOULE, son of Capt. Samuel Soule of Providence, R. I., died Oct. 19, 1823, in his fortieth year.

III. MARY SOULE, daughter of Capt. Samuel Soule of Providence, R. I., and wife of PHILIP HAYWARD, Esq., died at Ashford, Conn., July 16, 1821, aged 40 years.

I have letters stating that a daughter of Capt. Samuel Soule, Patience Soule, was married to JACOB GREEN and the names of her children were given. If this is true, she must have been the daughter of this Samuel Soule, the name of whose wife is not given.—Ridlon.

ZEBULON GREEN, twin, born Aug. 13, 1776.
ZOPHER GREEN, twin, born Aug. 13, 1766.

9. Hannah Soule, born March 30, 1750; was married to FRANCIS COREY May 27, 1774.

10. Nathan Soule, born Jan. 4, 1753. Did he go to New York?

11. Sarah Soule, born April 24, 1754; was married to GEORGE RICE of Coventry, R. I., Dec. 4, 1777.

Patience Matthewson, wife of Samuel Soule of East Greenwich, R. I., was the daughter of Zachariah Matthewson, tanner, who was married twice; 1st, to SARAH ———; 2d, to JOANNA EDDY, Aug. 4, 1746. Made his will, proved Jan. 14, 1749; mentions seven daughters with 5 shillings each; one, Patience Soule.

A Binghamton, New York, Family.

George Soule, parentage unknown, married ——— ——— and had children named as follows:

1. Mary C. Soule, born May 11, 1866; was married to VAN WELLS and died Sept. 26, 1920, leaving two children, Anna and William.

2. Eunice M. Soule, born Aug. 15, 1868; was married to REUBEN DINGMAN of Hancock, Delaware County, N. Y. One child. She died April 11, 1910.

3. George W. Soule, born Oct. 23, 1870; married HATTIE DAVIS; died Dec. 2, 1919. He had nine children.

4. Viola A. Soule, born May 23, 1875; was married to JOHN MCBRIDE.

5. Nova E. Soule, born April 27, 1877; was married to EDGAR SOULE at Livingstone Manor. New York.

6. Sidney S. Soule, born Jan. 29, 1879; married CATHERINE HARVEY-LAFARGE at Livingstone Manor, now Binghamton, N. Y., by whom two children.

7. Eva L. Soule, born Aug. 30, 1882; was married to ALBERT DAVIS.

8. Elda M. Soule, born Aug. 2, 1886; was married to HARRY DAVIS of Livingston Manor, N. Y. Has Harvey W. and Henry F.

Souls of Wales, Mass.

An English Family.

VARIOUS theories have been advanced respecting the origin and history of this branch of the ancient family descended from the Soles of England. One astute lawyer has assumed that they were derived from that Major William Soule, who, though a New England man, removed from Spencertown, New York to Vermont after the Revolution, being an ardent Royalist; but this assumption was far-fetched and unwarranted. It was long ago published that George Soule, the Pilgrim, was the ancestor, with a few unimportant exceptions, of all families bearing the name in America; but subsequent research has dispelled this illusion and revealed the fact of settlement in America of several branches originating in foreign countries.

The Souls (mark this peculiar spelling of the name), well known as early wool-workers in Wales and other Massachusetts towns, came from the County of Somerset, in England. There were several brothers but they did not all come over at the same time. The descendants have no records of their remote progenitors, but know that they left relatives bearing the name in the Old Country. Some of these were artisans who were employed as tool-makers in Birmingham, England. Four of the brothers having the various arts of manufacturing woolen goods, came over here and found employment as expert workmen. They were an intelligent and industrious people and became excellent citizens. The following presents a summary of their personal history.

William Souls, parents' names unknown, was born in England, March 7, 1788; was married in Utley, England, Sept. 28, 1807; and after the death of his wife, without issue, he married ELIZA ANN SHAW in Webster, Mass., about 1834-5, by whom there were several children whose names will appear hereafter. She died in Wales, Mass., June 13, 1873, aged 66 years. He came over to America in 1827, and from Stafford, Conn., to Wales where he was an operative and owner in the Wales Manufacturing Company; a very industrious, hard-working man. He was genial and of a social temperament, much inclined to jovial and jocose habits. He was scrupulously honest, benevolent and compassionate toward the needy and distressed. His whole deportment was morally correct. He died in Wales Sept. 21, 1854, aged 66 years. The premises owned and occupied by him at the time of his death, designated the "Souls Place," was situated upon the west side of the main street in the Central Village, about twenty-five rods from the mills of the Manufacturing Company before mentioned. His death was an event of universal regret and caused deep sadness among the people of the entire community where he was so well and favorably known. William Souls always claimed an interest in the "Pitchcomb Estate" in England and made some attempts toward a recovery of his share, but nothing ever was realized. William Souls had brothers named George, Richard, James, and a sister Hannah who was married to a widower with eight children and she bore him twenty-four more. Her second husband

was named HUMPHREYS and they resided when last heard from at Walls Onarry, near Minchinhampton, Gloucestershire, Eng. He had three children named

1. **William Souls,** born March 17, 1836. See forward.
2. **Eliza Ann Souls,** born June 16, 1837.
3. **Fanny Souls,** born Oct. 6, 1839.

James Souls, parents' names unknown, brother of the preceding, was born in Somersetshire, England, about 1807 and died in Wales, Mass., March 18, 1868, aged 68 years. He removed from Spencer, Mass., where he first settled, to Wales, in the autumn of 1858, accompanied by his wife, and the twain constituted his family. In the spring of 1859 he returned to Spencer but came back to Wales; then after a few months, moved to Stafford, Conn., where he remained till his death. James Souls was in some respects unlike his brother William. He was more of a "sharper," more shrewd, cautious, close and money-saving, while his brother was frank-hearted and free-hearted. He was, however, a man of moral worth.

Anson Souls, another brother of William and James, came to Wales, Mass., in 1871 and was a resident till 1920 when he removed to Brimfield, Mass. He subsequently bought the northern and eastern outskirts of what had been the "Winchester Place" which was situated northward of "Mount Pisgah," extending from the north part thereof to within a hundred rods of the Brimfield line, and upon this tract he erected his residence on the eastern slope of the hill pushing out northward from Mount Pisgah and in 1824 he returned thither and fixed his after-life home upon these premises which became well known as the "Anson Souls Place."

When he first came to Wales he was fond of high times, sprees, frolics and intoxicating beverages and sometimes indulged his appetite until he used profane and even vulgar language; but he became a changed man about 1830 and united with the Methodist church, after which, having abandoned all of his wayward habits, he continued a sober, steady man of exemplary morals until his death. His subsequent life was full of good deeds and words of kindness. He was agile and light-footed as a roe. He was a man of great industry, especially when tasked with the imposed burden of a hired laborer. He had a longer lease of life than any of his contemporaries in the town at the time of his death, which occurred Dec. 18, 1866. His wife, SALLY SHERMAN, born March 27, 1777, died March 4, 1871. She was the daughter of Gideon and Sarah and was married Jan. 21, 1796 to DANIEL SHERMAN of Brimfield, Mass., with whom she went to Vermont where they parted, but in 1817 came to Wales as the wife of ANSON SOULE. He had probably been married before and was the reputed father of a son. His children known to the writer were named as follows:

1. **Halsey Souls** married LOUISA NELSON Jan. 30, 1834 and died Nov. 3, 1858, aged 52 years. He was a skilful stone-cutter and sculptor and was employed in many places while his family remained in Wales. His death occurred in Palmer, Mass., where he was at work and was taken ill. His home was on "The Halsey Souls Place" and on the south side of the road to Monson, about

a half mile west of Central Village. He was an industrious, well-behaved man and full of kindness and neighborly accommodation. There were five children in this family, named as follows:

I. BETSEY SOULS, born Feb. 20, 1834; died Dec. 19, 1898.
II. GEORGE H. SOULS, born Sept. 25, 1841; died Oct. 4, 1849.
III. RUSA SOULS, born Jan. 21, 1844; was married to MARY ANN HOLDSWORTH Feb. 6, 1864; died Nov. 7, 1869.
IV. MILTON SOULS, born Nov. 29, 1847; died Sept. 29, 1849.
V. MILTON H. SOULS, born July 15, 1850.

2. **William Souls,** second son of Anson and Sally, born in Franklin, Vt., Aug. 23, 1830; married LAURA DAVIS. His characteristics were deceitfulness, treachery, a species of low cunning and frivolity, revelry, debauchery, and intoxication. He was revengeful, profane and dishonest. After all, he possessed some redeeming qualities of kindness and honor. He lived for many years on the "Sol. Munger Place." Because of his reputed neglect and ill-treatment, his wife determined to desert his "bed and board," as she was wont to say. Children as follows:

I. ANSON SOULE, son of William, born in Wales, Mass., May 19, 1832; married SUSAN HEATH Aug. 12, 1852. She died Dec. 9, 1867, aged 33 years. Resided in Wilbraham, Mass. Shoemaker and farmer. Respected citizen. An active Republican. Living in 1920. Children born in Wales as follows:
   (1) MARANA S. SOULS, born Jan. 12, 1854.
   (2) CHARLES F. SOULS, born Jan. 24, 1856.
   (3) PAULINE SOULS, born Nov. 7, 1858.
   (4) HENRY M. SOULS, born Dec. 29, 1859.
   (5) LAURA SOULS.
II. SARAH SOULS, daughter of William, born in Wales, Mass., Feb. 7, 1834.
III. ROSANNA SOULS, born in Wales, Mass., March 17, 1836.

Charles F. Souls, eldest son of Anson and Susan Heath, born in Brimfield, Mass., Jan. 24, 1856, when but a boy moved with his parents to Wales, Mass., where, at maturity, he was employed in moving buildings; then, after shoemaking with his father for three years, he took up corset-cutting in West Brookfield, Mass. In 1892, he bought a farm of 190 acres in Millbury, Mass., one of the best dairy farms in town. This venture proved successful financially. He possessed an intense interest in agricultural pursuits; this, coupled with a fair knowledge of the world and the experience of a shrewd business man, won for him prosperity. He married in 1877 MARY F. DANE, daughter of Warren Dane, a farmer of West Brookfield, Mass., who died in 1889. Two children, died in infancy. Mr. Souls was an Odd Fellow and Free Mason. Engineer of town fire department. Republican.

3. **Betsey Souls,** born in Franklin, Vt.; died July 26, 1901.

4. **Phebe Souls,** born in Franklin, Vt. (or Sudbury, Vt.); died April 5, 1893.

Henry Souls, a nephew of William and of English birth, in Frome, Somersetshire, in November, 1824, married MARGARET CAMPBELL SMITH, born in Wales, March 21, 1818. He was a son of George Souls, who was a brother to William

The children of this George Souls were Henry, Mary Ann, Hannah, Harriet, Jane. All born in England. He early became a seaman, sailing to Oriental lands, but on leaving the maritime life he came to America and being employed by a manufacturing company learned the art of dyeing woolens. In 1849 he came to Wales, Mass., where he continued work as a dyer for the local Manufacturing Company till 1857 when he went to Rockville, Conn., where he continued at his craft until he went West to accept a similar position in the woolen mills at Oregon City, Oregon. He died Jan. 9, 1886. His wife died Feb. 6, 1904. There was one son

I. CHARLES HENRY SOULS, born in Wales, Mass., May 20, 1852, who married Oct. 13, 1874, MARY ADELIA THOMAS. He was a professional dyer and made that his principal business. He died May 19, 1880, leaving issue two children whose names follow:
   (1) WILLIAM HENRY SOULS, born July 6, 1875, is editor of a daily newspaper in Portland, Oregon.
   (2) ADA THOMAS SOULS, born July 5, 1879, was living at home in 1920.

II. MARY A. SOULS, born ———; was married to ———.

III. JANE SOULS, born ———; was married to DR. D. MURLLESS and resides at Holyoke, Mass.

Soules of Westport, Massachusetts.

Israel Soule (1), a son of Benjamin (1) and Sarah (Potter) Soule, was born in Westport, Mass., May 7, 1795; married ABIGAIL HAMMOND May 18, 1817 and by her had seven children whose names will presently appear. He was a farmer and seaman, sailing from the nearby ports in the "Soule Fleet" to the "land of whales" and in the merchant vessels to foreign ports. He died April 8, 1892, aged 97-11-22; Abigail Soule died Jan. 1, 1886, in Westport, Mass. She was a sister to Polly Hammond who was the wife of Abel Soule, whose record will appear farther on. Children's names as follows:

I. JAMES A. SOULE, born March 5, 1818; died Oct. 23, 1837.

II. HUMPHREY SOULE, born July 10, 1819, was married and many descendants followed. See account of his family in another section.

III. ROBERT P. SOULE, born Sept. 24, 1826; married SYLVIA DAVIS, a daughter of Alfred Davis and wife Sanford Hisson, of whom hereafter. His son
   (1) ROBERT J. SOULE, of South Westport, Mass., married 1st, MARIA F. FERGUSON, daughter of James Ferguson, who was an Orangeman of Scottish descent from Dublin, Ireland. Her mother was Eliza Blake. His second wife was MARGARET M. COTY, née Conley, from England.

IV. BETSEY C. SOULE, born Sept. 6, 1839, was married to SHUBAEL ELDRIDGE, JR., Dec. 10, 1855 and had issue.

V. HANNAH R. SOULE, born April 2, 1842; died Sept. 5, 1846.

Benjamin Soule (1), a son of Stephen and Mary Soule, married SARAH POTTER from Richmond, R. I., July 4, 1793 who, after being the mother of numerous children, died Jan. 25, 1838. Benjamin Soule, a seaman, died Feb. 12, 1841. The family, far as known, consisted of

I. ISRAEL SOULE, born May 7, 1795.
II. MIRIAM P. SOULE, born Nov. 12, 1798; was married Dec. 27, 1818; died May 30, 1859.
III. HENRY SOULE, born July 7, 1784; married Dec. 27, 1818; died Feb. 10, 1855.

CHILDREN OF HENRY SOULE AND WIFE.

1. **Benjamin Soule,** born Feb. 10, 1819; married June 9, 1843; died Sept. 15, 1897. Children's names follow:

I. ELIZABETH SOULE, born June 30, 1844; died ———.
II. AMELIA SOWLE, born July 25, 1849; died Oct. 11, 1875.

2. **Sarah P. Soule,** born Dec. 27, 1820; was married May 2, 1855.

3. **Henry Soule, Jr.,** born Jan. 13, 1823; married Nov. 30, 1854 MARIA L. BROWNELL, by whom

I. HENRIETTA SOWLE, born May 18, 1855.

4. **Miriam P. Soule,** born Jan. 17, 1825; was married Feb. 16, 1843 to ———, by whom two children:

I. GEORGE FREDERICK ———, born Aug. 7, 1846.
II. FLORA ———, born March 19, 1855?

5. **Lucy A. Soule,** born March 11, 1827; was married April 23, 1848; died May 29, 1852. She had

I. LAFAYETTE LEROY GIFFORD, born April 9, 1849.
II. ALMEDA JANE GIFFORD, born Dec. 21, 1858.

Abel Soule (1), a son of ———, born ———; married MARY, or POLLY, HAMMOND Aug. 31, 1817; she a sister to Abigail Hammond who was the wife of Israel Soule. These had children named as follows—the records looked for:

I. ABEL SOULE, lived in New Bedford.
II. OLIVER SOULE of Westport, Mass., married SUSANNA TRAFFORD, Dec. 19, 1815. Another Oliver Soule married Eleanor Potter Sept. 5, 1776.
III. WILLIAM SOULE, married widow REBECCA FRANCES DUNBAR Jan. 30, 1878.
IV. CHARLES SOULE married PHEBE TRIPP.
V. TILLINGHAST SOULE married RHODA WING. He was long a deacon in the Christian church in New Bedford. Had a family. Barbara A. Soule, widow of Tillinghast, died June 14, 1864, aged 84-5.
VI. NANCY SOULE.
VII. CORDELIA SOULE, twin, married SAMUEL JOHNSON April 22, 1847.
VIII. CORBELIA SOULE, twin.
IX. ANGENETTE SOULE was married to JAMES HAGGARD in New Bedford.

An Oliver Soule died in Westport, Mass., Sept. 27, 1872, aged 54-9.

Jonathan Soule Branch.

Capt. Jonathan Soule (1), a son of Joseph and Alice Sisson, descended from George Soule the Pilgrim through George, William, William, was born in Westport, Mass., July 16, 1782; married May 15, 1803 AMY GIFFORD who was born Jan. 28, 1782 and died March 5, 1862. He died in Westport, Mass., Jan. 15, 1864. Like his kindred, Captain Jonathan Soule could not resist the charming overtures of the mermaids and went to sea when a young man. He not only sailed to the far North as whale-hunter but was in the merchant service, visiting foreign ports and saw much of the world. He was an expert "yarn-spinner" and told of many a dangerous adventure when on the ocean buffeted by storms and mountainous seas. Among his children was

1. **Jethro Soule (1)**, born in Westport, Mass., Aug. 8, 1818; married in Little Compton, R. I., Feb. 26, 1846, MARY GRINNELL, daughter of Benjamin and Lydia Grinnell, by whom issue soon to be mentioned. He became a seaman when but a lad, being a cooper by trade, and visited Japan, China and many foreign ports. In 1849, during the gold fever, he visited California and was successful in his mining operations. Having an opportunity to work his passage home he returned to Little Compton and purchased a farm; residing there until his failing health admonished him to seek a milder climate and he removed to Vineland, N. J., Oct. 23, 1862, being a pioneer; and died there Jan. 13, 1902. Mary, his wife, born Sept. 8, 1825, died in November, 1892. Children named as follows:

   I. ELIZA M. SOULE, born in New Bedford, Mass., Sept. 7, 1849; was married in Vineland, N. J., Oct. 21, 1880 to HENRY WILBER and had Aldus, William, and Finch.

   II. AMY G. SOULE, born in the year 1851, died in Little Compton, in 1860.

   III. LYDIA M. SOULE, born July 17, 1854; was married to ANDREW HOESEN at Millville, N. J., and removed to Nebraska. She had children named Josephine, Medora, Emma, Nelson, Weaver and Mabel.

   IV. HANNAH SOULE, born Dec. 1, 1856 in Little Compton, R. I. She was married Nov. 7, 1882 at Vineland, N. J., to DANIEL WILBER who was born in Little Compton, R. I., April 3, 1838; died there Sept. 14, 1909. He was Representative to the State Legislature 1897-1899; Senator, two years. Mrs. Wilber was a successful teacher in the Vineland public schools. Her children were:

      (1) ETHEL M. WILBER, born May 10, 1889 in Little Compton, R. I. She was married April 19, 1907, to ELLIOT R. SNELL and resides in Little Compton, R. I.

      (2) THEODORA M. WILBER, born Nov. 4, 1895; at home, at this writing.

      (3) DANIEL WILBER, JR., born Nov. 13, 1898; was at home when reported.

   V. JETHRO JONATHAN SOULE, born Aug. 4, 1859 at Little Compton, R. I., and died in Vineland, N. J., in 1863, aged 2 years.

VI. BENJAMIN GRINNELL SOULE, born May 18, 1862 in Little Compton, R. I., and went to Nebraska where he married EMMA HARTSOOK and when reported had two children, Annie and Andrew.

VII. ANNIE M. SOULE, born Dec. 24, 1868; was married to GEORGE C. GIFFORD in Vineland, N. J., Oct. 15, 1890 and moved to Texas. She had two children whose names do not appear.

Soules In Duxbury, Massachusetts.

A Nathaniel Branch.

This branch of the Old Duxbury Soule family has been well compiled and connected. The line of descent runs as follows: George married Mary Beckett, John married Esther Nash, Josiah married Lydia Delano, Abisha married Abigail Delano, Nathaniel married Lydia Freeman.

Capt. Nathaniel Soule (1), a son of Abisha (1) and Abigail (Delano) Soule, born in Duxbury, Mass., Aug. 12, 1767; married in January, 1794, LYDIA FREEMAN, who was born July 29, 1771 and died July 15, 1827. He died Oct. 13, 1862. Residence, Duxbury, from which he sailed many seas. He was one of the old-styled master mariners among the Soules who represented the early merchant-marine, trading with distant ports and at intervals engaged in fishing along the coast and at the "Banks," and could spin yarns when an assembly of "Old Salts," along with local "Land Lubbers," were spending an evening around the broad fireplace of the Duxbury Tavern. What would we not give for a good picture of some of these Duxbury Vikings?

CHILDREN OF NATHANIEL AND LYDIA FREEMAN SOULE.

All born in Duxbury.

1. **Hannah Soule,** born Dec. 6, 1794; died July 30, 1799.

2. **Daniel Soule,** born Oct. 19, 1796; married DEBORAH KENT, Dec. 8, 1822, by whom he had Daniel Lucius who married ROWENA WINSOR. Mr. Soule was lost at sea.

3. **Lydia F. Soule,** born Aug. 23, 1798; was married Aug. 6, 1848 to CAPT. MARTIN WATERMAN; died Jan. 6, 1892.

4. **Hannah Soule,** born Jan. 28, 1800; was married Nov. 24, 1821 to CAPT. JOHN WESTON and resided in East Boston. She had children by name

   I. HANNAH WESTON, married CAPT. ALEXANDER SAMPSON.
   II. JOHN WESTON, married SYLVIA PETERSON.
   III. GEORGE L. WESTON, married FRANCES FOWLE.
   IV. ABBY WESTON, married MILES SAMPSON.
   V. NATHANIEL RAY WESTON, married MARY A. HATCH.
   VI. DANIEL WESTON, married JULIA PETERSON.

5. **Abigail Soule,** born April 11, 1801; was married to SETH TUPPER of Boston; resided there and in Kingston, Mass. She died March 20, 1890. Her children were:

   I. ABIGAIL LORING TUPPER, born Aug. 15, 1826; died Aug. 28, 1885.

II. FRANCES MATILDA TUPPER, born Feb. 26, 1833, was married to MARTIN COOK, by whom Charles Cook. She died Dec. 14, 1907.

III. LUCY AUGUSTA TUPPER, born June 5, 1835; was married 1st, to WILLIAM GEORGE and had Frank E. George; 2d, to SEWALL GODARD; Lewis Trescott, born May 8, 1848, died Sept. 1, 1892; married Aug. 24, 1870 H. ADELINE EATON, resided in Quincy, Mass., and had Addie Lewis, Fred Eaton, Laura Bailey, George Leslie and Russell Lincoln.

6. **Nathaniel Soule,** born Sept. 25, 1803; married ABIGAIL STURTEVANT; resided in Halifax, Mass., and had Amasa Sturtevant who married MARY (BONNEY) BAKER.

7. **Mary Soule,** born June 15, 1805; was married Jan. 24, 1830 to GEORGE BRYANT of Plympton, Mass., by whom she had

I. GEORGE BRYANT, born Oct. 16, 1830.

II. MARY F. BRYANT, born Sept. 10, 1832.

III. FRANKLIN BRYANT, born Aug. 9, 1835.

IV. JOHN BRYANT, born Feb. 4, 1838.

V. LYDIA S. BRYANT, born March 2, 1840.

VI. FREDERICK BRYANT, born July 27, 1842; married JOSIE COLLINRIDGE and had Ethel, resides in Sausalito, California.

VII. ELDORA, born May 11, 1845; died Nov. 11, 1910.

8. **Capt. Freeman Soule,** born in Duxbury, Mass., July 7, 1807; married April 18, 1841 NANCY FREEMAN; died Dec. 7, 1866. Captain Soule was a well-known member of that notable group of Duxbury master mariners who in the early part of the nineteenth century carried the name and fame of the Massachusetts Merchant Marine to many foreign ports and exhibited the masterly workmanship of those employed in the building-yards of the New England coast. He was largely engaged in the transporting of cotton from New Orleans to Liverpool, and made numerous voyages to India. He had children, all born in Duxbury, Mass., named as follows:

I. FLORENCE SOULE, born Feb. 22, 1842.

II. HARRIET W. SOULE, born Aug. 29, 1844.

III. FREDERICK F. SOULE, born Nov. 18, 1846.

IV. SIDNEY SOULE, born Oct. 10, 1848; married in Chicago, Ill., 1884 HELEN PERRY, by whom, Sidney Freeman Soule, born Sept. 28, 1885; residence, Portland, Oregon.

V. NANCY SOULE, born March 9, 1854; died Aug. 8, 1854.

VI. ANNIE GREY SOULE, born Dec. 31, 1856; was married at King's Chapel, Boston, March 10, 1891 to SAMUEL LAPHAM of Charleston, S. C., and has Samuel Lapham, Jr., born Sept. 23, 1892. College of Charleston, B.A., '13.

9. **John Soule** (1), son of Nathaniel (1) and Lydia (Freeman) Soule, born in Duxbury, Mass., July 10, 1809; married JANE ANNE DAVIS of St. Louis. He made several voyages with his father and later studied navigation in Liverpool. Abandoning the sea-faring life he sought adventures in the West. He crossed the Plains when gold was discovered in California and returned to establish his residence in St. Louis, Mo. He later removed his family to a farm in the

country where he lived contented and happy during the remainder of his life. He died Nov. 14, 1889. (Children's names follow.) His wife died Sept. 17, 1886. He was for some time engaged in contracting and building while residing in St. Louis. His daughter says he inherited all of the sterling qualities of his ancestors—patience, integrity, uprightness and fearlessness.

1. JULIAN SOULE, a son of John and Jane Soule, born in St. Louis, Mo., Feb. 23, 1848, was named for the ship "Julian," a ship sailing between Boston and Liverpool commanded by his father. After reaching the age of twelve years the family bought a farm near Caledonia, Mo., where the four children were brought up. Julian was the eldest. He studied medicine in the State Medical College of St. Louis, now the George Washington University, and graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1881. He married ROSANNA ELIZABETH RONALD in Caledonia, Mo., 1881. In 1888 Dr. Julian Soule moved from Missouri and established himself in the drug business and the practice of his profession in Snohomish, Washington, and is still living and carrying on business as usual at the age of 77 years, "hale and hearty." Children named as follows:
   (1) WILLIAM ANDREW SOULE, born in 1883; in the year 1907 first entered the University of Washington after the public school course in Kent, and graduated with the degree of A.B. in 1913. He took the degree of LL.B. from his Alma Mater in 1915 and has been engaged in the practice of law since in Seattle and Kent. He was elected to the House of Representatives of the Washington State Legislature for the 1925 session from King's County, having served previously two years as City Attorney of Kent. He married ——— ———.
   (2) LILLIS SOULE, born ———; was married to ——— MCSPADEN and resides in Cleveland, Tenn. She has one son, Lewis McSpaden, a graduate of the University of California, who was an aviator in France during the World War and is now in the commercial aviation business in Florida.
   (3) FLORENCE SOULE, born ———; married ——— MARTIN.

10. Amasa Sturtevant Soule (1), a son of Nathaniel (1) and Lydia (Freeman) Soule, born in Halifax, Mass., July 2, 1835; married MARY BENNEY BAKER, born April 3, 1840 and died Oct. 7, 1916. He died March 20, 1917, aged 82 years. These had one daughter:

1. ABBIE FREEMAN SOULE, born in Halifax, Mass., July 23, 1875; was married June 23, 1896 to HERMAN AUGUSTUS DAVENPORT, by whom children named as follows:
   (1) STANLEY SOULE DAVENPORT, born Dec. 27, 1900.
   (2) MARIE ALDEN DAVENPORT, born Oct. 13, 1902; was married Aug. 25, 1923, to FRANK HERBERT HOPKINS.
   (3) HAROLD FREEMAN DAVENPORT, born Oct. 7, 1910.

The old Nathaniel Soule house was situated on a lane leading off Tremont Street, in Duxbury, Mass. This was built in 1812 and burned down in 1921.

Soule Families in the South.

New England Branches.

TO prove that my researches were not discontinued when this work entered the press and to show the possibility of an "eleventh-hour" and valuable addition to my stores of genealogical treasures, I have to call the reader's attention to the following statement. While examining the first U. S. Census I found that several persons named Sole, Soule and Sowle were resident in North Carolina and South Carolina. This discovery was enough to excite the curiosity of an antiquary worthy of the name and I went to my files of Notes to see whether I could find any New England stocks from which these southern branches were broken off. It was evident that these families were natural offshoots from the New England ancestry, for there was not another known person of the name who had settled in this country at that period of history.

My next experiment was within the alcoves of the Boston City Library where I searched diligently through the published volumes of Carolinian history. There were found a few more references to the southern branches of the family. What impressed me especially was the occurrence of the same names peculiar to the early New England families—Benjamin, Sylvanus, Nathaniel, Timothy, Joseph and Edward. The appearance of this last name, an isolated instance; an uncommon name in the Soule family of Plymouth County. Remembering that I had once seen this name in the records of Tiverton, R. I., I hastened to the train and ran down to that old town. Here, and in Swansea, I found some of the families from which the southern branches had been dismembered, their property having been disposed of about contemporary with the time of settlement of the families in the Carolinas. These names once well known to searchers disappeared from the local records and were transferred to the South. Having returned to my home I immediately applied to the custodians of the records at the Land Office and the Registry of Probate and was rewarded by abstracts from the files with grants and patents of tracts of land to the same persons bearing the name of Sole, Soule and Sowle who had removed from New England. Such records will herewith appear as the satisfactory proof of the assumptions arrived at.

My next step was to learn the probable cause for this exodus from the New England homes of these families. The dominant inherited instinct for roaming must be held responsible for the possibility, while local conditions and inducements must be recognized as strong factors operating in the individual cases. It is my opinion that the engagement in navigation by the Soules in Dartmouth and adjoining towns provided a medium and a means of transportation for these disconnected families; and the migration was not confined to the families bearing the Soule and Sowle names; families intermarried with them, finding the kindred ties too strong for resistance, joined the company and established new homes in the Southland.

When we are careful to remember that the early generations of the New England families of Soule and Sowle were devoted Quakers and whose methods

of communication are familiar to us, it will be more feasible to account for this concerted action by so many families. Previous research, when compiling the Genealogy of the Milliken-Milligan families had revealed the fact that numerous families bearing those names along with those of their collateral kindred had removed from Nantucket and Martha's Vineyard to North Carolina; and that these were principally persons of the Quaker faith. With the finding of these familiar names in the South we also learned that the movement was largely the result of the influence of the itinerant Quaker preachers who perambulated the newly settled colonies on horseback under their broad-brimmed gray hats. These humble travelers were the news-carriers and mail-transporters and considered an important adjunct to the sparsely settled communities. Whether the inducements held out were religious or material—probably both—we have no authority for assuming.

Several persons who have been interested in collecting Soule data have intimated that their experience had convinced them that several names and records of the early generations of the families living about Duxbury and Tiverton had been lost to their descendants by reason of the missing records. The compiler thought so too, till he discovered the settlement of the Soule families in the South. While making a study of the vital records in Tiverton and the county records he found that many names of the Soule families once resident in the locality had disappeared. There were some records of real estate transactions in which these persons had been interested, but like a flock of frightened birds they had disappeared from the town and county. An extensive and discriminating search in many localities where branches of the Soule families had settled did not reveal anything concerning these "missing links" of the genealogical chain; but unexpectedly, by mere accident, while making an examination of some southern documents the very names of several of the missing members of the families were discovered as pioneers in North Carolina and South Carolina, whither they had gone after disposing of their property in New England. Of course this was a pleasant surprise and considered to be of great importance in making connections not before known. It has not been known that any other searcher for Soule history had discovered the fact of this settlement in the South and the compiler experienced something of the exultation known to a searcher of lost treasure when he holds in his hands some of the shining coin. Like the father of the "Prodigal Son" he could say, "This my son was lost and is found; he was dead but is alive."

It is to be regretted when we learn that these natives of an old New England family did not preserve any vital records or account of the reasons for their removal. Had it been possible to procure such data it would have been feasible to formulate another interesting department of Soule Family History; whereas only a few detached items of importance could be salvaged from the vital statistics; enough, however, to prove conclusively the fact of the removal and permanent settlement. It was an interesting incident that the tradition was preserved among those now living in North and South Carolina that their forefathers lived in the New England Colonies and that they were a sea-faring folk who owned the ships in which they sailed the seas. Thus we see that the "salt" in the blood of those hard-handed sons of Neptune had not lost its "savor" by a transportation southward.

The very knowledge of this migration is suggestive of many incidents of a romantic character that must have been true to fact; and through the powers of a stimulated fancy, we reinstate those who were actors in the pioneer drama and reinvest the scenes in which those early Soules acted their part. We can see those old mariners after their returns from their southern trading voyages spending an evening around the hearthstones of the taverns, surrounded by a group of eager residents who with opened-mouthed wonder listened to the recitals concerning the cheap, rich lands in the "Carolinas" that could be purchased for a trifle and the assembling of these Soules to consider the prospects of removal. The townships where they then resided were becoming too narrow for the constantly increasing population and as bees, some of the younger and more vigorous, must "swarm" and seek for homes in some new country. Thus the project was developed and the arrangements for selling out their small holdings matured. Since the discovery of this removal of the Soules to the Southland those meagre records found in the land transactions have become eloquent with significance as historical documents; whereas they had been mute and untranslated as the ancient parchments.

Then came days of "breaking camp" and the removal of their household goods, their horses, their cattle and sheep, with such farming utensils; the day of sailing on board of the "Dolphin" or the "Sea-flower" when the farewells were spoken and kindred Soules were separated, possibly to meet no more. All such incidents have been, to the writer, invested with a feature of tender pathos because they involved so many sad possibilities.

However, the hour fraught with so many touching scenes came at last and all wore an aspect of bustle and confusion. The last hand-clasp was given and the refugees were hurried on board. The ropes were hurried through the rattling blocks, the sails unfurled to the breeze, the ships were turned toward the broad ocean and those standing upon the landings with hand-shaded eyes turned away from the scene to resort to their homes and express their opinions relative to the adventure. These Soules had departed and turned their faces toward new scenes and hard conditions. The lands assigned to them and secured by their Patents were bordering the coast and covered with heavy forests. The undertaking involved all of the contingencies and deprivations of the average pioneer adventures and called for strong physical hardihood, heroic courage and persistent endeavor. Among the names familiar to the Soule families of the earlier generations were those of Edward, Sylvanus, Nathaniel, Timothy, Benjamin, Joseph, William and Cornelius. Some of these evidently did not make any permanent settlement and probably disposed of their lands and returned to New England; while we know that several families became permanently established upon their new estates and their descendants are living there at the present day.

Census Records, North Carolina.

The Census Returns for the year 1800 for the State of North Carolina show that there were living in the Wilmington District the persons whose names follow:

John Sole, in whose family there were two persons aged 45 years or more.

Timothy Soles, in whose family there were three persons, aged 45, 26 and 16 years respectively.

Nathaniel Soles, with parents aged 45 or more, two persons aged 16 or more, and 4 persons aged 10 years.

The Census Returns for 1820 in Monroe County, North Carolina, contain the names of the following persons, all having families:

Judean Sowle.
Isaac Soule.
John Sowel, Sr.
John Sowle, Jr.
John Sowel.
Jesse Sowel.
Asa Sowle.

Genealogy of the Family.

The names of those mentioned in the First Census of 1790, were Sylvanus, Timothy, Benjamin, Nathaniel, Joseph, Edward and James. These, however, were not of the same generation as the earlier pioneers who removed from New England; but the names were perpetuated in many instances. Coming down to the later families we must begin with

Timothy Soule (1), who was born about 1780; married AMELIA EDWARDS and removed to Alabama where he was a merchant and mill-owner. He was the progenitor of a large family of sons and daughters whose names, as many as we have procured, will follow: Lemuel Burton, Joseph, Timothy, Henry and Helen. All of these removed from North Carolina to Alabama. Timothy Soule, first, later removed to Texas where he died. Another authority assumes that this Timothy Soule and seven others of the family died in the same year, with typhoid pneumonia. His residence was situated about four miles northeast of Troy, Pike County, Alabama. It is reported that this Timothy Soule gave the name to Pleasant Hill church where the family were buried. The family traditions do not agree and we can only publish what has been supplied.

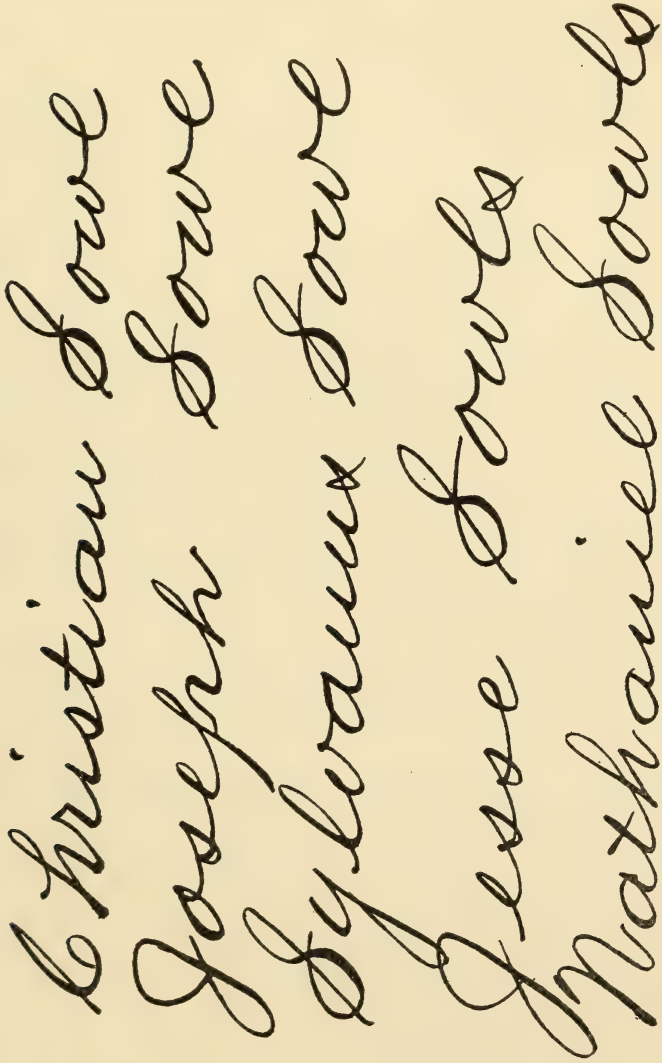
Timothy Soule (2) entered the service during the Mexican War and was killed in action; probably a young man and unmarried.

Lemuel Burton Soule (1), a son of Timothy and Amelia (Edwards) Soule, born in 1812, married in Troy, Alabama, LOUISA VIRGINIA GARDNER, daughter of Benjamin Gardner, one-time Attorney General of the State. This Lemuel Soule ran away from his home in North Carolina to Alabama and changed his name to "Soles." He had instructed his family to spell their name "Soule," assuring them that this was the original and proper form of orthography. Among the children of Lemuel B. Soule there was a son,

Edgar Clark Soule (1), who removed to Houston, Texas. He married MILLICENT KATHRYN HUCKABEE, by whom several sons, as follows:

Hon. Edgar Clark Soule (2), United States Consul at Cardiff, Wales, a son of Edgar C. and Millicent Louisa (Huckabee) Soule, was born in the town of Waxahachie, Texas, in December, 1886 and was educated in the Houston High School which he attended from 1900 to 1904.

EUGENE C. SOULE



Fac-simile of Signatures from Records in the Office of Secretary of State, North Carolina.

In 1906 he entered the service of the United States Government in the construction of the Panama Canal, and remained on the Isthmus of Panama at various stations for a period of seven years, excepting one session of the University of Texas. He entered the University of Texas in 1909, where, as a freshman, he won first prize in the annual oratorical contest open to all students. He holds the B.A. degree from the University of Texas.

After terminating his final period of service on the Panama Canal, Mr. Soule taught school in Texas several years; but when the United States entered the World War, he served in the U. S. Army as an officer in the Air Service, being honorably discharged in March, 1920. During the time he was stationed at Washington, he was granted an M.A. in course by George Washington University.

In 1920 he entered the Consular Service, being appointed U. S. Consul at Cartagena, Colombia, by Woodrow Wilson. After a brief period of service at Washington in 1922-1923, he was appointed U. S. Consul at Cardiff, Wales, by Warren G. Harding.

He was married in 1911 to Floy Devore Perfect, of Paris, Texas, who is a member of the D. A. R. through a Bosworth ancestor, and who is descended from Mayflower progenitors. They have three children: Gardner, Peggy and Patricia.

Mr. Soule is a member of the Methodist Church, South; a Mason, 32d degree, and Shriner; a Democrat in politics; a member of the Cardiff Rotary Club, the Whitchurch Golf Club, and of the oratorical honor society, Delta Sigma Rho. Both he and his wife were elected to membership in Phi Beta Kappa on graduation from the University of Texas. Their home address is: 1515 Rusk Avenue, Houston, Texas; but they are at present at the American Consulate, Cardiff, Wales.

Horace Soule, Esq. (1), a son of Edgar C. and Millicent Louisa (Huckabee) Soule; Assistant United States District Attorney; was a candidate for Criminal District Attorney, Harris County, Texas; has a record during the World War.

Dr. Marion Soles lived in Palestine, Texas, for many years and died leaving a son, Clayton Soles, a graduate of the A. and M. College, Texas, who may still be living in that town.

Lafayette Soule (1), a nephew of Lemuel Soules, was killed in the Civil War; parents' names not known.

Lucinda Helen Soule (1), a daughter of Timothy Soule, born March 20, 1832, was married Feb. 2, 1852 to Stephen Powell, born Aug. 8, 1832 and died Nov. 14, 1901. She died Aug. 3, 1908. They were buried in Pleasant Hill Cemetery, Pike County, Ala. Children's names as follows:

i. A. B. Powell, born June 8, 1825.
ii. J. Millian Powell, born Nov. 14, 1826.
iii. Mary Jane Powell, born July 19, 1828.
iv. Sarah June Powell, born Dec. 7, 1830.
v. Joseph M. Powell, born Nov. 14, 1833.
vi. F. L. Powell, born Aug. 16, 1842.
vii. Jasper N. Powell, born June 20, 1845.

viii. N. M. Powell, born May 12, 1847; died May 5, 1893.
ix. Narcissa C. Powell, born Feb. 9, 1849.
x. Eliza Carlene Powell, born Dec. 27, 1853.

Narcissa Clementine Soule (1), a daughter of Timothy Soule, born Feb. 9, 1840, was married to Andrew A. Stanley January 5, 1856; died Sept. 5, 1872. He was born Feb. 21, 1825; died April 1, 1886. Buried in Mount Pleasant churchyard, Pike County, Ala. Children:

i. Henry T. Stanley, born May 19, 1860, was married to Georgia Nash May 24, 1893; died Nov. 4, 1904.
ii. Elizabeth M. Stanley, born July 3, 1863; was married to John N. Browde Nov. 16, 1892; still living.
iii. Mary E. Stanley, born Nov. 8, 1863; died in childhood, aged 6 months.
iv. Emma A. Stanley, born Dec. 8, 1866; was married to Stephen B. Griswold Dec. 24, 1890; still living.
v. James Timothy Stanley, born May 12, 1870; married Alice Kelley July 29, 1897; died April 18, 1921.

Jasper Soule entered the Confederate service during the Civil War and was never heard from.

Newton Soule entered the Confederate service during the Civil War and his fate was unknown.

Jane Soule was married to Robert Beardsley and had a son.

Anna Maria Soule was married to David Smith. Deceased.

Land Transactions with Soules.

At a Council held at Newberne, N. C., October 6, 1748, there was a petition presented for a warrant for land (300 acres) to Sylvanus Soul.

On September 13, 1735, Petitioners who had obtained warrants and asked for patents; among them

Benjamin Sowl, 320 acres. Granted 300 on N. W. above Swan Creek; 320 acres on Hammond Creek, February 20, 1735. Petitions for patents, Benjamin Sowl, 50 Blanden, Sept. 10, 1735. Warrant executed called for patent by Joseph Sowl, 640 acres, Blanden.

On September 4, 1735 Edward Sowle received patent for 517 acres in Onslaw.

A will made by Abram Soule was found in the Probate Office, Tarbore, N. C., that was of peculiar interest, he having been an owner of slaves. His deceased sons were not mentioned by name, but he gave his estate to his two grandchildren, each by name, along with two negro girls. This transaction indicates the possible changes of opinion and conduct of families within two generations. When living among their Quaker neighbors in the New England Colonies the grandparents of this slaveholder were known for their love of liberty and rigid opposition to the institution of slavery, but their descendants seem to have adjusted their consciences to quite changed conditions and, being among the Romans, acted as the Romans did.

Soules of Rockingham County, Virginia.

New England Branch.

Members of this family hold the tradition that they are descendants of one Isaac Soule who was born in or near Bangor, Maine, but thorough examination of the public records of that city and vicinity fails to discover his name or any family from which he could have sprung. His descendants report that this man declined to give any information concerning the history of his forefathers or family connections; consequently, though the compiler has been in correspondence with several descendants, he has but meagre and detached materials with which to build a pedigree.

Rev. Isaac Soule, a reputed native of the State of Maine, was born about 1790 or 1800. He served in the American Army during the War of 1812 and is supposed to have enlisted in Maine, but the Muster Rolls do not reveal his name. He was an educated man and probably a graduate from the University of Pennsylvania. He subsequently entered the Methodist Conference and was assigned to a charge in Rockingham County, Virginia. That he had several brothers and sisters was well known but he refused to impart any information concerning them. He married in Virginia MISS SMITH and by this union there were born no less than six children. He and his wife died in Virginia about 1875.

1. **William C. Soule** (1), a son of Isaac (1), was married and had five children named as follows: Mrs. Sarah Turner, Mrs. Olive Wheeler, Florence Blackburn, Mrs. Ida McCracken, George W. Soule. These all had children.

2. **Henry L. Soule** (1), a son of Isaac (1), born in Virginia, was a well-educated man, a farmer; served in the Confederate Army during the Civil War. His wife born in Iowa and named CERELDA C. SOULE. Their son, Henry E. Soule, born at Stanley, Ia., Sept. 30, 1881, is a college man, a Mason and when last heard from was clerk of the Swift Canadian Co., Toronto. His sister, Iva B. Soule, was married to C. F. HOPPER and resides in Omaha, Neb. She was born at Stanley, Ia., Aug. 2, 1883.

3. **Emery Soule** (1), a son of Isaac (1), was born in Virginia, married and was resident in Hooper, Nebraska, when heard from. There were eight children in this family, and four of them are lawyers; all actually self-made men. Frank and Henry are located at St. Anthony, Idaho. Orson Soule, Esq., resides in Salt Lake City, Utah. Their ages run from 35 to 60 years. All are engaged in active practice. Grant W. Soule, located in Dubois, Idaho, was a lieutenant in the late World War. The daughters were named Lucretia, Eva, May. A son, Elmer Soule, is deceased.

4. **Sarah Soule** (1), a daughter of Isaac (1), was married to ——— STRICKLER and resides at St. Paul, Minn. She has four children, Wert, Howard, Bessie and Edith.

5. **John Soule** (1), a son of Isaac (1), was born and died on the homestead farm in Virginia. His widow is living (Mrs. Mary E. Soule) at Woodbine,

Va. In this family there were six children, viz: Grasty, Craver, Elizabeth, Marvin, Jesse and Bedford.

6. **Lucretia Soule** (1), a daughter of Isaac (1), born in Virginia, was married to MR. HAMMILL and had four children—possibly more. Their names were Edith, Bessie, Isaac and Henry.

7. **George Soule** (1), a son of Isaac (1), born on the homestead in Virginia; died when in childhood.

There are many of the third generation married, settled in homes and have children; these so scattered that their history and records were not readily available. Biographical sketches of the professional men were solicited, but their extreme modesty caused them to decline.

Unknown Family.

Thomas Haley Soule (1), a son of James M. and Sarah H. Soule of Chelsea, Mass., born in New Bedford, Mass., Jan. 7, 1846; married PHOEBE, daughter of Daniel C. S., Dartmouth, Mass. Resided in New Bedford and Chelsea, Mass. A veteran of the Civil War. Upholsterer by trade. Children born in New Bedford, Mass.

1. **Herbert Thomas Soule,** born June 30, 1871; married in Fall River, Mass., Aug. 28, 1895 NELLIE E. BLISS, daughter of Cyrus and Elizabeth (Smith) Bliss, born in Tiverton, R. I., 1876.

2. **Louis Walter Soule,** born in Chelsea, Mass., Oct. 18, 1872; died in Chelsea Oct. 28, 1888.

3. **Garry Carnston Soule,** born Feb. 3, 1874.

4. **Frank Haley Soule,** born Feb. 8, 1875; died in New Bedford, Mass., Nov. 13, 1883.

5. **James Edward Soule,** born July 27, 1876; died in New Bedford, Mass., Nov. 13, 1883.

6. **Sarah Haley Soule,** born May 12, 1878 in New Bedford, Mass., was married March 14, 1899 to WILLARD E. GODFREY, son of James and Amelia B. Wheeler Godfrey of Taunton, Mass.

7. **Charles William Soule,** born Aug. 18, 1879; died in Chelsea, Mass., Oct. 26, 1899.

8. **Arthur Walter Soule,** born June 13, 1882; died in New Bedford, Mass., June 28, 1882.

9. **Etta May Soule,** born Dec. 9, 1883; was married to ARTHUR WISE.

10. **Herman Abena Soule,** born June 24, 1888.

Ruel Soules, married LETITIA STOWELL, born in Tully, N. Y., June 12, 1844, and had a son, Ward G. Soules. She died in Kenyonville, N. Y., in 1871.

Millie Ann Sowles of Riley, and Nellie Ann McMountin Sowles, born Dec. 1846, in Ludington, Mich. Orvis Stowell, born in Moira, N. Y., Dec. 31, 1846, son of Oliver.

Cornelius Soule Branch.

Tiverton, Rhode Island.

Cornelius Soule (2), a son of Nathan (1) and Mercy (Gifford) Soule, born in Dartmouth, Mass., Jan. 26, 1712; married SARAH DENNIS. daughter of Robert and Sarah Howland Dennis, May 1, 1835, and settled in Tiverton, R. I., from which old town he sailed forth upon many seas. He was also engaged in the whaling fleet sailing from New Bedford, Mass., and was well known among those who sailed to the northern seas for his skill in throwing the harpoon. He was also associated with the local militia, being ensign of a Tiverton company of soldiers every year from 1746 to 1760. I have evidence of his being in the Louisburg Expedition and in the Revolution. Captain Soule was evidently a brave and resolute man who was foremost in many enterprises. Robert Dennis by his will Nov. 19, 1743 gave to his daughter, Sarah Soule, £200 and a negro girl named "Jenney" besides a share in the sale of another negro named "Newport." According to the census of Rhode Island, 1774, Capt. Cornelius Soule had an Indian servant. He did not remove southward at the time when his brothers George and Timothy and his sister Content (Soule) Sheldon, settled in Dutchess County, New York, but as a blacksmith hammered away in Tiverton after leaving the seaman's life. In his will of 1783, he mentions his blacksmith's tools. This will, or rather, the copy of it in the registers kept at Tiverton, was an elaborate and deeply interesting document filling nearly three pages. The inventory following filled one and one-half pages. These records were most beautifully inscribed, the handwriting delicate and the characters as uniform and gracefully written as engraving. The publication of a fac-simile of a section of the will would have been an attractive contribution to the illustrations of this work. These testaments contained many genealogical references that were clear evidence of family connections. The time of death of Cornelius Soule has not been found. There is a large framed portrait in oil hanging in the city library of Providence, R. I., presented by his son-in-law, of this man, the costume looking somewhat old-fashioned.

From the following records it seems that the portrait alluded to as hanging in the library at Providence was not that of Cornelius Soule under notice and may have been his son Cornelius, born Oct. 15, 1769.

I. DELIA SOULE, daughter of Capt. Cornelius, was married to CHARLES DYER of Providence, R. I., April 16, 1832.

II. ELIZA SOULE, daughter of Capt. Cornelius Soule, was married Jan. 4, 1830 to GEORGE AUGUST RHODES of Pawtucket, R. I., at Providence, R. I.

III. CORNELIA SOULE, daughter of Capt. Cornelius, born Nov. 13, 1836, was married to BENJAMIN D. WHEEDEN; both of Providence, R. I.

The following record was written and signed by Abner Soule and a copy is in the Pilgrim Society collection at Plymouth, Mass.

CHILDREN OF CORNELIUS AND SARAH DENNIS SOULE.

1. **Susanna Soule (1),** eldest daughter of Cornelius (1) and Sarah (Dennis) Soule, born in Tiverton, R. I., Dec. 20, 1738; married ——— ALMY; had issue.

2. Eliphal Soule (1), second daughter of Cornelius (1) and Sarah (Dennis) Soule, born in Tiverton, R. I., Oct. 3, 1743; was married June 1, 1760 to a PHILIP WHITE, a son of William and Hannah White. She was mentioned in the will of her grandmother, 1772.

3. Abner Soule (1), a son of Cornelius (1) and Sarah (Dennis) Soule, born in Tiverton, R. I., March 27, 1748; married DORCAS SEABURY Nov. 23, 1766: she born Jan. 9, 1747. The names of their eleven children follow.

I. COMFORT SOULE, born Oct. 2, 1767.
II. SEABURY SOULE, born Oct. 15, 1769. Twin.
III. CORNELIUS SOULE, born Oct. 15, 1769. Twin.
IV. SUSANNA SOULE, born Dec. 13, 1771; was married Dec. 20, 1795 to RICHARD WOODLE.
V. CHRISTOPHER SOULE, born Feb. 6, 1773; married March 6, 1806 to POLLY WATSON, daughter of Moses and Christianna; but he had been married Nov. 25, 1798 to ELIZABETH TABOR by Rev. John Briggs. He was drowned April 10, 1815, aged 42 years, 2 months and 4 days.
VI. ANNA SOULE, born March 17, 1776.
VII. SARAH SOULE, born Oct. 6, 1778.
VIII. PELEG SOULE, born Feb. 12, 1781; married April 24, 1808 BETSEY MANCHESTER.
IX. ABNER SOULE, born April 28, 1783; mentioned in grandfather's will.
X. ISAAC SOULE, born March 1, 1786; died Dec. 17, 1806, aged 20 years, 9 months and 15 days.
XI. JOHN SOULE, born Oct. 2, 1788; died Aug. 25, 1790.

Cornelius Soule made his will June 11, 1770, probated Sept. 2, 1782, in which he mentions son Abner and Eliphal Taber, grandchildren; Samuel, Alma, Mary and Susanna Alma, children of daughter Susanna (deceased); Mary Taber, Patience Taber, and Hannah Taber, children of daughter Eliphal Taber.

Abstracts From the Will of Cornelius Soule.

Will probated Sept. 2, 1784. Wife, Sarah Soule, Executor. Gave his son Abner Soule his homestead and smith's tools. Gave Samuel, Mary and Susanna Almy, his grandchildren, children of his daughter Susanna Soule, deceased, three Spanish-milled dollars each. To Mary, Patience and Hannah Tabor, children of Eliphal Soule Tabor, and his grandchildren, three Spanish-milled dollars each.

The Weston Family and Descendants.

John Soule (1), eldest son of George and Mary Beckett Soule, was twice married; 1st, to REBECCA SIMMONS; 2d, to ESTHER (SAMPSON) NASH, and by both wives had thirteen children. Rebecca Soule, daughter of Rebecca Simmons, born about 1656, was married to Edmund Weston Dec. 18, 1688 and by that union had not less than seven children. We shall present below the names of the children of John Soule and his two wives; these followed by the children as far as known of Edmund Weston.

1. **Rebecca Soule** was married to EDMUND WESTON. See forward.
2. **Sarah Soule** married ADAM WRIGHT.
3. **Rachel Soule** married JOHN COBB, JR., Sept. 7, 1688.
4. **Aaron Soule** married MARY WADSWORTH.
5. **Benjamin Soule** married SARAH STANDISH before 1702.
6. **James Soule** married (before 1659) LYDIA ———, died Aug., 1744.
7. **John Soule** married MARTHA TINCOM, Dec., 1701.
8. **Joseph Soule,** born July, 1679 (eldest child of Esther Nash), married MARY ——— before 1711; died July, 1763.
9. **Joshua Soule,** born Oct. 1681, married JOANNA STUDLEY; died May, 1767.
10. **Josiah Soule,** twin of Joseph, born July, 1679; married LYDIA DELANO and died Jan. 1764.
11. **Moses Soule.**
12. **Hannah Soule.**
13. **Zachariah Soule,** died unmarried before 1691.

CHILDREN OF EDMUND AND REBECCA SOULE WESTON.

1. **Nathan Weston,** born Feb. 8, 1688-9; married DESIRE STANDISH. Died 1754.
2. **Zachariah Weston,** born Dec. 16, 1690; died 1764.
3. **Rebecca Weston,** born July 31, 1693; married THOMAS DARLING Nov. 18, 1725.
4. **John Weston,** born July 27, 1694; died Aug. 12, 1768.
5. **Edmund Weston,** born Oct. 21, 1697; died April 29, 1773.
6. **Benjamin Weston,** born Nov. 6, 1701; died May 5, 1774.

Rebecca Weston, daughter of Edmund and Rebecca Soule Weston, was married to THOMAS DARLING Nov. 18, 1725. She born July 31, 1693; he born Sept. 7, 1704; died Nov. 2, 1792. Their children named as follows:

1. **Rebecca Darling,** born June 21, 1726.
2. **Sarah Darling,** born July 21, 1727.
3. **Thomas Darling,** born May 10, 1732.
4. **Benjamin Darling,** born June 19, 1734; married HANNAH HARRIS July 29, 1756. He was lieutenant of Minute Men during the Revolution. She died July 2, 1828. He died Nov. 29, 1807. Children as follows:

1. **Benjamin Darling,** born Nov. 19, 1756; died Feb. 14, 1757.
2. **John Darling,** born March 30, 1758; married MARY WOOD; died May 25, 1848. He was a Minute Man in the Revolution.
3. **Lillah Darling,** born June 2, 1760.
4. **Hannah Darling,** born Aug. 24, 1762.
5. **Joseph Darling,** born Sept. 22, 1764; married HULDAH DARLING; died 1841.
6. **Betsey Darling,** born Oct. 19, 1766.
7. **Selah Darling,** born Dec. 10, 1768.
8. **Lydia Darling,** born March 8, 1771.
9. **Daniel Darling,** born 1772.

John Darling, born March 30, 1758; married Jan. 27, 1780 MARY WOOD, born May 8, 1760; died March 10, 1813. He died May 25, 1848. Children named as follows:

1. **Betsey Darling,** born Nov. 10, 1780; died Sept. 26, 1846.
2. **Benjamin Darling,** born Nov. 8, 1782; married MARIA MORTON; died March 17, 1861.
3. **John Darling,** born Feb. 20, 1786; married HANNAH PEACOCK; died Dec. 15, 1867.
4. **Polly Darling,** born Nov. 11, 1788; married JOHN FULLERTON; died Dec. 14, 1874.
5. **Thomas Darling,** born Jan. 18, 1791; married HANNAH PEACOCK; moved to Ohio.
6. **Ezra Darling,** born Dec. 8, 1797; died 1813.
7. **Isaiah Darling,** born Sept. 3, 1802; died 1813.

Of this family, John, Thomas and Benjamin went to New York; later Thomas removed to Ohio.

John Darling, Jr., born Feb. 20, 1786, married 1st, HANNAH PEACOCK, Dec. 6, 1811. She was born June 9, 1796; died April 2, 1840. He married 2d, March 12, 1843, EUNICE PHILLIPS. Died at Conewago, N. Y., Dec. 15, 1867. Children named as follows:

1. **Betsey Darling,** born July 8, 1813; married JEROME HILL; died June 1, 1839.
2. **Isaiah Darling,** born April 27, 1816; died April 26, 1897.
3. **John Darling,** born June 29, 1818.
4. **Russell Darling,** born Oct. 11, 1819; died Nov. 28, 1885.
5. **Thomas Darling,** born Dec. 6, 1820; died Aug. 1, 1907.
6. **Erasmus Darling,** born May 28, 1822; died July 21, 1825.
7. **Titus Darling,** born May 21, 1824; died Feb. 18, 1890.
8. **Samuel Darling,** born April 21, 1826; died Feb. 24, 1899.
9. **Paloma Darling,** born Oct. 9, 1829; died Feb. 3, 1893.
10. **Lucina Darling,** born Aug. 13, 1831; died April 30, 1914.
11. **James Darling,** born Aug. 19, 1833; living still.
12. **Benjamin Darling,** born Jan. 24, 1835; died Dec. 10, 1893.
13. **Andrew Darling,** born Dec. 25, 1844, son of EUNICE PHILLIPS.

Betsey Darling, daughter of John and Hannah Peacock Darling, born July 8, 1813. Was married at Conewago, N. Y., in 1831 to JEROME HILL, born Aug. 17, 1897; died Oct. 18, 1887. She died Jan. 1, 1839. He had married for 2d wife in August, 1839, MARIA DAY, by whom seven children. Four by Betsey Darling.

1. **Helen Hill,** born Jan. 29, 1833; married M. J. YOUMANS; died Dec. 12, 1890.
2. **Franklin Hill,** born Jan. 19, 1835; married ACHSAH GALE; died Dec. 10, 1890.
3. **Julia Hill,** born Sept. 1837; died Jan. 2, 1855.
4. **Betsey Hill,** born Jan. 1, 1839; married WILLIAM CALKINS; died Dec. 24, 1915.
5. **Dempster Hill,** born Jan. 23, 1841; in Civil War; died Jan. 17, 1913.
6. **William Hill,** born March 14, 1842; in Civil War; died Sept. 27, 1883.
7. **Waldo Hill,** born July 20, 1843; in Civil War; died 1923.
8. **Sarah Hill,** born Aug. 20, 1844.
9. **Charles Hill,** born May 12, 1847; in Civil War.
10. **Albert Hill,** born March 27, 1849.
11. **Arvilla Hill,** born Oct. 20, 1855; died Nov. 26, 1890.

Helen Hill, daughter of Jerome and Betsey Darling Hill, born Jan. 29, 1833; was married May 15, 1853 in Allegany Village, N. Y., to JOTHAM YOUMANS who was born Aug. 15, 1829 and died March 18, 1917. Children as follows:

1. **Florence Youmans,** born Aug. 15, 1854; married BYRON ROGERS Sept. 29, 1878.
2. **Ida Youmans,** born May 14, 1858, was married to NELSON A. WEEK March 29, 1881.
3. **Elmer Youmans,** born June 1, 1862; married ELLA MCGOWN July 4, 1887.
4. **Alta Youmans,** born Nov. 10, 1867; married HARRY SPAULDING Dec. 14, 1898.

Ida Week, daughter of Jotham and Helen Hill Youmans, born May 14, 1858; was married to NELSON A. WEEK March 29, 1881; he born July 4, 1853. Children:

1. **John Elmer Week,** born May 26, 1882; killed in Mexico, March 3, 1903.
2. **Harold Week,** born Feb. 29, 1884; married JOSEPHINE ALLEN Oct. 29, 1910.
3. **Albert Nelson Week** born July 19, 1894; died March 16, 1896.

Harold J. Week, born Feb. 29, 1884; married JOSEPHINE ALLEN Oct. 29, 1910; has children named as follows:

1. **Jeanne Week,** born ———.
2. **Lolita Week,** born in Texas, Jan. 15, 1916.
3. **John Nelson Week,** born in Stevens Point, July 14, 1915.

Soules In Foster, Connecticut.

Rhode Island Branch.

Sylvanus Soule. There were several bearing this name, but I have not found the names of the parents of the Sylvanus Soule whose descendants lived in Foster and East Killingly, Conn. There was a Sylvanus, son of Benjamin Soule of Dartmouth, born Aug. 6, 1722, but he was too early upon the stage of action. This Sylvanus Soule was born about 1780; married one BETSEY AYERS of New Bedford, Mass., June 23, 1805, and died March 25, 1874, aged 94 years. He lived on a farm in Foster, R. I., till 1848, when he moved to East Killingly, Conn., where he continued to reside till his death. There were five children in this family. He was a man of medium size and of dark complexion.

1. **Arnold Soule** (1), eldest son of Sylvanus (1) and Betsey (Ayers) Soule, born Dec. 29, 1803; married HANNAH FULLER who was born March 26, 1812. He was a resident of Foster, R. I., where he died and was buried. She died in East Killingly, Conn., Sept. 8, 1886. Children named as follows:

I. WILLIAM A. SOULE, born May 1, 1832; married ANN BARTON, by whom a son named William. He was a farmer. He died Nov. 1, 1871, aged 37 years.

II. MARY ANN SOULE, born March 18, 1834, and died when young.

III. HARLEY W. SOULE, born Nov. 15, 1836; married LAURA BUCKLEY and had two children, Harley Soule, Jr., died April 26, 1864, and Laura Soule.

IV. LAURA P. SOULE, born May 21, 1839; was married to ALLEN FOGG Jan. 3, 1856 and had two children, Ira Fogg and Mary Fogg.

V. DEACON ELISHA F. SOULE, born May 9, 1841; married ELLEN HAWKINS, daughter of Thomas and Lucinda (Seaman) Hawkins. Was formerly a farmer, but is now retired. He united with the Baptist Church in East Killingly, Conn., Sept. 22, 1894 and retains the office of deacon. He has two sons named as follows:

(1) FREDERICK T. SOULE, born March 28, 1871; married IDA GREEN and has issue Ellen Clare Soule, born March 29, 1895; and Lula May Soule, born Oct. 13, 1901.

(2) CLARENCE A. SOULE, born Jan. 22, 1873; married NELLIE E. CHASE Jan. 18, 1893, and has three children, viz:

(a) WILLIAM FRED. SOULE, born Dec. 25, 1896.

(b) HOWARD ARNOLD SOULE, born April 17, 1902.

(c) ELIZA MAY SOULE, born Jan. 28, 1908.

VI. LOUISA M. SOULE, born March 9, 1843; was three times married; 1st to MORRILL GLEASON; 2d, to THOMAS WADSWORTH; 3d, to CYRUS SWEET.

VII. LYDIA A. SOULE, born July 21, 1845; was married to LENEL HORTON.

VIII. HENRY A. SOULE, born May 23, 1853; married LILLAS SAUNDERS and has issue. He resides in Putnam, Conn.

IX. EVERETT A. SOULE, born Aug. 18, 1855; married ELLA HARRINGTON and lived in East Killingly, Conn. Had a son, Elmer Soule.

2. **Olney Soule** (1), a son of Sylvanus (1) and Betsey (Ayers) Soule, born in Foster, R. I., June 22, 1814; married ELIZA A. HARRINGTON, born 1826 and died in Moodus, Conn., Nov. 18, 1873. Children's names follow. His age was 92 years.

I. AMY ANN SOULE, born in Foster, R. I., June 10, 1845; was married Aug. 5, 1865 to BENJAMIN WILLIAMS, by whom issue, the first dying in infancy. She was married 2d, Nov. 2, 1892 to HENRY J. JOHNSON and is living in Niantic, a widow.

(2) CHARLES HENRY WILLIAMS, born Feb. 18, 1868 in Moodus, Conn., married MISS GRACE TEALE June 10, 1890, and had a son, Arthur Teale Williams, born April 13, 1891.

II. GEORGE OLNEY SOULE, born Nov. 9, 1846; married JULIA JOHNSON RAND Nov. 25, 1867, and resides in Bridgeport, Conn. He served three years in the Civil War and was honorably discharged. He died April 17, 1909, in the Soldiers' Home at Noroton, Conn., where he had been for two years, going there from choice, being unable to walk or use one of his arms; and while eating his dinner was smitten with paralysis and died immediately. He was buried at Moodus, Conn. Children named as follows:

(1) CHARLES W. SOULE, born in 1866; died in infancy.

(2) ADELINE DELIA SOULE, was married to EUGENE DENNISON and lives at Deep River, Conn., Oct. 1, 1893 at Ivoryton in the town of Essex, Conn. No children. He was the son of Watrous B. Smith and Ellen H. Nichols. He was born in Essex, Conn., June 12, 1868; his mother died when he was but six years of age and he was adopted by his mother's sisters. Adopted parents were Titus K. and Harriet Louisa Denison.

(3) GEORGE FRANKLIN SOULE, born June 12, 1871; married MRS. LAURA WILL, Dec. 25, 1902, in Bridgeport, Conn. No issue; an adopted girl.

(4) CHARLES JEFFERSON SOULE, born May 19, 1877; married MARY ALICE DOUGHERTY at East Haddam, Conn., May 11, 1902 and has issue:

(a) WILLIAM GEORGE SOULE, born Oct. 14, 1902.
(b) CHARLES EDWIN SOULE, born May 23, 1904.
(c) ALICE MAY SOULE, born June 19, 1909.
(d) MARGUERITE ILEAN SOULE, born June 26, 1913.
(e) IRVING MORTON SOULE, born June 26, 1913. (Twins.)

(5) JOSEPH HARRINGTON SOULE, born Sept. 19, 1880. He is a printer in Bridgeport, Conn. Has not married.

The mother of the above-named children died Sept. 15, 1896.

III. MARTHA SOULE, born June 12, 1848; died single.

IV. CHARLES J. SOULE, born Sept. 19, 1850. See sketch.

V. EMMA JANE SOULE, born 1855; died unmarried.

VI. LOUISA SOULE, born Jan. 11, 1858; was married to ——— MERRILL.

Cyrus Soule, son of Olney and Elean Soule, born Oct. 3, 1852; died Oct. 2, 1853, aged one year.

Children of Charles J. Soule and Alice Dougherty: William, Edwin, Alice, Irene, Marguerite.

"Aunt Lydia Barbor had an old Bible containing records; perhaps her son Sylvanus has it now."

Marriages in Connecticut.

1. Russell Soule and Lucy A. Manchester, Foster, R. I., Nov. 12, 1852.
2. Laura P. Soule to Allen Fogg, Jan. 3, 1856.
3. Louisa Soule and Harvey Wilkinson, March 30, 1857.
4. Louisa Soule and Merrell Gleason, Dec. 3, 1863.
5. Elisha F. Soule and Ellen Hawkins, Nov. 15, 1865.
6. Ebenezer J. Soule and Phebe Lyon (S), Nov. 22, 1865.
7. Am. E. Soule and William Burgess, Jan. 2, 1876.
8. William F. Soule and Julia A. Young, Nov. 28, 1880.
9. Clarence A. Soule to Nellie E. Chase, Jan. 18, 1893.
10. Helen E. Soule, from Yarmouth, Me., and James P. Quinn, Pawtucket, R. I., Sept. 28, 1912.

Soules of Waterville, Maine.

Sarah Miranda Soule (2), daughter of ——— ———, was married to PEARSON STARR GOULD of Stoughton, Wis., formerly of Whitechurch Township, County York, Canada West, June 14, 1874, by whom issue born in Stoughton, Wis.:

1. **Henrietta Lucinda Gould,** born Aug. 7, 1875.
2. **Sullivan Soule Gould,** born Dec. 24, 1877; married Feb. 10, 1903 MAUDE HICKS of Wheeling, W. Va., by whom five children.
3. **Jay Austin Gould,** born Oct. 27, 1881.
4. **Melvin Arthur Gould,** born Nov. 5, 1883; married Dec. 25, 1906 MARGARET LLEWELLYN of Homestead, Va. Address: 710 12th Ave., Munhall, Va.
5. **Esther Georgia Gould,** born April 12, 1887.
6. **West Virginia Decimow Gould,** born Jan. 27, 1890.
7. **Pearson Starr Gould,** born Aug. 9, 1897.

Father died April 29, 1897.

Frank Prince Soule (1), third son of Alfred (1), born at Hudson, Wis., April 20, 1856; died there Oct. 11, 1856 and was buried with his father in Bloomington, Ill.

Willie Herbert Soule (1), fourth son of Alfred (1), born at Ullin, Ill., Oct. 30, 1858; died there Nov. 11, 1859.

Elmer Ellsworth Soule (1), fifth son of Alfred (1), born at Ullin, Ill., May 6, 1861; married CAROLINE LUNDBERG in 1889 who died there Aug. 16, 1912. He died at Minneapolis, Minn., Sept. 7, 1894. His wife was a Swedish lady. One son, Harrison Morton Soule, born Nov. 10, 1888, who is living in Minneapolis, unmarried.

Daniel's Family.

Daniel Soule (1), fifth son of Jonathan (1) and Honor (Southworth) Soule, born in Winslow, Me., Oct. 20, 1791; died March 29, 1880. He married MARY HAYDEN, a daughter of Charles Hayden of Winslow, Me. (born Nov. 20, 1799); died Feb. 23, 1857. Married in March, 1827. This family resided on a farm in Waterville, Me., where his family of nine children were born. Nearly all removed to the Western States where descendants still reside. See forward.

1. **Mary Jane Soule,** born June 3, 1828; died March 24, 1901.
2. **George Henry Soule,** born April 18, 1830; married SILENCE J. BRACKETT and went to Massachusetts where their children were born. Both died in Leominster, Mass., but were buried in Waterville, Me. Mr. Soule died March 26, 1915; wife died in 1912. Issue as follows:
   - I. ELIZABETH IRENE SOULE, married GEORGE A. MALLY of Feeding Hills, Mass.
   - II. SARAH ESTELLE SOULE, married GEORGE H. PITCHER, Leominster, Mass.
   - III. CHARLES WARREN SOULE, resides in Leominster, Mass.
3. **Anne Keith Soule,** born May 15, 1832; was married to ——— COOK.
4. **Olive Lowe Soule,** born April 14, 1835.
5. **Martin Bradford Soule,** born Jan. 27, 1837.
6. **John Wesley Soule,** born Aug. 10, 1840. Resided in Malden, Mass., 1912.
7. **Daniel Augustus Soule,** born July 23, 1843.
8. **Sidney Clarence Soule,** born Aug. 14, 1847.
9. **Richard Clark Soule,** born Aug. 14, 1847; died Oct. 13, 1883.

This is only a partial record.

Soule Family In Wisconsin.

Unknown Origin.

Israel Soule, parents' names unknown, born in 1805, married LOUISA MANWARREN who died in 1893. He died in 1865, leaving issue. I had supposed this man was identical with Israel Soule, formerly of Westport, Mass., whose family has been traced in another place. There have been several persons of this name in the Soule families but their connections are not all known. The following names represent his children.

1. **Leander S. Soule (1),** born Jan. 6, 1833.
2. **Martin Soule (1),** born May 12, 1834.
3. **Elmira Soule (1),** born April 9, 1835.
4. **William Soule (1),** born Jan. 5, 1837.
5. **Elias Soule (1),** born July 4, 1839.
6. **Frank Soule (1),** born Aug. 6, 1841.
7. **Mary Soule (1),** born Jan. 22, 1849.
8. **Rosella Soule (1),** born May 15, 1851.

Leander Soule (1), eldest son of Israel (1) and Louisa (Manwarren) Soule, born Jan. 6, 1833; married Oct. 19, 1853, USEBA BULEN, by whom issue and who died March 4, 1864. He married 2d, April 25, 1866, JANE MORRISON of Nova Scotia, who died at LaCrosse, Wisconsin, where the family were buried. (See a biography of Leander Soule.) Children's names follow:

I. WATTY SOULE, born Jan. 21, 1855; was married to C. B. CROSS.

II. JOHN L. SOULE, born Jan. 4, 1862.

III. STELLA MORRISON SOULE, born Feb. 24, 1867; was married June 14, 1893 to GEORGE S. BOND, by whom she had Lester Soule Bond, born Sept. 14, 1895.

IV. CHARLES WILBUR SOULE, born April 23, 1870; married July 21, 1897 ANNA FLADALIES, by whom issue named as follows. He is an engineer on the Burlington Railroad.

(1) CHARLES IRVIN SOULE, born Sept. 9, 1898; died July 21, 1899.

(2) ELEANOR MAY SOULE, born July 3, 1900; died Dec. 22, 1901.

(3) WEBSTER FLADLIEN SOULE, born March 18, 1908.

(4) JEANETTE KAREN SOULE, born June 19, 1911.

V. SADIE MAY SOULE, born Oct. 11, 1876; was married June 14, 1899 to EDWARD W. GROVER, by whom Walter Soule Grover, born Jan. 8, 1904.

VI. CHESTER EARL SOULE, born April 20, 1881; married Dec. 20, 1911, NELLIE O. HAHN, by whom Robert Earl Soule, born Oct. 29, 1912.

Sowl Family In Wisconsin.

This family were evidently descended from or some way not distantly connected with the Broadalbin branches or those of South Gilboa, N. Y. The following information was all I could procure, as some solicited have not replied to my inquiries.

Thomas Sowl or Sowle, lived in Chester, Ohio, in 1820 and removed to Wisconsin in 1840. He was buried near Argyle, Wisconsin, and the inscription on his monument reads: "Thomas Sowl died June 29, 1904, aged 56 years and 15 days. Elizabeth Sowl, his wife, died May 24, 1881, aged 34 years, 6 months and 10 days." This shows that they were born in 1848 and 1847 respectively, and this was evidently a second wife.

William Soule removed from Ohio to Argyle, Wis., where he died but was buried in Scotland, South Dakota. His son, David A. Sowl, was born near Argyle, Wis., removed to Scotland, South Dakota, about 1905, and was living there in 1917. His son, William H. Sowl, was born in 1872. He was the oldest son. Had three sisters and three brothers living in 1917. He has six sons and no daughters. Carson G. Sowl was the eldest son. One sister of David A. was living in 1917. David A. Sowl married FRANCES BURROUGHS, a doctor's daughter. His sons were named Marshall Sowl, Duluth, Minn.; Frank Sowl, Argyle, Wis.; Leslie Sowl, Argyle, Wis. Sisters, Mrs. Grace

Dunbar, Freeport, Ill.; Frances Dunbar, Sun Prairie, Wis.; Josie Hesler, Madison, Wis.

Mrs. Irvin Joy of Beloit, Wis., says her great-grandfather had three sons and two daughters whose names were Mrs. Caroline Humphrey and Mrs. Marilla Saideson? The sons were John, Lyman and William. William Sowl was her grandfather, born in Chester, O., June 29, 1820. He it was who married Miss Frances Barrows in Cleveland, O., 1840, and emigrated to Illinois in 1841 where he lived a short time and then took up some land in Iowa County, Wis. He had thirteen children of whom only two are now (1914) living:

Mrs. Louisa Mitchell, 517 Oak Drive, Tropico, Cal., and David Sowl of Scotland, South Dakota.

Mrs. Joy says: "My father and the younger generations have spelled the name Soule but on my grandfather's marriage certificate, which I now have, the name is Sowle."

Fragments.

Sarah Soule (1), youngest daughter of William (1) and Hannah (Brewster) Soule, born in Dartmouth, Mass., Nov. 8, 1703, was married, as first wife to SAMUEL HOWLAND, son of Nicholas Howland (born 2-20-1704), 9-11-1723. She died after 1741 and he married, 2d, 8-2-1748, RUTH DEVOL of Dartmouth, a relative of the Devols intermarried with the Soules several times, but there were no records of children by this union. Children by Sarah:

1. **Nicholas Howland,** born 1-1-1725.
2. **Samuel Howland,** born 12-5-1727; died 22-3-1731.
3. **Hannah Howland,** born 27-2-1728; was married 1746 to JONATHAN SISSON, son of Jonathan Sisson of Westport, Mass.
4. **Sarah Howland,** born 31-8-1731; was married to FRANCIS BARBER.
5. **Alice Howland,** born 12-1733.
6. **Mary Howland,** born 14-12-1736.
7. **William Howland,** born 24-10-1738; married 7-8-1768 SARAH BROWNELL.
8. **Elizabeth Howland,** born 2-4-1741.

Sarah Soule (2) of Westport, probably daughter of David, was married to JOHN W. HOWLAND, carpenter and farmer, 15-11-1811, and had issue as follows:

1. **Mary Howland,** born 17-6-1814; married 2-2-1834 ANDREW LAURENCE.
2. **George W. Howland,** born 9-2-1817.
3. **David S. Howland,** born 20-8-1819; married 9-11-1843 ELIZA ALLEN (or 3-1-'45).
4. **Joan S. Howland,** born 10-8-1822; was married 9-11-1843 to AMOS GAMMON of Westport, Mass.
5. **John W. Howland,** born 22-1-1829; married 2d, 9-6-1864, TABITHA GIFFORD of Westport, Mass. He was a commander of several whaling vessels; lived many years near Hicks Bridge on the north side of the road in Westport, Mass. He sold in 1885 and had a farm on Horse Neck, Dartmouth, Mass.
6. **Robert S. Howland,** born 6-5-1831; married 6-7-1858, JANE ALLEN.
7. **Elizabeth Howland,** born 11-6-1833; was married 10-2-1851 to JOHN LAURENCE of Westport, Mass.

Soules of Belchertown, Mass.

New Bedford Branch.

THIS branch of the Soule family was derived from an old Duxbury stock broken from the parent stem during the fourth generation by one Micah and Mercy (Southworth) Soule, and was closely connected with those brothers who settled in Winslow and Waterville, Maine; and there were depositions by the members of the family in the home town that proves the relationship.

Constant Southworth Soule (1) was the second son of Micah (1) and Mercy (Southworth) Soule, born in Duxbury, Mass., in 1744 (baptized May 3), and was a brother to Jonathan Soule and Asa Soule who removed to Maine after their service in the Revolution. These brothers married sisters, their cousins, HONOR and MERCY SOUTHWORTH. Constant Southworth Soule also served in the struggle for independence and was honorably discharged. He was a private in the Company of Capt. Calvin Partridge and in the regiment of Col. John Cushman, serving in the Colonial Army during the war of the Revolution. He was drafted Sept. 25, 1776, being in service a month and twenty-eight days, having marched to Rhode Island. He was also in the company of Capt. Nathaniel Allen and the regiment of Col. Theophilus Cotton; serving 33 days on a secret expedition to Rhode Island, in September and October, 1779. His wife was JIMIMA but her full maiden name has not been ascertained. He became insane and drowned himself in a brook July 10, 1790. His widow was married, 2d, to WILLIAM ADAMS of Enfield, Conn., where they had charge of the toll-gate. By his father's will Constant received, with his brothers Josiah and Asa, "Half of the Salt Meadow and a bed." It is not known that he had more than one child, a son, whose name will follow.

Thomas Soule (1), a son of Constant (1) and Jimima, born in Duxbury, Mass., July 1, 1788; married LOIS HOWARD of Pomfret, Mass., by whom two children. This family resided in Belchertown, Mass., where he had charge of the toll-gate, but soon returned to Duxbury, Mass., where he died July 23, 1819, at the early age of 31 years.

1. **Thomas Howard Soule** (2), eldest son of Thomas (1) and Lois (Howard) Soule, was born in Belchertown, Mass., Feb. 22, 1810, during a short residence of his parents in that town. He married May 5, 1833, at Nantucket, Mass., MARGARET ALBERTSON DUNHAM, born at Mattapoisett, Mass., April 10, 1810, daughter of George and Mary (Albertson) Dunham. Mrs. Soule was descended from several old and respectable families in the state. There were five children in this family whose names will appear hereafter. She died in New Bedford, Mass., July 16, 1879. Mr. Soule remained in Duxbury until he was 21 years of age and there learned the trade of ship carpenter. After completing his apprenticeship he went to New Bedford where he resided a short time, later removing to Fairhaven and from that place to Mattapoisett; but in 1841, he returned to New Bedford and was for a time the foreman of

a well known builder of whaling vessels, Stephen Andrews. In 1853 Mr. Soule formed a partnership with William L. Edwards under the title of Edwards & Soule, ship builders, and was so engaged until he retired from active business in 1872. Mr. Soule early took an interest in public affairs and was ever ready to assist in any worthy movement tending toward the advancement of the city of New Bedford. In 1856 he was a member of the Common Council and was active in the establishment of the Free Public Library. He was a member of the Republican Party from its earliest organization and was one of the first Republicans to be elected from New Bedford to the General Court, serving as representative in 1857-58. Thomas Howard Soule represented a high type of citizenship and held the respect of all who knew him. He died April 19, 1900. His children were by name William Thomas, Rufus Albertson, Henry Warren, Thomas Howard, and Mary Elvira. These will receive attention in their order of birth.

2. **Stephen Dana Soule** (1), second son of Thomas (1) and Lois (Howard) Soule, born in Enfield, Mass., Dec. 17, 1813, and was left fatherless when a lad of six years. He was cared for and brought up by his mother whose circumstances did not admit of giving him many advantages for an education. With her two sons Mrs. Soule removed to Duxbury, Mass., where she was employed by a farmer, Baker, and there Stephen worked tilling the soil till early manhood; then removed to North Bridgewater, Mass., where he learned the shoemaker's trade, and at that craft he was employed for nearly 25 years in various towns, principally in Stoughton, Mass., and was appointed warden of the almshouse, a position he held for four years. He later went to Abington, Mass., where he filled a like position for two years. He then removed to Whitman, Mass., where he passed the remainder of his days in comparative retirement. He died Jan. 9, 1887, and was laid to rest in the Evergreen Cemetery, Stoughton, Mass. His first wife, by whom there were three children, was TABITHA JACKSON, who was buried at his side. He married 2d, ELIZABETH CALDWELL, daughter of Ebenezer and Betsey (Howard) Caldwell of West Bridgewater, Mass., by whom two more children. This Mrs. Soule was an attendant of the M. E. Church. She died while visiting friends in East Bridgewater and was buried in the family lot in Evergreen Cemetery.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS HOWARD AND MARGARET ALBERTSON SOULE.

1. **William T. Soule,** a merchant in New Bedford, son of Thomas H. Soule, was born at Mattapoisett, Mass., March 15, 1833. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and at the age of fourteen entered the store of Nathan E. Hammett, dry goods dealer, with whom he remained seven years. He was afterwards in the same business in Boston two years and in New Bedford one year. On Sept. 14, 1861, Mr. Soule enlisted in Co. K, First Regt. of Cavalry, M. V. M., and was mustered into the U. S. service Oct. 5, 1861, as sergeant. By order of the War Department, the battalion to which his company belonged was permanently detached from the regiment, and Feb. 12, 1864 it was incorporated into the 4th Regt. of Massachusetts Cavalry. He was commissioned second lieutenant in that regiment Jan. 19, 1864; was promoted to 1st lieut. and regimental quartermaster Dec. 10, 1864, and to be

captain July 5, 1865. He was mustered out Nov. 14, 1865. After leaving the army he re-entered the dry goods business in New Bedford on his own account and continued it until his decease.

Captain Soule was a prominent Free Mason, being a member of the bodies of the York Rite in New Bedford and of the Scottish Rite in Boston. He was an active member of Post 1, of the Grand Army of the Republic in New Bedford and of the Union Veterans Legion. He died at his residence in New Bedford, Mass., May 30, 1888. He had been Mayor of the city in 1879.

2. **Rufus Albertson Soule** (1), one of the four sons of Thomas (2) and Margaret Albertson (Dunham) Soule, was born in Mattapoisett, Plymouth County, Mass., March 16, 1839. He married Aug. 28, 1860, Miss Susan Nesmith of Bucksport, Me., daughter of Carver and Eleanor (Williams) Nesmith and sister of the wife of his brother, Thomas Howard Soule, of pure Scottish descent. Mr. Soule received a good education in the public schools of New Bedford, and excellent business training. Upon leaving school he was employed as a clerk in a boot and shoe store, and was for eight years a salesman for Union Boot and Shoe Company of New Bedford.

When the Civil War broke out he enlisted in Company E, Third Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, and contributed his share to the service of a remarkable family—each of his three brothers also going into the Union Army, one in the Cavalry, one in the Artillery and one in the Navy. All save one passed through the awful conflict unscathed,—Henry Warren was killed in action at Gettysburg, Pa., July, 1863.

After the war, Mr. Soule engaged in business on his own account, forming a co-partnership with Mr. Hathaway for the manufacture of shoes. At the beginning the business was small, employing but five or six hands. In 1866 the style of the firm was Hathaway & Soule and so continued till 1876, when Herbert A. Harrington of Boston was admitted and it was changed to Hathaway, Soule & Harrington. In June, 1890, this firm became a stock company, under the title Incorporated, with Mr. Hathaway as president, Mr. Soule as vice-president and Mr. Harrington as treasurer, and the three members constituted the board of directors.

This business continued to expand until June 1, 1893, the sales of the corporation had reached nearly a million and a half. Its factories were in New Bedford and Middleborough, the main office in Boston, with the salesroom in New York; and its interest and retail stores also in New York City, Washington, Chicago, St. Louis; Boston and Springfield, Mass., New London, Conn., and several other New England cities.

In addition to this extensive business Mr. Soule was interested in the City and Bristol Manufacturing Corporation, in each of which he was a director. He was vice-president of the New Bedford Safe Deposit and Trust Company and President of the New Bedford Board of Trade. He served in the New Bedford city government; member of the Common Council five years, 1869-1870-1871-1874-1875 and was president of the body in 1874. He was a member for New Bedford in the Massachusetts Legislature of 1878 and 1879, serving during both terms on the committee on railroads. He was chairman of the Board of License Commissioners of New Bedford, appointed for the term of

six years from the first Monday in June, 1894. Upon his appointment to the latter office the New Bedford Mercury remarked that "that is the right stamp of man to hold public office—he is honest and courageous, devoted to what he believes to be right and fearless in his words and actions."

He was a member of the Loyal Legion; past commander of the G. A. R., Pierce Post No. 190, Grand Army of the Republic (was delegate from the Massachusetts Encampment to the National Encampment, Pittsburgh, Penn., Sept. 1894); member of the Sutton Commandery, Knights Templar, the Adoniram Royal Arch Chapter, and Star in the East Lodge of Masons; of the Wamsutta and Dartmouth Clubs of New Bedford and the Saturday Night Club of Hyannis. In every official position which he was called to fill he acquitted himself with fidelity and ability and received the merited appreciation from those he served.

Hon. Rufus Albertson Soule died 1919, leaving three children named as follows:

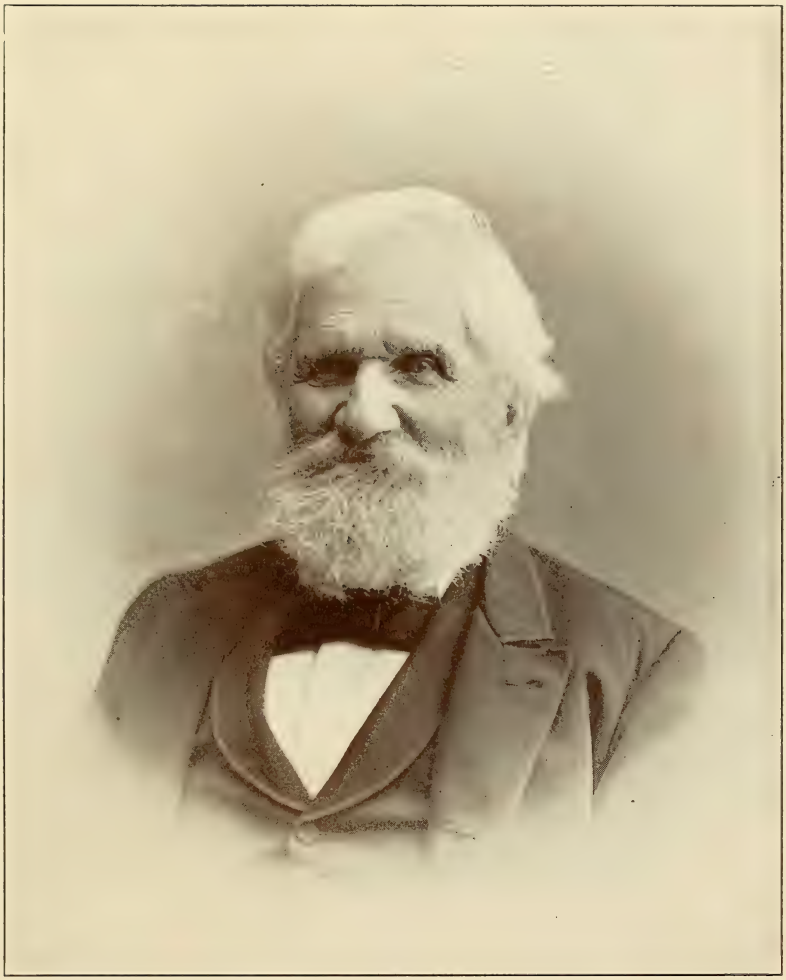
I. MARGARET HOWARD SOULE, born ———; was married to DR GARRY DE N. HOUGH and has issue:
   (1) DORRIS S. HOUGH, born 1889.
   (2) HILDA HOUGH, born 1890; died 1919.
   (3) KATHARINE T. HOUGH, born 1894.
   (4) GARRY DE N. HOUGH, born 1897; married 1923 MARY HATHAWAY.

II. LOIS M. SOULE, born ———; was married to ALEXANDER T. SMITH and resides at Jackson Heights, N. Y. Children:
   (1) KATHARINE WATSON SMITH, born in 1896.
   (2) WILLIAM THOMPSON SMITH, born in 1898.

III. RUFUS A. SOULE, JR., born 1877; married FLORENCE RENNIE, by whom four children, viz: Laura, Rufus A. 3d, Helen, Howard. Rufus A. Soule, Jr., has been foreign salesman for the Hathaway, Soule & Company, Boston, Mass., 1899-1901; assistant superintendent of the Soule Mills, New Bedford, Mass., 1902; ensign, Naval Brigade, Mass. Vol. Militia, 1903. Graduate of Yale College. Address: 324 College Street, New Bedford, Mass. This young gentleman has declined to render any assistance toward the production of this book.

3. **Henry Warren Soule** (1), third son of Thomas (2) and Margaret (Dunham) Soule, born in New Bedford, Mass., 1841; was killed in the battle of Gettysburg, during the Civil War, 1863. He was not married.

4. **Thomas Howard Soule** (2), youngest son of Thomas (2) and Margaret Albertson (Dunham) Soule, born in Mattapoisett, Plymouth County, Mass., Nov. 15, 1844 and received his education in the public schools of New Bedford, graduating from the high school in 1860. He soon began his career in the merchant service (marine), making a trip to San Francisco, Cal., in the merchant ship "Mary Robinson," owned by Mott Robinson of New Bedford, Mass. On his return he entered the Navy service for the Civil War in April, 1864, becoming acting master's mate in the "Bienville," which was for a year a part of Farragut's fleet, under whom he took part in the battle of Mobile Bay



THOMAS H. SOULE

at the capture of Fort Morgan, receiving his share of the prize money awarded for the taking of the ram "Tennessee." Leaving the navy in 1865 he resumed the sea-faring life in the merchant service, but did not continue long, making his last voyage in 1867, at which time he was first officer. He subsequently engaged in the hotel business in which he continued for many years, his first hotel being the Sherborne House of Nantucket, where he was for several years engaged in a successful dry goods business. In 1888 he went to Hyannis, Mass., and purchased the Tyanough Hotel. This establishment has been enlarged under his management, having some forty guest rooms, and has been undergoing constant improvement, being modern in all its equipment and is deserving of the reputation given it by its patrons. Mr. Soule has proved himself well fitted for the entertainment of the public and his business has been a great success.

In 1891 Mr. Soule was elected commissioner of Barnstable County, was re-elected in 1908 and held the office in 1912. He was a firm Republican and is widely known in Grand Army circles, having been commander of the Theodore Parkman Post, No. 244, a position of honor he held for several years. He is also a Mason, holding membership in Fraternal Lodge, A. F. and A. M., Hyannis, and belongs to the Knights of Pythias and the New England Order of Protection at Hyannis.

In March, 1867, Mr. Soule married MARTHA M. NESMITH, daughter of Carver and Eleanor (Williams) Nesmith, of Bucksport, Me., and sister of Susan C. Nesmith, wife of Rufus A. Soule of New Bedford, his brother. They have one daughter, Martha Nesmith Soule, born 1875; was married to FRANK K. RICH and is living at Hyannis, Mass.

5. **Mary Elvira Soule** (1), only daughter of Thomas (1) and Margaret (Dunham) Soule, born in New Bedford, Mass., 1850; married, 1872, to ANTHONY D. HALL, for forty-three years manager of the Adams House in Boston, who was born in Tiverton, R. I., Jan. 13, 1845. Mr. and Mrs. Hall are still living. Children:

I. WILLIAM THOMAS HALL, born 1873, married AGNES D. ALLEN, by whom five children.

II. GEORGE ANTHONY HALL, born 1875, married FAITH POMEROY, by whom seven children.

CHILDREN OF STEPHEN DANA SOULE.

1. **Amelia Frances Soule,** born about 1840, was married to BENJAMIN F. WOOD, by whom four children, and died in Natick, Mass., in 1921, their place of residence. Children's names were: Lizzie, Bertha, Herbert and Alice.

2. **Mary Josephine Soule,** born in 1842, was married to GEORGE M. WARREN, a soldier of the Civil War, by whom she had one child, Mamie J. Warren, who married JAMES HUSSEY and had one child, Ernest Hussey.

3. **John Soule,** born about 1845, was married and had one son. He died in 1923. Alfred Soule died in 1914 without issue.

4. **George Dana Soule,** born Sept. 4, 1850, in Stoughton, Mass., was educated in the public and high schools and in French's Commercial College, Boston, Mass. When 19 years of age he was employed in the Southworth cotton mills

in Stoughton and continued in the carding department until 1870 when he was appointed station agent at South Abington, Mass., for the Old Colony Railroad Company, and for a period of fourteen years performed the duties of ticket agent, freight agent and telegraph operator. In 1883 he engaged in business for himself, establishing a stationery and news store which he conducted successfully for several years, during which he engaged in the fire insurance and real estate business. For the last quarter of a century Mr. Soule has been successfully engaged in the latter business, representing from fifteen to twenty of the most influential insurance companies in the country. In 1889 Mr. Soule was one of the incorporators of the Whitman Co-operative Bank of which he was a director and since its formation the secretary and treasurer. He resigned his office as treasurer of this bank in 1917, after holding the position for twenty-eight years. He is now the president and his son, Harrison D. Soule, was elected treasurer, a position he still holds.

In public life Mr. Soule has been quite active, having been for a number of years a member of the Republican town committee, and for several years its chairman. He also served continuously for twenty years as a member of the board of selectmen of Whitman to which he was elected in 1886, the year in which the name of South Abington was changed to Whitman, and for years was chairman of the board. He has also served as assessor and overseer of the poor. Fraternally he is a member of the Puritan Lodge A. F. and A. M. of Whitman, having been made a Mason at the age of 21. He was one of the organizers of the Board of Trade, and was its secretary for seven years; later, its president. In religious faith he is a Unitarian and clerk of the church in Whitman. He married Nov. 14, 1869 in North Bridgewater, Mass., ELIZABETH B. HOWARD, daughter of Ephraim Howard, who died Feb. 28, 1901, and was buried in Colebrook Cemetery, Whitman, Mass. There were four children whose names will follow. George D. Soule married 2d, June 12, 1902, ANNA HOWARD BROWN of Abington, Mass., daughter of William Brown. She is a member of the First Unitarian Church in town.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE DANA SOULE.

1. **Lizzie Gertrude Soule,** born May 31, 1874, married FRANK E. STETSON of Whitman and has four children, Dorothy Elizabeth, Dana Emerson, Robert Jackson and Theodore.

2. **George Howard Soule,** born April 14, 1876. He was educated in the public and high schools and Dean Academy, Franklin, Mass., and was associated with his father in business under the name of "George D. Soule and Son." He married June 19, 1901 ALICE M. TYLER, daughter of John Tyler. He was a member of Puritan Lodge, A. F. and A. M., Whitman, of which he was Past Worshipful Master. He died July 17, 1916. One son, George Howard Soule, Jr.

3. **Marion Leslie Soule,** born April 13, 1878; married NAHUM REED of Whitman and has one son, Howard Clinton Reed.

4. **Harrison Dana Soule,** born Sept. 26, 1888; attended the public and high schools of Whitman and graduated from the Highland Military Academy at Worcester, Mass.; for three years was in the office of the Royal Shoe Co., but

now is in the office of the George D. Soule & Son Company. He is a member of Puritan Lodge, A. F. and A. M. He married Oct. 1, 1912, VERA HORTENSE THAYER by whom three children. He is now, since the resignation of his father in 1917, treasurer of the Whitman Co-operative Bank. Issue:

I. ELIZABETH HOWARD SOULE, born July 6, 1918.
II. KENNETH DANA SOULE, born April 29, 1922.
III. DONALD THAYER SOULE, born Nov. 19, 1923.

Soules In Whitman, Massachusetts.

Frank Waldo Soule, died in Whitman, Mass., about 1904, aged 43. He married ELLA FRANCES HASKELL. Her sister, Mrs. Georgianna Soule Yerxa, 22 Pemberton Street, North Cambridge. Brother, James Walter Soule, married MARGARET SEYMORE and reisdes at 220 Cook Avenue, Meriden, Conn.

Soules In Hingham, Massachusetts.

George Marshall Soule of Hingham, Mass., George—Ruth Sprague—married there March 25, 1841, LUCY T. FORD, daughter of Francis G. and Ruth B. (Thomas) Ford, she born in Milford, Mass., July 24, 1821. George M. Soule died April 25, 1868, aged 54 years. Merchant, member of the firm of Sprague, Soule & Co., of Boston. Residence near Thaxter Bridge, Hingham, Mass. Children:

I. ELLEN GRAY SOULE, born Nov. 22, 1842.
II. LUCY FRANCES SOULE, born May 3, 1846.

A Duxbury Family.

Lydia Soule, youngest daughter of Joseph Soule of Duxbury, Mass. (wife Lydia Delano), was married Oct. 2, 1719 to ICHABOD SIMMONS, and died before 1781 when she was mentioned in her father's will. Her children were named as follows:

1. **Consider Simmons,** born Sept. 27, 1744.
2. **Noah Simmons,** born April 2, 1745.
3. **Lemuel Simmons,** born Feb. 22, 1749.
4. **Abigail Simmons,** born May 24, 1753.
5. **Nathaniel Simmons,** born April 3, 1757.
6. **Ichabod Simmons,** born March 25, 1761.

Soule Graduates of Harvard College.

1832—Richard Soule, A.M., 1860.
1845—Charles Emery Soule.
1845—Nicholas Emery Soule, A.M.
1846—Augustus Lord Soule.
1856—Gideon Lane Soule.
1862—Charles Carroll Soule.
1870—Richard Herman Soule.
1890—Wilbert Soule.
1891—Frank Amos Soule.
1892—Albion Milton Soule.
1896—Walter Sylvester Soule.
1900—Melvin G. Soule, Monmouth, Ill.

Soules From New Bedford, Mass.

The names and records comprised in the following pages were salvaged from numerous sources; from a correspondence in several states and with persons claiming descent from this ancestry. Some of the letters purporting to contain descriptive data were so insufferably illegible that I could not vouch for the accuracy of my translation. Some of the dates were only problematical and unreliable. The author assumes no responsibility and submits what he has with feelings of uncertainty.

The Genealogy.

Joseph Soule of Westport, Mass. This is the starting point. But which one?

Benjamin Soule, a son of Joseph, was born in Westport, Mass., in 1777. He married MARY RUSSELL, born May 28, 1771. He died July 26, 1859. She died March 17, 1877. Children, far as known, as follows:

1. **Jethrow Soule,** called a "black sheep" by relatives, seems to have been a wandering man and unreliable. See Maine branches.

2. **Julia Soule,** born in 1821, was married to CHARLES F. TRIPP at Dartmouth, Aug. 4, 1836; died Sept. 5, 1900.

3. **Benjamin Soule, Jr.,** born Nov. 3, 1828 in Westport, Mass., married NANCY HARRIET THOMAS of Westport, Mass., Nov. 4, 1849; she died at New Bedford, Mass., Nov. 6, 1886, leaving issue three children named as will follow:
   - I. EMMA LOUISA SOULE, born Aug. 20, 1850; died in Dec. 1857.
   - II. LESTER THOMAS SOULE, born June 17, 1863; died Oct. 18, 1883.
   - III. FOREST BENJAMIN, born (see records from Minneapolis, Minn).

4. **Forest Benjamin Soule,** aged 22, son of Benjamin and Nancy H. Thomas, married LULU H. LOMIS, aged 21, daughter of James W. and Mary Lomis, born in South Manchester, Conn., June 25, 1891. Bookkeeper. See records from Minneapolis.

5. **Benjamin Soule,** carpenter, aged 65, of Westport, Mass., son of Benjamin and Mary Russell, married HARRIET A. GALETTE, aged 55, daughter of John H. and Hannah M. Galette of New Bedford, July 4, 1891.

6. **Russell Soule,** brother of above, married MERCY TRIPP of Westport, Mass., May 4, 1833.

7. **Resolved Soule,** son of Benjamin and Mary, married SARAH T. GIFFORD of Westport, Mass., March 30, 1833.

Forest Benjamin Soule, born in New Bedford, Mass., June 9, 1892; baptized in St. James Episcopal Church, May 12, 1894.

Ninetieth Birthday Thoughts.

(By George Soule, LL.D.—May 14, 1924.)

Members of the Faculty and Students of Soule College,
Greeting:

The Power of Time—

"Time, whom stone and brass obey,
Who gives to each succeeding hour
to work some new decay."

This ever-fleeting time has brought me to my ninetieth birthday as a citizen of the United States and to my sixty-eighth year as an educator.

By favor of Providence, I have for sixty-eight years advanced along the thorny road of life and played my part in the drama of humanity as an educator, giving instruction and advice to upward of 40,000 of the present and of the rising generation of young men and young women.

This service has given me supreme pleasure for I realize that by it I have rendered some good to mankind, to civilization and to the nation.

For the physical, mental and moral qualities through which I have achieved this service, I render profound acknowledgments to a gracious Providence and express grateful thanks to a discerning public.

During the sixty-eight years of educational work, I have learned something of the luxury of doing good. I have kept in mind what I conceive to be the purposes of life, which are: To live, to love, to labor, to achieve, to enjoy, to obey lawful authority, human and Divine, to assist the needy, to respect woman, to be tolerant and altruistic and to reverence Deity.

Bailey tells us that

"We live in deeds, not years; in thoughts, not breaths;
In feelings, not in figures on a dial.
He most lives
Who thinks most, feels the noblest, acts the best."

I have tried to live and act in accordance with these sentiments and shall continue to do so, until the drama of life ends and the curtain is rolled down.

With the consciousness of having done my duty to the best of my ability, "with malice toward none, with charity for all," I am happy and joyous as life's golden leaves appear.

In the brief time that remains for me to walk in life's golden sunset, I shall continue to toil in the cause of education, in the development of good government, and in behalf of the rising generation, whose interests, physical, mental, social, moral, educational and economic, it shall be my pleasure to promote.

Today I give you my ninetieth birthday advice and admonitions.

In the near future all the interests of the nation, of civilization, of society, of economics and of the welfare of mankind will devolve upon you in common with the present youth of our country. Therefore, as Tennyson directs:

"Study yourselves and most of all note well,
Wherein kind Nature invites you to excel."

With Emerson,

> "Think truly, and thy thought shall the world's famine feed;
> Speak truly, and thy word shall be a fruitful seed;
> Live truly, and thy life shall be a great and noble creed."

Erect your social, political and business lives upon an ethical and religious basis. For, as Bishop Galloway has so eloquently said, "Love of country is intensified and purified by the love of the Lord we worship and the religion we embrace." And the Father of our Country, in his farewell address, said:

> "Public prosperity has no foundation but morality, and religion is the only security of morality."

Be true to your country. Every citizen is under ethical obligation to support the government that protects him by its laws, in the enjoyment of life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.

By uniting these purifying elements, you have the lamp that lights the way to truth, virtue and humanity—the key that opens the casket containing the crown jewels of the moral sovereignty of mankind.

If you are unfaithful or recreant to these ethical, religious and patriotic obligations, no brilliancy of genius nor splendor of achievement can save you from the obloquy of your fellow-citizens and the merited condemnation of history.

Remember how truly Goldsmith sang when he said:

> "Ill fares the land, to hastening ills a prey,
> Where wealth accumulates and men decay."

A LESSON FROM OUR SOLAR SYSTEM.

The Sun, in his onward march through space, dispenses cheerful light to toiling millions. He greets those who are on the hilltops and in the valleys, and smiles upon those who are fighting the battle of life in the humble village and in the proud metropolis; he stoops to kiss the forehead of the poor, as well as the rich, and to throw his glad rays at the feet of the lowly, as well as the illustrious. Arrayed in matchless splendor, he drops his beams of gold in the dark woods, as well as the bright fields, and shoots his flaming arrows in the pathway of the saint and the sinner.

In like manner, impartial, tolerant, altruistic, generous and glorious, would I have you, young man and young woman, dispense your blessings, your aid, your services, and your smiles to all mankind.

Go forth and fight valiantly for knowledge, for truth, for fame, for country and for humanity, ever remembering that happiness and prosperity will only follow where plumed honor leads the way.

I submit that you owe this action to yourselves, to the coming generation, to mankind. Pay this debt and you will be better citizens, better parents with better children and thus you will advance civilization, humanity and the welfare of mankind. And thus, too, you will live

> "For the heaven that smiles above you,
> For the human ties that bind you,
> For the task that God assigned you,
> And the good that you can do."

On the Death of James Soule.

A wealthy farmer of Danby, Rutland County, Vermont. Composed Dec. 10, 1821, it being a few weeks after the death of the author's father, who lived in Westport, Mass. (Copied from an old newspaper.)

The author of the following evidently supposed he was writing some fine poetry and his production would not have been published were it not a relic belonging to the Soule family. The particulars intimated in these lines will be found in the sketch relating to James Soule.

1

"O hark, careless friend,
And hear the shocking end
Of one of our neighbors
Who lived in this town;
By request of his father
His friends he went to see
And while on his journey
His health did decay.

2

Through much fatigue and trials
Of pain and distress
He got to his parents,
It being his native place;
And on the fourth day after
While under racking pain
The great monster death
On the pale horse he came.

3

And when he came to him
He struck the fatal blow
And while in the struggle
He proved his overthrow;
Also the sad tidings
Came to his family
And they were struck with mourning,
Saying, how can it be.

4

And now he is dead
He is talking to you;
His language is thus,
Bid your follies adue (adieu).
Return to the Lord
While it yet is called to-day;
Where there is no other
Than Christ, the true way.

5

James Sole, he is dead
And is calling to you
And saying, be persuaded
No longer sin pursue;
For as I am now
So shortly you must be,
Prepare yourself for dying
And come and follow me."

Statement by Wesson Soule.

From his Account Book.

"Wesson Soule. His Book of Accounts 1792.
I was born the 8 day of January in the year of our Lord 1735. My great-grandfather George Soule was one of the 42 that first landed in New England. You may read of him in the New England Memorial. His wife's name was Rosamond Thorn. She died in hir 104 year. I remember hir well. My fathers name was Nathaniel (4).

"My mother's name was Hannah."

"The Dark Day was in the year 1780 May 19 and the 6 day of the week."

The statement by Wesson Soule, written by his own hand, is one of the earliest on record made by a representative of the Fourth Generation of the descendants of George Soule the Pilgrim—his grandson—who could remember his grandparents well; and we wish he had written more about their personal history. This statement should settle the question so long in doubt concerning the full maiden name of the wife of the first Nathaniel Soule. In legal documents her name was "Rose Soule." In this statement by her grandson we have her full maiden name. We still believe she was a connection of Rose Standish, second wife of Capt. Myles Standish.

A Josiah Soule Family.

Josiah Soule (6), Josiah Soule (5), Micah Soule (4), John Soule (3), John Soule (2), George Soule (1).

1. **Charles Soule,** married ANNA MANSON, now living in East Weymouth, Mass., and had children named Charles, John and Arthur. Charles in New York City, had a son, Carlton Soule, who died at Shelter Island. Arthur Soule married MERCEDES LEDERN and had two sons; residence, Honolulu. John Soule, married IDA ——— and has son Carlton Soule, in New York, married and has a child; residence, Putnam Street, East Weymouth, Mass.

2. **Josiah Soule,** married MARY BELCHER and had daughter May Soule, married THOMAS P. FARR, living in Franklin, Mass.

3. **Sophronia Soule,** was married to LORENZO GILSON, by whom Sarah, Eliza and Gustavus who has several children. Sarah Eliza Gilson was married to CUSHING STOCKBRIDGE of Rockland, Mass., and has issue.

4. **Mary Soule,** was married to W. E. SHELDON and has three children: Marion of Highland Street, West Newton, Mass. Louisa Sheldon was married to THOMAS MEANS ADAMS of Ashland, Ky., millionaire with two daughters, Mary A. and Louisa A.

5. **George C. Soule,** married DIANA KEENE by whom he has Dr. George W. Soule, 1077 Boylston Street, Boston, and Nina Jenkins Soule who was married to JAMES HERBERT CREED and has Nina Adelle.

6. **Sarah Soule,** was married to JOHN RICE of Rockland, Mass., and has a son, John Weston Rice, Ph.D.

NOTE.—Elizabeth Soule, a daughter of Wesson Soule, born in Westport, Mass., married James Earle who died at Pierpont Manor, N. Y., Dec. 11, 1857. She died there March 7, 1844. These had twelve children. Newport, R. I., was her childhood home. Standing at the good old lady's side when a child she had told about seeing Lord Howe riding through the streets of Newport with his staff. The British held Newport two years and during the war of the Revolution British soldiers were quartered on the farm where the parents of Mrs. Earle lived. She was the daughter of Wesson and Ruhama (Hicks) Soule, born in Westport, Mass., Oct. 13, 1763. James Earle removed from Galway, N. Y., to Bear Creek in 1810.

Her sister Anna Soule, born Sept. 7, 1757 was the wife of William Wood, Sr., married May 28, 1778 and had ten children. He was born Oct. 15, 1755.

A Dartmouth Family.

Captain Stephen Soule, son of William (5), Joseph (4), Joshua (3), John (2), George (1), married LYDIA PIERCE, daughter of Luther and Lydia (Delano) Pierce, by whom many children. He was a seaman and made many coasting and foreign voyages. His last days were spent in the Old Homestead in Duxbury where he died June 4, 1868, aged 75 years. Married Nov. 16, 1816.

1. **Luther Soule,** born ———.
2. **William Soule,** died Dec. 24, 1819.
3. **Catherine Soule,** born Nov. 8, 1822.
4. **Lydia Soule,** born Jan. 18, 1825. Twin.
5. **Louisa Soule,** born Jan. 18, 1825. Twin.
6. **Marion Soule,** born June 22, 1827.
7. **Lawrence P. Soule,** born March 9, 1831.
8. **Fernando Soule,** born June 2, 1833.
9. **Priscilla B. Soule,** born May 16, 1836.
10. **Oscar Soule,** born July 14, 1840.

Lawrence Porter Soule (1), a son of Stephen (1) and Lydia (Pierce) Soule, born in Sudbury, Mass., March 9, 1831 and was seventh generation from the Mayflower Pilgrim, George Soule. He married October 3, 1857 at St. Anthony, Minn., MERCY BASSETT ELDRIDGE, daughter of Capt. Sylvester and Lavinia (Small) Eldridge of Duxbury, Mass.

Mr. Soule received his education in the public schools of his native town and in Halifax, Mass., and for some years worked as a shoemaker, having small shops in several towns. Having an ambition for more promising business, when nineteen years of age he went to Boston (1850), learned the trade of mason of Charles Woodbury, and worked there as journeyman till 1857. He then went to Minnesota but came back to Foxboro, Mass., in 1860 and that year became a member of the firm of Fisher & Son and was employed in doing country work, building, plastering, etc., for five years. In 1865 he settled in Lawrence, Mass., where for ten years he carried on business as a master builder. Returning to Boston in 1872, he established his business headquarters there but made Cambridge his place of residence. Lawrence P. Soule was one of the original organizers of the Master Builders Association of Boston, was its first vice-president for three years and then president for the same length of time. Among the well-known buildings erected by him and his sons was Tremont Temple. He and family have attended services at the North Avenue Baptist Church in Cambridge, Mass. Politically he has been a loyal supporter of the Republican party. Four children:

1. **Winthrop Porter Soule,** born in St. Paul, Minn., April 30, 1859.

2. **Parker Fernando Soule,** born Sept. 30, 1869, Foxboro, Mass.; married Feb. 26, 1886 LUCEBA DOOR KINGSLEY, daughter of Hon. Chester W. Kingsley, who died Nov. 23, 1897; daughter, Priscilla Bradford Soule, born Oct. 25, 1897.

3. **Laura Louisa Soule,** born in Lawrence, Mass., June 17, 1869; was married April 2, 1896 to ALBERT STOKES APSEY of Cambridge, Mass. She is a member of the Society of Mayflower Descendants.

4. **Florence D. Soule,** born in Lawrence, Mass., July 28, 1876.

Cemetery Inscriptions.

A man possessed of an antiquarian temperament visited every cemetery in Plymouth County, Mass., making accurate copies of all inscriptions found upon the monuments and slabs standing, which he preserved in blank books for future reference; and learning of this treasure, the author of this work employed him to reproduce and supply all of the Soule names, paying him a handsome price for them. These names and attending dates are now incorporated in this family history.

In the life of Elder Moses Hicks, pastor of the Christian Church in Middleboro, Mass., was found a record kept by him for several years, and this also was copied for this work. Thus in his nearly world-wide search, everything that would contribute to its value, has been gleaned from the fields.

Middleboro, Mass.

John Soule died May 19, 1743, in his 69th year.
Martha Soule, widow of John Soule, died Feb. 16, 1758, in her 80th year.
William Soule, son of John and Martha, died Dec. 8, 1731, in his 15th year.
Jacob Soule died Aug. 20, 1744, in his 42d year.
Mary Soule, widow of Jacob, died March 1, 1749, in her 49th year.
James Soule, son of Jacob and Mary, died Aug. 28, 1744, in his 85th year.
Lydia Soule, wife of James, died March 14, 1741, in her 83d year.
Rebecca Soule, daughter of James and Lydia, died June 21, 1747, in her 48th year.
Isaac Soule died Sept. 13, 1808, in his 77th year.
Lydia Soule, wife of Isaac, died Aug. 29, 1771, in her 42d year.
Isaac Soule died Dec. 20, 1749, aged 73 years.
Abigail Soule, wife of Isaac, died Nov. 10, 1825, aged 34 years.
Ruth Soule, wife of Isaac, died Sept. 30, 1849, aged 68 years.
Lydia Soule, wife of Isaac, died Jan. 14, 1827, aged 86 years.
Faith Soule, daughter of Isaac and Lydia, died Dec. 26, 1773, aged 3-20.
Mary Soule, daughter of Isaac and Lydia, died Jan. 26, 1772, in her 6th year.
Miss Esther Soule died May 15, 1793, in her 87th year.
Jacob Soule died Aug. 19, 1823, in his 87th year.
Sarah Soule died Oct. 11, 1792, in her 50th year.
Roxanna Soule, daughter of Jacob, died April 16, 1802, in her 20th year.
John Soule died Feb. 19, 1750, in his 46th year.
James Soule died June 1, 1793, in his 83d year.
Capt. John Soule died Jan. 29, 1815, aged 66 years.
Miss Rachel Soule, daughter of James and Deborah, died Dec. 13, 1811, in her 57th year.
Miss Nancy Soule died April 19, 1815, in her 40th year.
Miss Lydia Soule died Nov. 29, 1817, in her 47th year.
Thomas Soule died June 24, 1849, aged 74 years.
Lydia Soule, wife of Thomas, died May 9, 1821, aged 38 years.
Betsey Soule, wife of Thomas, died Nov. 18, 1842, aged 58 years.
Capt. William Soule died June 18, 1821, aged 31 years.
Alfred Soule died April 13, 1833, aged 36 years.

Mrs. Rebecca Soule died Jan. 24, 1757, in her 46th year.
Joanna Soule, daughter of John and Joanna, died March 12, 1792, aged 3-6.
James Soule died Jan. 3, 1828, in his 71st year.
James Soule died Feb. 2, 1845, aged 83 years.
Eunice Soule, wife of James, died Aug. 18, 1811, in her 46th year.
Elizabeth Soule, wife of James, died Oct. 9, 1843, aged 74 years.

Old Cemetery at Middleboro Green.

Josiah T. Soule, son of James and Eunice, died April 3, 1812, aged 8-25.
James Soule, son of James and Eunice, died July 16, 1791, in his 5th year.
Sabina Soule, daughter of James and Eunice, died Feb. 21, 1797, in her 5th year.
Polly Soule, daughter of James and Eunice, died March 10, 1797, in her 3d year.
Ira Soule, son of James and Eunice, died Dec. 16, 1805, in his 4th year.
Edward E. Soule, son of Otis and Irene, died Feb. 24, 1837, aged 1 year 10 months.
Thomas W. Soule, son of George and Mary, died June 3, 1837, aged 3 weeks.

Nemaskett Hill Cemetery, Middleboro.

Mary Soule, widow of Zachariah of Plympton, died May 14, 1773, in her 74th year.

The Small-Pox Cemetery, Comer Brook.

William Soule died Dec. 9, 1777, in his 39th year.
John Soule, son of William and Sarah, died Dec. 7, 1777, aged 2 months, 15 days.

Cemetery at Pembroke Center.

Aaron Soule died Jan. 21, 1783, aged 77 years.
Lydia Soule, consort of Aaron, died Nov. 11, 1771, aged 58-8-19.
Rebecca Soule, daughter of Aaron and Lydia, died March 18, 1783, aged 48 years.
Mary Soule, wife of Aaron, died May 19, 1741, in her 73d year.

Old Cemetery, Bridgewater, Mass.

Huldah Soule, wife of John, died Oct. 29, 1833, in her 46th year.
Joseph W. Soule, son of John and Huldah, died Dec. 16, 1826, aged 2-2-18.

Thompson Street Cemetery, Halifax, Mass.

Gideon Soule died Sept. 15, 1792, in his 53d year.
Jacob Soule died Aug. 6, 1824, in his 78th year.
Hannah Soule, wife of Jacob, died May 20, 1777, in her 31st year.
Deborah Soule, wife of James, died Sept. 6, 1791, in her 75th year.
Jabez Soule died Jan. 12, 1827, aged 74 years, 8 months and 6 days.
Lucy Soule, wife of Jabez, died May 13, 1822, in her 67th year.
Molly Soule, daughter of Jabez and Lucy, died Dec. 1, 1805, aged 6 years, 2 months.

Marcia Soule, daughter of ———, died Jan. 21, 1848, in her 53d year.
Nabby Soule died June 29, 1852, aged 60 years.
George Soule died Jan. 15, 1836, aged 53 years, 4 months.

Old Cemetery, Plympton, Mass.

Benjamin Soule died Dec. 1, 1729.
Sarah Soule, relict of Benjamin, died March———, 74th year (blotted).
Benjamin Soule, born June 3, 1705, died April 19, 1751, aged 45-10-14.
Hannah Soule, wife of Benjamin Soule, widow of Isaac Little, died Oct., 1778, in her 79th year.
Zachariah Soule died May 3, 1751, in his 58th year.
Zachariah Soule died July 1, 1804, aged 42 years.
Rebecca Soule, wife of Ephraim, died Sept. 5, 1805, in her 76th year.
Lydia Soule, daughter of Ephraim, wife of John Bisbie, died Oct. 13, 1826, aged 65 years.
Ebenezer Soule died Sept. 6, 1817, in his 81st year.
Silence Soule, widow of Ebenezer, daughter of William Hudson, of North Bridgewater, died Jan. 23, 1835, aged 94-8-28.
Asaph Soule, son of Dea. Ebenezer, died June 13, 1823, aged 93-8-12.
Mary Soule, wife of Asaph, daughter of William Hudson, of North Bridgewater, died April 21, 1820, aged 72 years, 11 months, 1 day.
Asaph Soule, Jr., son of Asaph and Mary, died Aug. 29, 1812, aged 33 years, 6 months, 16 days.
Silence Soule, daughter of Asaph and Mary, wife of Lieut. Jonathan Parker, died March 9, 1806, aged 25 years, 1 month, 3 days.
Olive Soule, daughter of Asaph and Mary, died Jan. 30, 1795, aged 18-4-21.
Olive Soule, wife of Asaph, Jr., daughter of Capt. John and Eunice Bradford, died Nov. 15, 1804, aged 22 years, 19 days.
Polly Soule, daughter of Asaph and Mary, wife of William Bradford, died Oct. 30, 1810, aged 42 years and 3 months.
Sabra Soule, daughter of Asaph and Mary, wife of Oliver Churchill, died June 21, 1839, aged 36 years, 5 months and 5 days.
Aaron Soule died March 24, 1841, in his 12th year.

The North Carver Cemetery.

Mary Soule, widow of George, died June 25, 1837, in her 39th year; also Elizabeth, daughter of John and Patience Atwood, died Oct. 16, 1819, aged 21 years.

Old Cemetery at Kingston, Mass.

Samuel Soule died April 18, 1833, aged 58 years and 2 days.
Lydia Soule, widow of Samuel, died March 29, 1834, aged 55 years, 8 months.

Cemetery at Ashdod, Duxbury, Mass.

Nathaniel Soule died Sept. 22, 1811, aged 96-10-7.
Abigail Soule, widow of Nathaniel, died June 9, 1834, aged 87-9-26.

Old Cemetery, Congregational Church, South Marshfield, Mass.

Orpah Soule, widow of Aaron and formerly wife of Michael Ford, died Feb. 15, 1791, in her 76th year.

Old Cemetery, Unitarian Church, Duxbury, Mass.

James Soule died Aug. 30, 1794, aged 48 years.
Abigail Soule died Aug. 26, 1832, aged 88 years.
"My Parents."
Ezekiel Soule died Nov. 3, 1843, aged 94 years.
Clynthia Soule, wife of Ezekiel, died Aug. 28, 1827, in her 71st year.
Joseph Soule died June 10, 1800, in his 78th year.
Mercy Soule, widow of Joseph, died Dec. 4, 1808, in her 86th year.
Simeon Soule died Dec. 28, 1831, in his 81st year.
Jane Soule, wife of Simeon, died Oct. 19, 1800, in her 43d year.
Lavinia Soule, daughter of Simeon, wife of Thomas Rogers, died May 16, 1804, aged 21 years.
Susanna Soule, daughter of Simeon and Jane, died Sept. 30, 1790, aged 2-6.
Mary Soule, daughter of Simeon and Jane, died Dec. 16, 1800, in her 25th year.
Miss Sarah Soule, daughter of Simeon and Jane, died Sept. 14, 1800, in her 22d year.
Miss Alethea Soule, daughter of Simeon and Jane, died March 8, 1829, aged 31 years.
Jane Soule, daughter of Simeon and Jane, died Oct. 21, 1796, aged 2 months, 20 days.
Asenath Soule, widow of Simeon, died Feb. 25, 1865, aged 87-11-19.
"The chisel can't help her any."
George Soule, born Dec. 4, 1779; died at St. Thomas, Feb. 11, 1820.
Ruth Soule, wife of George, born Dec. 4, 1785; died March 25, 1836.
Prudence Soule, wife of Richard, died Dec. 15, 1823, aged 38 years.
Judith Soule, wife of Capt. Thomas, died May 11, 1830, in her 23d year.
Joshua Soule died of yellow fever in Alexandria, Sept. 17, 1803, aged 25-9.
Rebecca Soule, widow of Joshua, died Dec. 21, 1809, aged 29 years, 11 months, 21 days.
Mary W. Soule, daughter of Nathaniel and Polly, died March 18, 1809, aged 9-23.
Ruth Soule, wife of Samuel, died Nov. 18, 1811, aged 21-3-10.

Old Cemetery, South Duxbury, Mass.

Esther Soule, wife of John and widow of Samuel Sampson, died Sept. 12, 1735, aged 95 years, 6 months and 6 days.
Joshua Soule died May 29, 1867, aged 85 years, 7 months, 6 days.
Alethea Soule, daughter of Joshua and Mary, died May 20, 177–, aged 1 year, 8 months, 22 days.
Luther Soule, son of Joshua and Mary, died May 21, 1771, aged 5-5.
Josiah Soule died Jan. 25, 1764, in his 85th year.
Lydia Soule, wife of Joshua, died Nov. 24, 1763, in her 84th year.

Records, Congregational Church, Middleton.

Martha Soule (55), widow of John, original name Tinkham, married 1701; died Feb. 16, 1758, aged 80 years.

John Soule, Jr., mother (55), married Mary Leach 1750, who married 2d, 1752, Ephraim Wood, Jr., died Feb. 19, 1751, in his 46th year.

Rebecca Soule (464), mother (55), died Jan. 24, 1759, aged 46 years, or a daughter of James and Lydia, died June 22, 1747, aged 47 years.

Rachel Soule (465), mother (55), married Eb. Vaughan, 1744; died Sept. 4, 1778, aged 59 years.

Esther Soule (471), from Halifax, brother of (442), unmarried, died March 15, 1793, aged 86 years.

Sarah Soule (554), widow of William, married in 1792, original name Briggs (married 2d, Timothy Cobb), died Nov. 4, 1820, in her 80th year.

Lydia Soule (555), born 1763, mother (554), married Alvin Robinson 1792, dismissed to Sumner, Me., 1803.

James Soule 2d (664), mother Eunice Thompson, daughter of Ebenezer (married 2d, 1813, Elizabeth Sampson, daughter of John, son of Obadiah from Marshfield), died Feb. 2, 1845, aged 83 years.

John Soule (710), son of James, married Joanna, 1711; died Jan. 29, 1815, in his 66th year.

Joanna Soule (711), original name Perkins, daughter of Ebenezer, married 1st, Nathan Alden, 1818; admitted to church Nov. 23, 1823; died aged 12 years; grandson of James (664).

Ruth Soule (867), widow of Isaac, original name Fuller, died Sept. 30, 1849, in her 69th year.

June Soule (955), wife of Otis, daughter of Jacob Cushman of Plympton, admitted Sept. 6, 1838.

Isaac Soule (978), mother 867, married Polly, daughter of Samuel Fuller, admitted Sept. 6, 1840.

Priscilla Soule (979), mother 867, married S. M. Stephens of Boston, admitted Sept. 6, 1840.

Rebecca Soule (980), mother 867, admitted Sept. 6, 1840.

Harriet Soule (975), mother 867, married Alpheus Orcutt; resides in W. P. Admitted Sept. 6, 1840.

Alfred D. Soule (1011), mother 977, grandson 664, dismissed in Manchester, N. H., 1845.

Mahala Soule (977), wife of Earl Smith, 1st husband Alfred Soule, daughter of Mark Shaw.

Robert T. Soule and Maria F. Furguson, Nov. 19, 1882.
Humphrey C. Soule and Alger E. Bernot?, Oct. 21, 1897.

Soule Baptisms, North Yarmouth, Maine.

Moses Soule, son of Barnabas, Sept. 5, 1742.
John Soule, son of Barnabas, Sept. 5, 1742.
Sarah Soule, daughter of Barnabas, Oct. 6, 1745.
Elizabeth Soule, daughter of Barnabas, Nov. 1, 1747.
Mercy Soule, daughter of Barnabas, Feb. 18, 1750.
Samuel Soule, son of Barnabas, Aug. 1, 1752.
Jenny Soule, daughter of Barnabas, Sept. 28, 1755.
Barnabas Soule, son of Barnabas, May 7, 1758.
Samuel Soule, son of Barnabas, Aug. 17, 1761.
Sylvanus Soule, son of Cornelius, Sept. 1, 1771.
Jacob Soule, son of Cornelius, Aug. 28, 1774.
Ichabod Soule, an adult, Jan. 6, 1773.
Robert Soule, son of Ichabod, Jan. 6, 1773.
Elizabeth Soule, daughter of Ichabod, Jan. 6, 1773.
Phebe Soule, daughter of Ichabod, May 28, 1775.
Mehitable Soule, daughter of John, Nov. 3, 1765.
Dorothy Soule, daughter of John, May 7, 1766.
Cornelius Soule, son of John, June 12, 1768.
Benjamin Soule, son of John, July 8, 1770.
John Soule, son of John, Oct. 27, 1772.
Elizabeth Soule, daughter of John, May 14, 1775.

Vital Records, Kingston, Massachusetts.

Births.

1. Christiana Soule, daughter of Henry and Zilpah, born Oct. 31, 1835.
2. Daniel Soule, son of William F. and Lois C., born July 29, 1844.
3. Helen Soule, daughter of Henry and Zilpah W., born Sept. 6, 1840.
4. Henry Soule, husband of Zilpah, born in 1800.
5. Henry Soule, son of Henry M., born June 17, 1837.
6. Herbert Soule, son of Henry M., born March 25, 1848.
7. Zilpah Soule, wife of Henry, born in 1811.
8. Mary Soule, daughter of William (Hatter) and Lois C., born May 2, 1846.
9. Sally Soule Churchill, daughter of William (Hatter) and Lois C., April 22, 1839.
10. Samuel Ellis Soule, son of Samuel and Rebecca, born Oct. 3, 1839.
11. William Soule, son of above, born April 1, 1837.
12. William Fletcher Soule, son of William and Lois, born March 21, 1840.

Marriages.

1. Abigail Soule of Duxbury and Perez Drew, Intention, Sept. 3, 1730.
2. Clarissa Soule and Henry D. Smith, of Readfield, Me., Int., July 30, 1820.
3. Elizabeth Soule and Ephraim C. Ripley, of Plympton, Mass., Nov. 16, 1834.
4. Henry Soule and Zilpah Cook, Jan. 6, 1834.

5. Marcia Soule and Asa C. Sturdivant, of Bridgewater, Int., Oct. 7, 1838.
6. Sally E. Soule and Daniel W. Wing, Dec. 1825.
7. Samuel Soule, Jr., and Rebecca McLaughlan, Int., Nov. 10, 1828.
8. Susan H. Soule of Duxbury and Walter Bartlett, Int., Dec. 27, 1846.
9. Capt. Thomas Soule of Duxbury and Judith Holmes, Jan. 13, 1828.
10. William F. Soule and Lois C. Churchill, of Plymouth, Int., Jan. 6, 1838.

Deaths, Brockton.

1. Caroline Soule, daughter of Henry M. and Diantha, Aug. 29, 1847.
2. Harriet R., daughter of Oakes S. and Rachel Soule, Sept. 25, 1835.
3. Henry A. Soule, husband of Lana B., in 1841.
4. Lewis P. Soule, son of Oakes and Rachel, 1826.
5. Mary A. Soule, widow of Reuben, 1831.
6. Nathan Soule, Jr., husband of Catherine Gossans, June 28, 1822.
7. Oakes S. Soule, husband of Rachel, 1809.
8. Rachel J. Soule (Snell), wife of Oakes S., 1807.

Vital Records, Providence, Rhode Island.

James M. Soule, to Ruth A. Grinnell, married Aug. 9, 1851.
Joanna Soule, to Josiah Stinson, married July 18, 1861.
Thomas B. Soule, to Emma A. Jones, married April 28, 1860.
Clement P. Soule, to Susan H. Congdon, married Dec. 10, 1894.
Fernando B. Soule, to Minnie P. Bradford, Nov. 10, 1896.
Grace M. Soule, to Arthur C. Bennett, married Oct. 21, 1897.
Humphrey C. Soule, to Alga E. Berndt, married Oct. 21, 1897.
Lucy B. Soule, to Charles K. Higgins, married April 17, 1895.
Susan C. Soule, to Joseph R. Brennan, married Sept. 20, 1900.
Byron A. Soule, son of Edward B. and Sarah C., died May 14, 1872.
George E. Soule, son of Edward B. and Sarah C., died May 14, 1872.
Fanny H. Soule, widow of Andrew, died Aug. 30, 1890, aged 76 years.
Hester A. Soule, widow of Isaac, died June 9, 1882, aged 64 years.
Ebenezer Soule, son of Ebenezer and Sophia, died Feb. 6, 1872, aged 60 years.
Nathaniel W. Soule, son of Henry and Esther, died July 27, 1875, aged 60 years.
Robert Sowle, married Maria T. Ferguson, Nov. 19, 1882.
Thomas B. Soule, to Mary M. Young, Aug. 30, 1874.
Alice F. Soule, to Charles A. Houghton, Nov. 24, 1875.
Anna Soule, daughter of Patrick and Isabella, died June 6, 1853.

Deaths, Putnam's Magazine.

Miss Mary Soule, died April 19, 1815, aged 66 years.
Miss Lydia Soule, died Nov. 29, 1817, in 47th year.
Thomas Soule, died Jan. 24, 1849, aged 74 years.
Lydia Soule, wife of Thomas, died May 9, 1838.
Betsey Soule, wife of Thomas, died March 18, 1842, aged 58 years.
Capt. William Soule, died June 18, 1821, aged 31 years.
Alfred Soule, died April 13, 1833, aged 36 years.
Mrs. Rebecca Soule, died Jan. 24, 1859, aged 46 years.

Joanna Soule, son of John and Joanna, died March 12, 1759, aged 46.
A son of Capt. John and Joanna died July 10, 1800, aged 2-10.
James Soule died June 3, 1828, aged 71 years.
James Soule died Feb. 2, 1845, aged 83 years.
Elizabeth Soule, wife of James, died Oct. 9, 1843, aged 74 years.
Eunice Soule, wife of James, died Aug. 18, 1811, aged 46 years.
Josiah Soule, son of James and Eunice, died April 2, 1872, aged 8-25 d.
James Soule, son of James and Eunice, died July 16, 1796, aged 50 years.
Sabina Soule, daughter of James and Eunice, died Feb. 21, 1797, in 5th year.
Polly Soule, daughter of James and Eunice, died March 10, 1777, in 3d year.
Ira Soule, son of James and Eunice, died Dec. 16, 1805, in 4th year.
Edward E. Soule, son of Otis and Irene, died Feb. 24, 1837, aged 17-10.
Thomas W. Soule, son of George and Mary, died June 3. 1837, aged 3 weeks.

Census Records, New York.

1850.

Newfield, N. Y.

Benjamin Soules, farmer, born in New York, aged 45 years.
Sarah Soules, born in New York, aged 71 years.

Enfield, N. Y.

Lambert Soules, physician, born in New Jersey, aged 47 years.
Emily Soules, daughter, born in New Jersey, aged 18 years.
Sarah Soules, daughter, born in New Jersey, aged 17 years.
Robert R. Soules, a son, born in New Jersey, aged 15 years.
Levi Soules, a son, born in New Jersey, aged 12 years.
Chrissa Anna Soule, a daughter, born in New Jersey, aged 10 years.
Charles M. Soale, born in Ireland, aged 26 years.
Catherine Soale, born in Ireland, aged 20 years.

Hector, N. Y.

Eli S. Soule, tailor, born in New York, aged 33 years.
Sally Ann Soules, born in New York, aged 30 years.
George A. Soules, born in New York, aged 7 years.
James G. Soules, born in New York, aged 4 years.

Fulton County, N. Y., Census 1850.

Malinda Sowle, born in New York, aged 21 years.
Gideon Sowle, born in New York, aged 43 years.
Charlotte Sowle, born in New York, aged 37 years.
Charlotte Sowle, born in New York, aged 16 years.
Malissa A. Sowle, born in New York, aged 12 years.
Emmy Sowle, born in New York, aged 10 years.
Sarah C. Sowle, born in New York, aged 8 years.
Horace Sowle, born in New York, aged 4 years.

Margaret Sowle, born in New York, aged 1 year.
Charity Sowle, born in New York, aged 54 years. Family Gideon Tabor.
James Sowle, farmer, born in Rhode Island, aged 62 years.
Sally Sowle, born in New York, aged 57 years.

Ephratah, N. Y., 1850.

Benjamin Sowle, born in New York, aged 5 years.
Jane Sowle, born in New York, aged 3 years.
Henry H. Soule, farmer, born in New York, aged 26 years.
Caroline Soule, born in New York, aged 27 years.
Catherine E. Soule, born in New York, aged 6 years.
William H. Soule, Jr., born in New York, aged 4 years.
Jannette Soule, born in New York, aged 2 years.

Stratford, N. Y., 1850.

Leonard Sowles, lawyer, born in New York, aged 45 years.
Charlotte Sowles, born in New York, aged 28 years.
Eliza A. Sowles, born in New York, aged 3 years.
Samuel E. Sowles, born in New York, aged 1 year.

Prattsville, N. Y., 1850.

Ebenezer Soule, farmer, born in New York, aged 39.
Rachel Soule, born in New York, aged 33 years.
Jacob Soule, born in New York, aged 11 years.
Delia Soule, born in New York, aged 5 years.
Eunice Soule, born in New York, aged 2 years.

Lexington, N. Y., 1850.

Abigail Soules, born in New York, family Joseph Huggins, aged 22 years.
Samuel Sowle, farmer, born in New York, aged 59 years.
Lydia Sowle, born in New York, aged 49 years.
Cynthia Sowle, born in New York, aged 24 years.
Margaret Sowle, born in New York, aged 15 years.
Joshua Sowle, born in New York, aged 14 years.
Martha Sowle, born in New York, aged 15 years.
Michael Sowle, born in New York, aged 9 years.
A. M. Soule, born in New York, a chainman, aged 40 years.
Thankful Soule, born in New York, aged 42 years.
Simon Soule, born in New York, aged 14 years.
Susan Soule, born in New York, aged 8 years.
Joseph Soule, born in New York, aged 7 years.
Mark Soule, born in New York, aged 5 years.

Northampton, N. Y.

Robert M. Sowle, aged 14 years; in the family of Daniel Albert.

Perth, N. Y., Census 1850.

Jacob Sowle, farmer, born in New York, aged 40 years.
Theresa Sowle, born in New York, aged 38 years.
Abby C. Sowle, born in New York, aged 13 years.
Hannah A. Sowle, born in New York, aged 11 years.
Mary E. Sowle, born in New York, aged 9 years.
Grace C. Sowle, born in New York, aged 7 years.
Esther L. Sowle, born in New York, aged 5 years.
Margaret E. Sowle, born in New York, aged 1 year.
Allen Sowle, farmer, born in New York, aged 40 years.
Grace Sowle, born in New York, aged 20 years.
Elizabeth Sowle, born in New York, aged 13 years.
Henry Sowle, farmer, born in New York, aged 32 years.
Mariah Sowle, born in New York, aged 31 years.
Sarah Sowle, born in New York, aged 11 years.

A Canadian Fragment.

William Lewis Soules, a son of George Soules and Adeline Worthington Soules and the only surviving child, born Aug. 26, 1850; married Oct. 3, 1878, Jane Stuart, born Oct. 25, 1855; died Oct. 17, 1881. Born to the above parents were:

I. Walter Lovel Soules, born April 26, 1880. Unmarried. A commercial telegraph operator, room 44, Broad St., New York City.

II. William Lewis Soules, married 2d, April 4, 1883, Annie Isabella Stuart, who was born April 8, 1865. Children by this union as follows:

(1) Earle Vernon Soules, born Aug. 7, 1886; residing in the States; single.

(2) Vilas Arden Soules, born Feb. 29, 1888; unmarried. Residence, Chaplean, Ontario, care Y. M. C. A.

(3) Emerson Edwin Soules, born June 6, 1890; drowned while canoeing in Northern Ontario, Dec. 3, 1912.

(4) Dr. Orpheus Addison Soules, born Aug. 16, 1892; married Beatrice Gross of New York City. He is a dental surgeon, Toronto, Can.

(5) Ottalia Olga Soules, born Sept. 12, 1895; died Aug. 10, 1896.

(6) Harold Vincent Soules, born May 23, 1899; died July, 1899.

Miscellaneous.

Columbia County Surrogate Record.

Ebenezer Soule Branch.

The following information, procured from the Surrogate's Office, Columbia County, N. Y., contains the names of the heirs of Benjamin, Ebenezer and Nancy Soule. Nothing could be given, however, concerning the relatives of Benjamin Soule, but abstracts from his will appear in another section of this work. These names herein given corroborate other records and serve to bind the genealogy with a three-fold cord.

Benjamin Soule was a son of Judge Ebenezer Soule and the husband of Nancy (Palmer) Soule. These, with several children, were buried in an old grave-yard in Spencertown, Columbia County, N. Y. See inscriptions.

Nancy Soule died Oct. 9, 1838. There were five children at time of death named as follows:

1. **Charlotte Soule,** wife of Allen Hanor, Mulford, Otsego County, N. Y.
2. **Benjamin Soule,** Chatham, Columbia County, N. Y.
3. **Almina Soule,** wife of John Sawyer, Austerlitz, N. Y.
4. **Amos L. Soule,** son of Benjamin and Nancy.
5. **Nancy Ann Soule,** wife of William A. Rowley, Austerlitz, N. Y.

Ebenezer Soule died at Austerlitz, N. Y., Feb. 1, 1840. Widow named Electa Soule. Children named as follows:

1. **Philantha Soule,** wife of Eliza Vincent, Austerlitz, N. Y.
2. **Electa Soule,** wife of Allen Belding of Hudson, N. Y.
3. **Calista Soule,** wife of Rufus Newman, Egremont, Mass.
4. **Zeruah Soule,** Austerlitz, later Ira, Cayuga County, N. Y.
5. **Rachel Soule,** wife of Rev. Julius Doane, deceased, leaving a son Henry.
6. **Mary Soule,** wife of Henry Belding, deceased, leaving Edwin Belding, Egremont, and Francis Belding of Greenbush, N. Y.
7. **Malinda Soule,** wife of Henry Wetherwax, Greenbush, N. Y.
8. **Harriet Soule,** wife of Erastus Belding, Kingsboro, Fulton County, N. Y.
9. **George M. Soule,** Austerlitz, N. Y.
10. **Julia Ann Soule,** wife of Samuel Newman, Egremont, Mass.
11. **Emeline Soule,** Austerlitz, N. Y.
12. **Ann Eliza Soule,** Austerlitz, N. Y.
13. **Ebenezer Soule,** Austerlitz, N. Y.
14. **Benjamin M. Soule,** Austerlitz, N. Y.
15. **Charlotte Mana Soule,** Austerlitz, N. Y.

Will of Isaac Soule of Mahoning, Ohio.

I give and bequeath to my sons and daughter and their heirs as follows: To the heirs of my daughter Patience, now deceased, the sum of fifty dollars. To the heirs of my daughter Belinda, now deceased, the sum of fifty dollars. To my daughter Lillis the sum of sixty dollars. To my daughter Catherine the sum of sixty dollars and in case of her death it shall be paid to her heirs or guardians. To my daughter Mate-Ann the sum of sixty dollars and to my daughter Hepzibah the sum of sixty dollars.

The balance now to be divided amongst my several sons Joseph, William, Jacob and Isaac equal and share alike and to my son Allen the sum of less dollars "less than" an equal share with my other sons. Sept. 7, 1850.

To the Surrogate's Court of Kings County, N. Y.

The petition of Julia G. Sole of the city of Brooklyn respectfully shows that she is the executrix named in the last Will and Testament of George H. Sole late of the city of Brooklyn who departed this life on the fifteenth day of January in the year 1883. He made a will relating to both Real and Personal estate; that the widow, all the heirs and all the next of kin are his widow. The said deceased left no children, descendants of children, father, mother, or sister but one brother, to wit: Benjamin L. Sole residing in Newark, New Jersey—the child of Jane Jones, a deceased sister, to wit: George M. Jones residing at Catskill, New York, all of full age. She prayed for probate.

This is supposed to be a connection of the other Catskill family from which the present Newark Soule family was descended.

Letters of Administration to Mary J. Soule.

She deposed that she was the widow of Cornelius Soule deceased; that the said deceased departed this life at sea on the 19th day of November in the year 1868 without leaving any Will or Testament. He left about three thousand dollars; that he left his widow, and two children, to wit: George W. Soule and Mamie Jane Soule minors under eight years having no general guardian. Jan. 28, 1869. This was a Freeport, Maine, family. See record.

Kings County Surrogate's Court.

Betsey C. Soule of the city of Brooklyn, N. Y., deposed that she was the widow of Samuel W. Soule, deceased; that he departed this life on the 26th day of July, 1875, without leaving any Will or Testament; that he left an estate the value of which does not exceed the sum of eight hundred dollars; that said deceased left a widow of full age and two children, to wit: Samuel W. Soule aged 7 years and Lucy E. Soule aged 2 years, having no general guardian. She asked for Letters of Administration, 29th day of July, 1875. Sworn to by Betsey C. Soule. This family has not been identified.

State of New York, County of Kings.

The clerk of the surrogate's court testified that he had examined the record of Petitions in the matter of estates of George H. Sole, Cornelius Soule, Samuel W. Soule and Mary J. Soule. No connections known.

The Surrogate's Court, Kings County, N. Y.

Petition of George G. Soule son of Mary J. Soule who was of full age. His mother departed this life in the city of Brooklyn, N. Y., Sept. 4, 1890. She died a natural death and the petitioner saw the remains after her death; that she left personal property the value of Two Thousand Dollars. She left two children, to wit: George G. Soule and Mamie J. Matheson, both of full age. Prays for Letters of Administration. This was the family from Freeport, Maine. See records.

Will of Nathan Soule.

To my grandson Nathan Davis otherwise called my great-grandson son of Job Davis £3. To my son George Soule £6. To son Cornelius Soule and daughter-in-law, wife of Cornelius "my duroy gown." Unto grandson Joseph Soule, son of Timothy Soule £6, what I intended for his father my son Timothy, deceased. To grandson Abner son of Cornelius. To granddaughter Ellefel Tabor, daughter of son Cornelius my side-saddle. Give to granddaughter Margaret Darel and Content Sheldon bed and furniture and green coverlet, other to Margaret. To all granddaughters living my wearing apparel. To granddaughters Alice Soule and Anne Soule, daughters of my son George Soule 12 pewter plates to be divided. To grandson Joseph Davis at the age of 21. To two sons George and Cornelius; sons-in-law Joseph Davis and Christopher Gifford. Dated June 1, 1772.

Deed Recorded Aug. 10, 1721.

Joseph Soule, Joshua Soule and Josiah Soule.

John Soule, tailor, Duxbury, June 30, 1701. "For the great love and natural affection" deeded all his right, title and interest unto all his houses and lands lying in Duxbury at a place called "Powder Point" with all his meadow-land lying at a place called "Wood Island" with whatever he had in the Commons of the undivided lands in Duxbury. Also my two lots in the "Major Purchase" lying near Tomsons on the west side of the swamp and half of the fifth division of the third division of the Great Swamp—unto them my true and natural born sons Joseph Soule, Josiah Soule and Joshua Soule, and if either die without issue the others to enjoy the whole. Deed recorded July 14, 1706.

(It will be seen that John gave away to his sons all of his estate, and dying intestate, his other children, his daughters and husbands, put in a petition for their share of the property.)

Son of Robert P. Soule.

Robert J. Soule, born June 15, 1856; married 1st, Maria A. Ferguson, daughter of James and Eliza (Blake) Ferguson of Providence, R. I., of Scotch extraction from the "Orangeman" stock, from Belfast, Ireland. He married 2d, widow Margaret M. Coty, or Conley, from England. Both deceased. He is now living alone at South Westport, Mass.

Unclassified.

ON September 1, 1922, I had the pleasure of visiting Mrs. Julia (Soules) Meyer from Chicago, Ill., and her cousin, Mrs. Sarah Norton, at the extensive and well-arranged summer residence at South Standish, Maine, where these ladies were spending their vacation. This rural seat is beautifully situated upon an elevation a short distance from the well-known road-crossing known long ago as "Yorks Corner" and on the Limington branch of the highway. Here Simon Norton, the old bugle and cornet player, lived for many years and was much in demand with his musical instrument at military musters and patriotic assemblies where he "tooted her up" in regal style for the entertainment of the spectators and the reverberation of the hills. The old wide-gabled farm house has been succeeded by a stately and spacious mansion commanding a wide and pleasant prospect that embraces the northwestern ranges of mountains and extensive woodlands; a quiet, restful retreat where the guests can pass the butterfly summer days in peace and contentment and the acquisition of abundant health. The brilliant conversation of these intelligent and cultivated ladies was highly instructive and entertaining and the information they supplied is incorporated in the history and genealogy of those branches of the Soules families to which they belong.

Maine Soldiers, Soules.

Lewis W. Soule, age 20, Frankford, Co. A, 1st Cavalry.
Horatio R. Soule, age 25, Yarmouth, Co. F.
Benjamin F. Soule, age 30, Mapleton, Co. I, 1st Artillery.
Adoniram J. Soule, age 19, Portland, 2d Battery.
Anthony N. Soule, age 24, Belfast, Co. D, 3d Regiment.
Henry Soule, age 21, Falmouth, Co. F, 5th Regiment.
George A. Soule, age 24, Portland, Co. C, 10th Regiment.
Charles F. Soule, age 20, Mapleton, Co. C, 16th Regiment.
Daniel A. Soule, age 19, Waterville, Co. E, 16th Regiment.
George O. D. Soule, age 18, Yarmouth, Co. E, 16th Regiment.
Josiah Soule, age 23, Waterville, Co. A, 20th Regiment.
Oren L. Soule, age 21, Palmyra, Co. A, 20th Regiment.
George W. Soule, age 40, Freeport, Co. G, 25th Regiment.
Benjamin F. Soule, age 25, Freeport, Co. G, 25th Regiment.
Ruel W. Soule, age 21, Phillips, Co. D, 28th Regiment.
John O. Soule, age 18, Phillips, Co. D, 28th Regiment.
George Soule, age 44, Rangeley, Co. D, 28th Regiment.
Augustus C. Soule, age 18, Rangeley, Co. F, 2d Cavalry.
Abram Soule, age 40, Hartland, Co. K, 2d Cavalry.

Oliver Soule, son of Nathaniel and Jane (Potter) Soule, married ELEANOR POTTER September 5, 1776; married, 2d, SUSANNAH TRAFFORD, Oct. 19, 1815. Had son.

Burials at Dover Plains, N. Y.

Ebenezer Soule, died Jan. 8, 1841, aged 70 years.
Bethania Soule, his wife, died Sept. 25, 1855, aged 95 years.
Ira Soule, son of Ebenezer and Bethania, died March 11, 1811, aged 20 years, 9 months.
Samuel Soule, died Jan. 6, 1845, aged 40 years.
Sally Soule, his wife, died May 12, 1845, aged 50 years.
John B. Soule, died Sept. 11, 1882, aged 75 years and 11 months.
Jane B. Soule, died Nov. 9, 1864, aged 61 years.
Henry Soule, died March 19, 1866, aged 83 years.
Abigail Soule, his wife, died Dec. 24, 1860, aged 71 years.
Emily Soule, daughter of Nathaniel and Lydia (Benson) Soule, died June 6, 1868, aged 45 years, 10 months.
Cornelia Ann Soule, daughter of Alanson and Orpha Soule, died June 7, 1842, aged 2 months.
Seneca Soule, died May 8, 1834, in the eighteenth year of his age.
Alanson Soule, died March 30, 1852, aged 51 years, 11 months, 9 days.

The remains of some of these have been removed to other places.

Israel Soule's Family.

Israel Soule, son of ——— Soule, was born in Westport, Mass., May 7, 1794. He married ABIGAIL HAMMOND, born Nov. 20, 1797, May 18, 1817 and lived in his native town, where he died April 28, 1892, aged 97 years, 11 months and 22 days. His wife died Jan. 1, 1888. There were five children named as follows:

1. **James A. Soule,** born March 3, 1818; died Oct. 23, 1837.
2. **Humphrey H. Soule,** born July 10, 1819; married SARAH H. KIRBY July 4, 1841; one son.
3. **Robert P. Soule,** born Sept. 24, 1826; married SYLVIA DAVIS, daughter of Alfred and ——— Sandford Davis, by whom issue. He died Oct. 7, 1857.
4. **Betsey C. Soule,** born Sept. 6, 1839; married.
5. **Hannah R. Soule,** born April 2, 1842; died Sept. 5, 1846.

John D. Soule's Family.

John D. Soule, born in Bradford, Steuben County, N. Y., Aug. 20, 1878. His wife, HATTIE ANN CALKINS, born in Bath, Steuben County, N. Y., April 10, 1880. His children:

Dee D. Soule, born in Bradford, N. Y., March 9, 1898.

Millie Soule, born in Urbane, Jan. 14, 1890.

Walter Soule, born in Urbane, Oct. 12, 1901.

Blanche Soule, born in Urbane, Oct. 19, 1903. Died Dec. 15, 1904.

Hortel Soule, born in Urbane, March 16, 1906.

Stella Soule, born in Wayne, N. Y., June 12, 1909.

Emma Soule, born in Tyrone, N. Y., Nov. 11, 1912.

Family of Charles H. Soule.

Charles H. Soule, place of nativity and parentage unknown, was married to DOLLY PRENTICE, daughter of John Prentice, at New London, Conn., Nov. 11, 1792. His name sometimes appears as Sole and Soul and sometimes without the initial middle letter. Their children were, as far as known, named as follows:

1. **Charlotte Soule**, born Sept. 8, 1793.
2. **Elizabeth Soule,** born Sept. 15, 1795, was married to AARON BURNETT.
3. **Susanna Soule,** born June 4, 1798, was married to MCCARTHY.

Charles H. Soule died at New London, Conn., Sept. 17, 1798 and his widow was married 2d, at New London, Conn., to FREDERICK ROBERTS, June 29, 1806, by whom she had issue:

1. **Amelia Roberts,** born April 13, 1807.
2. **Mary Roberts,** born Feb. 18, 1809.
3. **Rebecca Roberts,** was married to ——— WHEELER.

Charles O. Bailey, Esq., firm of Bailey & Vorhees, attorneys-at-law, Sioux Falls, S. D., has written me that the parents mentioned above were his progenitors and after long search he had failed to find any more information concerning them. This was not singular. We hope that somewhere within these pages he may have better success.—AUTHOR.

Family of Abisha Soule.

Abisha Soule, son of Josiah (2) of Duxbury, Mass., born July 13, 1805, married April 1825, FRANCES HOBART, daughter of Elijah of Abington, Mass. He died Jan. 10, 1873. She died Feb. 10, 1902, aged 95. Residence on Main Street, house now owned by H. W. Percival. Issue:

1. **Sybyle H. Soule,** born Aug. 21, 1836; was married to GILBERT BROOKS.
2. **Caroline F. Soule,** born May 20, 1830; was married 1st, to MARTIN S. TORRY; 2d, to SPENCER BINNEY; 3d, to WILLIAM B. STODDARD.
3. **Maria E. Soule,** born Feb. 13, 1833; was married to HENRY C. PERCIVAL; 2d, to SILAS JONES.

A Daughter of Ebenezer Soule.

Elizabeth Soule, daughter of Ebenezer Soule, born Dec. 5, 1784, was married to HAZARD MOREY, born Dec. 24, 1780, son of Joseph and Freelove (Slocumb) Morey who were married at North Kingston, R. I., Oct. 21, 1779.

Ebenezer Soule was mentioned in the census of 1790 as resident in the county of Columbia, Hillsdale Town, N. Y., with a family of four males and six females.

Elizabeth had sixteen children. Son named Ebenezer Soule Morey, born Aug. 2, 1801.

Vivalda Morey, born June 5, 1803.

Nelson Morey, born Dec. 12, 1804. Twin.

Anson Morey, born Dec. 12, 1804. Twin.

Datus Ensign Morey, born Oct. 8, 1806.

Children of Mary Soule Bryant.

George Bryant, born Feb. 26, 1803, married MARY SOULE, daughter of ——— Soule, born June 15, 1805 and died June 21, 1890. He died Nov. 22, 1870. Their children were as follows:

1. **George Bryant, Jr.,** born Oct. 16, 1830; died Jan. 4, 1865.
2. **Mary Freeman Bryant,** born Sept. 10, 1832; died June 12, 1917.
3. **Franklin Bryant,** born April 9, 1835; died June 21, 1914.
4. **John Bryant,** born Feb. 4, 1838; died March 25, 1878.
5. **Lydia Soule Bryant,** born March 2, 1840; died ———.
6. **Frederick Bryant,** born July 27, 1842; died Dec. 3, 1919.
7. **Eldora Bryant,** born May 11, 1845; died Nov. 11, 1910.

Children of Martha Soule Bradford.

Martha Soule was married to PELEG BRADFORD, JR., by whom

1. **Hopestill Bradford,** born April 12, 1805; married March 20, 1834.
2. **Eunice Bradford,** born Oct. 9, 1810; married March 4, 1830.
3. **Peleg Bradford,** born April 18, 1812.
4. **Lucy Bradford,** born March 5, 1814; married Dec. 23, 1839.
5. **Lewis S. Bradford,** born March 21, 1816; married March 24, 1840.
6. **Beniah P. Bradford,** born Sept. 6, 1819; married Oct. 2, 1845.
7. **Martha S. Bradford,** born March 27, 1819; married Aug. 24, 1842.
8. **Julia Ann Bradford,** born July 21, 1821; married Nov. 23, 1845.
9. **Samuel S. Bradford,** born June 15, 1823; married Nov. 29, 1850.
10. **Mary W. Bradford,** born March 9, 1828; married Jan. 14, 1850.
11. **Rachel G. Bradford,** born Jan. 19, 1830; married Nov. 12, 1855.

Children of Simeon and Jane Weston Soule.

Simeon Soule, son of Nathan and Sarah Southworth Soule, born Dec. 10, 1751; married JANE WESTON Dec. 29, 1776; married 2d, ASENATH BREWSTER, who was born Mar. 8, 1778. He died Dec. 21, 1831. Children as follows:

1. **Mary Soule,** born Dec. 14, 1777.
2. **Sarah Soule,** born Aug. 19, 1779; died Sept. 14, 1800.
3. **Nathan Soule,** born Jan. 18, 1781; married BETHIAH FREEMAN and had Zeruiah. Lot married Elizabeth Brooks.
4. **Lavinia Soule,** daughter of Simeon and Jane (Weston) Soule, born June 21, 1784; was married Aug. 15, 1803 to THOMAS ROGERS, son of Thomas, born in Marshfield, Mass., July 13, 1782. She died May 19, 1805 and he married 2d, Nov. 28, 1805 MARY CLIFT, daughter of William and Mary (Eames) Clift, who was born Nov. 14, 1787. He died Nov. 21, 1864. She died Sept. 17, 1875.
5. **Thomas Soule,** born July 24, 1786.
6. **Susanna Soule,** born Sept. 1, 1788; died Sept. 13, 1890.
7. **Simeon Soule,** born Oct. 2, 1890.
8. **Jane Soule,** born Sept. 23, 1794, died Oct. 21, 1796.
9. **Alathea Soule,** born July 4, 1797.
10. **Henry Soule,** born March 2, 1800.
11. **Charles Soule,** born May 18, 1806.

Children of David and Peace Sherman Soule.

David Soule (1), a son of Isaac (3) and Sarah (———) Soule, was born Feb. 18, 1761; married PEACE SHERMAN, daughter of Robert and Alice Sherman, born Dec. 9, 1757, and with relatives removed to Providence, Saratoga County, N. Y. David and Peace Soule conveyed premises in Providence and the conveyance recites: "And the same conveyed to me and to my sister, Hannah Soule, by deed from our father David Sowle." This was probably Jonathan Soule, i. e., the man who married Bathsheba Russell, who conveyed the land. The children were named, all born in Dartmouth, Mass., where the parents were married April 26, 1789:

1. **Jonathan Soule,** born May 15, 1790.
2. **Isaac Soule,** born July 25, 1791.
3. **Sarah Soule,** born Dec. 28, 1792.
4. **Hannah Soule,** born April 4, 1795.
5. **Patience Soule,** born March 5, 1797.
6. **Pardon Soule,** born June 25, 1798.
7. **Maria Soule,** born Dec. 7, 1801.
8. **Barbara Soule,** born Sept. 25, 1803.

Peace Soule, widow of David and mother of Louisa Shaw, was mentioned in the Census Returns in 1855 as aged 96 years. Do not know when she died.

Children of Jarad B. and Samantha Shaw Soule.

Jared B. Soule, probably son of Capt. Moses and ——— (Williams) Soule, born July 14, 1828, married SAMANTHA SHAW who was born April 1, 1828. According to the Pension Records was a resident of Providence, N. Y., 1865, aged 70 years. His wife, Samantha, was aged 38. She was the daughter of William and Berthnia Shaw. They were subsequently residents of Gloversville, N. Y., where the family were buried. At the time of the 1865 census there were six children, but some were born afterwards. From letters received from Jared E. Soule the names were:

1. **Sarah M. Soule,** aged 12 years in 1865, probably died young.
2. **William P. Soule,** born in September, 1856; of Amsterdam, N. Y.
3. **John F. Soule,** born March 17, 1858. Was at Gilmore House, Schenectady, N. Y.
4. **Jared E. Soule,** born July 13, 1864, married ALICE FEARGHTENBURY of Bennington, N. Y. She died leaving a son and he married, 2d, ELLEN S. SHATRAW who was 48 years of age Dec. 20, 1916.
5. **Harriet A. Soule,** born March 30, 1870, was married to NATHANIEL CHUTE and resides at Gloversville, N. Y. Children's names were Howard, Minnie, Myron, Nettie and Allen. Mr. Chute works in a lumber-yard.
6. **Seymore O. Soule,** born April 23, 1867. (See back).
7. **Emma Soule,** born in 1864.

Surrogate's Court, County of New York.

ADMINISTRATIONS.

Soul, Annie, March 8, 1870.
Soul, William, March 14, 1838.
Soule, Caroline A., Jan. 30, 1905.
Soule, Elijah, June 16, 1840.
Soule, Elijah, Sept. 19, 1840.
Soule, Hinchman S., March 16, 1860.
Soule, Samuel E., Aug. 14, 1902.
Sowles, Hiram B., March 27, 1873.
Soule, Timothy, April 27, 1770.

WILLS.

Soule, Edwin, 1875. L. 227, p. 212.
Soule, Charles E., 1888. L. 399, p. 347.
Soule, Caroline A., 1904. L. 735, p. 401.

Capt. Stephen Soule died June 4, 1868, aged 75; wife Lydia Soule died Jan. 18, 1877, aged 78.

I. LYDIA SOULE, daughter, born Jan. 19, 1817, married EDEN SAMPSON?; died March 17, 1860.
II. WILLIAM SOULE, born Dec. 24, 1819.
III. CATHERINE SOULE, born Nov. 8, 1822; married EBENEZER P. RICHMOND of Halifax, Mass., Nov. 15, 1843; died (probably in Halifax, Mass.) and E. P. Richmond married again in this town March 22, 1862 to CORDELIA JANE G——?
IV. LOUISA SOULE, born Jan. 18, 1825, married GEORGE N. MESSINGER of Foxboro, May 1, 1853; died Sept. 5, 1893.
V. MARIA R. SOULE, born June 22, 1827; never married; died, Duxbury, Oct. 28, 1878.
VI. LAWRENCE P. SOULE, born March 9, 1801; died October 21, 1910.
VII. FERNANDO SOULE, born June 2, 1833; died March 22, 1861.
VIII. PRISCILLA B. SOULE, born May 16, 1836; never married; died Oct. 4, 1866.
IX. OSCAR H. SOULE, born July 14, 1841; died June 13, 1910.

Asenath Soule, Turner, Maine, married to SETH STAPLES June 4, 1794.

Aaron Soule, yeoman, stable keeper; residence, Boston; died July 26, 1870. He did not leave a widow. Children: Hulda M. Soule, Isabella F. Davy. He willed all his property to his two daughters free from any control of any future husband and that Isabella shall hold her share free from the control of her present husband. "While bequeathing my property in equal proportions to my daughters I do it in full confidence that, each in case of need, will aid the other."

H. M. Soule, 568-578 Broadway, New York, care of Downing, Clark & Co.

Jacob Sowle was a Revolutionary soldier. His son, Jacob Sowle, was in the war of 1812. Died in 1857, in Wisconsin. His children were, Jacob,

David, John, Hannah and Phebe. Phebe Sowle has three children living in Wisconsin, they all past 80 years of age.

Of the Daniel Sowle family there are only three left: M. Sowle, Fort Atkinson, Wis.; Mrs. H. B. Simonds, Long Beach, Cal., and Mrs. Ellen Sowle, Beloit, Wis., wife of Irak Sowle.

Clarissa Sowle, daughter of James and ——— Brown, born June 16, 1814; died April 4, 1835.

Sarah Ann Sowle, daughter of James and ——— Brown, born Sept. 18, 1827; died Feb. 8, 1832.

Miss Mildred Soule (recorded "Hope Mildred"), daughter of Frank Waldo and Ella Frances Haskell Soule, born May 7, 1882, is now a teacher in the public schools of Washington, D. C. She has been in Europe three times and has traveled extensively through the West and on the Pacific Coast. She is a member of the First Congregational Church in Washington and also sings in the church choir. She has been a member of the Choral Society and president of the Mission Club, connected with the local church.

Bernard Spaulding Soule, born June 15, 1884, died in July, 1885.

This a Middleboro branch.

Mrs. Georgianna Soule Yerxa, 32 Pemberton St., North Cambridge, Mass.

Mrs. H. A. Putman, 39 Oak St., Braintree, Mass.

Francis Edgar Soule′, son of Julius Emery Soulé, born ———; married Nov. 3, 1878 to Ellen Louisa Downward, daughter of James Germain and Ellen Young Downward. Residing, Coatesville. Penn. Two children:

i. Katherine Field Soule, born Sept. 16, 1901.
ii. Francis Edgar Soule, Jr., born Sept. 5, 1907.

Addresses.

Mrs. Anthony D. Hall, 1025 Beacon St., Brookline, Mass.

Mrs. John Donaldson, Porterfield, Capi Girardeau, Miss., or 6359 Green St., Chicago, Ill.

Mrs. James Norton Black, Benoni Ave., Fairmount, W. Va.

Mrs. Benjamin Sprague Cowen, The Haydock, Walnut Hills, Cincinnati, O.

Miss Livonia Ruby Soule, St. Albans, Vt.

Miss Edith May Runnels, 1013 Sixth St., Port Huron, Mich.

Miss Ellen M. Banks, 9 Campbell Park, West Somerville, Mass.

Mrs. Grier M. Orr, 1040 Laurel Ave., St. Paul, Minn.

Ezekiel W. Mundy, Librarian, Syracuse Public Library, Syracuse, N. Y.

John Soules, 550 Prouty Ave., Toledo, Ohio. This family lived in Brockport, New York. Nancy Susan Coates, Sarah Wells, Benjamin Soules and Mrs. Laura Wheaton live in Washington, D. C.; Ezra C. Soules, Washington, D. C., in the Government Printing Office. Several of the family still live in Lockport, New York.

Jedediah Soule, born in Brockport, N. Y. Residence, Toledo, Ohio. Blacksmith. He joined the Roman Catholic Church. He married ANN KILLTY, born in the County of Sligo, Ireland, Sept. 14, 1832, daughter of Michael and Bridget Killty, who came to America in 1844, settled for a short time in Canada, then went to Lockport, N. Y., and then moved to Clinton, Mich., in 1880, where they lived the remainder of their lives.

Esther Keene, born in Brockport, N. Y., Sept. 1, 1858; resides in Northland; husband was HIBBING QUINN.

John E. Soule, born in Lockport, N. Y., Aug. 1, 1866; married in Toledo, Ohio; resides in Los Angeles, Cal. Automobile repairer.

William H. Soule, born in Lockport, N. Y., Aug. 29, 1866, resides in Detroit, Mich.

George W. Soules, born in Lockport, N. Y., Sept. 7, 1870; married in Toledo, Ohio. Barn boss in automobile factory. Lives in Detroit, Mich.

Thomas F. Soules, born in Lockport, N. Y., July 12, 1872; married in Detroit, Mich., where he resides.

Mrs. L. S. Soule, 1215 South Mills Street, Colfax, Mich.

William Soule removed from Rhode Island to New York; had six children, myself and brother, L. H. Soule of 659 Madison Street, Syracuse, N. Y. Oldest brother named Clark Soule; died, buried in Ellisburg, Jefferson County, N. Y. One sister, Melinda Soule, died, buried in Pulaski, N. Y.

937 Park Place, Brooklyn, N. Y.

F. H. Soule. My grandfather's name was Caleb Soule from Rhode Island; removed to Oswego County, N. Y. His son, Perry Washington Soule, born in May, 1825, died in 1892. He has a brother, William Soule, living at Sandy Creek, N. Y.; a brother, Thomas, deceased; and a sister, Maria, who died in 1894 at New Berlin, N. Y.

Perry Washington Soule had three children: Edward L. Soule, died at his brother's house in Syracuse, N. Y., and Fred Hunter Soule, now living at Clinton, Conn. He was born Oct. 12, 1853 and had three children: Royal P. Soule, born June 5, 1880, at Ogdensburg, N. Y.; Cynthia Ann Soule, born Aug. 12, 1895 and died Dec. 3, 1909, and Fred Hunter Soule, born April 5, 1897.

David Soule, born March 1, 1806, died March 3, 1860. Went to sea at the age of 17, took command of a whaling ship sailing from Warren, R. I., before 34 years of age; then left the sea, becoming a master mechanic and an inventor, and for several years retired on account of consumption; born in Westport, Mass.; married RHODA GIFFORD of Fall River, Mass., who was born June 12, 1813, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth Gifford; died Jan. 2, 1897, aged 84 years, 7 months. He lived in Fall River, Mass., after leaving the sea. His children born in Fall River, were: Mary Helen Soule, born Aug. 1, 1838, died Sept. 2, 1840; Mary Elizabeth Soule, born January 7, 1841, died Nov. 3, 1857; Maria Augusta Soule, born Dec. 12, 1848, married ELIJAH

KEMPTON HOWLAND of the United States Navy Dec. 12, 1865. Mr. Howland died in Acushnet, Feb. 26, 1825 on a large farm he purchased two years before. He was the son of Nicholas Howland who married Mary Ann Kempton, daughter of Elijah Kempton, master mariner, who married in England. Mr. Elijah K. Howland was ensign, commanding the "Resolute" and belonging to the flagship "Commodore Reed," Capt. Hooker. He left the navy soon after the war closed, took over his father's business of outfitter and cooper in New Bedford in 1893. Had one son, Charles Steward Howland, born March 13, 1875, married LILLIAN TINKHAM of Fairhaven; they had three children: Rosamond Augusta Howland, born Oct. 10, 1903; Boyd Soule Howland, born Aug. 2, 1904; Steward Soule Howland, born June 24, 1913.

Mr. Charles Steward Howland has been teller in a National Bank in New Bedford for 20 years.

Deborah Soule, married NATHANIEL SAUNDERS of Warren, R. I.

David Soule, born in 1806.

Lydia Soule, married MR. CASE.

Mary Soule, married JACOB SANDERS of Warren, R. I.

William Soule, died at sea; date unknown.

Nancy Soule, married CAPT. REED of Westport.

Irene Soule, married DANIEL WAITE of Westport.

Charles Soule, married MARY MARTIN of Lynn, -Mass.

Mira Soule, married MR. ROGER WILLIAM ALVISTON, April 6, 1896. Has one son, Clayton Alviston, born Dec. 14, 1874. Living in Pawtucket, R. I.

Dr. James Kent Soule of Belvidere, Ill.; his daughter, Elinor Soule, now Mrs. Emmett Renwick Julian, left one daughter, now Mrs. T. H. Powers.

Mrs. E. R. Julian, 1994 Tylehart Avenue, Marian Park, St. Paul, Minn.

Miss F. Letitia Smith of Pickton, Ont., Box 91.

Enie H. Soule, 636 Pine Street, Williamsport, Pa.

Alden Soule came to Becket, Mass., from Lee, Mass. His mother was Mary Chanter; his wife's maiden name, NANCY DE FORREST, born in Salisbury, Conn. He died Jan. 10, 1870, aged 91. She died Jan. 18, 1879, aged 81. They had a family of six sons and four daughters, none of whom are living.

Miss H. C. Snow, Becket, Mass.

Joel Soule, 314 Laidly Street, San Francisco, had eight children:

I. SUSANNA SOULE, married MOSES BENNET, 1854.

II. ALICE SOULE, married WILLARD CHAPMAN, 1866.

III. JONATHAN SOULE, died single, 1860.

IV. AZARIAH SOULE. Married?

V. MELVINA SOULE, married EDWARD DECKER, 1862.

VI. LAWRENCE SOULE.

VII. ORLANDO SOULE.

VIII. LYDIA SOULE, born March 10, 1854, Bushnell, Mich.; married to JAMES DOUGLAS, Jan. 1, 1870; widowed August 1899; married J. H. BELL of Winnemucca, Nevada, May 15, 1907.

(1) ROSETTA MAY DOUGLAS, daughter of Lydia and James

Douglas, born March 8, 1873 in Michigan; married WILLIAM ALMON of San Francisco, 1910.

(2) EDWIN JAMES DOUGLAS, son of Lydia and James Douglas; born March 24, 1879 in Michigan; married IDA LEIGH GIBSON of San Francisco, April 19, 1904.

(3) LEIGHTON EDBERT DOUGLAS, son of Ida and Edwin Douglas, born San Francisco, Jan. 26, 1905; in San Francisco.

(4) OVAL LOUELLA DOUGLAS, daughter of Lydia and James Douglas, born in Washington (State), May 15, 1892; married July 6, 1910 to JAMES NICKERSON of Winnemucca, Nev.

Oval L. Douglass, May 15, 1892.

Frank Soule, 758 Powland Ave., Youngstown, Ohio.

Clyde M. Soule, 402 Kendall Ave., Youngstown, Ohio.

Fred W. Soule, 402 Kendall Ave., Youngstown, Ohio.

Leroy L. Sowle, 125 St. Louis Ave., Youngstown, Ohio.

Mrs. Sally Estella Pitcher, 734 Main St., Leominster, Mass.

George Soule, born April 8, 1830, died 1915; married SILENCE JANE BRACKET, born Dec. 15, 1833, died 1912; children's names: Elizabeth Irene Soule, born Feb. 18, 1853, married GEORGE ALBERT MALLERY; Leslie Bracket Soule, born Feb. 14, 1856, died 1858; Sally Estella Soule, born Oct. 26, 1856, married GEORGE HERSEY PITCHER, 1879, has two children: Edward Leslie Pitcher, born Jan. 15, 1880, married IDA LOUISA BROWN, 1918; HERVY BRACKET PITCHER, born July 29, 1882, married EDITH LINDLEY BIGELOW, 1917.

Charles Soule, born Feb. 15, 1862, married ELLEN GLYMN, 1881; his daughter, Bessie Warren Soule, born Jan. 5, 1883, married HOWARD STANLEY KENT in 1910; children: Charline Soule, born Sept. 20, 1917; Charles Wilson Soule, born Jan. 15, 1921.

John Soule was born, lived and died in Providence, Saratoga County, N. Y. Mr. Soule was killed by being kicked by a horse.

I. ISAAC SOULE, son of John and Jane Rickets of Ohio, by whom a son, Charles Soule. Last heard from (Isaac) in Texas.

II. JARED SOULE, SR. See record.

(1) WILLIAM SOULE, son of Jared, Sr., married ALICKE VROMEN who died July, 1916. Three children:

(a) WALTER SOULE, married LEOTHIE JESUP of Amsterdam, N. Y.

(b) FLORENCE SOULE, married SEWARD KYSER of Amsterdam, N. Y.

(c) EDWARD SOULES, unmarried, of Sharon Springs, N. Y.

Seymore Soule, died aged 7 years.

Harriet Soule, died aged 8 years.

Isaac Emer Soule, son of Jared, Sr., married, and his son, Harry Soule, lived in New York City; is married and has two children.

Sarah M. Soule, born June 27, 1852, was married to NATHANIEL CHUTE, born June 12, 1850. Children:

I. HOWARD J. CHUTE, born April 27, 1874.
II. MINNIE A. CHUTE, born Nov. 6, 1878; died April 11, 1893.
III. MYRON N. CHUTE, born Dec. 2, 1881.
IV. NETTIE M. CHUTE, born Sept. 1, 1883.
V. ELMER H. CHUTE, born Aug. 31, 1885.

Was Deborah Soule, wife of George Soule, second daughter of Andrew King of Plymouth? She was about the right age to be the wife of George Soule.

Mrs. E. C. Kepelka; her grandfather's name was Adam Bear Soule. One of his daughters is now living, Mrs. O. Bockolo, Kalamazoo, Mich. George Bockolo, living in Kalamazoo and Mrs. Kepelka's father, William John Henry Sole.

Guardianship of Lemuel Sowle granted April 15, 1818. Will of Lemuel Sowle probated in 1814. Guardianship of Lemuel Sowle granted in 1817.

Administration of Pardon Soule Oct. 11, 1834.

The estate of Lemuel Sowle was a residence at Galway, N. Y., and he left a will probated April 14, 1814. Letters were issued to Joseph Sowle and Pardon Davis. The will mentions Mary Sowle, his widow, Joseph, John, Abner and Lemuel Sowle, his sons, and Rebecca and Mary, his daughters. Lemuel Sowle, an infant under the guardianship of Mr. Gere, April, 1814.

In 1819, deed from Joseph Sowle and Chloe, his wife, John and Aleviah his wife, Abner and Bridget his wife, and Lemuel, conveying land in the town of Providence, N. Y.

In 1829, deed from David and Peace (Sherman) his wife, conveying premises from the same town.

In 1832, a deed from Lemuel Sowle and Mary, his wife, conveying land in Galway, N. Y. Lemuel, son of Joseph and Mary Soule, was born Dec. 5, 1748; went to New York.

In 1821, deeds from David Sowle and Hannah, his wife, conveying land from town of Saratoga, N. Y.; in the same year a deed from Joseph and Esther, his wife, conveying land from the same town.

In 1839, deed from Rhoda Sowle and Mercy, his wife, conveying land from Galway, N. Y.

In 1849, deed from Jane Sowle, conveying land from the town of Providence, which recites and is the same which was conveyed to me and to my sister, Hannah Sowle, by deeds from our father David Sowle.

Frank Sowle, born Oct. 21, 1808 in Broadalbin, married May 23, 1830, SUSAN M. BROMAN, born Sept. 18, 1808; children:

I. JOSEPH A. J. SOWLE, born Aug. 13, 1831.
II. MARY ANN SOWLE, born April 1, 1831.
III. ADAM SOWLE, born June 24, 1837.
IV. HELEN SOWLE, born Feb. 11, 1841.

Susan M. Sowle, died Sept. 19, 1845.

Frank Sowle and HENRIETTA HILDREDGE were married Nov. 30, 1846. She died Sept. 7, 1848.

Frank Sowle married BURLARN MAHAN, July 22, 1849. She was born Nov. 29, 1823. Their children:

I. BYRON H. SOWLE, born Aug. 28, 1850.
II. JOSEPHINE SOWLE, born March 4, 1852, died Sept. 25, 1857.

Burlarn Mahan died March 15, 1891.

Frank Sowle, married to AGNES A. GILLET, Feb. 3, 1893. She was born in Milan, Erie County, Ohio, Aug. 10, 1827. Address: Mrs. Cap. Sowle, Guymon, Oklahoma.

Family of Joseph Sowle.

Joseph Sowle, born April 30, 1785.
Rachel Allen, born Nov. 17, 1785.
Hannah Sowle, born Dec. 18, 1807.
Adam W. A. Sowle, born Jan. 20, 1806.
Francis J. Sowle, born Oct. 21, 1808.
Abel Sowle, born Nov. 19, 1810.
Dilla Sowle, born Sept. 25, 1812.
Harriet Sowle, born Jan. 7, 1817.
Rachel Sowle, born April 25, 1816.
Anna Sowle, born Aug. 23, 1818.
Henrietta Sowle, born Nov. 10, 1820.
Alpheus Sowle, born April 30, 1823.
Friend J. Sowle, born Nov. 7, 1825.
Lydia M. Sowle, born Sept. 4, 1827.
Jackson Sowle, born March 25, 1830.
Alva W. Sowle, born Oct. 10, 1831.

From an old deed:

Ebenezer Souls and Susan Maria his wife, of the town of Tyringham and the County Berckshire and State of Massachusetts, of the first part, and Albert Souls of Hillsdale in the County of Columbia and State of New York.

From another deed:

Mar. 31, 1838, between Albert Soule and Mary his wife and Sarah Soul, widow of Ebenezer Soule of Hillsdale in Columbia County, New York State, of the first part, and Jacob S. Van Dusen of the town of Copeck of same county and state.

Cornelius Soule, born Jan. 26, 1712, died July 6, 1782; married May 1, 1733, SARAH DENNIS who was born Nov. 2, 1716, died Aug. 10, 1801; their son, Abner Soule, born March 27, 1748, died Dec. 17, 1814; married in Tiverton, R. I., Dec. 1, 1766, DORCAS SEABURY, born Tiverton, R. I., Jan. 9, 1848, died in Pawtucket, R. I., Feb. 6, 1824. Their daughter, Annie Soule, born Tiverton, March 17, 1775, died at North Providence, R. I., 1838. She married WILLIAM C. MANCHESTER, Jan. 10, 1775; he was drowned. Their daughter, Mary Ann Manchester, born in Little Compton, R. I., died in Boston, Mass.,

Nov. 19, 1852. She married 1st, JOHN BOARDMAN of Fall River, Mass.; 2d, MINOR SPRAGUE LINCOLN, born in Taunton, Mass., Sept. 5, 1794; died, Wareham, Mass., Sept. 26, 1885; 2d marriage was in N. Providence, Nov. 23, 1835. Their daughter, Cornelia Weedon Lincoln, born Dec. 9, 1840, in Boston, married in Wareham, Mass., Dec. 1, 1875, BRADFORD DURFEE DAVOL, born in Portsmouth, R. I., March 30, 1841.

Cora B. Soules, Nellie Soules, Robert B. Soules, 806 South Jefferson Avenue, Saginaw, Mich.

Mrs. Annie G. Soules, 838 Williams Street, Saginaw, Mich.

Charles Soules, 111 High Street, Saginaw, Mich.

Edward Soules, 201 Harris Street, Saginaw, Mich.

William Soules, 211 Jeffers Street, Saginaw, Mich.

Armida J. Soule, married W. H. FAIRCHILD, lawyer, Fairfield, Vermont, June 15, 1882, by whom two children.

I. HAROLD FRANCIS FAIRCHILD, born March 22, 1885; was graduated from a University in Vermont, in 1908, degree of A.B.; now a student in law.

II. DONALD SOULE FAIRCHILD, born April 8, 1889; graduated at Montpelier Seminary in 1910; now a student at law.

Mrs. Armida J. Soule Fairchild was the daughter of A. and Sherman Soule. Joseph A. Soule was the son of Salmon Soule, who was the son of Joseph Soule who came to Fairfield, Vermont, from Dover, N. Y., about 1791.

Joseph Soule married ESTHER HUNGERFORD of New Fairfield, Conn., prior to 1794. Our early charter records that in 1794 Joseph Hungerford conveyed a tract of land in this town to his daughter, Esther Soule. This town was chartered prior to 1784 but was not settled until 1785 or 1788.

Russell Soule, Lordstown, Trumbull County, Ohio. His heirs were: Robert Soule, William H. Soule, Peter Soule, Rebecca Soule, Clinty Ann Soule, Dolly Margaret Soule, Ione Marilla Soule, Sophrenus Soule, and perhaps others (residences unknown).

Ambrose L. Soule, Lyons, Mich. (died June 24, 1857). His heirs were: Sophia M. Soule, widow, Lyons Township; Ambrose L. Soule, Jr., Lyons Township; Julius M. Soule, Lyons Township; Annette L. Soule, Lyons Township; Julia A. Soule, Lyons Township; Charles E. Soule, Lyons Township; James B. Soule, Lyons Township; Richard C. Soule, Lyons Township; William Soule, Lyons Township.

Elijah B. Soule, Orange Township, Ionia County, Mich. (died February 13, 1867). His heirs were: Mary Soule, mother, Stanton, Mich.; John V. Soule, brother, Stanton, Mich.

Cora L. Soule of Muir, Michigan (died March 13, 1880). Her heirs were: William F. Soule, husband, Muir, Mich.; Lucile E. Bills, daughter, Muir, Mich.

Charles B. Sowles, Portland, Michigan (died Sept. 3, 1908). His heirs were: Mabel Gibson, daughter; Jessie Hansen, daughter, Portland, Mich.; Roy Sowles, son, Portland, Mich.; Ralph Sowles, son, Portland, Mich.

Benjamin St. John Soule, Ionia, Mich. (died Feb. 18, 1886). His heirs were: Armanda Soule, widow, Ionia, Mich.; Marcus O. Soule, son, Ionia, Mich.; Mary M. Soule, daughter, Ionia, Mich.; Hattie L. Soule, daughter, Ionia, Mich.

Hattie L. Soule, Ionia, Mich. (died Oct. 23, 1906). Her heirs were: Marcus O. Soule, brother, Ionia, Mich.; Mary M. Soule, sister, Ionia, Mich.

Marcus O. Soule, Ionia, Michigan (died Feb. 14, 1908). His heir was: Mary M. Soule, sister, Ionia, Mich.

Caroline M. Soule, Ionia, Mich. (died May 11, 1908). Her heirs were: Ida M. Getz, daughter, Ronald Township, Mich.; Clara B. Smith, daughter, Lansing, Mich.

At Ann Arbor, Mich., Judge of Probate's office, the following names of Soule appear:
Annah W. Soule, died May 17, 1905.
Susan E. Soule, died Nov. 9, 1897.
Francis A. Soule, died Nov. 4, 1897.

A. A. Soules, real estate man, Los Angeles, Cal., writes:

My ancestors lived at Danby, Vermont, where Joseph Soule owned a mill and was somewhat prominent as a townsman. They spelled their name "Sowle."

Joseph Soule, my grandfather, removed from Vermont to Mohawk Valley, N. Y., then to Lysander, N. Y. My father spelled his name "Sole." His name was Edmond Soles. He was buried at Phoenix, Oswego County, N. Y. On his headstone the name is Edmond Soles. My mother's name was Emily Soles. My brother, Frank E. Soules, lives at North Adams, Mass.

In Chicopee, Mass., I find a Hannah W. Soule, died in 1887, age 62 years, 6 months and 25 days; born in Dorset, Vermont: father and mother unknown.

Peter H. Soule was married here in 1851 to HULDA A. CARPENTER. Peter's parents were Peter and Mary Soule.

Margaret Marion Soule, born Sept. 5, 1869, was married to HARRY SWEET Dec. 31, 1896, who was born July 7, 1869, son of John V. and Anna Maria Snook, of Amsterdam, N. Y. He was a grocer.

Cora M. Soule, Green, N. Y.; daughter of Beniah Soule who died April 23, 1900. My grandfather, Loren Soule, died about the year 1875.

Loren Soule was born in Massachusetts and came to Smithfield, Chenango County, with his father, Nathan Soule.

Nathan Soule and wife were buried near East Smithfield; they had nine or ten children. Loren Soule had eleven children: Sarah, Beniah, Mary, Jane, Ruth, Erastus, Elum, George, Clark, Hattie and Della.

Mrs. Sarah May of Springfield, Mass.
Elum Soule, Portland, Oregon.
Erastus Soule, Brisben, N. Y.
Mrs. De France Clark, was Hattie Soule, Oxford, N. Y.
Mrs. Charles Sharp, Oxford, N. Y.
Lewis H. Soule, Ossining, N. Y.

Joanna, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Reynalds) Wells, born Oct. 21, 1770, married ——— SOULE. Lucy, 12th child, born July 25, 1784, died June 16, 1848, at Nanking, Mich., was married to GEORGE SOULE, son of John Soule of Cambridge, N. Y.

William Bradford, son of William and Annie Bradford of Leicestershire, England, was born there May 20, 1663. The family name is not found in the list of printed pedigrees of Leicestershire, but appears in that of Wiltshire, South Yorkshire and county of York. He served his apprenticeship and learned the art of printing with Andrew Sowle, printer and publisher of Quaker books in Grace Church Street, London. Some doubt exists as to the time of his emigration to America, but it is, we believe, generally accredited that he came with William Penn and his company in the ship Welcome, Capt. Robt. Greenway, which sailed from England Sept. 1, 1682 and arrived at New Castle, October 27, 1682. He was living at, or near, Philadelphia, on the 12th of Sept. 1683. He married, 1685, ELIZABETH SOWLE, daughter of Andrew Sowle, his former master; she born 1663, and died in New York City July 8, 1731. He married 2d, a widow in New York, named Smith; by his second wife he had no issue. He died May 23, 1752 and was buried by the side of his wife Elizabeth in Trinity Church-Yard, where a stone is erected to his memory. Issue: Andrew, William and Tacey. Many descendants. Inscription:

"Here lies the body of Mr. William Bradford, Printer, who departed this life May 23, 1752, age 92 years. He was born in Leicestershire, in Old England, in 1660: and came over to America in 1682, before the City of Philadelphia was laid out: He was Printer to this Government for upwards of 50 years; and being quite worn out with old age and labour, he left this mortal state in the lively hopes of a blessed immortality.

"Reader, reflect how soon you'll quit this stage;
You'll find but few attain to such an age.
Life's full of Pain: Lo, here's a place of rest.
Prepare to meet your God: then you are blest.

"Here also lies the body of Elizabeth, wife of the said William Bradford, who departed this life July (1) 8, 1731, age 68 years."

Tiverton Branch.

Nathaniel Soule of Tiverton, R. I., a son of William and Keziah Gifford Soule, married REBECCA GIFFORD, daughter of Recompense and Susan (Taber) Gifford. He married widow SIMS or SIMONDS and had issue:

I. STEPHEN SOULE, born June 29, 1793.
II. SUSANNA SOULE, married RICHARD WARDELL; 2d, GORHAM WARDELL.
III. PHEBE SOULE, born Nov. 15, 1794; married JOHN MURRAY.
IV. REBECCA SOULE, born Nov. 10, 1796; married DANIEL BUTLER.
V. LILLAS SOULE, married SAMUEL SABIN.
VI. WILLIAM SOULE, married ALICE PERRY, and 2d ——— KIRBY.
VII. KEZIAH SOULE, married LEVI SCOFFIELD.
VIII. RUBY SOULE, married JONATHAN DENNIS of Tiverton, R. I., Dec. 29, 1779?
IX. ELIZABETH SOULE, married BENJAMIN WARDELL.

Job Soule (1), parentage not certainly known, born in Tiverton or Westport, Aug. 28, 1757, married ABIGAIL TRIPP, born July 19, 1762 and died after 1827. I suppose this was the Job Soule, "Miller," who remained at Tiverton after his brothers Jacob and Lewis settled in New York. An elderly lady and one of the family at Gilboa, N. Y., has informed the author about the three brothers, sons of William and Keziah Gifford, Jacob the "Whaler," Job the "Miller," and Recompense the "Jockey." Jacob and Recompense went to Blenheim (since the township of South Gilboa).

Spanish War.

George F. Souls, age 29 years. Enlisted May 2, 1898 at Brooklyn, for two years; mustered in as private, Co. L, May 16, 1898; promoted corporal June 11, 1898; mustered out with company, Oct. 27, 1898 at Brooklyn, N. Y.

Dime Soule, age 21 years. Enlisted May 17, 1898 at New York City, for two years; mustered in as private, Company E, May 20, 1898; mustered out with company Nov. 15, 1898 at New York City.

William F. Soule, seaman, of Freeport, Maine, was lost at sea and it is a tradition that he was murdered by one of his crew. He married CAMELIA DUNLAP, daughter of David Dunlap, who was born in Wales, Maine, by whom he had one son, William F. Soule, who died young. She was married, second, in New Gloucester, Sept. 28, 1844 to DANIEL WINSLOW MERRILL, ESQ. She died there March 27, 1874, aged 58 years and 7 months. Mr. Merrill was twice married later. He was born in 1820, died in New Gloucester Oct. 30, 1896. There were four children.

Charles Emery Soule? Oldest son of Gideon and Elizabeth P. (Emery) Soule, married 1st, ANAMINA? F. FRENCH of Chester, N. H., who died in 1865, and he married 2d, 1866, ELIZA A. S. MURDOCK of New York City. He entered Exeter Academy 1883 and graduated from Bowdoin College 1892. Admitted to the bar of Rockingham County, N. H., 1895. Served as law assistant to surrogate of New York. President of Alumni Association of Bowdoin College in New York. See Augustus Lord Soule in Emery Hist., page 499.

Reuben Soule died in Carmel, Me., Dec. 23, 1887, his widow Phebe M. Soule, appointed administratrix. Survived by a daughter and 29 grandchildren of a deceased daughter.

Sarah Soule, born June 14, 1773, parentage not certainly known, was married Oct. 22, 1790 to ERASTUS BERRY. He was born Sept. 17, 1768; died Oct. 7, 1838. She died April 4, 1855. Their residence was at Kinderhook, or Chatham, N. Y.

John Burgh of Clinton Town, Dutchess County, N. Y., died in 1794, leaving a will in which he mentions wife Elizabeth and Caty Burgh, a daughter of Adam Burgh. These names are very suggestive and were duplicated in the family of George Soule who named his first daughter Caty and a son Adam.

Nora Beal Soule, born June 1866, married Dec. 1884, EDGAR FREEMAN MARVIN, son of George B. and Virginia Freeman, born March 4, 1866, St. Cloud, Minn.

Minerva Soule, born Jan. 31, 1833, in Milford Centre, N. Y., married March 9, 1853, WEADON MARONI, son of John R. and Jane Mulwain, born Oct. 18, 1826 in Fly Creek; died April 10, 1897. Issue:

I. EDWIN S. MARONI, born Sept. 27, 1858, in Fly Creek, N. Y.; married Oct. 12, 1881, his cousin, HENRIETTA ROWE, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Maroni) Mulwain. Residence, Hartwick, N. Y.

Miss Emma Louise Soule died March 19. Born in Portland; lived in Auburndale, Mass., many years; youngest daughter of William F. and Mary E. Soule. Her father died at the age of 96.

Aunts: Miss Nancy Soule, age 98 years; Sarah Dunham Soule, age 94 years, South Freeport, Me.

Burial at Evergreen Cemetery.

New York Soules.

Ruthan Soule, born Oct. 2, 1827, in the town of Oxford, Chenango County, N. Y., was married to PETER J. SHARP, Dec. 2, 1847; their children:

I. HENRY O. G. SHARP, born Sept. 3, 1848.
II. MARIA ANN SHARP, born Sept. 12, 1850.
III. CHARLES P. SHARP, born July 28, 1804.
IV. HARRIET ROSALIE SHARP, born Sept. 20, 1856.
V. JEREMIAH T. SHARP, born March 30, 1859.
VI. JENNY ESTELL SHARP, born Sept. 13, 1860.
VII. GEORGE H. SHARP, born Aug. 13, 1863.
VIII. MARY ADELAIDE SHARP, born March 25, 1865.
IX. HERBERT LEROY SHARP, born Dec. 22, 1869.
RUTHAN SOULES SHARP, died Aug. 26, 1911.

Family of Ephraim Soule.

Six children living; four in Little Compton, R. I., and two in Jamestown, R. I.

1. **Mary W. Soule,** married ——— CLARK.
2. **Charles Soule** had a shock. His wife an invalid. Four children: Charles, George, William and Ethel.
3. **Ephraim W. Soule** has made his home with his sister, Hannah B. Peckum, in Little Compton, R. I., for thirty years.
4. **John E. Soule,** married and has a family.
5. **Samuel P. Soule** has a family.
6. **Hannah Soule Peckum** lives in Little Compton, R. I.

Spencertown, N. Y.

In this township there was a long ridge from north to southwest, and all of the original settlers west of this elevation to the Hudson River came from Holland. The east side was settled principally from New England and mostly from Connecticut. Upon tracts of this fertile soil several of the Soule families founded homes before the Revolution, but having been in sympathy with the King to whom, some of these at least, signed the oath of allegiance and served as officers with the British forces, and when the victory had been won by the

Colonists, these "Tories," or, more politely written, "Royalists," lost their homes by confiscation and escaped to the British Provinces. As stated in another place, some of the families of Soules went on board of the King's transport at New York, while others made haste to Lake Champlain to sail north and thus reach "Lower Canada." It has been reported by my venerable and local correspondents that some of the forsaken homes of the Soule families stood for many years as the objects of slow decay and final disintegration, while the broad farms, cleared and made productive by their toil, reverted to the dominion of Nature and were rehabilitated by a noble forest.

Lands of Gorham and Phelps.
Genesee County, N. Y.

The inherited receptivity and tales from their ancestors, patent to all students of the history of their race, invited the search for their families to settle on the acquired lands in New York.

Nathaniel Gorham, Esq., and Oliver Phelps, Esq., purchased from Massachusetts, the pre-emption rights of an extensive tract of land in the eastern section of Genesee County, then under the jurisdiction of the State of New York, and held out great inducements for settlements, and after the Revolution pioneers from Massachusetts, Vermont, Rhode Island and Connecticut began to move. Some of the first proprietors purchased the township of the original grants and sold farms to the incoming new settlers for $2.00 to $3.00 an acre, according to quality, situation and local advantages.

This was a wonderfully productive country in its natural condition.

One of the first settlers could cut enough wild grass on Genesee flats to feed 200 head of cattle through the winter, and such hay with rushes and vegetables as were found above the snow kept their stock in prime condition without further cost.

The New England settlers who established homes carried such favorable reports of the soil, water and climate to their old neighbors that hundreds of families with many of the material comforts of life, were ready to pack their household belongings, abandon their cleared lands and, driving their cattle before them, with their flocks of sheep, "treck" to the newly discovered land.

At the mouth of Crooked Lake and on the eastern edge of the Genesee grant, there were settlements composed almost entirely of Quakers, and in 1790 this colony consisted of two hundred and sixty persons. They were industrious and enterprising and made rapid improvements. Some of these pioneers were excellent mechanics and soon erected good grist-mills and saw-mills on the streams that flowed through the rural hamlets between the Crooked and Genesee lakes. These were the days when the itinerant Quaker preachers were riding from settlement to settlement and were the mail-carriers and newsdealers, and these austere brethren told, while entertained around the hearthstones of the families in Dartmouth, Middleboro, Halifax, Kingston and Westboro, such stories respecting the new country that hundreds of these families were induced to leave the lands of the Bay State and remove to the rich alluvial lands of the Genesee Valley.

Among these pioneer settlers were many families named Soule and Sowle with the inter-allied families, their kindred, and children. Some of these re-

movals had been anticipated by families settling in Dutchess County as early as 1750, as proven by the Quaker certificates received from the churches in New England and carried with them to the new settlement in the Oblong, and Nine Partners.

These newly acquired lands were frequently mentioned as "The Saratoga Settlement," "The Mohawk Country," and the "Genesee Valley."

Records of Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

The following are all the Soules on record with the date of death and heirs as far as our records give the same.

Nathan Soule of Pawling Town, will proved Oct. 4, 1806, left wife Sarah, sister Alice and daughters Mary, Jane Lane, Elizabeth Simpson, Anna Ward, Sarah Lane, and sons, Latten, John, Thomas and Benjamin.

Seneca Soule of Dover Town, will proved Sept. 22, 1829, left Charlotte Newton, Mary Dunkin. Anna Butler, Hannah Losee, Sarah Hiller, and Galiena Germond, nieces.

George Soule, died intestate, 1793, Pawling Town, left widow Lydia and son Nathan.

Aaron Soule, son of George and Lydia, died intestate about 1806; disappeared while on his way to school when about 18 years of age. He afterward returned.

Jonathan Soule of Clinton Town, died intestate in 1812 and left William, David and Jonathan, sons.

Ebenezer Soule of Amenia Town, died intestate Jan. 8, 1841 and left widow Bethania, and the following children: Sally, Alanson, Samuel, Caleb, Ebenezer, Caroline, Mary, Elizabeth and Nathaniel.

Samuel Soule, son of Ebenezer, died testate Jan. 6, 1844.

Caleb Soule, of Dover Town, died testate Jan. 10, 1891. Left widow Charlotte and daughter Mary-Ett.

Lydia Soule of Dover Town, died testate Dec. 4, 1892. Left George H. Benson, son.

Edgar Soule of Kent, Conn., left property in this country—died testate Nov. 18, 1897 and left the following children, viz.: Abbie Chase, Medora Page, Mildred Soule, Lillie Jennings, Louisa Richards and Edgar.

Nathan Soule, married Dec. 17, 1746 SARAH SOUTHWORTH, daughter of Jedediah, born Oct. 8, 1729, by whom:

1. **Thomas Soule,** born July 8, 1747, died 1760.
2. **Levi Soule,** born Sept. 9, 1749.
3. **Simeon Soule,** born Dec. 10, 1751. See back.
4. **William Soule,** born May 15, 1754.
5. **Anna Soule,** born Oct. 11, 1762.

Waldoboro Soules—one killed by British.

Benjamin Soule in Mohawk Valley, 1800.
Isaac Soule in Windham, N. Y., 1800.

Unknown Family.

Francis E. H. Soules, a son of David Soules, born Oct. 28, 1840; married MARY ELIZABETH HOLDEN, May 18, 1860, who was born Jan. 14, 1844. Present home is West Charlton, N. Y.; address, Route 1, Hagaman, N. Y. Mr. Soule served in the Civil War and was confined in Libby Prison. Children:

I. WILLIAM HENRY SOULES, born Feb. 20, 1861 and has three sons, Charles, Marvin and Harry. Wife, Elizabeth Laird.
II. GEORGE BUTLER SOULES, born Dec. 1, 1862. Married ELIZABETH BRAWN. No issue.
III. ELIZABETH ANN SOULES, born Oct. 21, 1864, was married to Daniel KINNEY and has issue: Maude Ethel, Francis Beach, Roy Leander and Charles Elmer.
IV. ALEXANDER SOWLES, born Sept. 19, 1868, died unmarried July 12, 1884.
V. IDA MAY SOULES, born April 5, 1875, was married to BENJAMIN HAVERCAMP, Oct. 4, 1899.

Joseph Soule, son of Jacob and Rebecca Gifford, born Jan. 22, 1709; was married April 9, 1736 to MARY DAVIS and had issue:

I. JACOB SOULE, born June 25, 1738.
II. REBECCA SOULE, born April 19, 1740.
III. HANNAH SOULE, born Oct. 22, 1742.
IV. LEMUEL SOULE, born Dec. 5, 1745. Married MARY DAVIS, May 11, 1783; went to Saratoga County, N. Y., and had issue.

Mary Soule, daughter of John and Mary (Harcourt) Sowle of Scipio, N. Y., born March 7, 1812, was married to JOSEPH N. ESTES, Nov. 10, 1830. He was born Sept. 10, 1809, died in Missouri Sept., 1858. Issue:

I. SUSAN ESTES, born Aug. 7, 1831, died Feb. 12, 1856.
II. LYDIA G. ESTES, born Oct. 26, 1832; married ——— GRAY and removed to Pennsylvania.
III. ROWLAND ESTES, born Aug. 25, 1834; started for England in 1859, and was not afterwards heard from.
IV. RUTH ESTES, born April 20, 1836.
V. JOHN N. ESTES, born March 18, 1838. Married.
VI. SARAH ANN ESTES, born Feb. 28, 1840. Married.
VII. ELIZABETH S. ESTES, born Sept. 17, 1841. Married.
VIII. ISAAC G. ESTES, born Jan. 29, 1843. Married.
IX. SILAS W. ESTES, born Sept. 6, 1844.
X. PRISCILLA ESTES, born Aug. 26, 1846.
XI. ELIAS H. ESTES, born Nov. 6, 1848. He was a soldier of the Civil War and died Nov. 3, 1865, at Knoxville, N. Y.
XII. LOIS A. ESTES, born in Rutland, Pa., Feb. 28, 1854.

Mary Soule, daughter of Wesson Soule, was married to GERSHOM ALLEN and had children named as follows:

I. ANNIE ALLEN, born Sept. 5, 1788, died Jan. 2, 1865; never married. Born, lived and died at South Cambridge, N. Y. Cared for her parents when old.

II. MERCY ALLEN, born Sept. 25, 1790; married, lived and died at Chautauqua, N. Y. No issue.

III. JONATHAN ALLEN, born Sept. 3, 1792; married AMY HARRIS in Queensbury, N. Y. Farmer. Died June 23, 1849. Children: Harris, Maggie and Vanice.

IV. JOHN M. ALLEN, born Nov. 16, 1794, died Sept. 8, 1871. Born and lived in South Cambridge, N. Y., when a young man, then went to Queensbury, thence to Mexico, Oswego County, N. Y. Member of the Methodist Church. Came back and died at his place of birth. He had two children:

(1) GEORGE ALLEN, died January 8, 1910, in South Cambridge, N. Y.

(2) AMY R. ALLEN, was married to MR. BROWNELL, South Cambridge, N. Y. Address, Buskirks Bridge, N. Y., R. F. D.

V. PELEG ALLEN, born March 29, 1798, died at Sandy Hill, N. Y. Farmer. Five children:

(1) HENRY ALLEN.

(2) EDWIN ALLEN.

(3) MYRON ALLEN.

(4) MERRITT ALLEN.

(5) MERCY ANN ALLEN.

VI. HANNAH ALLEN, born May 8, 1800, died July 27, 1880; married PARDON SHERMAN; lived in Galloway, N. Y. Five children: Gershom, Robert, Samuel, Sally and Hannah Sherman.

VII. ELIZA ALLEN, born May 1, 1803, married ISAAC BAKER and went West. Several children. Farmers.

Nathaniel Soule of Westport, married ABIGAIL TOLMAN. (See their deaths.) Issue:

I. EBENEZER B. SOULE.

II. REBECCA BRIGHTMAN.

III. HENRY SOULE.

IV. POLLY SOULE.

V. PHEBE SOULE.

Nathaniel Soule, David Soule, Phebe Soule; brothers and sisters. Dec. 20, 1803.

Feb. 24, 1806 David Soule had seven children, viz.: Jonah Soule, Isaac Soule, Sarah Soule, Hannah Soule, Patience Soule, Meribah Soule, Barbara Soule.

Lanes-Simpsons-Wards.

Dutchess County, N. Y.

John Lane of Beekman Town, will proved, 1792; left wife, Elizabeth.
Jesse Lane of Franklin Town, will proved, 1809; wife, Sophia.
Nathan Lane of Phillipstown, will proved, 1811; wife, Helenor.
George Lane of Phillipstown, will proved, 1806; wife, Abigail.
Titus Simpson of Beekman Town, died intestate, 1797; wife, Elizabeth.

James Simpson of Clinton Town, died intestate in 1811; wife, Catherine.

Titus Simpson of Beekman died intestate in 1815. No wife mentioned.

Daniel Ward of Clinton Town, will proved 1809; wife, Mary.

Anthony Ward of Clinton Town, died intestate, 1811; no wife mentioned.

John Ward of Clinton Town, died testate, 1828; wife, Charity.

Jonathan Ward of Clinton Town, died intestate. Wife, Mary Soule, was appointed administratrix of this estate.

Pelatiah Ward of Dover Town died intestate in 1831; wife Anna and the following children: Sarah, Ira, Henry and Edward.

Names of the children of the above can be obtained in Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

Waterville, Maine, Soules.

ADDENDA.

Marshall N. Soule, son of ——— ———. Born in Waterville, Me., Sept. 12, 1833; married ELIZABETH STACKPOLE, daughter of Jotham Stackpole, Feb. 22, 1854. She born Oct. 14, 1825. Children as follows:

1. **William Henry Soule,** born Feb. 22, 1855; married Feb. 17, 1874, ANNETTE GULLIVER of Winslow, Me.

2. **Albert Nye Soule,** born Feb. 4, 1857; married Aug. 23, 1879, GEORGIANNA GULLIVER of Winslow, Me.

3. **Nellie Williams Soule,** born Nov. 12, 1858; was married to SAMUEL A. FIELD of Waterville, Maine, Dec. 2, 1875.

4. **Julia Adele Soule,** born June 21, 1860; was married Dec. 2, 1878, to JOHN W. BURR of Waterville, Me.

5. **Harriet Carroll Soule,** born Nov. 20, 1862; was married April 7, 1888 to WILBER CARR of Waterville, Me. She was married 2d, to ——— HAYNES. Died Dec. 12, 1907.

6. **Mary Elizabeth Soule,** born Nov. 19, 1864; was married Feb. 14, 1885, to RALPH L. PARTRIDGE of Waterville, Me.

7. **Porter Hall Soule,** born July 13, 1869; married GERTRUDE BRAGG of Vassalboro, Me. Loom fixer. She the daughter of Edward S. and Cora Philbrook, married Oct. 4, 1893.

From Smith's account of Plymouth in 1624, "Virginia, New England and the Summer Isles":

"The present estate of the plantation of New Plymouth, 1624.

"At New Plymouth there are about 180 persons, some cattell and goats, but many swine and poultry, 32 dwelling houses, whereof 7 were burnt last winter and the value of £500. The town is impailed about half a mile compass. In the town upon a high mount they have a Fort well built with wood, lime and stone, where is planted Ordnance; also a fare Watchtower partly framed for the Sentinel. The place it seems is healthful, for in the last three years notwithstanding their great want of most necessaries, there hath not one died of the first planters. They have made a saltwork, and with their salt preserve the fish they take, and this yeare hath freighted a ship of 180 tunnes. The most of them live together as one family or household, yet every man followeth his trade or profession both by sea and land, and all for general stocke out of which they have."

The Gideon Soules.

Gideon Soule married ABIGAIL WHITE July 6, 1764.

Gideon Soule married MERCY (MARY) SYLVESTER, both of Pembroke, March 5, 1738. He died Sept. 15, 1792, in Halifax, Mass., in 53d year of his age. Issue—see forward.

Gideon Soule, son of Moses, the eccentric person.

Gideon Soule married PATIENCE HOWLAND, daughter of Zeoth Howland, and had—

1. **Gideon Soule,** lost at sea in the bark "Theophilus Chase."
2. **Zeoth Soule,** born ———, living near Adamsville, Mass.
3. **James Soule,** born ———, living near Adamsville, Mass. Carpenter, married BETSEY DYER of Warren.
4. **Louisa Soule.**
5. **Jethro Soule.**

Gideon Soule, born in Freeport, Me., LL.D.

Gideon Soule, son of Gideon and Mercy Sylvester, born Jan. 26, 1739, baptized Aug. 17, 1740.

James Soule, son of Gideon Ward and Patience Soule, age 23, mechanic, married to BETSEY A. DYER, age 17, daughter of Warren and Eliza Dyer, (born in Westport, Mass.), at Tiverton, R. I., July 29, 1863.

Leoth H. Soule, son of Gideon W. and Patience, age 28, married 2d, at East Greenwich, R. I., JULIA W. DYER, age 20, of Tiverton, R. I., Jan. 1, 1861.

Asa Soule, son of Gideon and Ruth Stetson, born Feb. 3, 1765.

Rufus Soule, son of Gideon and Ruth Stetson, born July 14, 1777.

Stetson Soule, son of Gideon and Ruth Stetson, born June 14, 1785.

Gideon Soule, son of Gideon and Mercy, born Jan. 26, 1739.

Mercy Soule, daughter of Gideon and Mercy, born Sept. 27, 1741.

Soules From France.

Ferreol V. Soule, writing from the De-Vose Hospital and Sanitarium, Grand Rapids, Mich., March 23, 1912, states: "My name is Soule, and I, too, do not know the whereabouts of my father's brothers. My father was Benard Soule and he came to this country from France between 1850 and 1852. I think he first came to Canada and then came here. He died when I was three months old, while on a trip to France, and my mother and I were left here, as he expected to come back. That was twenty-four years ago."

Family of Hon. Nathan Soule.

ADDENDA.

Alice Snook, daughter of Freeman and Lydia (Soule) Snook and granddaughter of Hon. Nathan Soule, was born in Clay, Onondaga County, N. Y., Oct. 27, 1850; was married April 8, 1871, to EUGENE FARGO who was born in Hastings, Oswego County, N. Y., June 1, 1849. These have two children: Milo E. Fargo, born in Pennellville, N. Y., Aug. 21, 1873, and Bertha Fargo, born in Pennellville, N. Y., Nov. 8, 1874.

The Brumbaugh Family.

Jacob C. Brumbaugh, son of Jacob, born Jan. 7, 1824, in Montgomery County, O.; Oct. 30, 1850, married CAROLINE J. SOWLES, born June 22, 1832. Settled in Plymouth, northern part of Indiana, where he lived until his death, March 14, 1874. Farmer, teacher and minister in G. B. B. Church. Caroline lived at Pretty Lake, three miles west of Plymouth, Marshall County, Ind. Ten children:

1. **Isadore Brumbaugh,** born March 12, 1852, died May 1, 1853.
2. **Elias Brumbaugh,** born Feb. 11, 1854, died Oct. 3, 1854.
3. **Ira C. Brumbaugh,** born Jan. 19, 1856.
4. **Jesse M. Brumbaugh,** born Dec. 28, 1857, married IDA ZUMBAUGH and resides in Chicago, Ill.
5. **Olive S. Brumbaugh,** born Jan. 14, 1860.
6. **Irvin W. Brumbaugh,** born March 28, 1862.
7. **Hettie C. Brumbaugh,** born July 17, 1864, died Sept. 8, 1869.
8. **Ida May Brumbaugh,** born June 15, 1866.
9. **Orien J. Brumbaugh,** born July 7, 1869.
10. **Ardelia J. Brumbaugh,** born March 31, 1874.

The Hyde Family.

Charles Sowles Hyde of Grand Isle, Vermont, married at West Potsdam Alice M. Howe of West Potsdam, New York, Aug. 12, 1884. To them were born:

1. **Hattie Ezoa Hyde,** Nov. 29, 1885, died Feb. 11, 1921.
2. **George Frederick Hyde,** Oct. 4, 1891.
3. **Alice Marie Hyde,** March 15, 1895.
4. **William Howe Hyde,** Sept. 20, 1896.

The last three live in Newark, New Jersey, at present.

Hattie married LEONIS FIELDS of Everett, Mass., Dec. 24, 1913. To them were born:

I. ROBERT HYDE, April 23, 1915.
II. KENNETH LEWIS, Oct. 15, 1919.

George Frederick married HELEN GREGORY, April 21, 1917, and they have a little girl, Alice Leona, born Sept. 17, 1919.

Alice Marie, married Howard J. Pardee of New York City, at 151 105th Street, July 13, 1917.

William Soule of Saratoga, 1825, and John Brush of Poughkeepsie, sold land in Clinton, Dutchess County, "but now of Hyde Park."

James Soule, City of New York, and Eli Soule and Ann, his wife.

George Soule and Ada, his wife.

Alfred W. Soule of Hector, Tompkins County, N. Y.

Stephen Briggs of Beckman, Dutchess County, N. Y.

Quitclaim land in Pawling, Dutchess County, N. Y., on a "Comer" Daniel D. Akin.

John B. Soule and Jane, his wife, of Dover, Sept. 1851.

Fairfield, Vermont, Soules.

ADDENDA.

Amanda Soule died in Fairfield, Vermont, March 23, 1852. She was married to her cousin, WILLIS NORTHROP, born in 1792. Issue:

1. **Isaac Northrop,** born 1816. Married EUNICE PRATT.
2. **Rebecca Northrop,** born 1816. Married JOHN A. LARNE.
3. **Eunice Northrop,** born 1818, died 1836.
4. **Jane E. Northrop,** born 1821, married NELSON W. ISLAM.
5. **Clarissa S. Northrop,** born 1824, married JOHN P. CONNOR.
6. **Selina Northrop,** born May 17, 1825, died May 18, 1827.
7. **Andrew J. Northrop,** born in Monson, Mass., Dec. 16, 1826; married MARY E. SHAW; three children.
8. **Selina Northrop,** born May 3, 1828, died March 10, 1842.
9. **Betsey Northrop,** born in 1832; died s. p., Dec. 3, 1851. Married HENRY S. ISHAM, born April 8, 1827.
10. **Eunice Northrop,** born 1834. Married, 2d, SPENCER ISHAM, widower of sister Betsey.

Eunice Soule, married ——— HOTCHKISS.

Salmon Soule, 1795.

Harmon Soule, 1797.

Alvin Soule, 1799.

Polly Soule, born 1801, married LEGRAND OLMSTEAD, 1824, son of Eunice Page. Issue:

I. BRADLEY M. OLMSTEAD, born at St. Albans.
II. TIMOTHY A. OLMSTEAD, born July 28, 1826. Married Aug. 10, 1858, LOUISA A. SAWYER, born March 27, 1835, daughter of Rev. John D. and Elizabeth. Captain in Civil War. He settled at Duluth, Minn., in 1870.
III. CLARISSA OLMSTEAD, born 1842, married DAVID WOOLISCRAFT; settled in Spencer, Iowa.
IV. ALVIN S. OLMSTEAD, born Dec. 1848; died June 10, 1848.

Clarissa Soule, born 1803, died 1883; married LEWIS H. BEALES, born at Hampden, Me., Nov. 20, 1803; died at St. Albans, Vt., Feb. 22, 1856. Issue:

I. LEWIS H. BEALES, born at St. Albans.
II. MARIE E. BEALES, born Aug. 17, 1845. Married WILLIAM H. RUGG, born March 22, 1837; died at St. Albans, Vt., 1910.
III. CLARA BEALES, married FOSTER PAIGE.
IV. GRIDLEY BEALES.

Sally Soule, died young.

Betsey Soule, born 1812; died at Bakersfield, Vt., Oct. 22, 1872. Married in 1827 STILLMAN E. PAIGE, born at Bakersfield, Vt., March 18, 1819; died March 21, 1904. One child, Maria Betsey. She was married 2d, to WILLIAM H. HOWRIGIN Oct. 26, 1878, who died at Hartford, Conn., Aug. 10, 1910. Had two sons.

Griffith-Gage-Soule.

The following names were procured from the surrogate's office of Wyoming County, Warsaw, N. Y.:

Charles R. Griffith, died 1865, intestate.
Elsie Griffith, died 1874, testate.
Nancy Griffith, died 1870, intestate.
Hugh E. Griffith, died 1882, testate.
Byron Griffith, died 1883, testate.
Hannah M. Griffith, died 1895, intestate.
Eri Griffith, died 1899, intestate.
Evan G. Griffith, died 1903, intestate.
Emma Griffith, died 1906, testate.
Harriet S. Griffith, died 1913, testate.
Socrates Gage, died 1845, intestate.
Platt H. Gage, died 1860, testate.
Andrew Gage, died 1903, intestate.
Albert P. Gage, died 1910, intestate.
Daniel Soule, died 1854, testate.

Soules in Michigan.

Mary E. Soule, 1875, was the wife of David H. Soule. She resided at Ovid, Clinton County, Mich.; left one son, Byron V. Soule.

David H. Soule, 1897, resided at Ovid, Clinton County, Mich. He was a widower; left one son now living, Byron V. Soule, an attorney at Ovid.

James Sowle, 1887, resided at township of Essex, Clinton County, Mich. He left a large family of children, and left no widow. Part of children resided in this vicinity. Had been married twice and had children by each wife. This Charles Sowle of St. Johns, Clinton County, Mich., is in a monument business here. Another son, George H. Sowle, retired farmer, lives here at St. Johns. A daughter, Mrs. Hannah Burlingham of St. Johns, will answer all inquiries.

Sarah Soule, second child of Josiah, who was seventh child of Josiah No. 23 in "Winson, Duxbury," son of Micah, son of Jonah, son of John (2), son of George (1). She was born in Pembroke, Feb. 2, 1827. Married JOHN ALPHONSO RICE May 30, 1857; died June 11, 1905 in East Abington, now Rockland, Mass. Four children:

1. **John Willard Rice,** born May 7, 1860; died Feb. 21, 1865.
2. **Eddie Lawrence Rice,** born May 29, 1866; died Sept. 9, 1866.
3. **John Wesley Rice,** born June 21, 1868.
4. **Lester Hubbard Rice,** born Dec. 31, 1870; died June 11, 1872.

The Old Forge.

The Old Forge, so-called, was situated on Ten Mile River, and carried a trip-hammer. It was managed by a man named Soule. It was about six miles from Dover Plains, N. Y. Long ago abandoned.

Sophronia Soule, born Feb. 12, 1825, married ——— GIBSON; died May 25, 1912.

Capt. Josiah Soule, born ———, married MARY BELCHER. One daughter, Mrs. F. P. Farr, Andover, N. H.

Mary A. Soule, born 1831, married WILLIAM E. SHELDON.

Capt. Charles William Soule—widow and three sons.

George Calvin Soule.

George Coleman Soule, son of Josiah (2) and Sophronia Jenkins, whose children were, Charles, Josiah, Sophronia, Mary, George, Sarah, Eliza.

Charles Soule, married ANNIE MANSON, now a widow, in East Weymouth, Mass. Their children were: Charles, John and Arthur.

Arthur Soule, son of Charles and Annie (Manson) Soule, married MERCEDES LEDERNE and lives in Honolulu; has two sons.

Charles Soule, son of Charles and Annie (Manson) Soule, married and had one son, Carleton. Wife died in Shelter Isle, N. Y.

John Soule, son of Charles and Annie (Manson) Soule, lives in East Weymouth, Mass., Putnam Street.

Josiah Soule, married MARY BELCHER and had daughter May.

Sophronia Soule, married LORENZO GILSON and had issue.

Mary Soule, married WILLIAM E. SHELDON, and had three children: Marion of Highland Street, West Newton, Mass.; Louisa, married THOMAS MEANS ADATUS, of Ashland, Ky. Millionaires. Two girls, Mary A. and Louisa A.—vide.

Sarah Soule, married JOHN RICE—Records.

George Coleman Soule, married DIANA KEENE who had: Dr. George W. Soule, living at 1077 Boylston Street, Boston, Mass.

Nina Jenkins Soule, married JAMES HERBERT CREAD; one child—Minadella.

They trace from three Mayflower heads: Peregrine White, Richard Warren and George Soule.

Sarah Eliza Soule, married CUSHING STOCKBRIDGE, Rockland, Mass. Two children, Herbert of Plymouth and Anna Wade of Rockland, Mass.

Hiram Soule Manchester, a natural son of Wesson Soule and Phylena Manchester, was after their marriage called Hiram Soule. His large family of children were also known by the name of Soule. This man made a will dated Nov. 10, 1721; probated Nov. 15, 1722. His wife LYDIA ——— was administratrix. His residence seems to have been at Little Compton, R. I. Children named as follows: Charles Soule, Betsey Soule, Angney Soule, John Soule, Priscilla Soule, Ephraim Soule and Hiram Soule.

It is not known to the compiler whether the descendants have adopted the name of Soule.

There was a mowing "bee" followed by a sumptuous supper at the home of the widow of John Sowles in Alburg, Vt. A table was set the whole length of the large kitchen. Pot pie and rich Indian puddings were steaming on the

servers and the genial mowers coming from the field seated themselves around the generous board until every seat was filled; but when one of the "field spectators" who had been lookers-on attempted to take a seat he was instantly pulled from the chair and another took his place. After the feast had been eaten the tables were removed and the floor arranged for the old-fashioned "kitchen hoe-down," engaged in by the hilarious mowers.

Martha Soule, married about 1807, to PELEG BRADFORD, born 1786, by whom:

Eunice Brandon Bradford, born Oct. 9, 1810, in Woolwich, Me.; died Aug. 20, 1894 at Kahoka, Mo. Was married March 4, 1830 in Starks, Maine, to THOMAS GREENLEAF, born June 3, 1806, by whom:

1. BENIAH BRADFORD GREENLEAF, born Nov. 1, 1838, died Jan. 7, 1912; married Aug. 25, 1860 JOANNA CURTIS, born Aug. 20, 1834, in Harrisburg, Penn., died Jan. 20, 1915, by whom:
   (1) NELLIE JANE GREENLEAF, born Sept. 7, 1861; married May 5, 1880, CHARLES KINGSLEY LAMBIE, born August 5, 1851, died Dec. 16, 1917, by whom:
      (a) MABEL LAMBIE.
      (b) ALEEN LAMBIE, married BERNARDO Y. SHORT.

Soules in New Orleans.

Mrs. Aglae Soule, 1204 Barracks Street, New Orleans.
Bernard Soule, 2320 Orleans Street, New Orleans.
Carrie Soule, 2540 Banks Street, New Orleans.
Edwin Soule, 2310 Canal Street, New Orleans.
Frederick J. Soule, 2905 Laurel Street, New Orleans.
George Soule, 6032 Perrier Street, New Orleans.
Irene Soule, 1418 Bourbon Street, New Orleans.
Jennie E. Soule, 6032 Perrier Street, New Orleans.
John Soule, 1909 Eagle Street, New Orleans.
Leon C. Soule, 3342 Bruxelles Street, New Orleans.
Lloyd Soule, 1807 Bourbon Street, New Orleans.
Louis Soule, 1933 Perdido Street, New Orleans.
Louis B. Soule, 925 N. Lopez Street, New Orleans.
Mrs. Louisa M. Soule, 2306 Conti Street, New Orleans.
Robert Soule, 2210 Canal Street, New Orleans.
Robert E. Soule, 1041 N. Rampart Street, New Orleans.
Mrs. Sedonia Soule, 1807 Bourbon Street, New Orleans.
Terry Soule, 2540 Banks Street, New Orleans.
Walter J. Soule, 2315 Conti Street, New Orleans.

Office of Surrogates, Canandaigua, N. Y.

Benjamin Soles, died testate in 1869.
Mary J. Soule, died intestate in 1886.
Mary Maxwell Soule, died testate in 1902.
Catherine H. Soule, died intestate in 1905.

Job Sowle, will probated Dec. 19, 1873, S. Nelson Beuttie, executor.
Isaiah Sowle, will probated March 9, 1883, Anna H. Sowle, executrix.
Thomas A. Sowle, will probated March 19, 1887, Robert A. Sowle, executor.
David B. Sowle, administration, Aug. 25, 1910.
Lettie L. Sowle, administrator.
Robert A. Sowle, administration, Sept. 25, 1913.
Sarah E. Sowle, administrator.

There is also the will of Diantha E. Soule, who died Dec. 17, 1902, in this office, still unprobated.

Maine Family.

Ruby Soule married PETER FOLSUM, born in 1777 and died in 1819. She died Feb. 1844. Children: Joshua, Rhoda, Cyrus, James, Washington, Peter, Joseph.

Joshua Soule married BARBARA CLARK; went to Iowa when young; died there in 1849; was quite wealthy; had two children, Elizabeth and George.

Rhoda Soule married ABRAM TEETOR who was a member of the Ohio Legislature at time of his death in 1866.

Cyrus Soule married FANNIE TEETOR Oct. 7, 1819; died March 13, 1871; born in 1800, Aug. 26. Was a minister in the Baptist Church over forty years. Children: Clarissa A., Joshua S., Silas, Hannah, Catherine, Columbus and Amelia E.

James Soule died in Cincinnati, O., 1826, unmarried.

Washington Soule married ABBY ANN JACKSON of Goshen, O.; died in Iowa, March, 1844. Children: Joshua and Mary.

Children of Rhoda: Ruby A. and Patience, Henry, a colonel in the 4th Ohio Cavalry, and attorney-at-law, Cincinnati, O.; a writer of note on the Mill Creek and Miami Valley.

Unclassified Families.

AMERICAN SOULES.

Rowland Solley or Soule. Among those who were credited with military service under Capt. Samuel Moseley in June and July, 1675 appears the name of Rowland Solley. In the same year, in a list of names of those who were credited with military service under Capt. Daniel Henchman, appears that of Rowland Soles. This name should have doubtless been Rowland Soule. In the various lists of soldiers engaged in the Narragansett war their names were spelled in several fashions. In a document found in the Boston archives were found "Soal" and "Soule." This double name of a member of the Soule family is suggestive and interesting, and it is the opinion of the author that it did not occur as a coincidence or an accommodation. A Rowland Sole was in England during the sixteenth century. Rowland Soule, a son of George and Lydia (Howland) Soule, was born in Dartmouth, Mass., in 1730 and the same peculiar name was perpetuated among his descendants. There was a Rowland Soule in the Freeport, Maine, branch of the family. Bradford stated that George Soule "hath eight children." We know that he had nine. He

may have had a son Rowland who died young and this Rowland, the soldier, may have been a grandson named in his honor. His birth was approximately 1660 and would be of right time for a son of the Pilgrim. We herewith preserve the name and dates for what they are worth.

Gravestone Inscriptions, New York.

There were full dates, day, month, and year inscribed on these monuments, but the person employed to visit the lot followed the fashionable rule and omitted the details. We publish them as received.

Ebenezer Soule died in 1812, aged 62 years.
Mercy (Foote) Soule died in 1808, aged 57 years.
Benjamin Soule died in 1818, aged 43 years.
Nancy Soule died in 1838, aged 65 years.
Martha Soule died in 1818, aged 22 years.
Palmer Soule died in 1817, aged 20 years.
Polly Soule died in 1818, aged 17 years.
Almira Soule (Sawyer) died in 1848, aged 42 years.
Nancy Ann Soule (Rowley) died in 1852, aged 36 years.

Probate Index, Suffolk County, Mass.

1852 William Soule, administration.
1852 Robert F. Soule, administration.
1852 William T. Soule, guardianship.
1856 Miranda Soule, will.
1858 Thomas H. Soule, guardianship.
1866 Harrison L. Soule, guardianship.
1866 Isabella G. Soule, guardianship.
1866 Annie A. Soule, guardianship.
1866 Harriet W. Soule, guardianship.
1868 Helen G. Soule, adoption.
1866 Richard Soule, will.
1868 George M. Soule, will.
1870 Aaron Soule, will.
1872 William Soule, adoption.
1886 Eunice W. Soule, administration.
1884 Lawrence B. Soule, administration.
1886 Helen G. Soule, adoption.
1887 Augustus Soule, will.
1887 James M. Soule, will.
1888 Sarah S. Soule, administration.
1893 Charles Soule, will.
1893 Humphrey H. Soule, administration.

New Haven, New York.

Peter Soules, cooper, born in New York, aged 20 years.
Ransome Soules, cooper, born in New York, aged 18 years.

Mexico, New York.

Amos L. Soule, farmer, born in New York, aged 39 years.
Ruth M. Soule, farmer, born in New York, aged 29 years.
Welcome A. Soule, born in New York, aged 10 years.
Matilda E. Soule, born in New York, aged 7 years.
Emma V. Soule, born in New York, aged 5 years.
Malinda Soule, family Silas Hitchcock, aged 17 years.
Israel Soule, limeburner, born in Rhode Island, aged 50 years.
Louisa Soule, born in New York, aged 37 years.
Leander Soule, fisherman, aged 19 years.
Martin Soule, boatman, born in New York, aged 17 years.
Almira Soule, born in New York, aged 14 years.
Mary Soule, born in New York, aged 7 years.
Lovina Soule, born in New York, aged 4 years.

Albion, New York.

Mary E. Soule, born in New York, aged 9 years.
Franklin D. Soule, born in New York, aged 3 years. Family, George Enos.

Sandy Creek, New York.

William Soule, carpenter, born in Vermont, aged 36 years.
Eleanor Soule, born in New York, aged 26 years.
Hannah Soule, born in New York, aged 15 years.
Hazard Soule, born in New York, aged 13 years.
William R. Soule, born in New York, aged 8 years.
Lorinda Soule, born in New York, aged 6 years.

Richland, New York.

Lucena Soule, born in New York, aged 60 years.
Mary Soule, born in New York, aged 26 years.
Joseph P. Soule, born in New York, aged 18 years.
Nathan Soule, farmer, born in New York, aged 37 years.
Salina Soule, born in New York, aged 33 years.
Samuel Soule, farmer, born in New York, aged 46 years.
Melvina Soule, born in New York, aged 7 years.
Fayette Soule, born in New York, aged 5 years.
William Soule, born in Rhode Island, aged 41 years.
Emeline Soule, born in New York, aged 34 years.
Malinda Soule, born in New York, aged 14 years.
Lafayette Soule, twin, born in New York, aged 12 years.
Antoinette Soule, twin, born in New York, aged 12 years.
Elizabeth Soule, born in New York, aged 9 years.
Albert Soule, born in New York, aged 1 year.
Thomas Soule, farmer, born in New York, aged 30 years in 1850.
Caroline Soule, born in New York, aged 28 years.
Thomas Soule, 2d, born in New York, aged 55 in 1850.
Rebecca Soule, born in Connecticut, aged 56 in 1850.
Benjamin L. Soule, born in New York, aged 26 in 1850.
Caroline Soule, born in New York, aged 24 years, 1850.

Florence B. Soule, born in New York, aged 2 years, 1850.
Stephen Soule, farmer, born in New York, aged 38 years.
Sarah Soule, born in New York, aged 38 years.
Harriet A. Soule, born in New York, aged 13 years.
Lydia A. Soule, born in New York, aged 11 years.
Ashbel P. Soule, born in New York, aged 8 years.
Mary Soule, born in New York, aged 5 years.
Adelbert D. Soule, born in New York, aged 3 years.
John P. Soule, born in New York, aged 1 month.

William Soule was one of the early settlers of Albany, N. Y. He married ——— WYNGAARD, widow of Philip Wyngaard, June 2, 1855, and had issue:

1. **Robert Soule,** baptized Jan. 29, 1759.
2. **Martha Soule,** baptized Dec. 21, 1760.
3. **Hannah W. Soule,** born March 14, 1763.
4. **Elizabeth Soule,** baptized March 24, 1767.

I have never been able to trace this family.

Maine Branch—Unknown Record.

V. Ormsby Soule, son of William and Mina (Smith) Soule, was born in Washington County, Minn., July 8, 1875; married RUTH CHAMBERS Nov. 15, 1898. He was employed in clerical work when young. He attended night school in the State University as a law student three years. Removed to Westhope, N. D., in 1903 and was practising as an attorney there when his health failed. He died at San Diego, Cal., March 14, 1915, and was buried in Lakewood Cemetery, in Minneapolis. His wife was born in Stillwater, Minn., April 6, 1875 and is now living in Minneapolis. Children:

1. **Dorothy Jane Soule,** born Feb. 23, 1901 in Minneapolis, Minn.
2. **David Soule,** born in Minneapolis, Minn., Nov. 26, 1902.
3. **Ruth Margaret Soule,** born May 11, 1907, in Minneapolis, Minn.

Maude Estelle Soule, daughter of William and Maria (Smith) Soule, born in Phillips, Me., Jan. 14, 1867; went to Washington County, Minn., in 1870 and to Stillwater in 1877 and is now a teacher there.

Rumana Soule, born in Danby, Vt., Sept. 13, 1836; was married to ALBURTUS WARNER in 1852, and had issue:

1. **Leroy Warner,** born 1853; married ANNIE GRIFFITH.
2. **George Warner,** born in Danby, Vt., 1866; married MYRA LYON. He was instantly killed by a falling derrick in the marble works in 1866. No issue.

John J. Soule, born in Danby, Vt., March 25, 1833; married MARY CLAREN in Wisconsin, by whom issue as follows:

1. **Charles Soule,** married ETTA ———.
2. **Arthur Soule.**
3. **Albert Soule.**
4. **Elizabeth Soule,** living in Arlington, Vt.
5. **John Soule.**
6. **Elizabeth Soule.**

An Unknown Family.

George Soule, son of Polly ———, born ———; married, 1st, SYLVIA TRIPP, daughter of Elihu; 2d, LYDIA TRIPP, daughter of Elihu. By first wife, children as follows:

1. **Mary Ann Soule,** born ———, married SAMUEL SMITH.
2. **Pamelia Soule,** died aged 18 years.
3. **Phedora Soule,** born ———, married JOHN BLY.
4. **Abby Jane Soule,** married JOSEPH WORDELL.
5. **Christiana Soule,** married FREDERICK TRIPP; she was his second wife.
6. **Sylvia Soule,** married WILLIAM BALL.
7. **George Soule,** married NANCY SIMMONS.
8. **Laura Ann Soule,** married WILLIAM TRIPP.
9. **Frederick P. Soule,** married ELLEN GRAY; 2d, MARY CORNELL.
10. **Frank R. Soule,** married ELLEN SAMPSON.
11. **Ferdinand Soule,** married ELLA DODGE.
12. **Cornelius Soule,** married ALICE SPARKS of Westport, Mass.

Here is a Soule family to be accounted for. Who can tell? Found in New Bedford, Mass.

The Ward Family, Dover, N. Y.

Anna Soule, daughter of Ichabod Soule, born in Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., Sept. 24, 1774; married PELATIAH WARD, born 1770; married Feb. 24, 1791. He died Nov. 2, 1830. Anna, his wife, died July 20, 1840. They were buried at South Dover, N. Y. Both Quakers. Five children.

1. **Henry Ward,** married ALMEDA BEARDSLEY and lived to be over 80 years of age.

2. **Ira Ward,** was not married. Died May 11, 1846.

3. **Edward P. Ward,** born in Dover, N. Y., Nov. 10, 1796. Married Feb. 1817, MISS AMY PRAY who was born March 3, 1796. He died Aug. 15, 1855. His wife died April 17, 1869.

4. **Griffin Ward** died unmarried, April 2, 1818.

5. **Sarah M. Ward,** born April 29, 1805; married MYRON PRESTON, June 16, 1829; died June 30, 1832. He died Feb. 1, 1862.

New York Soules in the Revolution.

Howland (Rowland) Soles, loyalist. Estate forfeited; claimed land; bounty rights.

Ebenezer Soule, Albany County Militia.

Benjamin Soles.

William Soule, belonged to a regiment of Levies. Claimed land bounty rights. June 14, 1778, made corporal; discharged June 25, 1778.

Nathaniel Soule, in 5th regiment of Dutchess County Militia.

Nathan Soule, Jr., served in 3d regiment, Dutchess County Militia.

Seneca Soule, served in 3d regiment, Dutchess County Militia.

Thomas Soule, first regiment of the "Line."

Isaac Sole, Lieutenant Colonel Drake.

William Sole, quartermaster sergeant, Col. Millett.
William Sole, private.
John Soule, private, Col. Drake.
Elijah Soule, private, Col. Graham, Capt. William Pierce of Little Nine Partners, N. Y., 1775. See Soules of Rochester, N. Y. The Howard Soule family.

Huldah Soule, married DANIEL SAVERY, son of John and Thankful Cobb, April 22, 1797; she died Sept. 30, 1836. Issue:

1. **Perez Savery.**
2. **Nehemiah Savery,** born June 24, 1740.
3. **Martha Savery,** born April 1, 1743.
4. **Joanna Savery,** born Sept. 14, 1745.
5. **Lydia Savery,** born Feb. 27, 1744. Married ——— TINKHAM.

Ruby Soule, daughter of Nathaniel and Rebecca Soule, married JOHN DENNIS and had issue:

1. **Daniel Dennis,** born ———, married BATHSHEBA ———.
2. **Mercy Dennis,** born ———, married ICHABOD POTTER.
3. **Mary Dennis,** born ———, married JEREMIAH MANCHESTER; 2d, RODERICK ROUNDS.
4. **William Dennis,** born ———, married HANNAH KING.
5. **Holden Dennis,** born ———, married BETSEY MANCHESTER.
6. **Ruth Dennis,** born ———, married NATHANIEL MANCHESTER.
7. **Bradford Dennis,** born ———.

Two Branches of the Soule Family.

There were two distinct Soule settlers in Dartmouth, Mass., and Tiverton, R. I. One branch lived on the shore of Wansetta Pond, then in Tiverton—now in Fall River, and the other branch lived near the Horse Neck Beach, district of Dartmouth. Both hugged the state line closely and some of the land of Tiverton Soules crossed the line into Massachusetts. The Tiverton, or Freedom, branches were Quakers, Swansea, Mass.

Benjamin Soule was the son of Sylvanus, the son of William, son of Nathaniel, of Tiverton; married MARY HOLLWAY, of Sandwich, Mass., Oct. 25, 1721, and by her had issue.

1. **Sylvanus Soule,** born 1722.
2. **Benjamin Soule,** born 1724.
3. **Mary Soule,** born 1726.
4. **Annie Soule,** born 1729.
5. **Joseph Soule,** born 1731.

The last two by a second wife.

Capt. Joseph Soule, of Dartmouth, Mass., Aug. 8, 1667, purchased a pack of furs (beaver and other skins), bound up with the "squambo," from Daniel Austin; probably stolen from the Indians.

The Governor and Council to immediately apply to Capt. Soule for the pack "as unpacked by him, to inquier how it was packed, was what kind of bandages, etc., to be returned to Capt. Soule, assumed the evidence is in, his affidavit was taken."

A Mr. Whitney was murdered near Sebago Pond.—To arrest Daniel Austin and Francis Douglas, Indians named "Indian Joseph," his wife Molly Enos and daughters Hannah and Pasannawo.

The furs were sold to Daniel Austin and delivered to Gorhamtown or New Meadow.

Samuel Soule, a farmer of Kingston, Mass., married May 28, 1854, MARTHA BICKSBY, daughter of Solomon and Persis. He died Sept. 25, 1858.

Francis Soule, farmer, Plympton, Mass., married ELIZA W. BICKSBY, daughter of Solomon and Persis of Chelsea, Vt., sister of Martha, who died 1870, aged 21. In 1874 she married THOMAS LAWRENCE of Kingston, Mass.

Eva Matilda Sowle, daughter of Frederick and Mary Abbey (Cornell) Sowle of Fall River, Mass., born Oct. 28, 1773, married THOMAS J. L. BROWN in Fall River. His second wife, and had issue.

Unknown Family.

Loridon W. Soule, married NANCY PHILBRICK, Feb. 14, 1856. Issue:

1. **Jennie F. Soule,** born Nov. 24, 1874; school teacher.
2. **Edith Soule,** born Oct. 12, 1876.
3. **Rosilla Soule,** born April 6, 1878.
4. **Mabel A. Soule,** born Oct. 4, 1882, died Nov. 1882.
5. **Everett W. Soule,** born Feb. 27, 1888.

Loridon W. Soule, farmer, wheelwright, jack-at-all-trades.

Helen F. Soule married WESLEY WARDWELL June 19, 1880.

Office of County Judge and Surrogate.

WATKINS, NEW YORK.

Seneca Soule, born about 1815, and lived in what was then Catharine Town, Chemung County, probably Town of Montour, Schuyler County now. Left will which is recorded in this office and dated 1850, wherein he mentions his mother, Olive Soule, and brothers Alfred, George, James and Eli.

Eli S. Soule died May 24, 1888 and was a lawyer of Canisteo, N. Y. The papers of his estate show that George Allen Soule, a son, resided at Reynoldsville, N. Y., and there also resided Olive A. Sirrine, a daughter, and Smith R. Soule, a son. Smith R. Soule died at Reynoldsville, July 11, 1909 and left surviving his widow, Harriet M. Soule, two sons, Fred E. Soule, of Cortland, N. Y., and Oscar Soule of Reynoldsville; also a daughter, Jessie Krieder of Batavia, N. Y.

George Allen Soule died Oct. 11, 1903.

James G. B. Soule died Feb. 27, 1892. Left surviving a widow, Addie E. Soule of Hector, N. Y. Sarah A. Soule, mother, of Hector, N. Y. George Allen Soule, brother, of Hector, N. Y. Olive Ann Sirrine, sister. Also Melvin J. Stilwell and Mervin C. Stilwell, children of Mary R. Stilwell, a deceased sister.

Emily Soule died, leaving Eli Soule, a brother, of Canisteo, N. Y. Robert R. Soule of Trumbull's Corner, N. Y., and Lawrence L. Soule, of Moreland Station, N. Y., sons. Worth about $1500.

Rosilla E. Soule, married OLIVER L. POTTLE, Aug. 17, 1878.

Elnora F. Soule, married GEORGE W. BRUCE, Jan. 27, 1885. Reside in Augusta, Me. One child, Orvilla L. Bruce, born March 18, 1886.

I do not know the connection of this family, but suppose them related to the Bishop Soule branch.

New Hampshire Grants.

Fairfield, N. H., now Springfield, Vt., 25,000 acres granted by Gov. Wentworth, Aug. 2, 1771. Confirmed by New York, May 25, 1772. John Soule was a grantee, Charlotte, N. H., 25,060 acres granted June 24, 1672, Monkton, N. H. 24,000 acres granted June 24, 1762. Grantees, George Soule, John Soule, Nathan Soule, Nathan Soule, Jr.

There is a plan of Charlottville and Monkton, N. H., now in Vermont State Papers, Vol. 26.

Mary Soule, daughter of Jonathan and Lydia Sisson, married PRESERVED TRIPP, son of Benjamin and Martha Tripp, and had issue as follows:

1. **Hannah Tripp,** born 1775, married PAUL KIRBEY, Nov. 10, 1796, son of Wesson and Hannah White.
2. **James Tripp,** born 1777, married ABIGAIL CORNELL, Dec. 20, 1801.
3. **Eunice Tripp,** born ———, married PELEG WHITE, Nov. 29, 1798.
4. **Asa Tripp,** born ———.
5. **Abner Tripp**, born ———.
6. **Preserved Tripp, Jr.,** born ———.

Russell Soule.—This proceeding was a sale of the real estate belonging to Russell Soule, who I believe was a resident of Lordstown, in Trumbull County, Ohio. He must have died in the early 50's.

Ambrose L. Soule.—This proceeding was had for the purpose of probating the estate of this decedent, who was a resident of Lyons, Michigan, this county.

Elijah B. Soule.—This was the probating of an estate of a person living in the township of Orange, in this county; his post-office address must have been Ionia, Mich.

Cora L. Soule.—This party was a resident of the city of Fort Wayne, in the county of Allen, and State of Indiana, at the time she made her will, and later moved to the village of Muir, in Ionia County, where she died.

Charles B. Sowles was a resident of the village of Portland, this county, at the time of his death.

Benjamin St. John Soule was a resident of the City of Ionia at the time of his death.

Hattie L. Soule was a resident of the City of Ionia at the time of her death.

Michigan Soldiers—Civil War.

Maj. Harrison Soule, of Albion, Mich., enlisted in Company I, 6th Regiment Infantry as captain, June 19, 1861, at Fort Wayne, age 29, for three years. Was commissioned Aug. 19, 1861. Mustered Aug. 20, 1861. Was severely wounded in action at Baton Rouge, La., Aug. 5, 1862. He was commissioned major Dec. 14, 1864. Mustered Jan. 1, 1865. Commanded the regiment from March to August, 1865. Mustered out Aug. 20, 1865. Residence, Ann Arbor, Mich.

Sylvanus Soles, Co. B, 4th Infantry, Mich. Vols. Enlisted at Hudson, aged 19, for three years, was mustered in Sept. 9, 1864. Mustered out at Houston, Texas, May 26, 1866.

Thomas B. Soles enlisted in Co. B, 4th Infantry, Mich., at Hudson, age 28, for three years, Sept. 3, 1864. Mustered in Sept. 9, 1864, discharged June 18, 1865.

Jason N. Soules enlisted in Co. A, First Sharpshooters, Nov. 25, 1862, at Battle Creek, Mich., age 35, for three years. Mustered March 20, 1863; was wounded in action Aug. 1864. Corporal. Mustered out at Delaney House, D. C., July 28, 1865. Died at Galesburg, Mich., Feb. 4, 1902.

Oscar P. Soules of Penfield, Michigan, enlisted in Co. A, First Sharpshooters, March 28, 1863, at Dearborn, age 21, for three years. Mustered March 31, 1863. Taken prisoner at Petersburg, Va., July 30, 1864, and was confined in Danville prison from July 30, 1864 to Feb. 1, 1865. Discharged at Detroit, Mich., May 31, 1865.

Silas W. Soules enlisted in Co. B, Chandler Horse Guards, Aug. 18, 1861, at Quincy, Mich., age 19, for three years. Mustered Sept. 19, 1861. Mustered out at Coldwater, Michigan, Nov. 22, 1861.

Warren V. Soules, Algoma, enlisted in Co. H, Fourth Cavalry, Aug. 15, 1862, age 19, for three years, mustered Aug. 28, 1862. Died of disease at Murfreesboro, Tenn., May 1, 1863. Grave No. 4900.

Ira Soules enlisted at Grand Rapids, Mich., Co. K, Tenth Cavalry, age 18, for three years, Sept. 23, 1863. Mustered Oct. 2, 1863. Was missing in action at Sweetwater, Tenn., Oct. 23, 1864; he returned to his regiment April 24, 1865. Mustered out at Memphis, Tenn., Nov. 11, 1865.

Amaziah Soules enlisted in Co. A, Engineers and Mechanics, at Grand Rapids, Mich., Aug. 25, 1864, age 23, for one year. Mustered Aug. 25, 1864. Died at St. Louis, Mo., July 21, 1865.

Thomas E. Soules enlisted as engineer and mechanic, at Grand Rapids, Mich., Dec. 21, 1863, age 20, for three years. Mustered Jan. 2, 1864. Died of disease at Bridgeport, Ala., June 24, 1864. Buried in the National Cemetery at Chattanooga, Tenn. Grave No. 10953.

Martin V. Soule (veteran), of Newaygo, Mich., enlisted in the Third Cavalry, mustered Feb. 25, 1862. Re-entered Co. E, Third Cavalry, Feb. 1, 1864 at Detroit, Mich., age 21, for three years, mustered Feb. 27, 1864. He died of disease at St. Louis, Mo., May 8, 1864. Buried in the National Cemetery, Jefferson Barracks, Mo., grave No. 8097.

John W. Soule, Cohoctah, enlisted in Co. D, Sixth Cavalry, Sept. 6, 1862, age 20, for 3 years. Was mustered Oct. 11, 1862. Corporal, June 30, 1863; was killed in action at Boonsboro, Md., July 8, 1863. Buried in Mt. Olivet Cemetery, Frederick, Md.

George S. Soule of Watertown, Mich., enlisted in Co. A, Twentieth Regiment Infantry, Aug. 22, 1862, at St. Johns, Mich., age 22, for 3 years. Was mustered Sept. 11, 1862. Discharged for disability at Bowling Green, Ky., April 13, 1863. He died Sept. 2, 1898.

Friend D. Soules, Essex, Mich., enlisted in Co. A, First Sharpshooters, as corporal, Nov. 20, 1862, at Battle Creek, Mich., age 29, for three years. Mustered March 20, 1863; promoted to sergeant Nov. 20, 1863; promoted to first lieutenant of Co. B Nov. 20, 1864. Mustered Dec. 13, 1864. Discharged May 16, 1865 on account of wounds received in action. Residence, Hastings, Mich.

Solon Soule of Wakeshama, Mich., enlisted in unassigned Twelfth Infantry March 27, 1865, at Wakeshama, age 24, for one year, mustered March 29, 1865. No other record.

Hiram Soule of Athens, Mich., enlisted in Co. H, Thirteenth Infantry, Sept. 7, 1864, at Athens, age 23, for one year, mustered Sept. 7, 1864. Discharged at Portsmouth Grove, R. I., July 15, 1865. Residence, Union City, Mich.

Llewellyn Soule of Chesaning, Mich., enlisted in Co. D, Sixteenth Infantry, Aug. 3, 1861, at East Saginaw, Mich., age 18 years, for three years. Was mustered Sept. 7, 1861. Killed in action at Gaines Mills, Va., June 27, 1862.

Horace A. Sowles of Essex, Mich., enlisted in Co. G, Fifth Cavalry, Aug. 14, 1862, at Essex, age 18, for three years. Mustered August 28, 1862. Taken prisoner at Falmouth, Va., Aug. 14, 1863. Was prisoner from Aug. 20, 1863 to Dec. 27, 1863. Mustered out at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas, June 22, 1865. Residence, St. John, Mich.

George H. Sowle, Essex, Mich., enlisted in Co. G, Fifth Cavalry, Aug. 14, 1862, age 18, for three years. Mustered Aug. 20, 1862. Honorably discharged on surgeon's certificate of disability at Detroit, Mich., Oct. 2, 1862. He died Nov. 30, 1902.

Bronson C. Soule, enlisted in Co. I, Eleventh Cavalry, at Pontiac, Mich., for one year, age 17 years, March 17, 1865. Mustered March 17, 1865. Joined his regiment at Lenoire, Tenn., April 23, 1865. Was transferred to Co. A, Eighth Cavalry, July 20, 1865. Mustered out at Nashville, Tenn., Sept. 22, 1865.

Ralph F. Soules, East Saginaw, enlisted in Co. F, Twenty-ninth Infantry, Sept. 13, 1864 at East Saginaw, Mich., age 16, for three years. Mustered Sept. 14, 1864. Was transferred to Co. H, Oct. 17, 1864. Taken prisoner at Murfreesboro, Tenn., Dec. 13, 1864. Died at Meridian, Miss., Jan. 1865.

Nathan E. Soules, Brookfield, Mich., enlisted in Co. K, Twenty-eighth Infantry, Oct. 4, 1864, at Brookfield, age 44, for three years. Mustered Oct. 4, 1864. Was admitted to Harper Hospital July 5, 1865. Discharged at Detroit, Mich., Aug. 5, 1865.

Galen Soules, Climax, Mich., enlisted in Co. E, Twenty-fifth Infantry, Aug. 12, 1864, at Climax, age 19, for three years. Mustered Sept. 18, 1862. Deserted at Mumfordsville, Ky., Jan. 7, 1865.

Charles Soules, Wayne County, Mich., enlisted in Co. M, Third Cavalry, Sept. 18, 1861. Mustered Nov. 1, 1861. Died April 21, 1864. Buried in the National Cemetery at Vicksburg, Miss. Grave No. 7429.

James H. Soules, Algonac, Mich., enlisted in Co. H, Fourth Cavalry, Aug. 9, 1862, aged 26, for three years. Mustered Aug. 28, 1862. Died of disease at Mitchellville, Tenn., Dec. 2, 1862. Buried in the National Cemetery, Nashville, Tenn.

Charles Soules, St. Joseph, Mich., enlisted in Co. B, Twelfth Infantry, Dec. 4, 1861, age 26, for three years. Mustered Dec. 19, 1861. Re-enlisted Dec. 28, 1863 at Little Rock, Ark. Mustered Dec. 8, 1863. Deserted at Camden, Ark., Oct. 18, 1865.

Peter Soules (veteran), Pokagon, Mich., enlisted in Co. A, Twelfth Infantry, Oct. 15, 1861, at Pokagon, age 19 years, for three years. Mustered Dec. 20, 1863, at Little Rock, Ark. Mustered out at Camden, Ark., Feb. 15, 1866.

George W. Soules, Mattawan, Mich., enlisted in Co. H, Thirteenth Infantry, Aug. 24, 1864, aged 25, for three years. Mustered at Jackson, Mich., Aug. 24, 1864. Died at Washington, D. C., June 8, 1865.

James D. Sowles, Clinton County, Mich., enlisted in Co. F, Thirteenth Infantry, Dec. 23, 1861, at Maple Rapids, age 21, for three years. Mustered Jan. 17, 1862. Was missing in action at Chickamauga, Ga., Sept. 20, 1863. No other record.

Emerson Soule, Livingstone County, Mich., enlisted in Co. I, Fifth Infantry, Aug. 5, 1861, at Fort Wayne, age 19, for three years. Mustered Aug. 28, 1861. Died of disability at Fortress Monroe, Va., May 1, 1862.

George W. Soules, Jackson County, Mich., enlisted in Co. E, Sixth Infantry, at Marshall, age 22, for three years, mustered Aug. 20, 1861. Discharged on surgeon's certificate of disability at Baltimore, Md., Sept. 21, 1861.

Orren Soules, enlisted in Co. D, Third Infantry, at Grand Rapids, Mich., age 30, for three years; was mustered Sept. 1, 1864 at Grand Rapids. Discharged Jan. 18, 1865.

Charles Sowles, enlisted in Co. H, Sixth Infantry, Aug. 11, 1862, at Charlotte, Mich., age 20, for three years. Mustered Aug. 11, 1862. Joined the regiment at Camp Williams, La., Oct. 1, 1862. Discharged at New Orleans, La., July 24, 1865.

Harvey Sowles, Jackson County, Mich., enlisted in Co. E, Eighth Infantry, Aug. 21, 1861, at Jackson, age 43, for three years. Mustered Sept. 23, 1861. Died of disease in a hospital, Washington, D. C., Oct. 5, 1861.

Forty-one of this family from Michigan in Union Army during the Civil War. Remarkable!

Minnesota Soldiers—Civil War.

Battas K. Soule, age 31; mustered April 29, 1861. Wounded at Fredericksburg and Antietam. Discharged for disability Feb. 17, 1863. Was in Co. G, First Regt. Vol. Infantry.

Frederick O. Soule, age 25; mustered Feb. 18, 1864. Died at Pine Bluff, Ark., Sept. 28, 1864. Was in Co. H, Third Regt. Vol. Infantry.

George Soule, age 21; mustered Feb. 18, 1864. Mustered out Sept. 2, 1865. Was in Co. H, Third Regt. Vol. Infantry.

Henry S. Soule, age 27; mustered Feb. 18, 1864. Mustered out Sept. 2, 1865. Was in Co. H, Third Regt. Infantry.

Ara J. Soule, age 23; mustered Nov. 24, 1861. Co. C, Brackett's Battalion Cavalry. Mustered out May 24, 1866. He re-enlisted Dec. 31, 1863.

William R. Soule, age 29, mustered Feb. 21, 1865; mustered out Sept. 27, 1865. Served in Co. L, First Regt. Heavy Artillery.

Massachusetts Soldiers—Civil War.

Thomas H. Soule, age 18, from Chelsea. Bounty, $62.66. Mustered May 3, 1864. Served in Fourth Unattached Co., Mass. Vol. Infantry. Mustered out Aug. 6, 1864 (ninety days).

Samuel P. Soule, age 32, from Abington, Mass. Mustered Nov. 19, 1864. Bounty, $147.33. Mustered out June 29, 1865. In 20th Unattached Co. of Infantry (one year).

Charles W. Soule, age 18, from Halifax, Mass. Mustered Sept. 23, 1862; died at Newberne, N. C., in Dec. 1862. In Third Regt. Co. A, Vol. Infantry.

Rufus A. Soule, age 24, from New Bedford, Mass. Mustered Sept. 23, 1862. Mustered out June 26, 1863. In Co. E, Third Regt. Infantry (nine months).

Marcellus Soule, age 35, from Boston, Mass. Mustered Sept. 24, 1862. Mustered out July 30, 1863. Forty-third Regt. Infantry, Co. C (nine months).

Francis E. Soule, age 18, from Dedham, Mass. Mustered Sept. 12, 1862. Mustered out July 30, 1863. In Co. D, Forty-third Regt. Infantry (nine months).

Charles C. Soule, age 20, from Brookline, Mass. Mustered Oct. 6, 1862. Second Lieut. Co. B, Oct. 27, 1862. Forty-fourth Regt. Infantry, Co. F.

Albion Soule, age 40, from Chicopee, Mass. Mustered Sept. 25, 1862. Co. D, Forty-sixth Regt. Infantry. Mustered out for disability Mar. 26, 1863.

Jonathan Soule, age 25, from Albany, N. Y. Mustered Sept. 20, 1862. Co. D, Forty-seventh Regt. Infantry. Mustered out Sept. 1, 1863 (nine months).

Benjamin F. Soule, age 28, from Boston, Mass. Mustered Oct. 16, 1862. Co. H, Forty-seventh Regt. Infantry. Mustered out Sept. 1, 1863 (nine months).

Benjamin F. Soule, age 27, from New Bedford, Mass. Mustered Oct. 5, 1865. Co. K, First Regt. Cavalry. Was transferred to Co. K, Fourth Cavalry.

Henry W. Soule, age 20, from New Bedford, Mass. Mustered Sept. 23, 1861. Fifth Battery Light Artillery. Killed at Gettysburg, Pa., July 2, 1863 (three years).

Lewis M. Soule, age 19, from Quincy, Mass. Mustered Aug. 24, 1864. Second Regt. Heavy Artillery. Unassigned rejected recruit. Mustered out Sept. 7, 1864.

Richard P. Soule, age 30, from Newburyport, Mass. Bounty, $480.00. Mustered Nov. 20, 1863. Third Regt. Heavy Artillery, Co. H, for four years.

Franklin Soule, age 33, from Newburyport, Mass. Bounty, $325.00. Mustered Jan. 9, 1864. Fourth Cavalry, Co. D. Mustered out Nov. 14, 1865 (three years).

William S. Soule, age 24, from Boston, Mass. Co. A, Thirteenth Regt. Infantry. Mustered out Aug. 1, 1864. Mustered in July 16, 1861 (transferred).

John W. Soule, age 20, from Waltham, Mass., Co. H, Sixteenth Regt. Mustered July 16, 1861. Mustered out July 27, 1864, expiration of term.

Aurelius Soule, age 27, from Duxbury, Mass. Mustered Aug. 24, 1861. Co. E, Eighth Regt. Infantry. He died Feb. 28, 1864.

Joseph A. Soule, age 19, from Duxbury, Mass. Mustered Aug. 24, 1861. Eighth Regt. Infy., Co. E. Was discharged for disability Feb. 22, 1862.

Marcus Soule, age 20, from Middleboro, Mass. Mustered out to re-enlist, age 22. Bounty, $325.00. Eighth Regt. Co. E. Mustered Feb. 16, 1864. Was transferred Oct. 26, 1864 to Thirty-second Regt.

Oscar H. Soule, age 21, from Duxbury, Mass. Mustered Aug. 24, 1861. Eighth Regt. Co. E; was discharged for disability Nov. 8, 1862.

William Soule, age 24, from Kingston, Mass. Mustered Sept. 28, 1861. Transferred Feb. 27, 1864, to V. R. C. He enlisted in Co. E, Twenty-third Regt. Infy.

William C. Soule, age 20, from Otis, Mass. Mustered Sept. 20, 1861. Bounty, $395.33. Killed at Newberne, N. C., March 14, 1862. In Co. F, Twenty-seventh Regt. Inf.

Henry W. Soule, age 21, from Tolland, Mass. Bounty, $325.00. Mustered Nov. 19, 1863. Mustered out March 25, 1865. Twenty-seventh Regt. Infy. He had enlisted July 31, 1862 and was discharged for disability Dec. 27, 1862, in the 34th Regt., Co. D.

Henry Soule, age 25, from Kingston, Mass. Mustered Aug. 20, 1862. Bounty, $325.00. Was discharged Aug. 20, 1865, at expiration of term. Thirty-eighth Regt. Infy., Co. D.

William Soule, age 43, from Duxbury, Mass. Bounty, $325.00. Mustered Aug. 20, 1862. Co. G, Thirty-eighth Regt. Infy. Discharged for disability, Aug. 13, 1863.

George W. Soule, age 28, from New Bedford, Mass. Bounty, $325.00. Mustered Aug. 21, 1862. Mustered out for disability Aug. 24, 1863. Co. H, 38th Regt. Infy.

Bennett Soule, age 39, from Plympton, Mass. Bounty, $325.00. Mustered Aug. 20, 1862. He died June 6, 1863.

Cady Soule, age 20, from Canton, Mass. Bounty, $325.00. Mustered March 14, 1864. Was discharged for disability Jan. 14, 1865. In Co. A, 56th Regt. Infy.

Jonathan Soule, age 25, from Boston, Mass. Bounty, $325.00. Mustered Dec. 28, 1863, in Co. C, 5th Regt. Infy. Mustered out June 7, 1865 by order War Dept.

William Soule, age 34, from Provincetown, Mass. Bounty, $400.66. Mustered Jan. 27, 1865. Co. H, 56th Regt. Infy. Mustered out July 12, 1865, expiration of service.

Benjamin F. Soule, age 30, from New Bedford, Mass. Mustered Aug. 4, 1862. Co. F, Eighth Regt. Infy. Discharged for disability April 16, 1863.

The Swansea Branch of Soules.

Nathaniel Soule, son of George and Mary Beckett Soule, married ROSE THORN, by whom there were four sons (and probably daughters whose names are unknown).

1. **Nathaniel Soule** married MERIBAH GIFFORD July 20, 1708 (he was born Jan. 12, 1684); married 2d, HANNAH MACOMBER. Meribah, born Oct. 21, 1689, was the daughter of Christopher and Deborah (Perry) Gifford. He died in 1776. His children were:

   I. MERIBAH SOULE, born June 10, 1709.
   II. JONATHAN SOULE, born March 3, 1711.
   III. HENRY SOULE, ———.
   IV. WESSON SOULE, ———.

Sylvanus Soule, son of Nathaniel and Rose Thorn Soule. From the early records I find that from the estate of Constant Church, Patience, widow, Freetown, R. I., April 21, 1730, received "Grant of Land," "Mine by inherritors," to Sylvanus Soule, of Tiverton, guardianship of Joseph Thomas, about the age of 14, son of Ephraim Thomas, late of Tiverton. This boy's mother was Alice Church, a sister of Constant Church, husband of Patience, who married 2d, Antipas Hathaway. Sylvanus Soule had a son William Soule who married 1st, Aug. 17, 1733, JEMIMA BAKER, daughter of Joseph and Martha Baker of Swansea, Mass. She had two children before 1746; and he married, 2d, before 1747, KEZIAH GIFFORD, by whom he had seven children: Peace, Job, Jacob, Nathaniel, Samuel, Joseph and Recompense.

Edward Soule, son of William and Jemima Baker. Sold his property in Tiverton and removed to North Carolina.

Jemima Soule, daughter of William and Jemima Soule, was married to DANIEL BAKER in Swansea (Quaker records), 13th day, 2d month, 1755.

The inventory of the estate of Joseph Decker, 1672, in the Isles of Shoals, N. H., was signed by Edward Soule.

The reader should be careful to distinguish between William Soule, son of Sylvanus and William Soule, son of George and Deborah Soule of Dartmouth.

This William Soule of Swansea and Tiverton was the father of Joseph Soule who settled Broadalbin, N. Y., whereas he had been assigned as the son of William and Hannah Soule of Dartmouth.

Jacob Soule, son of William, removed to Blenheim, N. Y. He was a noted whale hunter.

Job Soule remained at Tiverton where he was styled "miller."

Recompense Soule, removed to New York with his brother Jacob.

Sylvia A. Soule, late of Cooperstown, Otsego County, N. Y., died August 2, 1889. Letter of administration was issued to Stephen Tripp, a son, and Byron L. Bates, a son-in-law, Dec. 10, 1889. She left:

1. **Silas Soule,** Cooperstown, N. Y., with husband and children.
2. **Stephen Tripp** of Worcester, N. Y., a son.
3. **William G. Tripp,** Brooklyn, N. Y., a son.
4. **Oscar C. Tripp,** Brooklyn, N. Y., a son.
5. **Mrs. Frank Birdsall,** a daughter.
6. **Alda E. Bates Oneante,** a daughter.
7. **Helena Garlock** of Milford, N. Y., daughter.
8. **Mary A. Stoughtenburgh** of Cooperstown, N. Y., a daughter.
9. **Annie V. Clark,** Gilbertsville, N. Y., a daughter.

Emeline Soule, late of Milford, N. Y., died Aug. 2, 1892. Letters of administration issued March 30, 1894 to her daughter and only heir-at-law, Julia B. Soule of Milford, N. Y.

James Soule of Bellefontaine, Ohio, says he is the son of Elisha Soule who died in Potsdam, Vt., when he was 14 years of age, and now, 1915, he is 85. When a young man he drove a stage from Columbus to Sandusky, Marion, Urbana and Tippen. He had brothers and sisters, Sally, John, Elisha, Susanna, Nathan.

Jonathan Soule, eldest son of James and Mary (White) Soule, born May 11, 1772, was mentioned as a minor in 1775 and was placed under guardianship to his uncle Jonathan Soule.

Received certificate from Danby, Vt., to White Creek, N. Y., 15th 6th month, Quakers, 1786. I have not found reliable records concerning this man unless the following, found in the Quaker records, were his children.

1. **Jonathan Soule,** son of Jonathan and Elizabeth, born 9-5-1829.
2. **Elizabeth Soule,** daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth, born 6-1-1833.
3. **Lydia Soule,** daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth, born 17-3-1838.

Their mother born 30-8-1799. Removal certificate at Saratoga, west side of the river, 1794.

Jonathan Soule, a lad, son of James Soule (deceased), having removed to live with his uncle, Jonathan Soule, from Danby to Creek, 15-6-1786.

Avis Soule, wife of George Soule of the Oblong, died Jan. 12, 1757.

In the History of Milford, Mass., Justus Soule, a son of James Soule and Mary Bradford, born in Duxbury, Mass., Feb. 22, 1825. Married Mary Ann Hayward, daughter of Rev. Isaac and Mary (Fisher) Hayward, born in 1850. Certificate Nov. 25, 1825 by Rev. E. Thayer. No issue. Both members of

the Hopedale Community, to which he came in Dec. 1853, and remained several years. He died Feb. 12, 1859. His widow survived till 1881. These were very worthy persons.

Sylvanus Soule "for £140 current silver money sold to Peleg Slocum a tract of land on the west side of Pascamanset River. Joined to the stakes and stones at the head of the Creek in which is ye first mentioned of ye lands, 'The Soule Lands' belonging to Nathaniel Soule and George Soule of Dartmouth."

It is reported of the herds of reindeer feeding upon the hills of Lapland, that if the animals are not permitted to visit the sea-shore as often as once a year to inhale the saline vapors and drink their fill of salty waters, they will soon pine away and die; and this same hereditary inclination seems to be a universal inheritance bestowed through the will and testament of Nature's laws whereof the whole north race are legatees.

It is said the slumbers of the Norseman's child are never disturbed by the undulations of the waves of the sea and their equilibrium will never be lost in after years, when "Rocked in the Cradle of the Deep." Every current of blood in the venial system, every mental element and every pound of flesh in the corporeal of the Norseman person has been so nicely adjusted to the movements and moods of the restless sea that he revels in the heaving billows.

Kipling's "My Captains" is especially appropriate for designating many persons bearing the Soule family name. When the pedestrian was passing along the waterfront of old Plymouth and Duxboro, during the early days it was safe for him to salute every second man he met with the title "captain." The same authority might with equal propriety be assumed with strangers walking along the shores of Casco Bay at Freeport, Maine.

For a brief period, for a few fleeting years at most, they were isolated from the sight of the sea. When the prolific habits of the families became responsible for the great increase of the population of Plymouth, Duxboro, Dartmouth, Westboro and New Bedford, it was imperative for the human swans to evacuate the localities of their births and seek for homes where the lands were more readily obtainable.

Hence, they migrated across the undefined borders of Connecticut and New York, and these representatives of the third and fourth generation of their Pilgrim ancestor lost sight of the admired blue billows of the ocean; and though often disturbed by an insatiable longing for a taste of the breath of the seasoning seas, they had not long to wait. Their strong, free disposition to royalty, associated with local conditions following the close of the Revolutionary struggle, opened the gates of adventure adapted to their inherited inclination, and several families bearing the name were restored to the welcoming embrace of the amorous ocean, where on the Bay of Fundy they resorted to marine adventure and the catching of lobsters.

All along the shores of Maine the Soules were, in a small way, engaged in navigation. They were the owners and skippers of their own craft. The abundant store of fish they caught and cured upon the warm rocks along the coast constituted an important article of trade and food for their families through the winter when the storms prohibited their going to sea.

Providence, R. I.

In the will of Samuel Soule, proved Aug. 15, 1825, he mentions: First, Eliza Soule, his daughter; Henry Soule, his son; William Soule, his son; Mary Hayward, wife of Philip Hayward of Windham, his daughter; Susan Patten, wife of Charles Patten of Providence, his daughter.

Micha Soule's family births: Clarinda Soule, Aug. 1, 1802; 2d, Stacy Soule, Dec. 25, 1804; 3d, Ruth Soule, Aug. 24, 1811; (was married Jan. 21, 1827 to ANDREW SEAVER.)

Torentus B. Soule, had a son, Frank Soule of Ionia, Mich. Benjamin St. John Soule of Ionia, Mich., died Feb. 18, 1886. His widow was AMANDA SOULE. Their children:

1. **Marcus O. Soule,** died Feb. 14, 1908. His heir, Mary M. Soule, of Ionia, his sister.
2. **Mary M. Soule** of Ionia.
3. **Hattie L. Soule** of Ionia, Mich., died Oct. 23, 1906. Her heirs: Marcus O. Soule, a brother, and Mary M. Soule, a sister.

Benjamin Soule died Feb. 12, 1841. His wife, SARAH POTTER SOULE, died June 26, 1838. Their children:

1. **Israel Soule,** born May 7, 1795.
2. **Henry Soule,** born July 7, 1784. Married Dec. 27, 1818. Died Feb. 10, 1845. Children:
   - I. BENJAMIN SOULE, born Feb. 20, 1819; married June 9, 1843; died Sept. 15, 1897.
   - II. SARAH P. SOULE, born Dec. 27, 1820; married May 2, 1855.
   - III. HENRY SOULE, born Jan. 20, 1823; married Nov. 30, 1854.
   - IV. MARION P. SOULE, born Jan. 3, 1825; married Feb. 16, 1843.
   - V. LUCY A. SOULE, born March 11, 1827; married April 23, 1848; died May 29, 1852.
   - VI. ABNER SOULE, born Aug. 4, 1830; died May 23, 1891.
   - VII. ALMEDA SOULE, born July 2, 1837; married July 4, 1856; died Dec. 30, 1858.

Frank M. Soule, of Tarifville, N. Y., says: I would like to see the Soule History completed, but I am afraid I could be of no service to you, so I will not dispense your time with what I do not know. My grandfather's name was Henry Soule of Stevensville, N. Y. My father's name, Richard Soule of Stevensville, N. Y. My name is Frank M. Soule, of Tarifville, N. Y. My uncle was Matthew Soule. His son, Melvin Soule, was killed two weeks ago.

John Russell of Dartmouth testified that George Soule told him that Rebecca Cornell, who had been murdered when coming to her house in Portsmouth, told him in the spring she intended to go and dwell with her son Samuel but feared she would be made away with before that time.

Zerviah Cushman, born June 3, 1755, married BEZA SOULE, Jan. 18, 1776 and removed from Plympton to North Brookfield, Mass. She was baptized at Plympton, Aug. 9, 1767; died July 9, 1843, aged 88-1-6.

Children of George and Annie Gertrude (Weigel) Soule.

Annie Gertrude Soule, born in Savannah, N. Y., July 18, 1869, was married to GEORGE C. WEIGEL of that town July 26, 1889, by the rector of the Episcopal Church, at Clyde, N. Y. He was born at Oswego, N. Y., March 27, 1866. Children as follows:

I. GEORGE WEIGEL, born at Geneva, N. Y., June 8, 1889, died in infancy.
II. WILLIAM SOULE WEIGEL, born at Geneva, N. Y., June 15, 1890. Unmarried.
III. KARL GEORGE WEIGEL, born at Oswego, N. Y., Dec. 16, 1892; married MYRTLE SCHAFFER Feb. 10, 1914.
IV. FREDERICK HEIMEL WEIGEL, born at Oswego, N. Y., April 23, 1894; married BEATRICE SCHAFFER.
V. JOHN GLEASON WEIGEL, born at Savannah, N. Y., Dec. 6, 1896.
VI. ANNA WILHELMINA WEIGEL, born at Towanda, Pa., June 23, 1908. She was educated in the district schools and prepared for teaching at the Buckport Normal, and has taught several terms in the high school at Newark, N. Y.
VII. MARY MARILLA WEIGEL, born at Towanda, Pa., Oct. 28, 1912.

Alburg, Vt., Soules.

Charles H. Reynalds, son of Henry and Jane Sowles Reynalds, born April 4, 1835, married Sept. 7, 1876, MRS. ALICE BLAKE SOWLE. He died Oct. 20, 1906 and she, Jane, was married, 2d, to PHILO WEEKS Oct. 18, 1838, who died Jan. 18, 1875. By her second husband she had:

1. **Helen M. Weeks,** born Feb. 9, 1840; died Jan. 6, 1898.
2. **Edwin P. Weeks,** born Feb. 6, 1843, died Aug. 7, 1858.
3. **Clifton S. Weeks,** born Aug. 19, 1844; died June 6, 1875.
4. **Harriet J. Weeks,** born in Fairfax, Vt., June 28, 1846; was married to EDWIN SAWYER WALKER, Dec. 27, 1870, by whom John E. Walker, born in Springfield, Ill., Oct. 6, 1873.
5. **Arthur L. Weeks,** born Feb. 1, 1853; married Feb. 25, 1879 ELIZABETH WOODWARD, born March 1, 1856, died April 6, 1898. He married 2d, Feb. 21, 1900, MARY FAY BRIGHAM.
6. **Alfred Weeks,** born June 7, 1856, died Aug. 2, 1858.

I. IRA SOULE DOTEN, born Carver, Mass., July 1, 1821; married July 4, 1842 NANCY C. WEST. He was a farmer and railroad agent, Bristol Station, Kendall County, Ill.
II. AMAZIAH DOTEN, born Carver, Mass., Sept. 30, 1823.
III. EDWARD DOTEN, born Camden, N. Y., Feb. 11, 1826.
IV. ELIJAH DEXTER DOTEN, born Camden, N. Y., Aug. 12, 1828.
V. JOSIAH THOMPSON DOTEN, born Camden, N. Y., Dec. 15, 1830; married Oct. 25, 1854 to JANE O. THAYER; residence, Rome, N. Y.
VI. JAMES OTIS DOTEN, born Camden, N. Y., Dec. 2, 1833.
VII. ALFRED CARVER DOTEN, born Camden, N. Y., Oct. 27, 1836.
VIII. MARY EUNICE DOTEN, born Camden, N. Y., March 15, 1839.

Adventures of Samuel Lount.

Samuel Lount was the eldest son of Gabriel Lount, an Englishman who immigrated to the State of Pennsylvania in the middle of the nineteenth century. His mother was maiden named Hughes, of a respectable Quaker family in that state. In 1811 Samuel Lount immigrated in Pennsylvania and settled near the town of New Market, where he married ELIZABETH SOULES, daughter of Daniel and Achsah Hollingshead Soules, where he met with fair measure of prosperity by means of a sterling integrity and force of character, winning the confidence of the people of his district.

In sympathy with the Reform pitted against the rule of the Tory oligarchy known as the Family Compact, in 1834 he was elected to the Upper Canada Parliament by the County of Simcoe and held the seat for two years.

He was an outspoken member of the Rebellion and his arrest was ordered. For a time Samuel Lount was secreted in the homes of the farmers who were in sympathy with the reformed movements and were willing to take the risk of sheltering a Reformer, although he was a fugitive rebel.

Spies for the government were constantly watching them and their vigilance was unremitting. Bending their steps westward they reached Paris, half-way between Brantford and Woodstock, where they found shelter at the home of a Mr. Latshow, who conveyed them by night to the town of Simcoe, not far from the shore of Lake Erie.

By this time he was worn out by fatigue, anxiety and exposure. He narrowly escaped near Galt where several officers were searching for him, entering the front door of the farm-house. He slipped out the back door to hide in an adjacent forest. His case was now desperate and he was determined to escape from the province. A few miles south of Simcoe a long, narrow neck of land reaches a number of miles into Lake Erie.

From the end of this land, then called Long Point, to the nearest southern shore in the State of Pennsylvania, is about thirty miles. Leaving his hiding place near Simcoe, he traveled by night down to Long Point, where he found a French Canadian named Deas who sympathized with their cause. They embarked in an open boat and for two days and nights, without food or sleep, they battled with the winds and waves of Lake Erie. Cold waves saturating their garments, they suffered indescribable misery, making slow progress. His heart beat high with hope when seeing the Pennsylvania shore.

Suddenly, a strong wind blew up from the south and their boat was blown back into the lake. Crushed by despair, they ceased rowing and allowed the boat to go with the wind and current.

If the fugitives and companions remained in the boat they knew certainly that death awaited them. Believing them to be smugglers, a farmer assembled his neighbors and seized them. This, for Samuel Lount, was the beginning of his journey to the scaffold. He was identified and sent to Toronto, where he was lodged in jail.

Elizabeth Soule, first wife of GEORGE HENRY WADE, son of Henry W. and Maria Wilbur, born Dec. 16, 1851, married Dec. 20, 1881, in Abington, Mass. She died in Utah, 1890. He married again and resides (1904) in Telluride, Col.

Sarah Soule, second child of Josiah Soule, was born in Pembroke, Mass., Feb. 12, 1827, and died June 11, 1905. She was married to JOHN ALPHONZO RICE, May 30, 1857 at East Abington, now Rockland, Mass. They had four children:

1. **John Willard Rice,** born May 7, 1860, died Feb. 21, 1865.
2. **Eddie Lawrence Rice,** born March 29, 1866; died Sept. 9, 1866.
3. **John Wesley Rice,** born June 21, 1868.
4. **Lester Howard Rice,** born Dec. 31, 1871; died June 11, 1872.

My mother's older sister, Sophronia Gilson, born Feb. 12, 1825; died May 25, 1912.

Capt. Josiah Soule married MARY BELCHER by whom one child, Mrs. T. P. Farr, of Andover, N. H.

Mary A. Soule, born 1831. Married WILLIAM E. SHELDON.

Capt. Charles William Soule, widow and three sons living.

George Colman Soule.

Mrs. Mary A. Sheldon, 51 Highland Street, West Newton, Mass.

John L. Soule, Putnam Street, East Weymouth, Mass.

George C. Soule, Perkins Street, Winthrop, Mass.

Dr. George W. Soule, Boylston Street, Boston, Mass.

John W. Rice, 361 Union Street, Rockland, Mass.

Frances Flood, Bart., was married in 1779 to RICHARD SOLLY, of Walthamstow, and York Place, London, by whom she had issue. He died in 1803.

1. **Frederick Solly,** her heir, of Ballynaslaney House, County of Wexford, If. Ma., barister-at-law who assumed, by royal license, date Oct. 10, 1818, the additional names and arms of Flood. He was born Aug. 7, 1801; married Aug. 21, 1824, MARY WILLIAMSON, daughter of Rev. Thomas Williamson, rector of Stoke, Dameral Davenport, who died May 13, 1888, leaving by her issue as follows:

   I. EDWARD THOMAS SOLLY, now of Ballynaslaney House, County of Wexford, Ireland.

   II. FREDERICK RICHARD SOLLEY, C.B. of the Manor House, Hyth Kent, Major General on the Staff in Egypt, lately Commandant Royal Military College, Sand Hurst, born in 1829. Married in 1863, CONSTANCE ELIZA FRERE, eldest daughter of W. E. Frere, and has issue.

   III. FERDINAND HENRY SOLLY, Lieut. Royal Navy. Died unmarried, Feb. 23, 1862.

   IV. JAMES DOUGLASS MUSKGRAVE SOLLY, died single.

   V. FRANCES HENRIETTA SOLLY, married JOHN GEORGE COCKBORN CURTIS and died Oct. 8, 1896.

   VI. MARY FREDERICKA SOLLY married ALFRED H. PATTERSON, son of Francis William Patterson of Lemington Priors.

   VII. JULIA ANN ADELAIDE SOLLY.

2. **Frances Elizabeth Solly,** married Oct. 22, 1821, SIR GEORGE RALPH FEATHERSTONE, 3d baronet of Ardagh, and died March 24, 1864.

3. **Caroline Jane Solly** married Sept. 8, 1821, SAMUEL BRADSTREET HORE, of Lamberton, County Wicklow. Capt. Royal Navy, son of William Hore, of Harpstown, County Wexford.

Mrs. Solly was married 2d, 1806, to JOHN HARVARD JESSUP, of Doory Hall, County Lonford, and had further issue.

Will of John T. Sole. He lately died at sea, having previously made a will in which Sophia Sole was appointed executrix. John T. Sole left surviving: Sophia Sole, his widow, Maria Ann Sole and Sophia Sole. Children born in the United States and left by former wife: Barbara Sole, born in England, all of whom are in England. His only next of kin. This is without date.

Stephen H. Soule died in the town of DeWitt, Onondaga County, N. Y., Feb. 7, 1842, leaving Hannah Soule, his mother; Jerusha, wife of Peter Mosher; Catherine Soule; Margaret Soule, sisters; all of DeWitt, and of full age.

Leonard K. Soules, personal estate petition Sept. 21, 1844 by Margaret J. Soule, Hannah Soule, Catherine Soule, Jerusha Soule, wife, Peter Mosher. See above records.

Lieut. Nathaniel Soule, married MERIBAH GIFFORD, daughter of Christopher Gifford. He was bound over for throwing a hatchet at Thomas Rogers and cutting him with a knife; and this daughter Meribah Soule was summoned to appear at court for "aiding and abbetting" where she was fined April 11, 1810, £5. Christopher petitioned the court that his son-in-law, Lieut. Nathaniel Soule, be sent for, and he produced a certificate under the hand of Justice William Arnold and from the town clerk of Portsmouth, to show that they were lawfully married, July 25, 1808. She was born Oct. 3, 1787.

Hannah Rainsford Soule, daughter of Oakes and Rachel (Snell) Soule of Brockton, Mass.; married Nov. 26, 1867, to LEWIS PORTER, a son of Randolphus, born Jan. 25, 1826. Bootmaker. Children named as follows:

1. **Rachel Alma Porter,** born Aug. 26, 1858, was married Sept. 5, 1877 to FRANK F. POTTER.
2. **Harriet Emily Porter,** born Sept. 1, 1861.
3. **Jennie Lewis Porter,** born June 12, 1868.
4. **Ella Oakes Porter,** born June 18, 1872.

Connecticut Volunteers, 1862.

David E. Soule of New Milford, enlisted Aug. 6, 1862.

Elisha Soule of New Sharon, enlisted Aug. 20, 1862, and was killed Oct. 19, 1864 at Cedar Creek, Va.

George Soule, Chaplain, Hampton, enlisted Nov. 28, 1861; resigned Aug. 2, 1862.

George O. Soule of Killingsly, enlisted Feb. 24, 1862, 1st Regiment, Heavy Artillery. Discharged Feb. 25, 1862.

Harley W. Soule of Windham, enlisted Oct. 26, 1861 as private. Captured at Port Hudson, La., June 27, 1863. Paroled July 19, 1863. Re-enlisted Jan. 1, 1864. Corporal, June 8, 1864; sergeant, Aug. 4, 1864; captain, Oct. 19, 1864, Cedar Creek, Va. Transferred to Co. B, 12th Battalion, Nov. 26, 1864.

There was a Wilson Soule at Tiverton, R. I., whose wife, Sarah Soule, died Dec. 12, 1812. I do not know whose son he was.

Charles Soule, son of Hiram, born Aug. 20, 1820.
Nathaniel Soule, son of Ebenezer, born Aug. 20, 1820.
Otis Soule, son of Martin, born Sept. 3, 1820.
Barbara Soule, born Sept. 2, 1827.
Tillinghast Soule, born July 31, 1840.

Charity Soule and OTIS WHITE, Hinsdale, Mass.; were married Feb. 21. She had:

1. **Christopher White,** born Jan. 27, 1700.
2. **Lydia White,** born April 3, 1701.
3. **Joseph White,** born Jan. 15, 1703.
4. **Mary White,** born July 14, 1705.
5. **Hannah White,** born April 4, 1707.
6. **Benjamin White,** born Jan. 26, 1709.
7. **Jonathan White,** born ———, 1811.

Nathaniel Soule, died April 9, 1850, aged 78 years and 8 months.
Katherine Soule, his wife, died Dec. 30, 1859, aged 83 years.
Gilbert Soule, their son, died Dec. 14, 1874, aged 80 years.
Laura Winchester, his wife, died Jan. 28, 1878, aged 55 years.
Julian Soule, died March 1, 1878.

The above Nathaniel Soule died intestate in Cazenovia, Madison County, N. Y., leaving widow Catherine and children named as follows:

1. **Polly Hackett.**
2. **Ruth Baker.**
3. **Matilda McBride.**
4. **Julian Soule.**
5. **Melissa Smith.**
6. **Amelia Gifford.**
7. **Gilbert Soule.**
8. **Phebe Hendrick.**

Grandchildren: Schuyler Hendrick, Zenus Hendrick, Maria Hendrick.

New Medford Records.

William and Hannah Soule appear as witnesses for marriages as follows:

1. William Chase and Abigail Tucker, 10-6-1710.
2. William Wood and Mary Potter, 12-8-24.
3. William Wood and Peace Davis, 12-8-24.
4. Jedediah Wood and Keziah Sumner, 16 Feb. 1724.
5. Married, Patience Soule, daughter of Benjamin and Meribah, to Benjamin Devol, son of Peter and Susanna of Dartmouth, 26-9-1765. Witnesses, Benjamin Soule, Joseph Soule, Nathaniel Soule and James Soule.

Benjamin Soule, son of William and Hannah Soule of Dartmouth, born 14-3-1698, married MARY HOLLWAY of Sandwich, Mass., Oct. 25, 1721, and had:

1. **Sylvanus Soule,** born Aug. 6, 1722.
2. **Benjamin Soule,** born Nov. 28, 1724.

Holly, daughter of Joseph & Anna

3. **Mary Soule,** born March 9, 1726.
4. **Annie Soule,** born Oct. 24, 1729.
5. **Joseph Soule,** born Jan. 11, 1731.

Children of William Gifford and Sarah Soule.

1. **Lydia Soule Gifford,** born July 28, 1802.
2. **Hannah P. Gifford,** born Feb. 10, 1804.
3. **David Soule Gifford,** born March 3, 1806.
4. **Freelove Gifford,** born Feb. 10, 1808, died July 2, 1817.
5. **Thankful Soule Gifford,** born Aug. 10, 1811.

Philip White, son of William and Hannah White, born Oct. 4, 1734, married Eliphel Soule, daughter of Cornelius of Tiverton, R. I., June 1, 1760.

Avery Soule married Alice Tabor, Tiverton, R. I., Oct. 27, 1819.

Corporal Jeremiah Soules, 40 miles travel, 14 days service, paid 1-13-2. Capt. Shedrach Phelps, Co. Col. Cornelius Doughty, Regt. of Foot, Vermont. From Oct. 23 to Nov. 3, 1781. Alarm at Castleton, Vt.

Lydia Soule, daughter of Josiah and Lydia (Deleno) Soule, born Oct. 3, 1719, was married to Ichabod Simmons and died before 1771: he afterward married Mercy Sprague. Her children:

1. Consider Simmons, born Sept. 27, 1744.
2. Noah Simmons, born April 2, 1745.
3. Lemuel Simmons, born Feb. 22, 1749.
4. Abigail Simmons, born May 24, 1753.
5. Nathaniel Simmons, born April 3, 1757.
6. Ichabod Simmons, born March 25, 1761.

Miss Estelle Kinder Sowle, born in New Albany, Ind., daughter of Charles Humphrey Sowle and Virginia Alamba Hawkins, his wife. Granddaughter of Seabury Sowle and Abigail Ball Hedden, great-granddaughter of David Heddin and Esther Baldwin (1752), and granddaughter of Stephen (1753-1856) and Sarah Peck (1777-1829), his wife. From Daughters of American Revolution. I have found but one Seabury Soule and he was the son of Abner and Dorcas Seabury of the Cornelia Soule branch.

Caroline J. Soule, born in Cape Vincent, N. Y., wife of L. W. Soule. D. A. R.

Samuel Soule, a soldier of the Revolution, in Lapeer Cemetery, Courtland, New York.

Mrs. Ellen F. Ward Soule. Wife of Charles Soule, born in Wisconsin. D. A. R.

Mrs. Ida Whitemore Soule. Wife of Richard Herman Soule, born in Mass. D. A. R.

Mrs. Julia Webster Soule, daughter of Timothy and Nancy Chandler Soule of Freeport, Me. D. A. R.

Newfield, New York.

Benjamin Soule, farmer, born in New York, aged 48 years.
Sarah Soules, born in New York, aged 71 years.

Joseph Soule, sixth son of William and Hannah Soule, born Nov. 1, 1701. Married ELIZABETH ——— and had children named as follows:

1. **Charles Soule,** born Aug. 2, 1763. Married MARY RUSSELL Sept. 15, 1788, by whom a daughter, Edith Soule, born Feb. 2, 1789.
2. **William Soule,** born Sept. 17, 1764.
3. **Benjamin Soule,** born Sept. 23, 1766.
4. **Susanna Soule,** born June 15, 1768; was married to WARREN GIFFORD of Tiverton, R. I., Aug. 21, 1796.
5. **Mary Soule,** born March 8, 1770.
6. **Gideon Soule,** born June 22, 1771.

Intention of Marriages, Tiverton, R. I.

Mary Soule and John Waite, Feb. 27, 1755.
Eliphal Soule and Philip Tabor, June 1, 1760.
Sarah Soule and Peleg Tallman, June 22, 1760.
Abigail Soule and Robert Bennett, July 24, 1761.
Reliance Soule and Stephen Davis, Oct. 22, 1761.
Joseph Soule and Ruth Tripp of Dartmouth, Feb. 25, 1762.
Isaac Soule and Sarah Matthew, April 29, 1764.
Jacob Soule and Meribah Lewis, Oct. 15, 1756.
Abner Soule and Dorcas Seabury, published 1776.
Nathaniel Soule and Rebecca Gifford, Aug. 19, 1773.
Comfort Soule and John Tompkins, Jan. 1, 1785.
Susanna Soule and Richard Woodleed, Dec. 20, 1795.
Peleg Soule and Betsey Manchester, April 24, 1808.
Deborah Soule and George Pierce, Jr., Feb. 20, 1717.
William Soule and Jemima Baker of Swansea, Aug. 17, 1733.
Henry Soule and Barbara Cottrall, May 1, 1743.
Gideon Soule and Abigail White, July 6, 1764.

Records of Forster, R. I.

David Soule, son of Jonathan, deceased, married Chloe Seamans, widow of Israel Seamans, and daughter of David Phillips, Feb. 13, 1803.

William Ansel Soule, son of Arnold and Hannah, born May 1, 1832.

Harley W. Soule, born Nov. 15, 1836.

Soule Records at Portsmouth, R. I.

Lieut. Nathaniel Soule, married Meribah Gifford, July 6, 1764.
Mary Soule and John Shrieve, Jr., married Aug. 10, 1714.
Sarah Soule and Remembrance Davis, married Dec. 18, 1741.
Meribah Soule and John Perry, Dec. 28, 1856.

Records of Providence, R. I.

Samuel Soule and Patience Matthewson, married June 20, 1722.
Betsey Soule and Cephas Haskins, married June 26, 1749.
Sarah Soule and Nathan J. Sweetland, married March 13, 1808.

Hiram Soule, Esq., of Little Compton, R. I., died Oct. 29, 1822, aged 43 years.

William Soule, son of Capt. Samuel Soule, died Oct. 19, 1823, age 40 years.

Dorcas Soule, widow of the late Abner of Tiverton, at Pawtucket, Feb. 6, 1824, age 78.

Polly Soule, daughter of the late Capt. William, died Feb. 9, 1824, age 57 years.

Capt. Samuel Soule, died July 26, 1825, age 78 years.

Soule Records in Little Compton, R. I.

Cornelius Soule and Sarah Dennis, married May 1, 1735.

Weston Soule and Sarah Wilber, daughter of Aaron and Mary; married Dec. 10, 1772.

Joseph Soule, son of Joseph and Alice, deceased, and Abigail Wilber, daughter of John and Hannah, married March 30, 1775.

Abigail Soule and Peregrine White, married Feb. 10, 1782.

Deborah Soule and William Richmond, married Aug. 6, 1786.

Betsey Soule and Reuben Davis, married May 14, 1822.

Jethro Soule of Westport, Mass., and Mary Grinnell of Little Compton, daughter of Benjamin and Lydia, intention recorded, Feb. 6, 1846.

George Soule, born Jan. 1, 1806, died April 12, 1845; married Oct. 27, 1833, Abbie Goodwin, born in Plymouth, Nov. 10, 1811, by whom:

1. **George W. Soule,** born March 17, 1836; married Nov. 19, 1862, Martha L. Waterman, born Dec. 28, 1836, and resided in Meriden, N. H. Children named as follows:
   - I. Martha Maud Soule, born Aug. 25, 1866, on shipboard at Hong Kong, China; was married Oct. 27, 1889 to Edmund B. Hunt, and had five children.
   - II. George W. Soule, born Aug. 15, 1868 on shipboard, at San Francisco, Cal., died May 11, 1875.

2. **Nathan T. Soule,** son of George and Abbie, born May 26, 1840, married Dec. 5, 1888, Lillian Hanchett, daughter of William T. and Ella R. Hanchett, born Sept. 27, 1859. Residence, Duxbury, Mass. One child, Cora Soule, born 1890.

Mary A. Soule, born in Floyd, N. Y., 1725, died in Danville, Mich., Feb. 17, 1894. Her maiden name was Soule, a distant relative of Bishop Soule. Was married July 4, 1843 to William R. Whipple at Trenton, N. J., who died Dec. 28, 1860. Children:

1. **Thomas A. Whipple,** born May 16, 1844 at Worth Bay, Oneida County, N. Y., died Nov. 8, 1907.
2. **Mary Ett Whipple,** born Nov. 16, 1848, died July 24, 1875.
3. **Ida G. Whipple,** born March 15, 1858.

Caleb Soule, shoemaker, born in Rhode Island, aged 45 years.
Matilda Soule, born in Mass., aged 43 years.
Nelson Soule, born in New York, aged 23 years.
Cloa Soule, born in New York, aged 20 years.
William Soule, born in New York, aged 16 years.
Thomas Soule, born in New York, aged 14 years.

Aurilla Soule, born in Vermont, aged 55 years.
Percival Soule, born in New York, aged 14 years.
Rebecca E. Soule, born in New York, aged 22 years.
Perry Soule, born in New York, sailor, aged 26 years.
Cynthia Soule, born in New York, aged 23 years. (Family Barnet Stilwell.)
Hanna Solls, born in New York, aged 15 years. (Family Almon Rogers.)
J. Maria Soules, born in New York, aged 5 years. (Family George Young.)

Enfield, New York.

Lambert Soules, physician, born in New Jersey, aged 47 years.
Emily Soules, born in New York, aged 18 years.
Sarah Soules, born in New York, aged 17 years.
Robert R. Soules, born in New York, aged 15 years.
Levi Soules, born in New York, aged 12 years.
Chrissa Anna Soules, born in New York, aged 10 years.
Olitha T. Soules, born in New York, aged 9 years.

Massachusetts Census Records—1790.

Abigail Soule, Duxbury, 2-0-2.
Asa Soule, Plympton, 2-2-7.
Benjamin Soule, Plympton, 1-2-2.
Benjamin Soule, Dartmouth, 1-0-1.
Beza Soule, Middleboro, 1-3-3.
David Soule, Westfield, 1-1-4.
David Soule, Plympton, 1-1-3.
David Soule, Dartmouth, 1-0-2.
Charles W. Soule, Pembroke, 1-0-1.
Ephraim Soule, Plympton, 1-1-4.
Ebenezer Soule, Plympton, 2-1-3.
Ezekiel Soule, Duxbury, 1-5-1.
Isaac Soule, Middleboro, 2-2-4.
Jacob Soule, Middleboro, 3-1-6.
Jacob Soule, Plympton, 0-0-2.
Jabez Soule, Halifax, 1-3-1.
James Soule, Duxbury, 1-4-3.
James Soule, Middleboro, 2-0-2.
James Soule, 3d, Middleboro, 2-2-2.
Joanna Soule, Middleboro, 0-0-5.
John Soule, Westfield, 1-1-4.
John Soule, Middleboro, 2-2-4.
Joseph Soule, Duxbury, 1-0-2.
Josiah Soule, Duxbury, -0-2.
Mercy Soule, Duxbury, -2.
Nathaniel Soule, Duxbury, 1-1-4.
Simeon Soule, Duxbury, 1-3-4.
William Soule, Duxbury, ———.
Elizabeth Soule, Dartmouth, 0-1-2.
Henry Soule, Dartmouth, 1-2-2.
Isaac Soule, Dartmouth, 2-0-5.
Jacob Soule, Dartmouth, 1-0-1.
James Soule, Dartmouth, 1-2-2.
Jethro Soule, Dartmouth, ———.
Joseph Soule, Dartmouth, 2-1-3.
Joseph Soule, Dartmouth, 1-1-1.
Lemuel Soule, Dartmouth, 1-1-2.
Oliver Soule, Westport, 1-5-3.
Weston Soule, Westport, 2-1-1.

New York State.

Ebenezer Soule, North East Town, Dutchess County, 1-3-5.
Elijah Soule, Pawling Town, Dutchess County, 2-3-2.
Ebenezer Soule, Hillsdale Town, Columbia County, 1-4-6.
Daniel Soule, North East Town, Dutchess County, 2-1-3.
George Soule, Pawling Town, Dutchess County, 1-1-3.
Jonathan Soule, Clinton Town, Dutchess County, 3-4-2.
Jonathan Soule, Watervliet, Albany County, 1-2-3.
Joseph Soule, Pawling Town, Dutchess County, 1-4-3.

Joseph Soule, Washington Town, Dutchess County, 1-5-1.
Nathan Soule, Washington Town, Dutchess County, 2-4-7.
Nathan Soule, Washington Town, Dutchess County, 1-4-2.
Nathaniel Soule, Beekman Town, Dutchess County, ———.
Rowland Soule, Washington Town, Dutchess County, 1-2-4.
Timothy Soule, Pawling Town, Dutchess County, 1-1-1.
John Soule, Cambridge Town, Albany County, 4-4-5.
Tibbetts Soule, Cambridge Town, Albany County, 1-0-4.
Jonathan Soule, Otsego Town, Montgomery County, 1-1-6.
Joseph Soule, Whites Town, Montgomery County, 4-1-4.
Joseph Soule, Champlain Town, Clinton County, 1-1-1.
Timothy Soule, Champlain Town, Clinton County, 1-0-2.
William Soule, Champlain Town, Clinton County, 5-1-2.
Moses Soule, Canajoharie Town, Montgomery County, 3-0-2.
Samuel Soule, Easton Town, 3-0-7.

Vermont.

Rowland Soule, St. Albans, 1-0-0.
William Soule, Alburg, Grand Isle County, 1-0-1.
Joseph Soule, Alburg, Grand Isle County, 1-0-1.
Timothy Soule, Alburg, Grand Isle County, 1-1-2.

New Hampshire.

Ivory Soule, Hinsdale, Cheshire County, 3-1-2.

North Carolina.

Benjamin Soule, Wilmington Dist., Brunswick County, 1-0-1.
Joseph Soule, Wilmington Dist., Brunswick County, 2-1-7.
Mackinne Soule, Wilmington Dist., Brunswick County, 1-3-1.
Nathaniel Soule, Wilmington Dist., Brunswick County, 1-1-2.
Timothy Soule, Wilmington Dist., Brunswick County, 1-0-0.

Virginia.

John Sole, no children given.
John Sole, no children given.

Census of 1800.

John Soule, Thiermon Town.
Nathan Soule, Button Town.
Jonathan Soule, Argyle Town.
Rowland Soule, Hebron Town.

Tiverton Records.

Jonathan Soule, of Tiverton, R. I., married Christian Bosworth of Rehoboth, Mass., Feb. 29, 1835-6.

Jonathan Soule and Elizabeth Round, both of Rehoboth, Mass., married Dec. 31, 1845.

Hannah Soule of Tiverton, R. I., and Isaac Round, married Sept. 12, 1846.

Cornelius Soule of Tiverton, R. I., and Dolly Travis of Rehoboth, Mass., married March 29, 1796.

In the will of Cornelius Soule, whose wife was Sarah Dennis, he mentions son Abner Soule. Grandchildren, Samuel Almy, Mary Almy, Susanna Almy, children of his daughter Susanna, deceased.

Arnold Soule, son of Sylvanus Soule, married to Hannah Fuller, daughter of Isaac Fuller, by Peleg Place, justice, Nov. 28, 1831, and had issue:
1. William Ansel Soule, born May 1, 1832.
2. Mary Ann Soule, born May 18, 1834.
3. Harley Wheaton Soule, born Nov. 15, 1836.

Humphrey Lewis Soule, a bookkeeper in Dorchester, Mass., born in New Bedford, Mass., April 4, 1853. son of Humphrey H. and Sarah (Lewis) Soule, married in Somerville, Mass., Oct. 22, 1884, Eunice Weatherbee, daughter of Thomas Augustus and Sophia Burgess, daughter of Nathaniel R. and Sophia Weatherbee Burgess.

In the census of 1810 an Ebenezer Soule appears in Dover Town, with a family. The same year Ebenezer Soule appears in Stanford Town, N. Y. In the year 1800 two Ebenezer Soules, one in Pawling and one in Clinton Town.

In 1820 an Ebenezer Soule, with a family, appears in Washington, N. Y.

Soule-Tabor Family.

William Tabor, son of Philip, married Meribah Soule, for his first wife. Hannah White, 2d wife, and had Job Tabor, born 1738, married Hannah Shaw, died July 3, 1803, by whom, four children:
1. Noah Tabor, born 1766, died July 23, 1823.
2. Thomas Tabor, born Oct. 12, 1767, died June 13, 1830.
3. John Tabor, born July 15, 1778, died June 26, 1852.
4. Eliphal Tabor, born Feb. 1, 1770, died Sept. 6, 1856.

Thomas Tabor married Eliphal Belding, by whom five children:
1. Sally Tabor, born Nov. 19, 1790, married Mahlon Wyng.
2. Joseph Tabor, born Aug. 2, 1793, died March 3, 1825.
3. John M. Tabor, born Feb. 14, 1797.
4. Almira Tabor, born Jan. 7, 1800, married Ezias Sherman.
5. Jane Belden Tabor, born Feb. 19, 1804, was married to John B. Soule, Nov. 13, 1832, died Nov. 1864. The mother of Professor William Soule.

Mary Tabor, Patience Tabor, Hannah Tabor, children of Eliphal.

Susanna C. Soule, parents' names unknown, born July 12, 1785, died July 26, 1867; was married to Benjamin Chaplin, born March 18, 1786, and had a son, Rev. Jonathan Edwards Chaplin, who died Sept. 15, 1846; married in 1820 Harriet Hoisingden, born in Windsor, Vt., Jan. 5, 1798 and died in Tipping, Ohio, Jan. 27, 1840, daughter of Elisha and Lucinda, of Woodstock, Ohio. He married 2d, a daughter of General Thomas Hunt, then widow of Josiah Snelling, of U. S. Army. This Rev. Chaplin was graduated from Yale in 1808; studied law; removed to Buffalo, N. Y., 1818, and was admitted to the bar.

Westport Graves.

Henry Soule, born Jan. 13, 1823, died March 10, 1899.

Maria Soule, his wife, born Sept. 8, 1829, died Sept. 24, 1898.

Charles P. Sowle, born Nov. 18, 1819, died March 30, 1901.

Phebe M. Sowle, born Feb. 6, 1821, died Feb. 20, 1907.

Oliver Soule, born Jan. 1, 1819, died Sept. 27, 1872.

Ruth Sowle, wife of Capt. James Sowle, "called Mother."

Capt. James Sowle, born Nov. 17, 1827, died March 9, 1862. His wife was born April 17, 1825, died April 17, 1898.

Phebe A. Sowle, wife of Capt. James Sowle, born May 25, 1834, died July 31, 1885.

Capt. John H. Sowle, died Nov. 19, 1830, aged 46 years.

Capt. Gideon W. Sowle, son of John H. and Sophia, died Aug. 18, 1849, aged 49 years.

Edward G. Sowle, born May 12, 1809, died Jan. 1, 1869.

Hannah Sowle, born Sept. 24, 1809, died July 3, 1889.

Sophia Sowle, born Dec. 16, 1835, died Jan. 22, 1911.

Dr. John Albion Soule, late of Hyde Park, Mass., was a son of Capt. John Soule, born in Phippsburg, or Woolwich, Me., in 1811, who married SARAH JANE PARTRIDGE, born 1810, died Jan. 12, 1892, in Bath, Me. This John Soule was a master mariner, commanding vessels in the freight and coasting trade for twenty-seven years. He finally settled in Hyde Park, Mass., in 1858, and died there June 2, 1893; his son, Dr. John A. Soule, born Jan. 26, 1841. His widow and daughter are still living in Hyde Park, Mass.

Jacob Soule, married REBECCA GIFFORD Feb. 22, 1709; his children:

1. **Joseph Soule,** born Feb. 16, 1710, married DESIRE TRIPP, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Tripp, 7-13-1748.
2. **Elizabeth Soule,** born Nov. 14, 1712, married to ——— TRIPP.
3. **Oliver Soule,** born Sept. 7, 1714, died Jan. 4, 1715.
4. **Rebecca Soule,** born Dec. 18, 1715.
5. **Nathaniel Soule,** born Jan. 23, 1717.
6. **Benjamin Soule,** born Nov. 18, 1719, married MERIBAH WEST Sept. 16, 1742.
7. **Rosamond Soule,** born July 28, 1823.
8. **Stephen Soule,** born Jan. 1, 1727, married Jan. 7, 1744 to SARAH ———.

In his will of Aug. 12, 1747, Jacob Soule of Dartmouth, Mass., mentioned sons—Stephen, Joseph, Nathaniel, Benjamin; daughters Eliza Tripp and Rosamond Soule; grandchildren, Phebe and Jeremiah Waite. Witnesses, Sylvanus, James and Mary Soule.

Sarah Ann Soule, born in Watertown, N. Y., April 5, 1831; married Feb. 29, 1852, to JARAD L. BURDICK, who was born April 10, 1825, in Brattleboro, Vt., and died Jan. 28, 1890, in Tremont, Ind., aged 64 years. A farmer. Issue:

1. EDGAR J. BURDICK, born Dec. 8, 1852 in Placerville, Cal., was married in 1874 in Orland, Ind., to MISS MINNIE HAMILTON. Resides in Campbell, Cal.

II. IDA MAY BURDICK, born Oct. 23, 1855 in Placerville, Cal., was married in 1873, in Montgomery, Mich.; resides in Angola, Ind.
III. ARTIE VISLAY BURDICK, born 1864, in Fremont, Ind.; unmarried, in Fort Wayne, Ind.

Sarah Soule, married NOAH BIGELOW of Colchester, son of Elisha and Mary (Kilbourne) Bigelow, born Feb. 7, 1759. Went to Reading, Mass. Married Feb. 28, 1789. Children:

I. SALLY BIGELOW, born 1789, married JOHN CARY, died Nov. 9, 1874.
II. BETSEY BIGELOW, born 1791, died unmarried.
III. HANNAH F. BIGELOW, born Aug. 25, 1794, married WILLIAM TOWNSEND, died Feb. 26, 1884.
IV. NOAH BIGELOW, JR., died young.
V. LAURA BIGELOW, died young.
VI. SOPHIA BIGELOW, born April 25, 1801, married AMASA WATKINS, died 1853.

Burials in Amenia, N. Y.

Paulina Soule, wife of Seneca Soule, died May 10, 1865, aged 50 years, 6 months, 8 days.

Adeline Soule, daughter of Joseph and Anna Soule, died April 13, 1812, aged 14 years.

Adeline Soule, daughter of Frederick and Ermine, died April 10, 1834, aged 7 years and 3 months.

Ermine Soule, wife of Frederick Soule, died March 19, 1843, aged 47 years, 7 months, 21 days.

Frederick H. Soule, son of Frederick and Ermine Soule, died July 22, 1844, aged 12 years.

Frederick Soule, died Jan. 23, 1848, aged 53 years, 11 months.

George Soule, son of Frederick and Armena, died Dec. 4, 1842, aged 18 years, 5 months.

Horace P. Soule, died June 7, 1841, aged 23 years.

John P. Soule, son of Frederick and Armena, died March 30, 1836, aged 10 months.

Joseph Soule of Sharon, died July 22, 1837, aged 53 years.

Marvin R. Soule, son of Joseph and Anna, died March 23, 1817, aged 11 months, 7 days.

Miron Soule, son of Joseph and Anna Soule, of Sharon, died Oct. 2, 1826, aged 4 years.

Samantha Soule, daughter of Joseph and Anna Soule, of Sharon, died Oct. 7, 1820, aged 1 year, 7 months.

Amelia Leora Soles, born in Trenton, N. Y., Aug. 25, 1840, daughter of Constance Soles (Soule) and Amelia White, married in Ripon, Wis., Sept. 28, 1860, OZIS GRANT, born in Rutland, Vt., June 8, 1823; died in Rosendale, Wis., June 27, 1897.

Sally Soule, was married to REV. ADRIAN FOOTE, who was born April 2, 1787, and died without issue in Ohio, July 29, 1886. He was a Baptist clergyman.

William McAlpine Soule, of Sodus, Wayne County, N. Y., and wife, Lydia, had a son, James L. Soule, born Sept. 1820, married Feb. 24, 1841, LUCINDA (GRANGER) MCALPINE, daughter of Noble McAlpine, born in Sodus, N. Y., Oct. 17, 1819, living in Monterey, Mich., in 1892.

Helen L. Soule, born Sept. 27, 1865, died Nov. 22, 1905, was married June 16, 1889, to FREDERICK ALBERT FOOTE, born July 24, 1864, and resides in St. Paul, Minnesota. Children:

I. WALTER MORTON FOOTE, born Nov. 8, 1890, died Aug. 22, 1899.
II. LILLIAN ROWENA FOOTE, born Aug. 23, 1900.
III. MARION FOOTE, born April 8, 1903.

Clara C. Soule, daughter of Reuben and Mary Soule, was married May 14, 1878 to MERLIN SPICER, son of William Spicer, born Oct. 4, 1854, in Amboy, N. Y. Farmer in South Dakota. Issue, three children:

I. MARY ELIZA SPICER, born March 6, 1880, in Byron, Olmstead County, Minnesota; married HENRY ———, in South Dakota, died Sept. 6, 1881.
II. CHARLES SPICER, born Oct. 4, 1885, in South Dakota.
III. WALLACE SPICER, born July 15, 1891 in South Dakota.

Mary Soule, of Westport, Mass., married March 10, 1794, to BENJAMIN EARLE, son of John and Priscilla (Hill) Earle, born Nov. 11, 1772. She died Oct. 1, 1806. Issue:

I. NANCY EARLE, born Aug. 30, 1794; married March 21, 1813, to Col. STEPHEN SAWYER of Little Compton, R. I.
II. HARRIET EARLE, born May 15, 1796, married JOHN PORTER.

Hiram Soule of Little Compton, R. I., married Sept. 3, 1780, in Westport, Mass., LYDIA EARLE, daughter of John and Priscilla; died July 24, 1852. Issue: Betsey Soule, John Soule, Priscilla Soule and others.

Elizabeth Soule, born Oct. 13, 1762, married May 20, 1787.

John Soule, New York City, married SARAH STREET, daughter of William Street, born July 14, 1816. Married 1836. He died in 1884; large family.

Mary S. Soule, born Dec. 4, 1805, daughter of John and Mary Brooks Soule, of Chicopee, Mass., died April 4, 1858; married May 15, 1831, LEONARD ORMSTEAD, born Dec. 13, 1807, of East Houndsfield, N. Y. He married 2d, Nov. 10, 1859. Died May 7, 1879. Issue:

I. JULIA ANN ORMSTEAD, born Oct. 25, 1832: died Nov. 18, 1855.
II. HENRY WALTER ORMSTEAD, born ———.
III. ORSON VALENTINE ORMSTEAD, born March 26, 1836; married Jan. 28, 1869 MARY T. PATCHINS, born Jan. 1, 1836, daughter of Edward and Mary (Graylord) Patchins of Auburn, N. Y.
IV. JAMES WALKER ORMSTEAD, born Nov. 16, 1837, died April 23, 1841.
V. LEONARD SYLVESTER ORMSTEAD, born ———.
VI. HARRIET E. ORMSTEAD, born ———.
VII. MARY ROSETTA ORMSTEAD, born Dec. 17, 1848, married Aug. 25, 1869 BRAYTON CHEEVER, Sandy Creek, N. Y.

Mrs. Edith Clayton Soule Rackliff, D. A. R.; born in Maine: wife of Henry A. Rackliff; daughter of Daniel Soule and Virginia Davis Soule.

Mrs. Minneola Albertina Soule, D. A. R.; born in Maine; daughter of Daniel and Virginia H. Davis Soule.

Mrs. Anna Manson Soule, D. A. R.; born in Scituate, Mass.; wife of Charles W. Soule.

Wisconsin in War, 1862.

Richard Soules, Mindoro, Wis.; enlisted Sept. 1, 1864, Co K, 2d Regt.; mustered out June 12, 1865.

Albert W. Sowle, Wilton, Wis.; enlisted Dec. 31, 1863; First Battery Light Artillery; mustered out July 18, 1865.

Stephen Soules, Medina, Wis.; enlisted Sept. 2, 1864; First Regt. Heavy Artillery; mustered out June 26, 1865.

Orlando T. Sowle, Tornal, Wis.; enlisted July 22, 1862; discharged Dec. 11, 1862, by order.

Lucius Sowles, Argyle, Wis.; enlisted Aug. 7, 1862; discharged March 10, 1863, Danville, Ky.; disease while in prison.

Charles Sowle, Argyle, Wis.; enlisted Aug. 22, 1862; mustered out June 20, 1865; was in 31st Infantry.

Henry C. Soule, St. Maria, Wis.; enlisted Feb. 16, 1864; wounded June 1, 1864, at Cold Harbor; mustered out July 12, 1865, in the 36th Infantry.

William G. Soule, Fond du Lac, Wis.; enlisted June 5, 1864, 39th Regt. Infantry; mustered out Sept. 22, 1864.

Soule Physicians in United States.

Adeline G. Soule, Kansas City, Mo.
Isaac C. Soule, Kansas City, Mo. (husband and wife).
Andrew A. Soule, Central Point, Oregon.
Charles E. Soule, Beardstown, Ill.
Earl A. Soule, Rock Island, Ill.
Francis J. Soule.
George C. Soule, Wakeford, R. I.
Glen T. Soule, Ann Arbor, Mich.
Henry C. Soule, Wautoma, Wis.
Horace J. Soule, Winthrop, Mass.
John A. Soule, Hyde Park, Mass.
Julien Soule, Kent, Washington.
Lewis T. Soule, Salem Depot, N. H.
Pierre Clement Soule, Rossburg, N. Y.
Robert Edward Soule, Orange County, New York.

Horace A. Soule, son of James, born March 23, 1834; married MARIA HAWKINS March 2, 1856; she was born in Warwick, Orange County, N. Y., Oct. 9, 1831. In the month of September following their marriage, settled on an 80-acre tract of wild land where they commenced domestic life in true pioneer fashion, living in a board shanty 12 x 15 without doors or windows, which she assisted in building with her own hands; and like many other pioneer

wives she helped to clear the land and improve the home; and in later years was surrounded with every comfort which rewarded them for their early struggles and contributed to their happiness.

When Mrs. Soule was but five years of age, her parents removed from Orange County, N. Y., to Lenawee County, Mich., where she passed her childhood. In early life she had been a teacher. She was the oldest of eight children. She died in October, 1898, leaving an aged husband with whom she had lived for over 40 years. She was very kind to an adopted son who came to live in the family at the age of seven years and remained until his majority, well known as John Soule, residing in Ithaca, Mich. There were two daughters, Mrs. Lucy Ann Kemp of Battle Creek, Mich., and Mrs. Elizabeth Forbes of St. Johns, Mich. Mrs. Soule was a member of the Maple Rapids Woman's Relief Corps.

William L. Soule, New Haven, Conn.

Thomas E. Soule, Buffalo, N. Y.

Mary Soule, daughter of Josiah of Duxbury, was married to JOSIAH CUSHMAN, son of Robert Cushman, born Oct. 14, 1708; died at Marshfield, March 25, 1764; married Jan. 2, 1733, from whom all the Cushmans in Duxbury. She was born Dec. 6, 1706. He married 2d, DEBORAH FORD of Marshfield, March 5, 1752. She came from Lebanon, Conn. Children:

I. JOSEPH CUSHMAN, born 1733; died 1822, aged 89 years; married ELIZABETH SAMPSON of Middleboro, and lived in Duxbury.

II. MOLLY CUSHMAN, born 1736, married EZEKIEL CHANDLER of Fairhaven, 1754. He born Sept. 24, 1732. She died Feb., 1831, aged 94. He died April 3, 1830, aged 98. They lived together 74 years.

III. JOSHUA CUSHMAN, born 1755; married MERCY WADSWORTH, daughter of Dr. John Wadsworth, Nov. 17, 1763; lived in Duxbury. He died April 1, 1818, aged 83; she died Nov. 12, 1820, aged 84.

IV. CEPHAS CUSHMAN, baptized 1746; died 1815; married JUDITH CLARK, daughter of Ezekiel Clark. She born 1750; married 1767; died 1853; lived at Mattapoisett; whaler, deacon, farmer and shoemaker.

V. SOULE CUSHMAN, born March 11, 1749, settled in New Bedford; married LYDIA KEMPTON, daughter of Ephraim Kempton; 2d, THANKFUL DELANO, daughter of Nathan Delano, born Feb. 8, 1757; died March 28, 1814. He died at Littleton, N. H., Nov. 15, 1795; shoemaker.

VI. PAUL CUSHMAN, born 1741; married ANNA PARKER; died at Bath, N. H., Feb. 1808. She died at Dalton, N. H., 1822.

Rev. Hiram Cummings, son of Thomas, married June 14, 1835, LAVINA SOULE, daughter of Thomas and Sally (McCarter) Soule, of Duxbury, Mass. He died in San Francisco, Cal., Dec. 10, 1887. She died Sept. 9, 1899. Their children: Sally L., Edgar, Edna L., Julia and Hiram A.

Frederick Soule, Dedham, Mass., aged 20 years, son of Francis and Maria Soule; married to HATTIE N. DRAPER, daughter of Francis W. Draper, aged 17 years; married 6th mo., 2d day, 1872.

Maine Soules in the Civil War.

Adoniram J. Soule, 2d Battery, Mounted Artillery.
Alfred B. Soule, 23d Regiment of Infantry.
Abraham L. Soule, Co. K, 2d Regiment Cavalry.
Anthony N. Soule, Co. D, 3d Regiment of Infantry.
Asbery E. Soule, Co. D, 3d Regiment of Infantry.
Augustus C. Soule, Co. G, 1st Regiment Infantry.
Benjamin T. Soule, Co. G, 25th Regiment Infantry.
Benjamin D. Soule, Co. I, 1st Heavy Artillery.
Benjamin F. Soule, Co. F, 2d Battery.
Charles F. Soule, Co. C, 16th Regiment of Infantry.
Charles H. Soule, Co. E, 13th Regiment of Infantry.
Charles C. Soule, Co. F, 16th Regiment of Infantry.
Charles H. Soule, sergeant, Co. B, 30th Regiment of Infantry.
Daniel A. Soule, Co. E, 16th Regiment of Infantry.
Edward S. Soule, Co. D, 1st Regiment of Infantry.
Enoch C. Soule, Co. B, 30th Infantry.
Ezra Soule, Lieut., Co. C, 23d Regiment Infantry.
Edwin A. Soule, musician, Co. K, 12th Regiment Infantry.
Ebenezer M. V. Soule, Co. G, 1st Regiment Infantry.
Frank E. Soule, Co. F, Veteran Infantry.
Frederick Soule, U. S. Navy.
George Soule, Co. G, 25th Regiment Infantry.
George O. D. Soule, Co. E, 17th Regiment Infantry.
George Soule, Co. F, 2d Maine Cavalry.
George A. Soule, Co. M, 1st Maine D. C. Cavalry.
George A. Soule, Co. E, 1st Regiment of Infantry.
Horatio B. Soule, Co. F, 1st Cavalry.
Henry Soule, Co. D, 5th Regiment of Infantry.
Josiah Soule, Co. A, 1st Cavalry.
John O. Soule, Co. D, 28th Regiment of Infantry.
Lorenzo A. Soule, Co. M, 1st Maine D. C. Cavalry.
Lewis W. Soule, Co. A, 1st Cavalry.
Martin B. Soule, Co. E, 17th Regiment of Infantry.
Reuben H. Soule, Co. E, 29th Regiment of Infantry.
Richard Soule, Co. A, 16th Regiment Infantry.
Richard Soule, Co. G, 2d Regiment of Infantry.
Ruel W. Soule, Co. D, 28th Regiment of Infantry.
Samuel P. Soule, Co. I, 1st Heavy Artillery.
Thomas W. Soule, Co. A, 1st Regiment Infantry.
William A. Soule, Co. F, 20th Regiment of Infantry.
William Soule, Co. G, 2d Regiment of Infantry.
William H. Soule, corporal, Co. G, 22d Regiment Infantry.

Mary Soule, married ABRAHAM JOSSELYN, Dec. 16, 1744.

Sylvinia Soule, married NATHAN THOMAS of Plainfield, Conn., May 3, 1753.

Elvinia Soule, married NATHAN SOUTHWARD of Duxbury, Nov. 13, 1736.

Rachel Soule, married DAVID MAGOUN of Duxbury, Sept. 26, 1728.

Probate Index, Suffolk County, Mass.

Aaron Soule, 1870, will.
Aaron A. Soule, 1866, guardianship.
Augustus L. Soule, 1887, will.
Charles Soule, 1893, will.
Eunice W. Soule, 1886. Administration.
George M. Soule, 1868. Will.
Harriet W. Soule, 1866. Guardianship.
Harrison L. Soule, 1866. Guardianship.
Helen G. Soule, 1886. Adoption.
Humphrey H. Soule, 1893. Administration.
Isabella G. Soule, 1866. Guardianship.
James M. Soule, 1887. Will.
Laurana B. Soule, 1884. Administration.
Lawrence B. Soule, 1884. Administration.
Miranda Soule, 1856. Will.
Otis Soule, 1885. Will.
Richard Soule, 1866. Will.
Robert F. Soule, 1852. Administration.
Sarah S. Soule, 1888. Administration.
Thomas H. Soule, 1858. Guardianship.
William Soule, 1852. Guardianship.
William T. Soule, 1852. Guardianship.

Children of Martin Soule of Tiverton, R. I.

1. **Otis Soule,** born Sept. 3, 1820.
2. **Barbara Soule,** born Sept. 2, 1837.
3. **Tillinghast Soule,** born July 31, 1840.

Abishai Soule, son of Josiah of Duxbury, Mass.; married FRANCES HOBART, daughter of Elijah Hobart, Esq., in April, 1825 and lived on Main Street in Hanover, Mass. He had

I. SIBYL H. SOULE, born Aug. 1, 1826; was married to GILBERT BROOKS, Sept. 19, 1841.
II. KARO F. SOULE, born 1830; married MARTIN TORRY, shoemaker.
III. MARIA E. SOULE, born Feb. 13, 1833; married HENRY PERCIVAL, Feb. 16, 1851, who died in California, 1852.

Orthalia Soule, daughter of Nathan and Catherine Soule, born in New Orleans, La., 1847, married Dec. 31, 1868, GEORGE M. TOWER.

Cornelia Soule was married to BENJAMIN WHEADON, Nov. 13, 1816.

Christopher Soule, son of Abner and Dorcas, was married Nov. 17, 1798, to ELIZABETH TABOR, daughter of Stephen and Ruth Tabor of Westport, Mass. She died and he married 2d, March 3, 1806, POLLY WATSON, daughter of Moses and Christian Watson of Westport. This Christopher Soule was baptized May 28, 1799.

William A. Soule, farmer, aged 20, born in Westport, Mass., son of Isaac and Sarah A. Soule, was married to LAURA A. DAMARONVILLE, aged 17, born at Dartmouth, Mass., daughter of Jonathan and Naomi, at Tiverton, R. I., Jan. 19, 1863.

John Soule, tailor, of Duxbury, Jan. 10, 1701, deeded all his right, title and interest, all houses and lands in Duxbury, at a place called Powder Point, with all meadow lands at a place called Wood Island, also two lots in Major's Purchase, to sons Joseph, Josiah and Joshua Soule. John Soule, the father, acknowledged this deed July 11, 1701; it was recorded July 14, 1701.

Samuel Soule, Sr., died in Kingston, Mass., April 18, 1833, aged 58 years and 2 months. Lydia, his widow, died March 29, 1834, aged 55 years, 8 months, 9 days. Was this the Samuel Soule who married Lydia Bradford?

Samuel Soule, married REBECCA MACLAUCHLAN Nov. 10, 1828. He was styled "Samuel Soule, Jr." Children:

I. SAMUEL ELLIS SOULE, born Oct. 3, 1829.
II. LUCY PERKINS SOULE, born April 17, 1835.
III. WILLIAM S. SOULE, born April 31, 1837.

Marriages in Boston.

Benjamin Soule and Elizabeth Stevenson, Oct. 11, 1795.
Ephraim Soule and Sally Colburn, May 17, 1809.
Abraham Soles and Mary Lacraft, Dec. 30, 1784.
Betsey Soles and Francis Haynes, May 25, 1797.

Stephen Soule, Fort Wayne, Ind., applied for pension April 27, 1871, aged 70 years; then a resident of Perceville, Ind. He enlisted at Saratoga Springs, N. Y., Sept. 13, 1814, under Capt. Lewis Scott, New York Militia, and was marched to Whitehall; there went on board a vessel and sailed to Plattsburg, N. Y., where he went into camp; discharged Dec. 12, 1814, at Plattsburg. Testimony of George Sherman and Benjamin MacIntire. His wife was HARRIET RUDE, to whom he was married in Northumberland, N. Y., Oct. 8, 1814. She died Nov. 25, 1866.

Parker Fernando Soule, born Sept. 30, 1861, married Feb. 26, 1866, LUCBA DORR KINGSLEY, daughter of Hon. Charles W. Kingsley, who died Nov. 23, 1897, leaving one child, Priscilla Bradford Soule, born Oct. 25, 1897.

Laura Louisa Soule, sister of the above, born June 17, 1869, married April 2, 1896, ALBERT STOKES APSEY of Cambridge.

Florence D. Soule, sister of the above, born July 28, 1876.

Helen J. Soule, born Sept. 27, 1865, was married to FREDERICK ALBERT FOOTE, June 16, 1889. He born July 24, 1864. She died Nov. 22, 1905. Residence, St. Paul, Minnesota. Her children were Walter Morton, born Dec. 4, 1880, Alice Ewing, born Dec. 2, 1882, and Elizabeth M. Foote, born March 9, 1886.

Sally Sole was married to ADRIAN FOOTE, born April 2, 1887.

Jesse Irish from Nine Partners, N. Y., was in Danbury, Vt., in 1766 and said to Gen. Burgoyne, "Here is thy servant Jesse and his seven sons." He being a Quaker received protection papers from the commanding officers. His sons were named Jesse, Jonathan, William, David, Abel, Peter and John.

On the back side of the title page of an old Bible in Michigan, belonging formerly to the Soules of Dutchess County, N. Y., were the following records:

Henry Soal, born ye 17 March, in the year of our Lord God, 1783. Twin.
Seneca Soal, born March 17, in the year of our Lord God, 1783. Twin.

Elizabeth Soule, born Oct. 16, 1762; married to JAMES EARLE, son of Caleb Earle, May 2, 1787; died March 7, 1844. He born in Westport, Mass., March 24, 1765. About 1800 they removed to Galway, Saratoga, N. Y., with his father, and lived at Pierre Pont Manor, Jefferson County, N. Y., where he died Dec. 11, 1857.

Jacob Soule, in his will of 1747, mentions his son Stephen, son Joseph, son Nathaniel, son Benjamin, daughter Elizabeth Tripp, and Rosamond Potter, and his grandchildren Phebe Waite and Jeremiah Potter.

Stephen Soule married SARAH POTTER, both of Portsmouth, R. I., Jan. 19, 1744.

Silvanus Soule, a pioneer of Swansea, Mass., and Sarah (Dennis), his wife, May 12, 1715, May 9, 1717, Silvanus and Sarah Soule of Swansea, £50.

Silvanus Soule of Dartmouth, £42 to Peleg Slocum, 20-11, called Jan. 1707. Sarah signed by her mark.

Silvanus Soule of Tiverton, R. I., Jan. 18, 1722, for £70. Sold Jan. 18, 1822, land to Nathaniel Soule.

Silvanus Soule and Sarah, his wife, for £12 sold land to Peleg Slocum and Nathaniel Soule between Fall River and Tiverton line June 10, 1734. Witness: William Soule and Jonathan Soule. When selling his Tiverton land, latterly, there was no signature of Sarah, his wife. This was the Silvanus Soule who removed to North Carolina where his name appears connected with grants of land in 1734.

Wesson Soule and Philena Manchester were married July 16, 1803. Their son, Charles Soule, Manchester, was born May 1, 1801. Betsey Soule, born July 15, 1803; Annie Soule, born July 9, 1806; John Soule, born Aug. 23, 1809; Rosilla Soule, born May 2, 1812.

Hiram Soule and Lydia Earl, married June 24, 1798.

Soules in Chicago, 1920.

Carl A. Soule, 1253 W. 80th Street.
Charles P. Soule, 519 W. Monroe Street.
E. Leonard Soule, 6626 Woodlawn Avenue.
Emily M. Soule, 6144 South Lawrence Avenue.
F. J. Soule, 6046 Ellis Avenue.
Fayette F. Soule, 53 W. Jackson.
Frank F. Soule, 5543 Hyde Park Boulevard.
Frank G. Soule, 209 South State Street.

Herman A. Soule, 4522 North Racine Avenue.
Lount S. Soule, 1921 Pratt Boulevard.
Leo N. Soule, 5659 Race.
Orland H. Soule, 1626 Fargo Avenue.
Paul R. Soule, 134 South La Salle Street.
Wm. D. Soule, 4330 Clarendon Avenue.
Wm. R. Soule, 625 South Pauline.
D. L. Soules, 6863 Clarendon Avenue.
George E. Soules, 6461 Kenwood Avenue.
Mamie Soules, 3030 South Canal.
Ralph E. Soules, 1923 Bernice Avenue.
Verne Soules, 1645 E. 67th Street.

Suburban.

Arthur K. Soule, 915 Reba Place, Evanston, Illinois.
Charles P. Soule, 555 Cherry, Winnetka, Illinois.
E. C. Soule, 506 4th Avenue, Aurora, Illinois.
Frank G. Soule, Elmwood Avenue, Wilmette, Illinois.
Paul R. Soule, 807 Forest Avenue, Wilmette, Illinois.
R. S. Soule, 3424 Carol Avenue, Berwyn, Illinois.
William D. Soules, 2207 Noyes, Evanston, Illinois.
C. W. Sowles, 718 Hickory, Waukegon, Illinois.

A Mr. Wright, connected with the Soule family, informed the author that as a memorial of their services during the Revolution, the names of Amsy Soule, Peleg Soule and Pikal Soule were engraved on a cannon that had been used in General Washington's Army and was presented by act of Congress to Sheboygan, Wisconsin, where it was placed in the Public Square.

Soules of Providence, R. I.

Anna Soule, daughter of Patrick and Isabella, born June 6, 1853.
Byron A. Soule, son of Edward and Sarah E., born May 14, 1872.
George E. Soule, son of Edward and Sarah E., born June 12, 1875.
——— Soule, son of Louis W. and Anna M., born June 2, 1894.
——— Soule, son of Walter C. and Annie, born Oct. 10, 1892.
Alice F. Soule, married to Charles A. Houghton, Nov. 24, 1875.
Clement D. Soule, married Susie H. Congdon, Dec. 10, 1894.
Ferdinand B. Soule, married Millie Bishop, Nov. 10, 1898.
Grace M. Soule, married Arthur C. Bennett, June 9, 1897.
Humphrey C. Soule, married Olgar E. Bennett, Oct. 21, 1897.
Lucy B. Soule, married Charles K. Higgins, April 7, 1895.
Susie C. Soule, married Joseph Brennan, Sept. 28, 1900.
Betsey M. Soule, married Cephas Haskins, June 26, 1849.
Catherine M. Soule, married Charles Pattern, Nov. 2, 1800.
Joshua Soule, married Sarah Allen, Sept. 18, 1803.
Mary Soule, married Richard E. Updick, Aug. 16, 1795.
Sally Soule, married Augustus Larned, Aug. 30, 1798.
Samuel Soule, married Mehitable Currie, April 28, 1771.

James M. Soule, married Ruth A. Grinnell, Aug. 9, 1851.
Joanna Soule, married Josiah Stimson, July 18, 1861.
Ebenezer Soule, son of Ebenezer and Sophia, died Feb. 6, 1872, aged 60 years.
Fanny H. Soule, widow of Andrew Soule, died Aug. 31, 1890, aged 76 years.
Hester A. Soule, widow of Isaac Soule, died June 9, 1882, aged 64 years.
——— Soule, son of Walter C. and Annie, died Oct. 10, 1892.
Henry Soule, died Jan. 13, 1840, aged 52 years.
Dolly Soule, widow of ———, died Aug. 26, 1855, aged 77 years.
Eliza Soule, daughter of Samuel, died Oct. 29, 1857, aged 74 years.
Harris Soule, died Nov. 17, 1856, aged 50 years.

About 1814, Eliza Soule and Delia Soule attended school in Providence, R. I.

Surrogate Records, Tompkins County, N. Y.

These records show the names of Jane M. Soule, Lambert Soule, Laura Soules, Asa R. Soules, John F. Soule, Flora R. Soule, Jemima Soule, from 1817 to 1912.

Jane M. Soule left a will which was probated March 18, 1863. She resided in the town of Enfield, this county; appointed Daniel Steward of Syracuse her executor.

Lambert Soule of the town of Enfield, died March 17, 1880. The names of his heirs as given by the petition were: Eli Soule, Keniston, N. Y.; Emily Soule, Enfield, N. Y.; Robert R. Soule, Enfield, N. Y.; Levi L. Soule, Dix, N. Y.; Oletha A. Soule, Enfield, N. Y.; Jerusha Y. Winterstein, Sandusky, O.

Asa R. Soles, died April 6, 1900, aged 93, leaving as his heirs, his mother, Lucina Soule, New York, and the following brothers and sisters: George Soules, Anna Stevens, Will Soules, Ida House, Lena Stevens, John Soules and Flora Soule, the latter two being infants at the time and their guardianship papers are on file.

Jemima Soule, Newfield, N. Y., died April 9, 1908, intestate. Her husband, Robert R. Soule, was appointed her administrator. Besides her husband she left her brothers and sisters.

Sarah Soule, daughter of Jonathan of Tiverton, R. I., or Sandwich, Mass., married June 22, 1760, PELEG TALLMAN, born March 25, 1736. He was of Portsmouth and Tiverton. First five children born in Tiverton where she died; children's names as follows:

I. ELIZABETH TALLMAN, born Nov. 21, 1760; married MR. PHILLIPS and removed to Broadalbin, N. Y.
II. MIRIBAH TALLMAN, born Aug. 3, 1762; married JOHN WILCOX.
III. PELEG TALLMAN, born July 24, 1764; married ELEANOR CLARK.
IV. HOLDEN TALLMAN, born Sept. 3, 1766; married DRUSILLA TABER.
V. BENJAMIN TALLMAN.

Norman Soules, born in Copeck County, N. Y., on the Hudson River; he was the son of Abraham Soules; married MARTHA RUGER of Benton Centre, N. Y. His brother, Levi Soules, settled in Wisconsin. Both father and son were coopers by trade. His son, Lafayette Soules, removed from New York to Missouri, thirty years ago.

Mrs. Sarah Moon, sister of Norman Soules, lives at Benton Centre, N. Y.

Sarah Soule of Westport, Mass., married to JOHN W. HOWLAND, son of John W., carpenter in Westport; owned a farm; was succeeded by his son. He was born 15-11-1811. Children:

I. MARY HOWLAND, born 17-6-14, married 2-2-1834 to ANDREW LAWRENCE of Westport.
II. GEORGE W. HOWLAND, born 9-2-17.
III. DAVID S. HOWLAND, born 2-8-19; married 3-1-45, ELIZA ALLEN of Westport.
IV. JOANNA S. HOWLAND, born 10-8-22, married 9-11-43, AMOS GAMMON of Westport.
V. JOHN W. HOWLAND, born 22-1-29; married TABITHA GIFFORD of Westport, a whaler; owned a farm in Dartmouth, near the Horse Neck.
VI. ROBERT S. HOWLAND, born 6-5-1831; married 6-7-58, JANE ALLEN.
VII. ELIZABETH HOWLAND, born 11-6-1833; married 10-2-51, JOHN LAWRENCE of Westport, Mass.

Eleanor Soule was married to ORIGEN BRIGHAM, son of Francis and Phebe Ward of Marlboro, Mass., who died 1812. He was a surgeon in the Revolution and a leading physician in Schoharie County, N. Y. He was surgeon's mate in Warner in Bailey's 2d Regt., 1781. No issue.

Marie Augusta Sowle of Fall River, Mass., was married 12-12-1864, to ELIJAH KEMPTON HOWLAND, born 14-11-1842. Seaman in the navy; died in 1885; left a son, Charles Stewart Howland.

David Howland, born 16-9-8, married MARIA SOWLE, daughter of John and Sophia Sowle of Westport, Mass.; removed to Michigan. Children: Sophia, Ann M., Hannah, Phebe, Ezra, James, Martha, Mary A., Henry and Alice.

Gideon Soule, married PATIENCE HOWLAND, daughter of Capt. Zeoth Howland, and had

I. GIDEON SOULE, lost at sea on the bark "Theophilus Chase," Westport, Mass. Never heard from.
II. ZEOTH SOULE, living in 1885, near Adamsville, R. I., with children.
III. JAMES H. SOULE, married BETSEY DYER, daughter of Warren Dyer of Westport, Mass., and lived near Adamsville, R. I., in 1885. He was a carpenter.
IV. LOUISA SOULE.
V. JETHRO SOULE.

Mary B. Soule, married WILLIAM N. HOWLAND, son of William and Lydia Nickerson.

Aldin Soule, died in Becket, Mass., June 10, 1870, aged 91 years.

I. NANCY SOULE, daughter of Aldin and Mary Soule, died in Becket, Mass., March 10, 1876, aged 65 years and 10 months.
II. LEWIS M. SOULE, son of Aldin and Mary Soule, born in Lee, Mass., died in Becket, Mass., Jan. 31, 1881, aged 75 years, 9 months, 18 days.

III. MAZALDAR SOULE, son of Aldin and Mary Soule, married CHARLOTTE A. HALL, daughter of Samuel and Sarah Hall of Springfield, Mass., Oct. 30, 1862.

Dr. Aldin Soule lived in Otis, Lee and Becket, Mass., for many years and the records of the County of Berkshire show that he was interested in land transactions.

Hannah Woodward Jackson, born in Branford, Sept., 1810; died at East Otis, Mass., June 2, 1885. He died in Otis, Mass., Nov. 8, 1885.

Andrew Jackson Soule, son of Aldin and Hannah (Jackson) Soule, born in West Becket, Mass., July 6, 1839; married Sept. 12, 1865, JULIA ANN HUNT, born in Sandisfield, Mass., May 27, 1842. Residence, East Otis, Mass., with children.

Sarah Sowle, widow, was appointed administratrix of the estate of Capt. Henry Sowle, mariner, March 13, 1782, Newport, R. I. An inventory was filed.

James Soles, died in Fond du Lac, Wis.

Thomas Soles and MISS MARY ANN BENTLEY, married at Baltimore, Md. and resided there about two years, after which they lived in Byron Town, Fond du Lac County, Wisconsin, where they resided until their death.

William H. Soles married MARIA THORHNE, and resided in Marshfield, Wood County, Wis.

George B. Soles, unmarried, resided in the town of Empire, Fond du Lac County, Wis.

Thomas S. S. Soles, married LILLIE BRADLEY; lived in Chester, Penn.

Sydney J. Soles, married ANNE STOLDT; lived in Fond du Lac, Wisconsin.

William G. Soles, born 1886; married CYNTHIA SEIDLE, 1911. Resides in Marshfield.

Louis F. Soles, born 1888; married FANNY E. WINCH, 1913, and resides at Oshkosh, Wis.

Cora M. Soles, born 1890, married JOSEPH W. KASTOY in 1914, and resides at Fond du Lac, Wis.

Walter H. Soles, born 1895, is unmarried, at Marshfield.

Henry Soule Howard was a justice of the peace in the town of Ephratah, N. Y., for many years, and stood high in the Masonic order; he received as many degrees as could be taken in America at that time. A man of wit, a fun lover, joker, wag and anything to keep people lively and guessing.

Henry Soule Howard was the second son of Elizabeth Soule and Joseph S. Howard. He married ELIZABETH SNELL of Ephratah, N. Y., Dec. 14, 1843. One son, Shuler Henry Howard; four daughters, Isabella, Elizabeth, Annie and Sarah. Shuler Henry was drowned Sept. 5, 1879; unmarried. Isabella Howard was twice married, and had several children.

Henry and Catherine Empire Soule had a daughter, Annie, married to David Le Roy; had four sons and one daughter, and his oldest son, Henry LeRoy Soule, married Isabella Howard.

Hannah M. Soule, wife of Jonathan W. Soule, daughter of Kinsman Brogar, died June 29, 1844, aged 24 years.

Nancy Soule died May 23, 1844, aged 1 year and 6 months.

Elizabeth Soule married Andrew Kemp, July 19, 1840.

Elizabeth Soule married Henry Clifford, May 13, 1850.

Corp. Jeremiah Soules, in Capt. Shedrach Phelps' Company, Col. Cornelius Doughty's Regt. of Foot in Vermont, from Oct. 23 to Nov. 3, 1781, in the alarm at Castleton, Vt. He was 14 days in service with 40 miles travel. Pay: 1 pound, 13 shillings and tupence.

Lodema Delight Soule, born Jan. 31, 1826; married HIRAM MORGAN. Children:

I. HELEN MORGAN, married JOHN HUBBARD; died Jan. 7, 1905. They were farmers in Bancroft, Mich.
II. MARY MORGAN, married HORACE LANCKTON at the age of 26; she died Feb. 14, 1902; farmers; lived in Bancroft, Mich.
III. FRANK MORGAN, died March 14, 1904, aged 50 years. A single man.
IV. DELIA MORGAN, married WILLIAM LARNER, a carpenter; lived in Lansing, Mich., until her death July 9, 1915, aged 59.
V. AMOS MORGAN, married THOMAS LARNER, a farmer, and lived at Chesaning, Mich., until her death Jan. 23, 1896, aged 39 years.
VI. WALTER IRVING MORGAN, died aged two weeks.
VII. F. NETTIE MORGAN, married OLIVER BRUSE. She died, aged 22, in Buffalo, N. Y.
VIII. CHARLES MORGAN, still living, aged 54 years in 1906, Madison Street, Bay City, Mich.
IX. GRANT EDWARD MORGAN, a farmer, living at Byron, Mich., aged 52.
X. GRACE MORGAN, born July 24, 1870; married WILLIAM SALMON.

Charles W. Soule of Urbana, Ohio, a son of David W. and Sarah J. (Hunter) Soule, married Nov. 29, 1882, CLARA ELIZABETH CHITTENDEN, born March 9, 1862. Their children:

I. ADELIA SOULE, born Jan. 27, 1884; married Oct. 14, 1903, BARZILLA WORTH WELLER of Cincinnati, Ohio.
II. ELOISE SOULE, born April 14, 1894.
III. CLARA C. SOULE, born Sept. 3, 1830, daughter of Asa Soule of Malden, Mass.; married Dec. 4, 1855 to GEORGE SARGENT, son of Isaac Sargent, born Dec. 24, 1821, his second wife. She died June 19, 1889.

Mark A. Soule, son of Rev. Abraham and Thankful (Allen) Soule of Adrian, Mich., married CAROLINE G. BALLOU, daughter of Henry W., born in Woodstock, Ohio, Jan. 9, 1851; certificate, March 12, 1867. Issue:

I. PERRY BALLOU SOULE, born Oct. 12, 1868; died 1870.

Col. William Sowles of Alburg, Vt., married Dec. 1828, NANCY SHEPHERD, daughter of Josiah Wetmore, of Middleton, Vt., born Oct. 16, 1808. These were the parents of Henry Shepherd Sowles, born Jan. 10, 1830 and died at the age of 19 years.

George Soule, from the Oblong, was one of those to whom in 1762 was granted a tract of land between the Quaker meeting-house and the river in behalf of the Quaker people. This is now in New Milford, Conn. The above George Soule was the husband of Avis Tibbetts who died 1773. It should be remembered that the boundary line between New York and Connecticut was long in dispute and the early settled families were at a loss to know in which colony they lived.

In 1835 Benjamin Soule, son of Benjamin and Nancy (Palmer) Soule, and wife Hannah quit-and-claim deed. March 11, 1833, consideration £533. All right and interest in the real and personal estate whereof Benjamin Soule, late of Austerlitz, died seized, 15 acres. In 1832 Allen Hanor and wife Charlotte quit-claim. In 1882 John Sawyer and Almira, his wife, quit-claim to all the real and personal estate. Late estate of Benjamin Soule, late of Austerlitz, New York.

Sarah Soule, daughter of William of Dartmouth, was married 9-11-23 to SAMUEL HOWLAND, son of Nicholas Howland, born in Dartmouth, 20-2-1704.

I. NICHOLAS HOWLAND, born 1-1-1725.
II. SAMUEL HOWLAND, born 12-3-27; died 22-3-1733.
III. HANNAH HOWLAND, born 27-2-1728; married 1746, JONATHAN SISSON, son of Jonathan Sisson of Westport, Mass.
IV. SARAH HOWLAND, born 31-8-1731; married FRANCIS BARBER.
V. ALICE HOWLAND, born 6-12-33.
VI. WILLIAM HOWLAND, born 24-10-38; married 7-8-1768, SARAH BROWNELL.

Births—Marriages—Deaths.

BIRTHS.

Cyrus Soule, born Oct. 3, 1852, son of Olney Soule and Eleanor Soule.

——— Soule, born June 8, 1858, ——— of William A. and Amy E. Soule.

——— Soule, born Jan. 11, 1858, ——— of Olney and Eliza Soule.

Eliza A. Soule, born May 5, 1860, daughter of Olney and Eliza Soule.

——— Soule, born Sept. 27, 1860, ——— of Harley W. and Laura A. Soule.

Laura Soule, born June 12, 1864, daughter of Harley and Laura A. Soule.

Frederick Soule, born April 7, 1866, son of Elisha and Ellen (Hawkins) Soule.

——— Soule, born April 26, 1867, ——— of Elisha and Ellen (Hawkins) Soule.

Clarence A. Soule, born Jan. 22, 1873, son of Elisha and Ellen (Hawkins) Soule.

George Allen Soule, born Nov. 21, 1875, son of Henry and Lillis (Saunders) Soule.

——— Soule, born April 22, 1878, ——— of Everett Soule and Ellen M. (Harrington) Soule.

Elmer Leroy Soule, born May 15, 1883, ——— of Everett and Ellen M. (Harrington) Soule.

——— Soule, born Nov. 10, 1884, ——— of William F. and Julia A. (Young) Soule.

Ellen Clara Soule, born March 29, 1895, daughter of Fred T. and Ida (Green) Soule.

William Fred Soule, born Dec. 25, 1896, son of Clarence A. and Nellie (Chase) Soule.

Lula May Soule, born Oct. 13, 1901, daughter of Fred T. and Ida (Green) Soule.

Howard Arnold Soule, born April 17, 1902, son of Clarence and Nellie E. (Chase) Soule.

Elsie May Soule, born July 28, 1908, daughter of Clarence A. and Nellie E. (Chase) Soule.

MARRIAGES.

Russell Soule and Lucy A. Manchester, Nov. 12, 1852, of Foster, R. I.
Laura P. Soule and Allen Fogg, Jan. 3, 1856.
Louisa Soule and Harvey Wilkinson, March 30, 1857.
Louisa A. Soule and Merrill Gleason, Dec. 3, 1863.
Elisha F. Soule and Ellen Hawkins, Nov. 15, 1865.
Eben J. Soule and Phebe S. Lyon, Nov. 22, 1865.
Ann E. Soule and William Burgess, Jan. 2, 1876.
William F. Soule and Julia A. Young, Nov. 28, 1880.
Clarence A. Soule and Nellie E. Chase, Jan. 18, 1893.
Helen E. Soule and James P. Quinn of Pawtucket, R. I., Sept. 28, 1912.

DEATHS.

Cyrus Soule, Oct. 2, 1853, aged 1 year.
Arnold Soule, Aug. 4, 1858, aged 50 years, born in Foster, R. I.
Harley Soule, April 26, 1864, aged 3 years.
Frederick Soule, May 29, 1866, aged 2 years.
Ansel Soule, Nov. 1, 1871, aged 37 years.
Sylvanus Soule, March 25, 1874, aged 94 years; widow born Foster, R. I.
Hannah Fuller Soule, Sept. 8, 1886, aged 74 years. Widow of Arnold Soule.
Elmer Soule, July 30, 1886, aged 3 years, 3 months. Parents, Everett and Ellen Soule.
Ella Maria Soule, Nov. 8, 1916, aged 58 years, wife of Everett Soule.

Census Returns, New York, 1850.

In the census returns for New York in 1850 we find Soule-Sowle names as follows:

DOVER TOWN.

Samuel Soule, Dover Town, in family of Almeda Hunt.
John Soule, aged 42, farmer.
D. Soule, aged 46.
William Soule, aged 16.
Caleb Soule, aged 40.
Miles Soule, aged 24, farmer.
Mary J. Soule, aged 24.
Henry Soule, aged 68, carpenter.
Abigail Soule, aged 61.
Edgar Soule, aged 31, blind.
Orpha Soule, aged 48.
Harriet Soule, aged 22.

AMENIA TOWN.

Emily Soule, 25, family David Benson.
Elizabeth Soule, 74, family Melissa Jones.
Betsey Soule, 71, family Melissa June?
Bethenia Soule, 78, family Egbert Barton.

WASHINGTON TOWN.

Simeon R. Soule, shoemaker, aged 43.
Paulina Soule, ———, aged 35.
Julia A. Soule, ———, aged 10.
Harriet A. Soule, ———, aged 7.

WHITE PLAINS.

Albert Soules, farmer, aged 35.
Mary Soules, ———, aged 37.
Abraham Soules, ———, aged 14.
Pamelia Soules, ———, aged 4.

HYDE PARK.

Tryphena Soules, aged 12. Family Robert Cockingham.

GHENT.

Judith Soles, aged 40, family Albert Vincent.
Richard Soles, aged 16, family Albert Vincent.
Benjamin Soles, aged 12, family Albert Vincent.

AUSTERLITZ.

Caroline Soule, aged 20, family Matthew Bemas.

(Probably from some work on the Loyalists.) Found in Mrs. Alden's notes:
Timothy Sole, soldier, Royal Rangers.
Daniel Soule, 1st District, joined Royal Standard in New York, 1778.
John Sowles, 9th District.
Matilda, daughter of William Soules, Sr.
William Soles, 200 acres as settler, 1790. Soldier, Royal Rangers.

Lewis Soule to Davis Soule, Feb. 17, 1848; recorded April 18, 1848, lot 53, 110 acres. Knox.

Lewis Soule to John Finch, Oct. 20, 1847. Oct. 5, 1864, lot 53. 120 acres, except 30 acres, also part of lot 60, 20 acres.

Orrin G. Soule, wife Abbie, to John Ehrhard, March 30, 1782; recorded April 1, 1882, lot 244, south side Third Street, between Quail and Ontario streets.

Samuel Soule, wife Emma, to Edward L. Van Heusen, May 3, 1853; recorded May 5, 1853, lot South side Second Street, west by George W. Peckham's lot.

Samuel Soule to Eliza Soule, Oct. 7, 1889, lot south side Second Street, east by Jesse Nasher lot.

GRANTEE.

Abby Soule, July 28, 1886, Albany Cemetery Association, lot 352, Albany Rural Cemetery.

David Soule to Lewis Soule, Feb. 17, 1848.

Eliza Soule, from Samuel Soule, Oct. 7, 1889.

Isaac Soule, from William Scott, April 30, 1859.

Henry S. Soule, from Michael Owen, wife Elizabeth, April 30, 1849; recorded May 2, 1849, 9464, 100 acres in Coymans, N. Y.

This was probably the sell-out when the family removed to Minnesota. See their history when in Morristown, Rice County, Minn.

John Soule from Huybartus Dubois, Nov. 14, 1795, 14 acres west side of road leading from H. D. lot to great Imbought, Catskill, N. Y.

Jonathan Soule from Peter W. Yates, April 22, 1796, recorded Oct. 20, 1808, lot 9 of lot 1 of the second allotment, containing 150 acres in Coymans Patent.

Samuel Soule from Gerrit Gates, wife Mary, May 2, 1849; recorded Aug. 9, 1849. Lot south side Second Street, east by Mr. Goffe's lot.

COPIED.

Joseph S. Soule, married Juliet M. Curtis, daughter of Orlando F. Curtis (born in Norwalk, O., 4 May, 1843), Dec. 23, 1862. Removed to Sherman, Tex., where she died Feb. 4, 1879, aged 35, leaving three children.

Sarah Soule, Little Compton, R. I., married, 2d wife, Stephen Trowbridge, born June 17, 1773, in Danbury, Conn., a hatter.

Massachusetts Soules, War of 1812.

David, page 249.
Aaron, page 177.
Abraham, page 271.
Alexander, page 257.
Barnabas, page 212.
Beza, page 259.
Beza, page 223.
Cornelius, page 209.
Daniel, page 209.
David, page 263.
Emory, page 209.
Ezekiel, page 51.
George, page 267.
Isaac, pages 51-63-209-212.
Jabez, page 95.
James, page 209.
John, pages 49-179-212.
John, Jr., pages 51-103.
Joseph, pages 179-223.
Joseph E., page 209.
Josiah, pages 126-303.
Levi, pages 289-294-310.
Nathan, page 97.
Nathaniel, page 90.
Peletiah, page 263.
Philander, page 264.
Phineas, page 212.
Robert, page 210.
Rufus, pages 227-282.
Samuel, pages 212-260.
Samuel W., page 177.
Sylvanus, page 51.
Timothy, page 209.
William, pages 51-306.

Ezra, Isaac, John, Jr., Thomas, William, Capt. N. Eddy's Company, Lieut. Col. C. Howard's Regt., from Sept. 21 to Oct. 12, 1814.

(49) John, Capt. N. Edson's Com., Lieut. Col. C. Howard's Regt.

John, Joseph, Ezekiel; Capt. Moses Burley's Co., Lieut. Col. J. Cummings' Regt., service at Belfast, Sept. 3-20, 1814.

Witnesses to will of Joseph Ketchum, July 6, 1785: Nathaniel Soule, Mary Soule.

Census 1820, New York, Washington County.

Henry Soule, with issue.
Seneca Soule, with issue, one.

Greene County, 1820.

Bergen, Timothy Soles, 1 male, several females.
Bergen, Cornelius, with issue, males 3-2-1-1; females, 1-1-1-1.
Bennington, John Soles, 1-1-1; males, 1-1-1-1-0.

Dutchess County—Amenia Town.

1820. John Soule, 1 male, 1 female.
1820. Joseph Soule, 1 male, 1 female.
1820. Frederick Soule, 1 male, 1-1 female.
1820. George Soule, 1-0-0-1, female, 0-0-0-0-1.
Fishkill, Ebenezer Soule, 1-1-1-3-0; female 1-2-0-3-1.
No. 1 and 2, Clemena Soule, 1-1; female, 2-1.

Henry Soule, Ephratah, N. Y., married, 1st, ——— EPIE, by whom:

I. ELIZABETH, married JOSEPH HOWARD, who had Henry Howard, married to Elizabeth Snell, Rockwood, N. Y.; Joseph Howard, Jr.; (write Henry Pattingill); Catherine Howard, married to JAY C. MALLET.

II. CATHERINE, married JACOB SMITH, and lived in Ephratah, N. Y.; had: Martin H. Smith, died ———; Mary Smith, died ———; Archibald Smith, died ———; Elizabeth Smith; Lucy Smith, died ———; Lucretia Smith, John H. Smith, Jacob Smith.

III. ANN, married ——— LEROY; 2d, PETER SNELL. One son by ——— Leroy, Henry Leroy. All dead.

IV. LUCY, married PETER DUESLER, large family: Jacob, Alson, Amaziah, Naomi, and others. Write to John H. Smith, Ephratah, N. Y., for names.

Lodviska Soule, Oct. 5, 1876. Heirs:
George Montgomery, brother, Syracuse, N. Y.
Tamar Knapp, sister, Onondaga, N. Y.
Helen Ashby, sister, Jordan, N. Y.
Oscar Austen, nephew, son of deceased sister, Onondaga, N. Y.
Homer Austen, nephew, son of deceased sister, Onondaga, N. Y.
Henry Montgomery, nephew, son of deceased brother.

Loyalists, New York.

Timothy Soule, soldier of Royal Rangers.

John Soule, East District, Matilda, son of William Soule, Sr. Mr. Patterson's certificate, Dec. 27, 1804.

William Soule, Sr., Matilda, William Soule, 200 acres as a settler, 1790. Land Board of Lunenburg. He was a soldier of the Royal Rangers.

William Soule, Jr., East District, Matilda.

Daniel Soule, H. District. Joined the Royal Standard in New York, 1778. Certificate of Major Millage.

Isaac Soule, Lieut., Co. of Noble.
William Soule, Quartermaster Sergeant, Willet Regt., Putnam's Co.

New York in the Revolution.

William Soule, private, Willet's Regt., Van Rensselaer Regt.
John Soule, private, Drake's Regt.
Elijah Soule, private, Graham's Regt., Co. Pierce.
William Soule, June 14, 1778, Quartermaster Corporal, June 25, 1778, discharged.

Rhode Island Soules.

John Soule had five sons and three daughters:

I. EDWARD SOULE.
II. JOHN SOULE.
III. JAMES SOULE.
IV. EBENEZER SOULE.
V. GIDEON SOULE, married PATIENCE S. ———; five sons and one daughter:
  (1) JOHN SOULE.
  (2) GIDEON SOULE.
  (3) LEOTH SOULE.
  (4) JAMES H. SOULE, married BETSEY A. DYER, daughter of Warren and Eliza, at Tiverton, R. I., July 29, 1863. His age, 23; her age, 17. Six children:
    (a) HENRY SOULE.
    (b) ELLIOTT SOULE.
    (c) HAROLD SOULE.
    (d) PATIENCE.
    (e) EMILY.
    (f) EDNAH.
VI. MARY.
VII. MARSIE.
VIII. ABBY.

John Soule, born 1632 at Duxbury, married ESTHER NASH, daughter of Lieut. Samuel Nash (not "Esther de la Noye," as has so long been assumed). She was the widow of Samuel Sampson who was killed in King Philip's War, and the Old Colony Records show that in 1678 his widow, Esther Sampson, married John Soule, son of George Soule who came on the Mayflower.

Joshua Soule, son of John, born Oct. 12, 1681, of Duxbury, Mass., married JOANNA STUDLEY. He died May 29, 1767. He left, with other issue:

I. JOSEPH SOULE, born March 15, 1722, of Duxbury, Mass., who married MARY FULLERTON in 1742. His daughter
  (1) RUBY SOULE, born in Bristol, Me., Oct. 1, 1777; died Feb. 1844. She married PETER DUDLEY, born in Maine, 1777; died in Mainville, Warren County, O., 1819. Their daughter, Rhoda Dudley, born in Maine April 21, 1806, died Oct. 27, 1846; married March 28, 1830, in Mainville, Ohio, HON. ABRAM TEETOR, and their son Henry Dudley Teetor,

35 yrs later!

born Nov. 16, 1834, at Goshen, Clermont County, O., married Jan. 26, 1864, at Glendale, O., MISS SARAH LEE CILLEY, daughter of late Judge Jonathan Cilley of Cincinnati, Ohio, and great-granddaughter of Major-General Joseph Cilley of New Hampshire, who distinguished himself in the War of the Revolution as colonel of the First Regiment of that state, and was afterward president of the Society of the Cincinnati of New Hampshire.

Joshua Soule, who married Feb. 14, 1765, MARY CUSHMAN, born Dec. 22, 1744, died in Phillips, Maine, March 27, 1819, and they had, with other issue, Joshua Soule, late senior Bishop of the M. E. Church.

Newport, R. I., Troop of Horse.—Field Officers.

Lieut., Henry Soule.
Cornet, Joseph Soule.
Lieut. Col., Samuel Soule, in Kent Regiment, Feb. 17, '34.
Lieut., Henry Soule, Troop of Horse, 1757-1758.
Quartermaster, Nathaniel Soule, 1770-1774.
Lieut., Nathaniel Soule.

2d Newport County Regiment, 1776-1778, Jacob Soule, ensign.

10th Regiment Militia, 1st Tiverton Company, Lieut. Christopher Soule. He was captain, June 1805 to May 1807.

In the same Department, from May 1800 to May 1801, Job Soule was ensign.

Letters of Marque by the Governor of Rhode Island were given to Capt. Samuel Soule to purchase military stores for the army, during the War of the Revolution.

Samuel Soule admitted Freeman of East Greenwich, R. I., May 6, 1735.

Samuel Soule in Col. John Tappan's Regt., £23-9-11.

Adam Soule was private in the R. I. Regt., Feb. 1, 1791.

Mabel A. Soule, aged 18, daughter of John A. and Jane Soule of Middleboro, Mass., to William Thornton, Canada, aged 28, painter, married Dec. 2, 1888.

Forest B. Soule, aged 22, son of Benjamin, Jr., and Nancy H. Soule, of New Bedford, Mass., bookkeeper, to Lula H. Lomis, aged 21, daughter of James W. and Mary Lomis, born in Manchester, Conn. Married June 25, 1891.

Benjamin Soule, Sr., of Westport, Mass., aged 65, carpenter, son of Benjamin and Mary Soule, of New Bedford, Mass., to Harriet A. Gellett, aged 55. Married July 4, 1891.

Everett W. Soule, aged 19, son of William A. and Laura A. Reynolds, born in Fall River, Mass., harness-maker, to Dora Gravel, aged 19, born in Canada, weaver, daughter of Joseph and Laura. Married Feb. 17, 1892.

Ida F. Soule, aged 24, daughter of Abel and Miranda B. Freeman of New Bedford, Mass., to Arthur F. Howard, son of Daniel and Mary Howard Miller, born Fall River, Mass. Married June 1, 1892.

Elihu C. Soule, aged 20, son of Charles H. and Lydia G. Briggs of New Bedford, Mass., to Lucy J. Smith. Married Sept. 3, 1893.

Herbert F. Soule, aged 23, son of Thomas H. and Phebe (Stowell) Soule, born in New Bedford, Mass., to Nannie E. Bliss, aged 19, daughter of Cyrus and Elizabeth Smith, Tiverton, R. I., Aug. 28, 1895.

Nathaniel Soule, son of George (1) of Dartmouth, died intestate, and his widow Rose was appointed administratrix. Her appointment was not recorded, but her bond, dated Oct. 12, 1699, is preserved in the Register of Bristol County Probate. The only other original paper on file relating to his estate was the inventory, which was not recorded, and the following account of the administratrix. "The desired allowance for the following:
To Dr. Tallman, remaining due, 00-02-00.
To Nicholas Howland for shoes, 00-16-04.
To my brother William Soule, 00-06-00.
A legacy to Mary Soule Devol, my sister, 00-06-00.
And Lydia Bownell, my sister, 00-06-00.
Due to be paid Mary Soule, daughter, 00-06-00.
Of my brother George Soule, 00-03-00.
To my brother William Soule, 00-05-00.
To my brother Nathan Soule, which they have given me, 02-09-4."

The following statement concerning the branch of the Soule family early settled in Canada was abstracted from letters received from descendants. There is no doubt of their origin; they were originally from the United States and traced their lineage from George Soule, the Pilgrim ancestor.

Wilson Soule was a medical doctor, born August 29, 1837, somewhere in the United States and was at one time a practitioner in the township of Manous, County of Durham; date and place of death unknown. Name of his wife not known. He was the father of several children, among them the following:

I. Wilson Soule, living at Linden, Michigan, a farmer.
II. Stephen Soule died in Guelph, Ontario.
III. George Soule when last heard from was living in Western Canada.
IV. Thaddeus Soule, dead.
V. Phebe Soule.
VI. Rachel Soule died in Newcastle, Canada.

Children of Wilson Soule, Second.

Charles H. Soule of Detroit, Michigan, was born July 4, 1863.

Matilda Soule, July 6, 1866.

Wilson Soule of Linden, Michigan, says his father, Dr. Wilson Soule, was a native of the State of New York. Wilson Soule was eighty-five years of age in 1920, says his brother George; is still living in Canada. Wilson Soule says he has three sons and seven girls. He has lived in Michigan more than forty years.

The French-American Soules.

The traditions held by the several American families of the Soule family claiming a French derivation do not harmonize, but the apparent discrepancy may, however, arise more from the variety of language employed in the statements concerning their history than in the actual fact. A more willing and comprehensive statement by those who were familiar with the history of the several branches would have removed all of the problematical doubts and have supplied considerable information to enhance the memorial.

The Misses Virginia and Maria Soule, residents of Bridgeport, Connecticut, daughters of the late Blaise Soule, a popular railroad official and respected citizen, have stated that he was a native of France and came to this country with an uncle, and that all of the remaining kindred were residents of their native country; but these ladies, though often courteously solicited, have persistently refused to supply any names of relatives, location of residences or other particulars concerning their grandparents. Such information with brief biographical facts and a portrait of their respected father would have enhanced the interest and value of this memorial and have made stronger the bond of union between the French and American families.

Several other representatives of the late French branches have been found during the author's researches, but their willingness to supply the desired information required to fill the scope of this work has been very limited and indicated the existence of some family experiences in the land of their nativity which they wished to conceal, and which may have given impetus to their settlement in America.

In contradistinction to this prevailing inclination to secrecy one venerable and reliable gentleman, descended from a respectable French family, has faithfully informed the compiler of this work concerning the history of his immediate family connections. His grandfather, one John Soule, came to America before the Revolution and settled on Long Island in New York harbor. His brother, Marshall Soule, was a distinguished commander in the French army and probably a kinsman of Count Jerome Soule whose military career won for him the engravure of his name on the Arche de Triomphe and a burial in Pere La Chaise. This emigrant ancestor died before the close of the Revolution, leaving a widow and three children, John, Benjamin and Lambert, who removed to Orange County, N. Y. There was also a daughter, named Sarah, who was married to Ananias Smith, without issue.

Benjamin Soule, son of the first John, died somewhere in the West Indies and his personal history is unknown.

Lambert Soule, son of the first John, born Jan. 10, 1803, removed from Orange County, N. Y., about the year 1824, and married CATHERINE RITCHIE Dec. 20, 1827, by whom there were eight children to carry on the family. He was a farmer and an ardent member of the local Methodist Church. Mrs. Soule died Jan. 17, 1848, leaving a will in which the names of her children were given. Lambert Soule died March 17, 1888. He married, 2d, a widow. Children as follows:

1. **Eli Soule, Esq.,** was a lawyer of ability, whose career is mentioned in another place. He left a family and this strain of Soule blood is not likely

to be extinguished. He was a member of the Presbyterian Church and a prominent Mason. He resided in Canisteo for many years. He read law in Ithaca, N. Y. He married a widow, JANE FERRISS, who died in 1905. He died Oct. 31, 1902, childless.

2. **Emily Soule,** born Jan. 15, 1831, remained unmarried. She had a good share of the bringing up of the younger children. The stepmother, being an invalid, spent much time at water cures. Emily Soule was very religious and an earnest worker in the Methodist Church of Mecklenburg, N. Y. After the death of her father, she and her sister Adelaide established a little home at the last-named place where they were employed with plain sewing and dress-making for many years. She had previously learned the trade of tailoress. She died Dec. 23, 1896, greatly lamented for her unblemished character and useful life.

3. **Sarah Soule,** second daughter of Lambert and Catherine (Ritchie), born Jan. 28, 1833, was married to MADISON HEAD Jan. 15, 1861. Removed to Illinois, where she died Oct. 12, 1854, childless.

4. **Robert R. Soule,** second son of Lambert and Catherine (Ritchie) Soule, born March 6, 1835, learned the carpenter's trade; married JEMIMA DOUGLAS Nov. 7, 1861 and was a farmer for many years. He worked at his trade, however, a few years in Alpine, N. Y., where he became a Mason. He returned to his farm, where he continued until the failure of his health; from that time on until the death of his wife, April 9, 1908, he lived at Trumbull's Corners, N. Y. He now (1912) makes a home with his relatives. Has no children.

5. **Lawrence L. Soule,** third son of Lambert and Catherine (Ritchie) Soule, born June 25, 1837, learned the trade of printer but was, in 1912, and had been for many years, living on his farm near Moreland Station, Schuyler County, N. Y. He married HARRIET SHERWOOD and they had three children, Estelle, Arthur and Ralph, whose records of births have not been ascertained.

6. **Clarissa Ann Soule,** third daughter of Lambert and Catherine (Ritchie) Soule; born April 11, 1840, died Feb. 2, 1855.

7. **Oletha Adelaide Soule,** the fourth daughter of Lambert and Catherine (Ritchie) Soule, born Jan. 10, 1842, lived on her father's farm until his death, but is now (1912) living in Mecklenburg, N. Y., where she does plain sewing. Like her maiden sister before-mentioned, she is a devoted communicant of the Methodist Church, and unmarried.

8. **Jerusha Young Soule,** fifth daughter of Lambert and Catherine (Ritchie) Soule, born April 24, 1845. After her mother's death, and when but three years of age, she went to live with her aunt, Jerusha Young Soule, in Ithaca, N. Y., where she continued till seventeen years of age. She was educated at Ithaca Academy. On Jan. 29, 1863 she was married to ELIJAH WINTERSTEEN of Sandusky, Ohio, by whom she had a son, Lambert Soule Wintersteen, born Dec. 3, 1864, and died in August, 1865. The family then came to her father's home in Tompkins County and lived there for five years. She taught in the public schools of Sandusky, O. On June 28, 1880 she was married to her brother-in-law, JOHN W. WINTERSTEEN, by whom she had a daughter, Emily Adelaide Wintersteen, born March 7, 1884. After her second marriage she

lived in Toledo, O., Wabash, Ind., Chardon, O., then came back to New York. She was a Methodist and died at her sister's home in Mecklenburg, N. Y., Sept. 25, 1910.

I. LAMBERT SOULE WINTERSTEEN is a druggist in Park Ridge, Illinois. He married FLORENCE VINCENT GOODWIN about 1891.

II. EMILY ADELAIDE WINTERSTEEN was married to CLARENCE CARMAN June 17, 1911. Before her marriage she taught school in Rochelle, N. Y., and Belvidere, Ill., and several other schools. She was a graduate from Canisteo High School and the Brockport Normal; her education being acquired through the untiring efforts of her mother, Jerusha Soule Wintersteen.

This family history was supplied by Emily Wintersteen Carman of Trumansburgh, N. Y., R. F. D. No. 31.

The foregoing furnishes sufficient evidence of all that has been found to prove the unreliability of the statement so often made, and sometimes given publicity through the press, that all the currents of Soule blood sprang from Plymouth, Mass. It also strengthens the claim that France was the land from which came the English and American families. The descendants of those hardy old Norsemen who followed Rollo to Gaul have not all left the country, and among the sunny hills and sequestered vales of that picturesque land there still reside in peace and contentment many families who bear the name, and in whose veins flows the pure Scandinavian life-current.

New York Census Records, Washington, D. C.

Knowing that the census returns, if well preserved, would furnish a prolific treasury of genealogical information the author of this work employed several women who were familiar with the numerous volumes to turn the pages leaf-by-leaf and make copies of all entries containing the names of Sole, Soale, Soule, Soules, Soulis, Sowle, Sowles, etc. These copyists were competent and faithful, and though the books were heavy, dusty and somewhat shattered, they were all culled and the records written down. The charges were fifty cents per hour and the results well worth this price. The names of the children were not all recorded in regular order and were found, in some instances, to disagree with the family records; but these discrepancies were often the result of the deaths of children when quite young, whose names were unknown to their present-day relatives, and thus the criticisms. These records, with the dates of the years when taken, have proved of great value and assistance in placing the approximate times of birth and in giving the location of the births of the parents, and by corroborating personal names and distinguishing persons bearing the same Christian names. For reference it was thought best to publish these in full as they now appear.

Census of 1820—Chenango County.

Eli Soule, aged 30, farmer, born in New York. Jane Soule, his wife, aged 24, born in New York. Ruth Ann Soule, aged 5, born in Connecticut.

Loren Soule, aged 43, farmer, born in New York. Catherine Soule, his wife, aged 40, born in New York. Children:

Sarah A. Soule, aged 15, born in New York.
Beniah Soule, aged 12, born in New York.
Mary Soule, aged 11, born in New York.
James Soule, aged 10, born in New York.
Ruth Soule, aged 6, born in New York.
Erastus Soule, aged 4, born in New York.
Elan Soule, aged 2, born in New York.
George A. Soule, aged 1, born in New York.

Richard Soule, aged 19, farmer, born in New York. Residence, Otselic, New York. (Son of Truman.)
Joel Harlow Soule, aged 37, farmer, born in New York.
Cornelia Soule, wife, aged 33, born in New York. Children:
Hermon Soule, aged 10, born in New York.
Herbert Soule, aged 8, born in New York.
Clarence Soule, aged 5, born in New York.
Marcella Soule, aged 2, born in New York.

Luther Soule (son of Isaac), aged 64, born in Connecticut. Sally Soule, his wife, aged 60, maiden name Trumbull. Children:
Abigail Soule, aged 29, born in Connecticut.
Algernon Soule, aged 27, born in New York.
George Soule, aged 27, born in New York.
Eleazar Soule, aged 26, born in Connecticut.
Martha Soule, aged 22, born in New York.
Frances Soule, aged 2, born in New York.
Arvilla Soule, aged 1, born in New York.

Wise W. Soule (son of Calvin), aged 40, farmer, born in Vermont. Eliza Soule, his wife, aged 42, born in Vermont. Children:
Charles Soule, aged 15, born in Vermont.
Martha Soule, aged 3, born in Vermont.
Jerome Soule, aged 2, born in New York.

Philaster Soule (son of Calvin), aged 37, farmer, born in New York. Polly M. Soule, his wife, aged 34, born in New York. Children:
Almeria Soule, aged 15, born in New York.
Almira? Soule, aged 12, born in New York.
Lucy A. Soule, aged 10, born in New York.
Louisa Soule, aged 8, born in New York.
Ebenezer Soule, aged 6, born in New York.
Almira Soule, aged 1, born in New York.

Lorenzo Soule, aged 35 (son of Luther), farmer, born in New York. Jane Soule, his wife, aged 22, born in New York. Children:
Janette Soule, aged 5, born in New York.
Willard Soule, aged 3, born in New York.
Eunice Soule, aged 2, born in New York.

Emery Willard Soule (son of Luther), aged 27, born in New York. Almeda Soule, wife, born in New York, aged 25. Eliza Soule, second wife, aged 39, born in New York. Children:

James Soule, aged 19, born in New York.
Ellen I. Soule, aged 17, born in New York.
Amos Soule, aged 15, born in New York.
Lot Soule, aged 14, born in New York.
Leroy Soule, aged 14, born in New York.
Ashville Soule, aged 12, born in New York.
Arvilla Soule, aged 10, born in New York.
Mary Soule, aged 8, born in New York.
Calferina Soule, aged 6, born in New York.
Adeline Soule, aged 2, born in New York.

Chenango County, 1810 Census.

Alanson Soule has one male and two females in his family.
Robert Soule, no males.
James Soule, no males.

Dutchess County, New York.

TOWN OF DOVER.

Harry Soule, three children.
Benjamin Soule, no males.
Ebenezer Soule, no males.

STANFORD TOWN.

Ebenezer Soule, no males.

NORTH EAST TOWN.

Ebenezer Soule, one male.
George Soule, two males.

Hillsdale, Columbia County, N. Y.

Ebenezer Soule, one male and three females.

CLAVERACK.

Benjamin Soule, one male, one female.

HARTRIGHT.

Almon Soule, one male.

Milton, Saratoga County, N. Y.

Elijah Soule, two males and three females.

PROVIDENCE TOWN.

Felix Soule, one male and three females.
Nathaniel Soule, two males and three females.

STILLWATER.

Tibbetts Soule, two males.
Stephen Soule, two males and one female.

Brutus, Cayuga County, N. Y., 1810.

Elijah Soule, three males and four females.

MADISON.

F. Soule, one male and one female.

Albany, N. Y., 1850.

Ann Soule, aged 4 years, born in New York.
Louisa Soule, aged 3 years, born in New York.
Julia Soule, aged 1 year, born in New York.
Sarah Soule, aged 56, born in Massachusetts.

Watervliet, 1850.

Charles Soule, aged 23.
(Turner), born in New York.
Martha Soule, aged 25, born in New York.

Amenia Town, Dutchess County, N. Y.

Joseph Soule, one male, one female.
Jonathan Soule, two males, one female.

Manlius, Onondaga County, N. Y.

James Soules, one male, one female.
Perry Soules, one male, one female.
Lemuel Soules, one male, one female.

Benton Town, Onondaga County, N. Y., 1810.

Howland Soules, one male, one female.

Pompey Town, 1800.

William Soules, two males.

Dutchess County, N. Y., 1800.

Nathaniel Soule, Beckman Town.
Nathan Soule, Beckman Town.
Ebenezer Soule, Clinton Town.
Ebenezer Soule, Pawling Town.
Nathan Soule, North East Town.
Joseph Soule, Amenia Town.
Thomas Soule, Phillips Town.
William Soule, Phillips Town.

Probate Index, Suffolk County, Massachusetts.

SOULE DOCUMENTS.

Aaron Soule, 1870. Will.
Ariane A. Soule, 1866. Guardianship.
Augustus L. Soule, 1887. Will.
Charles Soule, 1893. Will.
Eunice W. Soule, 1886. Administration.
George M. Soule, 1868. Will.
Harriet W. Soule, 1866. Guardianship.

Harrison L. Soule, 1866. Guardianship.
Helen G. Soule, 1886. Adoption.
Humphrey H. Soule, 1893. Administration.
Isabella G. Soule, 1866. Guardianship.
James M. Soule, 1887. Will.
Lawrence B. Soule, 1884. Administration.
Miranda Soule, 1856. Will.
Richard Soule, 1866. Will.
Robert F. Soule, 1852. Administration.
Sarah S. Soule, 1888. Administration.
Thomas H. Soule, 1858. Guardianship.
William Soule, 1852. Guardianship.
William T. Soule, 1852. Guardianship.

Census Records, Oswego County, N. Y.

Peter Soules of New Haven, N. Y., aged 20, born in New York. Married and had family. (See Soules of Hillsdale, N. Y.)

Ransom Soules, son of Isaac, brother of Peter, aged 18, cooper, born in New York. (See body of book.)

Amos N. Soule, aged 39, farmer, son of Benjamin, Mexico, N. Y.
Ruth M. Soule, wife of the above, born in New York, aged 29. Children:
Welcome A. Soule, aged 10.
Malinda E. Soule, aged 7.
Emma V. Soule, aged 5.

Malinda Soules, aged 17, born in New York, in the family of Silas Hitchcock.
Israel Soules, aged 50, born in Rhode Island, of Mexico, N. Y. (Lime burner.)
Louisa Soules, aged 39, born in New York. Children:
Leander Soules, aged 19, fisherman, born in New York.
Martin Soules, aged 17, boatman, born in New York.
Almira Soules, aged 14, born in New York.
Mary Soules, aged 7, born in New York.
Lovina Soules, aged 4, born in New York.

Mary E. Soule, aged 9, of Albion, N. Y. (family of Absalom Hooper).
Frank Lindee Soule, aged 3 (family of George Enos).

Soules of Sandy Creek, N. Y.

William Soule, aged 36, carpenter, born in Vermont. Eleanor Soule, aged 26, born in New York. Children:
Hannah Soule, aged 15, born in New York.
Hazard Soule, aged 13, born in New York.
William R. Soule, aged 8, born in New York.
Lorinda Soule, aged 6, born in New York.

Soules of Richland, N. Y.

Reuben L. Soule, aged 35, farmer, born in Connecticut. Mary Soule, aged 35 (wife), born in New York. Children:
Nahum D. Soule, aged 7.

Laban Soule, aged 5.
Charles Soule, aged 2.
Clarissa Soule, aged 2 months.

Lucina Soule, aged 60, born in New York.
Mary Soule, aged 26, born in New York.
Joseph P. Soule, aged 18, farmer, born in New York.
Nathan Soule, aged 37, farmer, born in New York.
Salina Soule (wife), aged 33, born in New York.
Samuel Soule, aged 46, farmer, born in New York.
Melvina Soule, aged 7, born in New York.
Fayette Soule, aged 5, born in New York.

William Soule, farmer, aged 41, born in Rhode Island. Emeline Soule (wife), aged 34, born in New York. Children:
Malinda Soule, aged 14, born in New York.
Lafayette Soule, aged 12 (twin), born in New York.
Antoinette Soule, aged 12 (twin), born in New York.
Elizabeth Soule, aged 9, born in New York.
Albert Soule, aged 1, born in New York.

Thomas Soule, aged 30, farmer, born in New York.
Caroline Soule (wife), born in New York.

Thomas Soule (2), aged 65, farmer, born in New York. Rebecca Soule (wife), aged 56, born in Connecticut. Children:
Benjamin L. Soule, aged 26, farmer, born in New York.
Caroline Soule, aged 24, born in New York.
Florence B. Soule, aged 2 years.

Stephen Soule, aged 38, farmer, born in New York. Sarah Soule (wife), aged 38, born in New York. Children:
Harriet A. Soule, aged 13.
Lydia J. Soule, aged 11.
Ashbel P. Soule, aged 8.
Mary Soule, aged 5.
Adelbert Soule, aged 3.
John P. Soule, aged 1 month.

Caleb Soule, aged 45, shoemaker, born in Rhode Island. Matilda Soule (wife), aged 43, born in Massachusetts. Children:
Nelson Soule, aged 23, sailor, born in New York.
Cloa Soule, aged 20.
William Soule, aged 16.
Thomas Soule, aged 14.

Orvilla Soule, aged 55, born in Vermont.
Rebecca E. Soule, aged 22, born in New York.
Percival Soule, aged 14, born in New York.

Perry W. Soule, aged 26, sailor, New York. Cynthia Soule (wife), aged 23, born in New York, in family of Barnet Stillwell.

Hannah Soule, aged 15, family of Amera Rogers.

Soules of Fulton County, N. Y., Ephratah Town.

Henry H. Soule, aged 26, born in New York, farmer. Caroline C. Soule, aged 27, born in New York. Children:
Catherine C. Soule, aged 6.
William H. Soule, aged 4.
Janette Soule, aged 2.

STRATFORD, N. Y.

Leonard Soule, aged 45, lawyer, born in New York.
Charlotte Soule, aged 28, born in New York.
Eliza A. Soule, aged 3, born in New York.
Samuel E. Soule, aged 1 year, born in New York.

Sowles of Broadalbin, N. Y.

Malinda Sowle, aged 21, in family of Russell Clark.
Gideon Sowle, aged 43, farmer, born in New York.
Sally Sowle, aged 37, born in New York.
Charlotte Sowle, aged 16, born in New York.
Malissa R. Sowle, aged 12, born in New York.
Emmy Sowle, aged 10, born in New York.
Sarah C. Sowle, aged 8, born in New York.
Hadassah Sowle, aged 4, born in New York.
Charity Sowle, in the family of Gideon Tabor.

James Sowle, aged 62, born in Rhode Island, farmer.
Cynthia Sowle, wife, aged 59, born in New York.

William Sowle, aged 74, born in Rhode Island.
Sally Sowle, aged 78, born in Rhode Island.

Samuel Sowle, aged 59, farmer, born in New York. Lydia Sowle (wife), aged 49, born in New York. Children:
Cynthia Sowle, aged 24.
Margaret Sowle, aged 15.
Joshua Sowle, aged 14.
Martha Sowle, aged 15.
Michael Sowle, aged 9.

A. M. Soul, aged 40, born in New York.
Thankful Soul, aged 42, born in New York.
Simeon Soul, aged 14, born in New York.
Susan Soul, aged 8, born in New York.
Joseph Soule, aged 7, born in New York.
Mark Soul, aged 6, born in New York.

Robert M. Soule, aged 14, family of Daniel Albert.

Jacob Sowle of Perth, N. Y., aged 40, farmer, born in New York.
Theresa Sowle, aged 38, born in New York.
Abby C. Sowle, aged 13, born in New York.
Hannah A. Sowle, aged 11, born in New York.
Mary E. Sowle, aged 9, born in New York.

Grace C. Sowle, aged 7, born in New York.
Margaret E. Sowle, aged 1, born in New York.

Allen Sowle, Perth, N. Y., aged 40, farmer, born in New York.
Grace Sowle, aged 20, born in New York.
Elizabeth Sowle, aged 13, born in New York.

Barney Sowle, Ephratah, N. Y., aged 36, farmer, born in New York.
Julia Sowle, aged 22, born in New York.
William Sowle, aged 15, born in New York.
Barney Sowle, aged 13, born in New York.
Harriet Sowle, aged 11, born in New York.
John Sowle, aged 7, born in New York.
Abigail Sowle, aged 3 months, born in New York.

Henry Sowle, aged 32, farmer, born in New York.
Maria Sowle, aged 31, born in New York.
Sarah Sowle, aged 11, born in New York.
Benjamin Sowle, aged 5, born in New York.
Jane Sowle, aged 3, born in New York.

Maria Sowle, aged 5, born New York, of Ithaca, family of George Young.
Benjamin Sowle, of Newfield, N. Y., aged 48, farmer, born in New York.
Sarah Sowle, aged 71, born in New York.

Lambert Sowle, Enfield, N. Y., aged 47, doctor, born in New Jersey.
Emily Sowle, aged 18, born in New Jersey.
Sarah Sowle, aged 17, born in New Jersey.
Robert R. Sowle, aged 15, born in New Jersey.
Levi Sowle, aged 12, born in New Jersey.
Clarissa Ann Sowle, aged 10, born in New Jersey.
Olitha Sowle, aged 9, born in New Jersey.

Charles M. Soals, aged 26, born in Ireland.
Catherine Soals, aged 20, born in Ireland.

Levi S. Soules, aged 33, tailor, born in New York.
Sally Ann Sowles, aged 30, born in New York. Children:
George A. Soules, aged 7.
James V. Soules, aged 4.
Smith R. Soules, aged 1.

George Soule, aged 28, carpenter, born in New York.
Ada Soule, aged 27, born in New York.
Horace Soule, aged 5, born in New York.

Eli Souls, aged 21, painter, born in New York.

Soules of Prattsville, Green County, N. Y.

Ebenezer Soule, aged 39, farmer, born in New York.
Rachel Soule, aged 33, born in New York.
Jacob Soule, aged 11, born in New York.
Delia Soule, aged 5, born in New York.
Eunice Soule, aged 2, born in New York.

Soules of Dutchess County, N. Y., 1850.

Albert Soule, aged 35, farmer, born in New York.
Mary Soule, aged 37, born in New York.
Abraham Soule, aged 15, born in New York.
William H. Soule, aged 10, born in New York.
Pamelia Soule, aged 4, born in New York.

John Soule of Poughkeepsie, aged 45, laborer, born in New York.
Margaret Soule, aged 40, born in New York.
Joseph Soule, aged 18, born in New York.

Tryphena Soule, aged 12, born in New York, in family of Robert Cookingham.
William Scoles, aged 28, farmer, born in Ireland.
Catherine Scoles, aged 24, born in New York.
Richard Scoles, aged 5, born in New York.
William Scoles, aged 5 months, born in New York.
Samuel Soule, aged 15, laborer, family of Almeda Hunt.

Soules of Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y.

John Soule, aged 42, farmer, born in New York.
Darse ? Soule (wife), aged 46, born in New York.
William Soule, aged 14, born in New York.
Caleb Soule, aged 40, carpenter, born in New York.
Miles Soule, aged 24, farmer, born in New York.
Henry Soule, aged 68, carpenter, born in New York.
Abigail Soule, aged 61, born in New York.
Edgar Soule, aged 31, farmer (blind), born in New York.
Orpha Soule, aged 48, born in New York.
Harriet Soule, aged 22, born in New York.
Emily Soule, aged 25, family of David Benson.
Elizabeth Soule, aged 74, family of Malissa Jones.
Betsey Soule, aged 71, born in New York, in her family.
Malissa June and John June.
Barthena Soule, aged 78, in family of Egbert Barton.
Simeon R. Soule, aged 43, shoemaker, born in Washington, N. Y.
Paulina Soule, aged 35, born in New York.
Julia A. Soule, aged 10, born in New York.
Harriet A. Soule, aged 7, born in New York.

Addenda.

Polly Ann Soule, parents unknown, made a will March, 1884; probated October 6, 1884. Her heirs-at-law:
William Soule, husband, Pulaski, N. Y.
Clark Wilcox, son, Columbus, N. Y.
Ann Celestia Chandler, daughter, Columbus, N. Y.
Henry Steere, grandson, Chicago, Ill.
Alice Steere, granddaughter, New Berlin, N. Y.

Lee Steere (who goes by the name of Lee Simmons), grandson, Columbus, New York.

(The three last named are the children of Hannah Steere, a deceased daughter of said Polly Soule.)

Lewis Wilcox, son, Columbus, N. Y.

Eli Soule of Greene, N. Y., died March 7, 1900. The heirs-at-law:
Eugene D. Soule, son, Greene, N. Y.
Cassine A. Shores, daughter, Greene, N. Y.
(Also spelled Casseen.)
Bertha Elliott, granddaughter, Greene, N. Y.
Flossie Elliott, granddaughter, Greene, N. Y.

John Soule, of Greene, N. Y., died November 22, 1850. Will probated July 29, 1851. His heirs-at-law:
Abigail Soules, widow, Greene, N. Y.
Hannah Burr, sister (wife of Erastus Burr), Butternuts, N. Y.
Lyman W. Bassett, nephew, South New Berlin, N. Y.
Arvine A. Bassett, nephew, Paterson, N. J.
John Bassett, nephew, Morris, N. Y.
Sally M. Lewis, niece (wife of George W. Lewis), Amboy, N. Y.
Emeline Davis, niece (wife of Anthony J. Davis), Nasonville, N. Y.
Hannah Hale, niece (wife of Alonzo Hale), Summit, Wis.
Cornelia E. Hopkins, niece (wife of Almon Hopkins), Butternuts, N. Y.
(The deceased left no children.)

The Soules in New Orleans, La.

It is with regret that the author of this work presents the result of his long research to the family-at-large without a particular account of the numerous families who have borne the Soule and Sowle names in this city and community. All names found in the city directory have been culled and circulars mailed to each person; but only one person in the whole list has ever replied or furnished any particulars concerning the origin of these families. This was, evidently, a letter written by an old lady without education, and her knowledge of their history was meagre and disconnected.

There are two theories presented for consideration. These families may have been descended from a Spanish ancestry who were among the early pioneers of the locality and of pure Spanish blood. There were in Spain families named "Sole" and "Soal." It is, however, more reasonable to suppose that these families were the descendants of some of those who early removed from Plymouth County, Massachusetts, about 1730-38. Some of the second generation are known to have moved South from North Carolina and to have founded homes in distant localities.

Whatever their origin, these families have remained ignorant of the early history of their ancestors or they were willing to have their posterity follow their example. This deficiency invites the attention of the future historian and genealogist, and the author fondly hopes that they will be more successful in their efforts to break the silence and procure an intelligent account of them.

Sole in Norway.

I had occasion to mention a locality named "Sole" in the introductory section of this book but had no further knowledge of the place since the information there supplied. I have recently learned of a family living in the West who were formerly residents of the place and have forwarded the facts comprised in the following description.

"Sole" was near Stavanger, Norway. On this place thirteen men lived at one time with their families. This landed estate was not distant from Trondjem and bordered on the North Sea. This was the home of ——— Sole, whose name seems to have been derived from it. He raised a family here and died at the age of 94. His children were named Ole, Kristian, Serina, Ingeberg and Anne. Kristian Sole is still living at Haaland, Stavanger, Norway. One of the daughters was married to Andrees A. Rosland, Bryne, Orre, Stavanger, Norway. One sister resides at Bore and they derived their name from the place. Enok Erickson Sole came to America in 1881 and his fiancée followed; they were married soon after and were the parents of five children. Her maiden name was Anne Johanne Petersen Weigdel, from a place called Weigdel. The residence of Enok Ericksen Sole is Marshall, Minn. A grandfather, named Erick, married Kristina. Children of Enok Ericksen Sole were: Petra Caspara Sole, now at the United States Veterans Hospital, Northampton, Mass.; Clara Elida Sole, was married to Hiram S. Palmer who was killed on a train; Elmer Arthur Sole, born Jan. 6, 1888, married Ethel Shave and has issue, Ludvig Conrad Sole, married Ella Martha Moe, by whom issue: Anne Johanne Sole, died in 1892.

Arms of Soules in France.

The verbal description of this coat-of-arms, printed in the vernacular, seemed very mysterious and could not be translated with certainty into the English abbreviated heraldic forms. The French description was forwarded to a teacher of that language in Los Angeles, Cal., and while there was submitted to the president of a university, but neither were willing to guarantee the translation. It will, therefore, be seen that the French version, as well as the supplied translation, were published in the heraldic department of this work. The colored drawings made for the engravers were expensive and obscure and the author feels a sense of uncertainty and embarrassment as he submits the results of his difficult task to the readers. He cannot, therefore, introduce this, though beautiful, drawing to his critics with the assurance desirable. This coat was considered important because from it the embattled dungeon-keep seemed to have been transferred to the arms borne by the early English Soles and Soules; thus supplying a strong connecting link between the two branches of the family. The picture is a beautiful specimen of heraldic art and must be accepted for what it is worth.

Addendum to Page 641.

David Soules, born June 18, 1793; married Aug. 30, 1822; died April 29, 1875. His wife born Nov. 30, 1803. These were buried in Barre, Canada, with his son, Samuel Lount Soules and wife, and Thomas, their son.

Grandchildren of Col. George Soule.
Children of Albert L. Soule.

The photograph from which the halftone in this volume was made was taken about twelve years ago and many changes have taken place since.

1. **George Soule** married MARY BROOK RAGLAND and has a son, George Soule, Jr.

2. **Albert Lee Soule** married ANNA LEE BRIDGMAN and has two children, Albert Lee Soule 3d and Dorothy Ruth Soule.

3. **Anna Lee Soule** was married to J. W. DANIEL and has four children, Anna E. Daniel, J. W. Daniel, Mary C. Daniel and Albert M. Daniel.

The above information reached the author too late for insertion with the other family record and is consequently published here.—G. T. R., Sr.

Family of Thomas H. Soule, New Bedford.

Mary E. Soule, daughter of Thomas and Margaret A. Dunham Soule, born July 15, 1850.

Henry W. Soule, son of Thomas H., Jr., and Martha M. Nasmith, born April 3, 1873.

Carrie C. Soule, daughter of Thomas H. and Phebe Stowell Soule, born Feb. 3, 1874.

Sarah H. Soule, daughter of Thomas H. and Phebe Stowell Soule, born March 12, 1878.

Albert W. Soule, son of Thomas H. and Phebe Stowell Soule, born June 13, 1882.

Herbert S. Soule, son of Thomas H. and Phebe Stowell Soule, born June 30, 1871.

Hon. Pierre Soule.

This distinguished representative of the Soule race was a native of France and was descended from a military branch of the family. He was highly educated and was a correspondent for the press. He published an article that was considered a reflection upon the Empire and was placed under arrest. He escaped, however, and disguised, filled the position of a shepherd for two years. He finally reached the English Channel and the United States. He settled at New Orleans, La., where he engaged in the practice of law. His ability soon attracted the attention of the public and he was elected to the United States Congress. Afterward he was sent as Minister to Colombia, South America; then to Spain, where he fought a duel and wounded his rival in the throat. His son, an assistant, also fought a duel while in Spain.

Pierre Soule was an orator of great eloquence and held his hearers spellbound by his singular dramatic force. See his portrait in this work.

An Unplaced Soule Family.

Norman Soule, parents' names unknown, born June 5, 1819; died at Kirkville, Mo., Aug. 7, 1884. Name of wife unknown. Children named as follows:

1. Marquis De Lafayette Soule, born Aug. 22, 1845; died Jan. 5, 1916 at Minneapolis, Minn. Children named as follows:

I. ETHEL F. SOULE, born at Kirkville, Mo., Feb. 14, 1876; was married to OTTO R. FEHLHABER, June 3, 1903. Living in Minneapolis, Minn., 1916.

(1) RICHARD SOULE FEHLHABER, born at Minneapolis, Minn., Jan. 23, 1905.

(2) ELMER OTTO FEHLHABER, born at Minneapolis, Minn.

2. Albert S. Soule, born at Kirkville, Mo., Sept. 18, 1848; died there Oct. 4, 1878. Children as follows:

I. BYRON SOULE, born at Kirkville, Mo., 1876. Last known residence was Fern, Iowa.

3. George F. Soule, born at Kirkville, Mo., Dec. 21, 1850; died there 1888.

4. Thomas R. Soule, born at Kirkville, Mo., Oct. 27, 1853; died there–no date.

I. MARTHA BELLE SOULE, born at Kirkville, Mo., Sept. 5, 1885; died there April 1, 1887.

Index of Surnames.

This index contains the names of ten thousand persons, all allied in some way with the Soule-Sowle families. The culling, assorting, compiling, transposition and written composition required nearly ninety days of diligent application by an expert and has cost rising three hundred dollars. This work has been carefully performed by Mae Elizabeth Strout.

Abbott, 100
Dr. Benjamin, 246.
Dr. Benjamin, 248.
Jane, 82.
Frank, 892.
Orrin, 900.
William M., 794.
Abel, John Emmons, 830.
Abernettys, 72.
Achorn, Alice B., 295.
Ackley, Alice, 758.
Mary J., 896.
Acton, William, 125.
Adams, Ann, 119.
Capt. Benjamin, 593.
Emily, 468.
Ether, 372.
Florence Eva, 306.
Florence C., 293.
Florence E., 295.
Frank W., 919.
George W., 327
Henry, 469.
John, 135.
John M., 358.
Louisa, 994.
Lyman D., 533.
Mary A., 994.
Mary Ann, 358.
Miranda, 358.
Rosella, 358.
Selina, 81.
Thomas Means, 994.
William, 983.
Adatus, Louisa A., 1035.
Mary A., 1035.
Thomas Means, 1035.
Aden, Capt. Briggs, 330.
Adkins, Mattie, 750.
Adrian, John, 852.
Lester J., 853.
Ralph L., 853.
Adsit, Dorcas, 933
Phebe (Smith), 933.
Silas, 933.
Ady, Dora A., 899.
Isaac J., 899.
John B., 898
Julia S., 899.
June J., 899.
Locasta A., 898.
Victory W., 899.
Addison, Rev. Robert, 638.
Agard, James, 818.
Aikins, Sylvia, 511.
Aire, Thomas, 116.
Akin, Daniel D., 1032.
Silvia, 176.
Akins, Susan, 160.
Albery, Earl, 429.
Albert, Daniel, 1004.
Daniel, 1095.
Alberta, Electa, 842.
Alberty, Agnes Maria, 840.
Albro, Sarah Ann, 160.
Alden, Albert, 935.
Arthur Bates, 935.
Arthur B., 179.
Arthur Leslie, 935.
Betsey, 935.
Charlotte Bates, 935.
David, 393.
Jean, 950.
Judith W., 393.
John, 788.
John, 191.
John, 239.
John, 549.
John, 550.
John, 668.
John Harlow, 935.
Lizzie Alma, 424.
Mary (Small), 393.
Mrs., 216.
Mrs., 923.
Mrs., 1081.
Nathan, 950.
Nathan, 1000.
Nathen, 554.
Pamelia A., 529.
Priscilla, 668.
Roy Leslie, 424.
Sarah, 549.
Wilbert Ray, 424.
Wilberty, 424.
William Henry, 424.
Willie Nathan, 424.
Aldrich, Daniel T., 858.
Alexander, Alvah J., 358.
Mary Elizabeth, 358.
Mary B., 169.
Marion, 610.
Alger, Alton E., 283.
Henry, 514.
Lucy, 762.
Webster, 514.
David, 514.
Almon, William, 1018.
Almy, ———, 972.
Mary, 973.
Mary, 1064.
Samuel, 973.
Samuel, 1064.
Susanna, 973.
Susanna, 1064.
William, 158.
Altenburg, Belle, 516.
Catherine Gimmerman' 156.
Edward, 516.
George, 516.
Helen, 516.
Henry, 516.
John, 516.
Joseph G., 516.
Kathleen, 516.
Kathryn, 516.
Louisa, 514.
Rose, 516.
Ulma, 516.
Velma, 513.
Althouse, M., 654.
Alva J., 138.
Alviston, Clayton, 1017.
Mr. Roger William, 1017.
Allen, Adam, 879.
Adam, 899.
Adelia, 427.
Agnes D., 987.
Allen, 897.
Amy R., 879.
Andrew, 419.
Anna, 879.
Annie, 1028.
Belinda, 897.
Capt. Cyrus, 593.
Capt. James, 356.
Capt. Nathaniel, 983.
Capt. Noah, 931.
Col. John, 420.
Earl Whitcomb, 353
Ebenezer, 485.
Ebenezer, 674.
Ebenezer Soule, 678.
Ebenezer, 692.
Edwin, 879.
Edwin, 1029.
Eliza, 879.
Eliza, 982.
Eliza, 1029.
Eliza, 1076.
Elizabeth, 175.
Elmer, 679.
Esther M., 679.
Eugene C., 353.
Eva, 899.
George N., 879.
George, 1029.
George, 1043.
Gershom, 510.
Gershom, 512.
Gershom, 879.
Gershom, 1028.
Hannah, 879.
Hannah, 1029.
Harris, 879.
Harris, 1029.
Helen Louisa Soule, 353.
Henry, 879.
Henry, 1029.
Hepzibah, 897.
Ira R., 529.
Isaac, 897.
Jacob, 897.
Jane, 897.
Jane, 982.
Jane, 1076.
James Alfred Cameron, 640
John, 110.
John, 177.
John, 678.
John, 679.

John, 692.
John M., 879.
John, 1029.
Jonathan, 879.
Jonathan, 1029.
Joseph Jr., 208.
Joseph, 404.
Joseph, 897.
Josephine, 976.
Katherine Helen, 353.
Katie A., 452.
Lieut.-Col. John Alfred Walker, 640.
Lilla M., 451.
Lillas, 177.
Lillas, 897.
Lillas, 899.
Lillis, 157.
Lillis, 158.
Lucina Soule, 353.
Lucy, 170.
Maggie, 879.
Maggie, 1029.
Mary, 277.
Mary, 305.
Mary Allen Sprague, 419.
Mary, 510.
Mary, 654.
Mary, 911.
Mary Soule, 679.
Margaret, 485.
Margaret, 692.
Margaret Jeanette Clemens, 640.
Mercy Ann, 879.
Mercy, 1029.
Merett, 879.
Merritt, 1029.
Myron, 879.
Myron, 1029.
Nehemiah, 591.
Peleg, 879.
Peleg, 1029.
Rachel, 176.
Rachel, 879.
Rachel, 910.
Rachel, 1020.
Reuben R., 177.
Rev. John, 419.
Robert Torrance Grattan, 640.
Sarah, 404.
Sarah, 485.
Sarah, 1074.
Sidney Eugene, 353.
Susan, 419.
Sylvanus, 175.
Thomas W., 897.
Vanice, 879.
Vanice, 1029.
William, 897.
Zachary, 952.
Allerton, Isaac, 191.
John, 191.
Allison, 361.
Allpeck, Clara, 348.
Ames, Arthur, 855.
Deborah, 445.
Hezekiah, 445.
Joshua, 169.
Orinda H., 445.
Anderson, Anna, 885.
Annie Louise, 315.
Alfred Witmer, 267.
Charlotte, 452.
Edith, 710.
James T., 755.
Lester Soule, 755.
Robert, 255.
Robert, 589.
Ruth Idella, 267.
Wallace Witmer, 267.
William, 131.
Andrew, George, 132.
William, 123.
Alonzo, 294.
Samuel B., 413.
Andrus, Ivan, 762.
Andruson, Mrs. Martha, 234.
Angus, Fred, 878.
Anslow, Samuel, 121.
Anthony, 96.
Maria, 814.
Richard C., 178.
Apsey, Albert Stokes, 995.
Albert Stokes, 1072.
Arbuckle, Andrew, 790.
Charles R., 790.
Mildred, 790.
Ralph, 790.
Ward, 790.
Archer, Robert, 89.
Archibald, Alice, 501.
Archilles, Alvan, 762.
Drusilla, 762.
Emma, 762.
Arden, Marian, 514.
Arey, Thomas, 149.
Armstrong, John W., 667.
Lizzy, 388.
Thomas, 294.
William, 19.
Arnold, Ambrose, 336.
Doctor, 208.
Henry, 336.
Jesse, 336.
Jesse, 926.
Justice William, 1057.
Lavina, 926.
Martha, 336.
Spencer, 336.
William, 217.
Arten, David, 429.
David, 427.
Florence, 427.
Florence, 429.
Hattie B., 427.
Hattie B., 429.
Harry H., 429.
Harry H., 427.
John R., 427.
John R., 429.
Nellie E., 427.
Nellie, 429.
Ashby, Clarence, 428.
Edward, 428.
Fern, 428.
Gladys, 428.
Grant, 428.
Helen, 1083.
Mainie, 428.
Ora, 428.
Pearl, 428.
Robert, 428.
Ashley, Col. John, 591.
William, 129.
Ashman, Charles, 679.
Judson, 679.
Ashton, William, 127.
Aston, Adam de, 88.
Assherst, John, 128.
Atherton, Adelaide, 509.
Atkinson, Alfred, 344.
Blanche, 344.
Elizabeth Y., 732.
Ernest, 344.
Isabel, 798.
John Arthur, 798.
Sarah Elizabeth (Mason), 798.
Atwater, Grace Yale, 388.
Atwell, Lucy Bartlett, 571.
Samuel, 571.
Atwood, Flora E., 439.
Mary, 532.
Augustus Philip, 141.
Austin, 95.
Arvilla, 759.
Benjamin, 759.
Clyde Mae, 503.
Daniel, 1042.
Daniel, 1042.
Daniel, 1043.
Effie, 759.
Elizabeth, 510.
Ella, 759.
Ellen, 759.
Fannie L., 852.
Fred, 759.
George, 503.
Homer, 1083.
John, 759.
La Vern, 759.
Morrill, 759.
Oscar, 1083.
Robert, 237.
Rosalia, 759.
Rose, 759.
Stillman, 759.
Avery, Arthur, 325.
Samuel, 370.
Samuel, 382.
Ayer, Estelle, 804.
Samuel, Jr., 280.
Betsey, 175.
Betsey, 977.
Ayre, Mary, 114.

Babcock, Albert B., 473.
Birney De Montali, 878.
David, 747.
Emma E., 473.
George, 777.
Harmony, 854.
Ichabod, 461.
Ichabod, 473.
Josiah, 877.
Lorinda, 877.
Nathan Stanton, 877.
P. L., 473.
Sarah, 473.
Sarah E., 912.
Sarah, 913.
William H., 827.
William, 835.
Bacon, Etta H., 673.
George M., 673.
Hannah, 219.
James, 303.
Mary V., 673.
Maude E., 673.
Mercy, 219.
Nathaniel, 219.
Richard N., 673.
Sir Francis, 122.
Sir Francis, 134.
Bachelder, Charles H., 344.
Isaac Parker, 82.
Mary Chester, 365.
Backeloo, Mrs. O. A., 658.
Bach, Catherine, 88.
Badgerly, Charles H., 344.
Dewerd, 344.
Mabel, 344.
Richard, 344.
Baggerley, Arthur, 718.
Helen E., 718.
Bagnall, Ralph, 128.
Baher, Dilla, 877.
Bailey, Albion, 815.

Arthur Lincoln, 348.
Bert, 339.
Bola, 217.
Charles, 339.
Charles O., Esq., 1011.
Clarence Quincy, 348.
Clinton, 268.
Col. Jonathan, 607.
Emma May, 814.
Florence, 268.
Irena, 914.
James, 339.
James, 341.
James E., 886.
John, 814.
Lillis, 913.
Lincoln, 348.
Miss Ann, 640.
Mrs., 860.
Nellie, 339.
Robert, 860.
Ruth D., 259.
Samuel W., 296.
Thalia Rebecca, 348.
Baine, E. M., 532.
Bainter, Harriet O., 575.
Baird, Harriet, 700.
Baker, Arnold, 503.
Bruce, 503.
Calno, 494.
Daniel, 908.
Daniel, 1050.
Edward Beech, 744.
Florence S., 713.
Harry A., 503.
Horace Singer, 558.
Isaac, 879.
Isaac, 1029.
Jemima, 1050.
Jemima, 1060.
Jimima, 871.
Jimima, 872.
Jimima, 907.
Jimima, 908.
John, 176.
John S., 713.
Joseph, 712.
Joseph, 907.
Joseph, 1050.
Martha, 1050.
Martha, 907.
Mary, 91.
Mary B., 433.
Mary Benney, 962.
Mary (Bonney), 961.
Mrs. E. B., 743.
Mrs., 922.
Nancie G., 934.
Ruth, 1058.
Samuel, 395.
Thomas, 503.
William, 91.
Bala, Annie, 806.
Baldwin, Grace, 946.
Esther, 1059.
Baliol, Edward, 77.
John, 77.
John de, 74.
Balmforth, Charles E., 349.
Olive D., 349.
Ball, Capt. John, 490.
Charles Henry, 490.
Edwin, 490.
Emily Soule, 490.
Eunice Merrifield, 490.
George Douglas, 490.
Harriet Helen, 490.
Horace Weeks, 490.
Marietta, 490.
William, 119.
William, 1041.
Ballard, Addie L., 812.
Burton Lyon, 268.
George A., 178.
Louisa Franklin, 268.
Robert Soule, 268.
Ballenger, Mary, 80.
Ballou, Caroline G., 1078.
Henry W., 1078.
Banaster, John, 132.
Bancroft, Caroline, 710.
Baney, Elizabeth, 888.
Bangs, Vida May, 685.
Banks, C. E., 132.
C. E., 135.
C. E., 153.
E. C., 230.
Charles Edward, 244.
Col. Charles E., 13.
Col. Charles E., 114.
Col. Charles E., 183.
Dr. C. E., 251.
Dr. Charles E., 221.
Dr. C. E., 277.
Dr. Charles Edward, 228.
Dr. Elias, 244.
Edward Prince, 244.
Frederick Soule, 245.
George Bartol, 245.
Lucretia (Prince), 244.
Mary Ellen, 245.
Miss Ellen M., 1015.
Samuel, 81.
Banker, Benjamin D., 823.
Elias, 823.
Elizabeth, 823.
Hulda, 823.
John, 823.
Jonathan, 823.
Lucretia, 823.
Margaret, 822.
Martha, 823.
William, 822.
Banta, Elizabeth, 913.
Bapler, Jacob, 890.
Barber, 210.
Aden, 758.
Allen, 476.
Camilla, 463.
Camilla, 478.
Captain, 590.
Clara B., 707.
Francis, 982.
Francis, 1079.
Jane Bettinger, 862.
Martha Jane, 659.
Mr., 540.
Rose, 760.
Sarah Ann, 866.
Bard, Arthur, 868.
E. Hazel, 868.
Barfoot, Hugh, 124.
Hugh, 125.
Barkemaker, John, 127.
Barker, Clarence, 494.
David, 378.
Hannah, 425.
Hannah, 749.
Harvey A., 426.
Horatio A., 827.
Lester D., 429.
Mrs., 827.
Riley, 852.
Stephen, 176.
Sumner, 346.
Thomas H., 426.
William, 80.
Barlow, Albert Soule, 497.
Capt. James, 367.
Clarence Hiram, 497.
Edward Putnam, 497.
Ebenezer, 497.
Ellen Augusta, 497.
Florence Mariam, 497.
Hiram, 497.
Marian, 497.
Orissa (Wilmarth), 497.
Sapho, 498.
Barnard, Emeline, 740.
Lovina Ann, 831.
Barnes, 99.
Bela, 388.
Bertram S., 474.
Comfort, 498.
Edwin E., 474.
Ellery, 492.
Mary Ann, 493.
Mary Alice, 474.
Mary Elizabeth, 498.
Mary Elizabeth, 557.
Mary Esther, 582.
Merritt, 493.
Rev., 892.
Rev. M., 904.
Sadie, 609.
Sophia, (Corse), 498.
Barnett, Thomas, 135.
Barnhart, Daniel, 811.
Barnwood, Elizabeth, 81.
Barstow, Joseph, 170.
Joseph, 174.
Bartlett, Amanda E., 564.
Caroline Sprague, 571.
Charles Edwin, 571.
Florence, 390.
Harriet (Stanley), 505.
Herbert, 390.
Josephus, 505.
Miss Amanda Earl, 563.
Stedman, 390.
Sybil, 504.
Walter Joseph, 571.
Walter Scott, 571.
Walter, 1002.
Bartol, George, 235.
George, 242.
Jane (Soule), 242.
Barton, Ann, 977.
Edgbert, 660.
Egebert, 679.
Egbert, 1081.
Egbert, 1097.
Elizabeth, 336.
Emma, 679.
Luther G., 679.
Martha, 250.
Mary A., 260.
Mrs. Eliza, 677.
Mrs. Eliza, 678.
Mrs. Eliza Soule, 679.
Stephen, 336.
Bartoo, Fred L., 858.
Hiram, 858.
Ida May, 858.
Laura Ann, 858.
William, 858.
Barr, Allen, 496.
Alfred Eugene, 362.
Martha (Hungerford), 496.
Pamelia, 496.
Barrett, 627.
Ella May, 627.
Jane, 97.
Jane, 113.
Lenore, 627.
Louisa Jane, 951.
Rev. J., 97.
Rev. Joseph, 113.
Richard, 659.
Thelma, 627.

Barron, Clarence W., 284.
Barrows, Henry Attwood, 316.
Joseph Henry, 316.
Mehitable, 213.
Miss Frances, 982.
Barry, Col. James, 623.
Elizabeth M., 934.
Baston, Capt., 256.
Bassett, Arvine A., 1098.
Hannah, 764.
John, 1098.
Lyman W., 1098.
Simon, 71.
Bate, David Soule, 366.
Frank Lewis, 366.
Mortimer, 366.
Oscar M., Jr., 366.
Bates, Augusta Ann, 703.
Byron L., 1050.
Elizabeth, 382.
Emily, 977.
Eugenie Adelaide, 556.
Ida W., 946.
Irene, 626.
Jairus, 703.
John H., 556.
Nancy, 170.
Nancy, 936.
Samuel, 936.
Sylvia, 703.
Bath, Alice, 937.
Edward, 937.
Lorenzo, 936.
Mary E., 936.
Mortimer, 937.
Myrtle, 937.
Peter, 936.
Bayerly, Lee, 898.
Baylor, Frank, 842.
Beach, Almira, 759.
F. W., 761.
Beadle, B. F., 934.
Beal, Capt. Daniel, 593.
Mary Alice, 446.
Beale, 495.
Elizabeth J., 294.
Lucy Ann, 289.
Clara, 1033.
Clarissa, 487.
Gridley, 1033.
Lelia, 487.
Lewis H., 1033.
Lucy Ann, 254.
Marie E., 1033.
Bean, John, 109.
Beard, Catherine, 888.
Frank, 867.
Mary, 80.
Beardsley, Almeda, 1041.
Capt. Nathaniel, 819.
Mary Ann (Hurlbert), 491.
Robert, 969.
Samuel, 491.
Bearsworth, Marquetta, 627.
Beaupree, Georgeanna, 943.
Loretta, 943.
Mary E., 943.
Mrs. Mary Ann, 942.
William, 943.
Beck, Bertha, 429.
Beckett, Mary, 186.
Mary, 188.
Mary, 192.
Mary, 193.
Mary, 201.
Mary, 765.
Mary, 960.
Mrs. Paul W., 737.
Becker, Albert, 811.
Grace C., 733.
J. Albert, 733.
John, 811.
Joseph A., 733.
Mrs., 841.
Beckley, Frank, 509.
Luther, 509.
Masie Grabel, 509.
Ruth Ann Soule, 509.
Beckwith, Lucy, 470.
Beebe, Adkins, 890.
Anson, 890.
Margaret Jane, 890.
Beech, Horace, 823.
Beechell, Mrs. William, 887.
Beeman, George, 724.
Beemish, Dr., 460.
Beers, Gwendolyn, 921.
Beil, Mr. B. P., 897.
Belcher, Ann, 80.
Mary, 994.
Mary, 1035.
Mary, 1056.
Sarah, 294.
Belding, Allen, 734.
Allen, 1006.
Alonzo, 734.
Ann, 734.
Charles, 734.
Delia, 734.
Edwin, 736.
Edwin, 1006.
Egremont, 1006.
Eliphal, 1064.
Elizabeth, 665.
Elizabeth, 666.
Emily, 735.
Erastus, 735.
Erastus, 1006.
Francis, 1006.
George Francis, 736.
Henry, 736.
Henry, 1006.
Hiram, 735.
John, 734.
Julia, 735.
Mary, 734.
Mary Jane, 735.
Melissa, 735.
Nellie, 611.
William, 734.
Belt, Margaret, 625.
Bell, James, 413.
John, Esq., 734.
J. H., 1017.
Belle, Cordelia M., 795.
Bellows, Mr., 469.
Bemas, Matthew, 1081.
Benn, Sarah Ann, 658.
Benedict, Caroline, 584.
George, 918.
Newton, 710.
Benner, Betsey, 393.
Hattie, 557.
Lucy Ann, 393.
Lucy A. Soule, 394.
Bennett, Abigail, 174.
Abigail Sylvester (Reed), 270.
Andrew, 232.
Anthony, 128.
Arthur C., 1002.
Arthur C., 1074.
C., 97.
Carrie Estella, 270.
Dr. E. L., 701.
Elisha, 236.
Elisha Torry, 270.
George, 555.
John, Esq., 83.
John, 100.
John, 176.
John, 285.
Leah, 557.
Leah, 555.
Leah (Gardner), 555.
Mary, 100.
Mary Riggs, 793.
Mary Vivia, 270.
Moses, 1017.
Olgar E., 1074.
Pearl, 285.
Raymond Franklin, 270.
Robert, 1060.
Stephen, 252.
William Franklin, 270.
Bennitt, Noble, 921.
Benson, Abigail, 666.
David, 1081.
David, 1097.
Elmore M., 670.
George H., 1027.
Hannah, 666.
Hattie W., 670.
John, 666.
John, 667.
John F., 670.
Lucy, 393.
Luella J., 670.
Lydia, 677.
Lydia, 678.
Lyman, 670.
Mary, 352.
Nina Belle, 304.
Bent, Charles, 610.
Bently, E., 96.
Miss Mary Ann, 1077.
Rose, 514.
Benton, George W., 799.
Bergh, Adam, 819.
Adam, 824.
Cata, 819.
Cata, 824.
Mary, 818.
Mary, 819.
Mary, 824.
Mary, 825.
Berger, Henry Wood, 754.
Berkley, David de, 71.
Berndt, Alga E., 1002.
Bernot, Alger, 1000.
Berrend, August, 940.
Grace, 940.
Berry, Alton Carroll, 351.
Barnabas, 220.
Barnabas, 225.
Daniel, 404.
Erastus, 768.
Erastus, 1024.
Fred William, 351.
Paul Allan, 351.
Besse, Lydia, 358.
Bessey, Lyman, 280.
Best, Ada J., 449.
Horatio, 871.
Horatio, Esq., 874.
Mr., 871.
Bethania, 677.
Beuttie, S. Nelson, 1037.
Bibber, Dorothy, 232.
Bickmore, Mary C., 343.
Rachel Jane, 341.
Bicksby, Eliza W., 1043.
Martha, 1043.
Persis, 1043.
Solomon, 1043.
Bidellecome, Hannah, 862.
Ira, 862.
Biel, Henry, 905.
John, 905.
William. 905.

Bigelow, Betsey, 1066.
Edith Lindley, 1018.
Elisha, 1066.
Hannah F., 1066.
Laura, 1066.
Mary (Kilbourne), 1066.
Noah, 1066.
Sally, 1066.
Sophia, 1066.
Ward, 560.
Bigger, Clara, 390.
Biglo, John, 803.
Bills, Lucile E., 1021.
Bilderback, Verna Clare, 899.
Billings, Anna, 576.
Arthur, 529.
Ebenezer, 470.
Harry, 529.
Lemuel, 529.
Rev. Sherrod, 529.
Billington, John, 191.
Bingham, Arva, 553.
Frana Leah, 553.
Marilla, 529.
W. Gregg, 553.
Bing, Sarah, 100.
Binney, Spencer, 1011.
Bird, Ann, 604.
Cora, 949.
Birdsall, Avis, 768.
Henry, 768.
James, 768.
Jane, 768.
Lucretia, 768.
Mrs. Frank, 1051.
Nathan, 692.
Nathan, 768.
Sarah, 768.
Sarah, 795.
William, 768.
Bisbee, Aaron, 170.
Aaron, 396.
Aaron, 398.
Albert, 950.
Daniel, 949.
Elijah, 355.
Elijah, 537.
John, 536.
John, 950.
Bishop, 96.
Millie, 1074.
Tabitha, 169.
Tabitha, 174.
Tabitha, 225.
Tabitha, 225.
Tabitha, 250.
Bissell, Cyrus, 466.
Fannie E., 742.
Josephine, 466.
John, 465.
Lucien, 742.
Lucius, 466.
Nelson, 466.
Sophia, 466.
Bitler, Susan, 684.
Black, Mrs. James Norton, 1015
Rev. R. K., 610.
Rev., 605.
Blackburn, Florence, 970.
Blackman, Ella Augusta, 315.
William E., 882.
Blackstone, Eliza Ann, 254.
Hannah, 258.
Blackwelder, Edith, 837.
George Henry, 837.
Ida (Kitchell) (Miller), 837.
Blaine, Hon. James G., 303.
Blaisdell, Mr., 8.
Blake, Alice, 470.
Charles S., 894.
Edward, 362.
E. F., 894.
Eliza, 957.
Elizabeth, 939.
Frances E. (Crandall), 362.
Jennie Louisa, 362.
Rev. Joseph, 314.
Susan, 939.
William, 939.
Blanchard, Daniel, 234.
David, 234.
Dorcas, 234.
Jacob, 234.
John, 234.
Reuben, 234.
Rufus, 234.
Samuel, 234.
Olive, 234.
Ozias, 234.
Blanding, Belle Richards, 654.
Emery, 654.
Hastings, 654.
Howland Soule, 654.
Minnie King, 654.
William Richards, 654.
Bleakney, Jessie Rebecca, 327.
Bliss, Abner, 500.
Caroline August, 446.
Charles, 263.
Charles, 277.
Charles, 294.
Clara, 500.
Cyrus, 971.
Cyrus, 1086.
Elizabeth (Smith), 971.
Eloise A. (Nichols), 500.
Gershom, 253.
Gershom, 294.
Gershom, 306.
Manie E., 1086.
Nellie, 500.
Nellie E., 971.
Orville S., 500.
Blizard, Maria A., 611.
Blodget, Hannah, 722.
Miss Irene, 748.
Judge F. L., 735.
Bloomer, Sarah, 725.
Blower, Richard, 88.
Sarah, 88.
Blumingberg, George W., 841.
Blunt, Louisa, 760.
Bly, John, 1041.
Boardman, Frances, 267.
John, 1021.
Samuel, 803.
George, 1019.
Mrs. O., 1019.
Bocknell, Diantha, 547.
Boise, Jacob, 614.
Mary Ann, 605.
Mary Ann, 614.
Bolanger, Agnes, 376.
Bolles, George, 867.
Bolster, Isaac, 441.
Boltt, Alice L., 295.
Bolton, 99.
Bond, George S., 981.
John, 639.
Lester Soule, 981.
Bonner, Deseret, 359.
George, 359.
Thomas, 359.
Bonnett, David, 604.
Isaac, 604.
Bonnette, Daniel, 597.
Daniel, 598.
Maria, 597.
Maria, 601.
Mary, 597.
Mary, 598.
Bonney, Isaac, 537.
Leroy Scott, 315.
Mehitable, 173.
Mehitable, 525.
Virginia Walcott, 315.
Bovey, Margaret, 129.
Boomer, Ellen E., 564.
Booth, Bessie, 922.
George H., 580.
Hannah, 876.
Boots, Joseph, 922.
Joseph, 945.
Borden, Elihue, 157.
Elihu, 177.
Samuel, 907.
William, 589.
Boston, Seba, 232.
Bosworth, Abigail, 169.
Abigail (Seaver), 399.
Abigail (Seaver), 571.
Benjamin, 399.
Benjamin, 567.
Benjamin, 571.
Christian, 1063.
Daniel, 534.
James, 537.
Joseph, 524.
Bottel, 765.
Botsford, Amos, 622.
Bouman, Joseph, 382.
Bourne, Henry, 126.
John, 87.
Bowen, Clara, 479.
Bowes, Blanche E., 362.
Sidney, 362.
Susan Louisa (Linsley), 362.
Bowker, Miss Hannah, 372.
Bowman, Jon., 332.
Boyce, Charles Nelson, 284.
Cynthia, 607.
Eleanor Elizabeth, 284.
Estha Jane, 284.
Ethel Maudene, 284.
George, 608.
Wyman H., 284.
Boyden, Alice, 569.
Boyes, Lucinda Maria, 835.
Boyer, Constance, 267.
Boynton, H. B., 787.
Bracy, William W., 900.
Almira Zada, 507.
Brackett, John, 443.
Silence J., 382.
Silence J., 980.
Silence Jane, 1018.
Bradbury, Dorothy, 224.
Elizabeth (Stockman), 224.
Jacob, 224.
Jane, 224.
Theodate, 287.
Bradburn, Susan, 943.
Bradford, Ann, 120.
Bartlett Clinton, 544.
Beniah P., 1012.
Capt. Samuel, 591.
DeWitt Clinton, 544.
Elisha, 549.
Elizabeth, 1023.
Eunice, 1012.
Eunice Brandon, 1036.
Governor, 386.
Governor, 549.
Henry Warren, 544.
Hopestill, 1012.
John, 120.
Joseph Harry, 544.
Joseph, 549.
Julia Ann, 1012.
Lewis S., 1012.

Lieut., 532.
Lucy (Sampson), 399.
Lucy (Sampson), 567.
Lucy (Sampson), 572.
Lucy, 1012.
Lydia, 1072.
Martha S., 1012.
Mary, 169.
Mary, 399.
Mary, 567.
Mary, 572.
Mary, 1051.
Mary W., 1012.
Minnie P., 1002.
Minta Frances, 544.
Nancy Bartlett, 544.
Olive, 549.
Peleg, 1012.
Peleg, 1036.
Prudence Dillingham, 386.
Rachel D., 1012.
Rebecca, 388.
Saba Estes, 544.
Sally, 175.
Samuel S., 1012.
William, 191.
William, 399.
William, 567.
William, 549.
William, 572.
William, 1023.
Bradley, Andrew, 488.
C. C., 805.
Fannie E., 939.
Lillie, 1077.
Ormand, 496.
Ruth (Wakeman), 488.
Sarah, 488.
Sarah, 799.
Sarah, 801.
Bradstock, Ellen, 942.
Bradt, Ruby, 856.
Bragg, Cora Philbrook, 382.
Edward S., 382.
Edward S., 1030.
Gertrude, 382.
Gertrude, 1030.
Lois, 746.
Brainerd, Anna Maria (Forbes), 270.
Hon. Herbert, 270.
Lawrence, 270.
Braman, James M., 708.
Bramel, Della, 363.
Branch, Capt. Benjamin, 442.
Job, 119.
Branches, Minnie E., 390.
Branderbury, Arlie, 654.
Bonniebel, 654.
James, 654.
Myrtle, 654.
Branson, Kenneth, 869.
Richard, 869.
Brassington, 149.
Elizabeth, 115.
Brawn, Elizabeth, 1028.
Bray, John H., 890.
Margaret, 127.
Phebe (Curtis), 890.
Thomas, 890.
Brayton, Rufus, 471.
Brazee, William W., 688.
Breckner, Dora (Russell), 789.
Elizabeth, 789.
Ernest, 789.
Breed, Mary Ellen, 547.
Brennan, Joseph R., 1002.
Joseph, 535.
Joseph, 1074.
Brenton, Ebenezer, 208.
Brett, Alice, 306.
Charity, 555.
Charity, 950.
Brewer, Herman E., 295.
Emma E., 295.
Susan P., 295.
Susan Pratt, 309.
Sarah E., 312.
Brewster, Asenath, 170.
Asenath, 1012.
Daniel, 306.
Darius, 169.
Deborah, 674.
Elder William, 220.
Elder, 188.
Elder William, 783.
George, 281.
Hannah, 216.
Hannah, 871.
Isaac, 226.
Phebe, 281.
Sarah Elizabeth, 281.
William, 191.
William, 188.
Brice, Benjamin, 178.
Bricknell, Eliza A., 564.
Brickley, Elzy, 899.
Bridgen, Sarah, 464.
Bridgman, Anna L., 1100.
Briggs, ———, 847.
———, 1000.
Anne, 116.
Avery S., 534.
Bathsheba, 160.
Caroline, 861.
David, 886.
David, 914.
Elizabeth Badgely, 697.
Lydia G., 178.
Margaret Ann, 697.
Prudence A., 305.
Prudie, 433.
Rev. Ephraim, 357.
Rev. John, 973.
Sarah, 174.
Sarah, 443.
Sarah, 545.
Stephen, 697.
Stephen, 1032.
Thomas, 661.
Thomas, 769.
Brigham, Francis, 932.
Francis, 1076.
Mary Fay, 1054.
Origen, 932.
Origen, 1076.
Pheobe (Ward), 932.
Phebe Ward, 1076.
Brightman, George, 175.
Pardon, 157.
Pardon, 158.
Pardon, 176.
Rebecca, 1029.
Brill, Albertine, 501.
Doris, 501.
Gertrude, 501.
George W., 501.
Horace, 501.
Jennie, 501.
John G., 501.
Mabel, 501.
Mary, 501.
Milo, 501.
Natalia, 501.
Briniman, Louis, 841.
Brininstool, Adelaide E., 804.
Briscoe, Laura Adelaide, 634.
Britteridge, Richard, 191.
Bruce, Edward, 75.
Edward, 78.
Edward, 407.
George W., 1044.
King Robert, 72.
King Robert, 407.
Oliver, 854.
Oliver, 1078.
Orvilla L., 1044.
Brumbaugh, Ardelia J., 1032.
Elias, 1032.
Hettie C., 1032.
Ida May, 1032.
Isadore, 1032.
Ira C., 1032.
Irvin W., 1032.
Jacob C., 1032.
Jesse M., 1032.
Olive S., 1032.
Orien J., 1032.
Brus, Robert de, 74.
Robert de, 79.
Brush, 497.
John, 1032.
Brock, Elizabeth Marble, 305.
Brockway, Emma, 877.
Emma R., 912.
Emma, 913.
Jessie Iona, 877.
John Wallace, 877.
Lieut. Charles, 879.
Mortimer E., 877.
Ruth Hubbell, 877.
Brogar, Kinsman, 1077.
Broke. John, 134.
Thomas, 135.
Broman, Susan M., 1019.
Bronson, Everice, 359.
Brooke, Thomas, 132.
Brooks, Col., 536.
Col. Ebenezer, 591.
Col. John, 357.
Gertrude Mary Hall, 633.
Gilbert, 1011.
Gilbert, 1071.
Gladys, 869.
Mary, 888.
Ruth, 946.
Samuel, 633.
Sylvester, 132.
Brookings, Susan, 347.
540.
Amasa Soule, 334.
Nathaniel Gould, 334.
Samuel, 334.
Sophia Elizabeth, 334.
Brott, Carrie, 750.
Belle, 750.
Blanche, 750.
Fort, 750.
Jessie, 750.
Brotton, Richard, 710.
Browde, John N., 969.
Brower, Mrs. Mamie, 358.
Sally, 876.
Brown, Abbie E., 548.
Abner J., 760.
Adene Isabel, 862.
Alice S., 317.
Almina, 294.
Ama Louisa, 951.
Anna Howard, 988.
Ann, 521.
Annie T., 847.
Asa, 927.
Bastian, 693.
Basican, 823.
Betsey, 789.
Catherine, 688.
Carl, 832.
Charles, 494.
Charles, 521.

Charles, 778.
Charles George, 951.
Clarissa, 840.
Daniel H., 304.
De Alton Buckley, 862.
Delia, 842.
Dora C., 272.
Dora C., 449.
Ella A., 452.
Eleanor, 433.
Elizabeth, 170.
Elmer Herbert, 534.
George E., 832.
George Elmer, 534.
Georgianna, 253.
Georgeanna, 305.
Gertrude, 320.
Grace, 118.
Grace, 119.
Hannah, 251.
Harriet, 789.
Harriet D., 862.
Harris, 302.
Helen A. (Roberts), 317.
H. H., 719.
Henry, 789.
Henry M., 890.
Henry S., 317.
Horace, 890.
Ida Louisa, 1018.
Ira, 832.
Irving, 798.
James, 789.
John, 352.
John, 353.
John, 789.
Joe, 832.
Joseph, 254.
Joseph, 294.
Kate (Holliday), 302.
Leo, 832.
Lois Hurd, 474.
Lois, 476.
Leonard J., 740.
Lettie, 521.
Laura, 556.
Lovell, 521.
Lydia F., 564.
Mabel Eliza, 534.
Margaret, 445.
Mary, 99.
Mary, 905.
Mary, 909.
Mary Eliza, 304.
Mary E., 449.
Nathan, 528.
Nora, 302.
Oliver, 121.
Peter, 191.
Rev. Joel E., 521.
Rev. Samuel, 550.
Rosa Maria, 951.
Sarah, 274.
Sarah, 252.
Sarah, 789.
Sophia L., 304.
T. E. "S. P.", 99.
Thomas A., 951.
Thomas J. L., 1043.
William S., 178.
William, 234.
William, 783.
William 789.
William, 847.
William, 859.
William, 988.
Dorothy, 121.
Dorothy, 122.
Brownell, Abner, 159.
Frank, 759.
Hattie, 759.
Jennie, 759.
Lydia, 1086.
Maria, 178.
Maria L., 958.
Mart, 759.
Minnie, 759.
Mr., 1029.
Philip H., 178.
Ralph, 759.
Sarah, 1079.
Sarah, 982.
Brownel, William, 203.
Bryant, Abner Dustin, 269.
———, 603.
Alonzo T., 445.
Capt. George, 525.
Dr. Samuel, 525.
Ernest,, 346.
Eldora, 961.
Eldora, 1012.
Ethel, 961.
Elizabeth, 961.
Franklin, 961.
Franklyn, 1012.
Frederick, 961.
Frederick, 1012.
George, 930.
George, 961.
George. 1012.
Grace H., 295.
Joanna, 525.
John Howard, 269.
John, 525.
John, 961.
John, 1012.
Lieut. John, 525.
Lucy, 361.
Lydia Ann (Thorn), 269.
Lydia S., 930.
Lydia, 961.
Lydia Soule, 1012.
Mary F., 961.
Mary Freeman, 1012.
Ruth, 525.
Sarah Ripley, 525.
Buck, Andrew, 501.
Esther (Lobdell), 501.
Lucretia, 852.
Mahala Trowbridge, 501.
Buchan, Earl of, 74.
Buchanan, Rice D., 314.
Buckett, William, 129.
Buckingham, Frances, 96.
Governor, 919.
W., 96.
Buckley, Laura, 977.
Bucklin, Aaron G., 933.
Bucknam, Abbie A., 265.
Budding, Sarah, 81.
Buell, Mary Ella, 659.
Buffum, Caleb, 520.
Charles C., 520.
Clara, 520.
Cornelia, 520.
Cornelius, 520.
Dr. J. H., 520.
Florence A., 520.
Helen J., 520.
Henry L., 521.
John E., 520.
Louis D., 520.
Nancy J., 520
Nellie, 520.
Paris E., 520.
Buick, Mary Thorn, 671.
Bull, Ann (Downs), 247.
Ephraim, 806.
John, 247.
Bullemore, Richard,687.
Bulen, Useba, 981.
Bullock, Jane L., 750.
Burbank, Anna Faulkner, 272.
Anna, 304.
Bradeen, 272.
David, 160.
Nehemiah, 536.
Otis, 272.
Burch, Nellie, 750.
Burdick, Arta Viola, 906.
Artie Vislay, 1066.
Edgar J., 906.
Edgar, 1065.
Ida May, 906.
Ida May, 1066.
Jared L., 906.
Jarad L., 1065.
Burgh, Adam, 1024.
Caty, 1024.
Elizabeth, 1024.
John, 1024.
Burgess, Anne Prince, 270.
Charlotte (Jack), 270.
Hon. Henry H., 270.
Nathaniel R., 1064.
Sophia W., 1064.
William, 979.
William, 1080.
Burgoyne, Gen., 1073.
Burk, Emma, 793.
Mary, 798.
Burleigh, Edith, 508.
Governor, 378.
Burley, Capt. Moses, 1082.
Burlingame, Alonzo, 903.
Henry, 710.
Burlingham, Emily, 790.
Mrs. Hannah, 1034.
Burlison, Mary E., 789.
Burnie, Lavina, 645.
Burnes, Mary, 839.
William, 179.
Burnett, Aaron, 1011.
J. M., 787.
Burnham, Abigail Morris, 373.
Ebenezer, 492.
Edna B., 492.
Edson, 492.
Electa (Beals), 494.
Electa (Beals), 492.
Harmon Soule, 492.
Harriet, 309.
Helen, 492.
John, 309.
Martha Elizabeth, 492.
Miranda, 494.
Philander, 492.
Philander, 494.
Burr, Arthur C. Leland, 277.
Donald, 277.
Elizabeth, 277.
Erastus, 1098.
Estar, 277.
Glendon, 277.
Grace, 277.
Hannah, 1098.
John, 295.
John W., 381.
John W., 1030.
Leland S., 277
Lenora D., 508.
Perez, 277.
Perez S., 295.
Burries, Judge, 459.
Burrley, Sarah, 457.
Burroughs, 709.
Frances, 981.
Burt, Ruth, 501.
Burton, Rev. William, 413.
William, 885.

Bury, Esther, 754.
Bush, Cornelius, 820.
Ebenezer, 820.
Frederick, 820.
Isaac, 820.
John, 820.
Mary, 675.
Mary, 819.
Mary, 820.
Mary, 824.
Stephen, 820.
Thomas, 820.
Bussell, Emma Dyer, 445.
Henry S., 445.
Stephen, 445.
Butler, Anna J., 426.
Anna, 1027.
Capt. Elijah, 425.
Charles A., 426.
Chauncy E., 426.
Daniel, 1023.
Delilah Ann, 902.
Eleanor M., 426.
Edith Mary, 121.
Elizabeth, 855.
Eunice A., 426.
Franklin, 426.
Frederick John, M.D., 121
George W., 539.
Joseph S., 426.
Joseph, 666.
Louis C., 426.
Mabel M., 322.
Marianna, 539.
Mary A., 426.
Mary, 903.
Ovid, 426.
Samuel, 125.
William E., 426.
Butts, Abraham, 177.
Abram, 373.
Celia E., 373.
Isaac Holden, 373.
Isaac Howland, 373.
John Franklin, 373.
Joshua, 372.
Lovinia Soule, 373.
Zebedee Philander, 373.
Butterfield, Leon Clark, 493.
George, 698.
Button, John, 889.
Buxton, Lorinda, 311.
Byfield, Nathaniel, Esq., 203.
Byram, Jonathan, 441.
Byron, Adeline, 351.
Jane, 280.

Cable, Wesley, 654.
Cade, Ethel, 751.
Cadman, George, 202.
Richard, 176.
Cady, Charlotte Arlene, 531.
Edward D., 531.
John M., 697.
Nancy, 528.
Nicholas, 802.
Cain, Annie A., 364.
Caine, Edna M., 344.
Caldwell, Betsey (Howard), 984.
Ebenezer, 984.
Elizabeth, 984.
Frank, 815.
George H., 626.
Louisa (Peer), 626.
Malinda V., 626.
Ray, 815.
Calkins, Albert, 756.
Arvilla, 861.
Hattie, 830.
Hattie Ann, 1010.
William, 976.
Calvert, Jerre, 761.
Call, Alden Aylworth, 379.
Arthur Deering, 379.
Benjamin Winslow, 379.
Margaret Farrer, 379.
Callopp, Reynald, 108.
Cam, Randall, 128.
Camp, Caroline E., 304.
Iva May, 495.
Campbell, Anita Marion, 501.
Archibald, 439.
Audrey C., 439.
Buel Owen, 501.
Charles A., 439.
Charles, 473.
Charles Samuel, 501.
Dorothy M., 439.
Elizabeth (Jordan), 439.
Harriet, 313.
Harriet, 450.
Harold Andrew, 501.
Henry, 789.
Hugh H., 439.
John, 473.
Linwood Hugh, 439.
Majorie E., 501.
Maria, 609.
Miss, 235.
Raymond S., 501.
Ruth E., 501.
Samuel, 868.
Wendell O., 501.
William, 789.
Canfield, Eva A., 937.
Ira, 915.
Judge Job, 725.
Mary A., 725.
Miss Sarah, 725.
Cannon, James, 160.
James, 176.
James, 928.
Phebe, 370.
Capron, Cynthia, 875.
Caray, Ananias, 829.
John, 829.
Mr., 829.
William, 829.
Card, Joel, 332.
Thomas, 210.
Cardes, Mary, 429.
Care, Capt. William, 307.
Carhart, Ellen Soule, 32.
Ellen Soule, 423.
Emery Richard, 423.
Henry Smith, 422.
Mrs. Ellen Soule, 416.
Mrs. Ellen S., 419.
Mrs. Ellen Soule, 420.
Miss Margaret Sprague, 421.
Mrs., 422.
Margaret Sprague, 423.
Mrs. Ellen Soule, 675.
Rose, 423.
Carle, George, 720.
Carleton, Amos, 581.
Earl S., 581.
Grace, 581.
Harriet Soule, 581.
Mr., 580.
Carey, William H., 435.
Carman, Clarence, 1089.
Carncross, Loderna, 712.
Carnes, Jane, 892.
Carnia, F. F., 496,
Carpenter, Chester, 948.
Frank, 948.
Harold, 948.
Hon. Matthew, 469.
Hulda, 1022.
John, The, 19.
Mildred, 948.
Mr., 358.
Percy, 948.
Wilfred, 948.
William H., 948.
Carr, Addie E., 750.
A. M., 533.
Charles H., 750.
Daniel, 537.
Ellen M., 750.
Emily L., 551.
Emily M., 564.
Harriet A., 750.
Herbert L., 750.
John H., 750.
Mary E., 750.
Rev. John, 893.
Wilbur, 1030.
Carrington, Edward, 587.
Carroll, Anna, 417.
Mary, 335.
Carruthers, Dr. A. K., 235.
Carsley, Maria C., 288.
Carterrie, Jane, 597.
Carter, Andrew P., 362.
Capt. Charles, 611.
Cynthia, 746.
Ella, 611.
Frank B., 339.
Mary B. (Butler), 362.
Rose Reviere, 362.
Cartright, John, The, 19.
93.
Carver, Almira (Porter), 901.
Dr. Lewis E., 901.
Frank W., 901.
John, 191.
Josephine, 901.
Lewis W., 901.
Mr. George, 586.
Phebe, 230.
Seth, 230.
Trevelyn, 901.
Cary, Dr. Betherd, 444.
John, 206.
John, 203.
John, 1066.
Lydia, 847.
Cascaden, Jane Louisa, 741.
Case, Ann, 412.
Mr., 1017.
Seabury, 160.
899.
Cass, Francis B., 266.
Lucy A., 266.
Martha, 266.
Casselboom, 611.
William, 612.
Caswell, Charles C., 747.
Edgar L., 858.
Harriet R., 747.
Isabella T., 435.
Isabella, 451.
Cathcart, Annie S., 178.
Anna S., 564.
Miss Anna S., 563.
Cattells, Professor J. McK., 668.
Caven, D. D., 459.
Cawles, Clara, 490.
Caxan, Hattie, 906.
Chadsey, Fannie, 285.
Chadwick, William, 493.
Chaffee, Courtland D., 508.
Everett C., 508.
Howard S., 508.
Mrs. Maude, 507.
Chambers, Ruth, 1040.
Chamberlain, Calvin T., 858.

Charles A., 494.
Clara M., 494.
Daniel W., 494.
Dora M., 494.
Ethel A., 494.
Lorenzo D., 494.
Lydia Mabel, 494.
Mary E., 494.
Sanford D., 494.
Chamberlane, Thomas, 130.
Chancellor, 128.
Chancery, Durham, 127.
Chandler, Ann Celestia, 1097.
Annie (Hinman), 338.
Enos, 234.
Ezekiel, 1069.
George, 338.
Joel, 234.
John, 116.
John, 149.
Lydia, 170.
Martha, 116.
Maud, 338.
Maud B., 341.
Maud B., 452.
Nancy, 450.
Nathaniel, 395.
Pamelia (Lincoln), 234.
Rebecca, 169.
Robert, 128.
Sarah, 214.
Sarah, 170.
Samuel, 199.
Chanter, Mary, 1017.
Chapin, Mayor, 376.
Chaplin, Benjamin, 1064.
Carroll Sherman, 323.
Rev. Jonathan E., 1064.
Chapman, John, 135.
Loring, 710.
Martha P., 531.
Mrs. William, 394.
Rhoda, 878.
Richard, 135.
Willard, 1017.
William, 135.
Charland, Eva, 276.
Charters, James B., 934.
Chase, 672.
Abbie, 1027.
Acastus, 490.
Augustus, 912.
Benjamin, 182.
Benjamin, 912.
Calista L., 913.
Carrie, 912.
Charles Marshall Staples, 269.
Charles, 912.
Charles, 913.
Delia Forbes, 269.
Dr. Lyman, 294.
Emeline, 898.
Emily, 277.
Frank, 8.
Fred C., 295.
Frank E., 277.
Harvey, 912.
Harvey, 913.
Howard Jasper, 269.
Harold Alvah, 269.
Hiram, 913.
Hon. Salmon P., 258.
Isaac, 913.
James, 913.
John, 727.
John, 913.
Louisa (Coffin), 269.
Louisa (Coffin), 490.
Margaret A., 294.
Mary C., 913.
Nellie, 913.
Nellie E., 977.
Nellie E., 979.
Nellie E., 1080.
Otis, 913.
Quincy Thomas, 269.
Riley, 913.
Robert Milton, 269.
Sarah, 728.
Sarah, 732.
Sarah, 913.
Sylvia, 911.
Thomas, 269.
Thomas, 490.
Warren, 913.
William, 1058.
Chaundflower, John, 132.
George, 132.
William, 132.
Chaundler, John, 117.
Cheney, ———, 867.
Cheesbro, Mrs. Rachel, 723.
William, 802.
Chesley, Mrs. Edwin, 361.
Cheeseman, Daniel, 127.
Cheever, Brayton, 1067.
William M., 248.
Chetwood, Chief Justice, 247.
Sarah (Paul), 247.
William, 247.
Child, Martin, 109.
Childs, Hannah M., 431.
Childers, Rosetta, 757.
Chilton, James, 191.
Chittenden, Clara Elizabeth, 845.
Clara Elizabeth, 1078.
Helen M. Aldrich, 845.
William Ward, 845.
Chivington, Colonel, 354.
Christoft, Jane, 114.
Chritchett, John, 84.
Mary, 84.
Christie, Peter, 658.
Church, Alice Soule, 516.
Alice, 1050.
Capt. John, 174.
Constant, 1050.
Gideon, 175.
Nathaniel, 206.
Patience, 1050.
Samuel, 516.
Thomas, 226.
Churchill, Abigail, 525.
Capt. James, 526.
Capt., 536.
George, 287.
James, 173.
Lois C., 1002.
Rhoda J., 546.
Chute, Allen, 1013.
Elmer H., 1019.
Esther, 605.
Howard, 1013.
Howard J., 1019.
Minnie, 1013.
Minnie A., 1019.
Myron, 1013.
Myron N., 1019.
Nathaniel, 1013.
Nathaniel, 1019.
Nettie, 1013.
Chute, Nettie M., 1019.
Cilley, Maj. Gen. Joseph, 1085.
Sarah Lee, 1085.
Claren, Mary, 1040.
Clarey, Fannie, 613.
Clark, Amelia Burton, 414.
Anna V., 902.
Annie V., 1051.
———, 1025.
Barbara, 1037.
Catherine, 507.
Charles L., 886.
Charles Lewis, 902.
Charles Le Britton, 934.
Cynthia, 911.
Cynthia, 914.
David Bury, 754.
Dorcas, 426.
Dorothy, 931.
Dr. James Madison, 413.
Dr. Eugene B., 269.
Edmund Soule, 414.
Eleanor, 1075.
Eliza, 80.
Eugene B., 296.
Ezekiel, 1069.
Frederick Peyton, 413.
Georgina, 414.
George, 630.
George, 660.
Georgia A., 754.
George, 774.
Harry Soule, 754.
Helen Louisa, 934.
Hiram, 560.
James Kent, 934.
Jane S., 754.
Jennie Laura, 842.
Jimima, 471.
Judith, 1069.
Julia, 737.
Keziah, 80.
Lawrence D., 423.
Lawrence D., 424.
Lewis, 471.
Louis, 534.
Lucius L., 754.
Lydia, 444.
Mary Augusta, 413.
Mary Bunden, 444.
Mary E., 254.
Mary Ellen, 934.
Mary, 444.
Mary Winifred, 754.
Miss, 635.
Mr., 659.
Mrs. De France, 1022.
Orrilla, 471.
Richard, 33.
Richard, 118.
Richard, 191.
Russell, 1095.
Salmon D., 471.
Sarah Elizabeth, 413.
Sarah, 768.
Stephen P., 426.
Stephen, 471.
Thomas, 81.
William, 444.
William H., 902.
William D., 933.
William Henry, 934.
Clarkson, Frederick Herbert, 320.
Sarah, 667.
Clapp, Lillie Angie, 686.
Miss Lilla, 686.
Clause, Henry, 893.
Claypool, Carrie, 575.
Mary Jane, 719.
William, 719.
Cleaves, Alfred, 285.
Emma S., 285.
Clerk, James, 610.
James, 605.
John, 610.
Ella, 610.

Robert, 610.
Thomas, 610.
Clemens, Elizabeth, 638.
Cleminson, Diantha B., 890.
Laura Sands, 889.
Clements, Mabel, 533.
Mary, 81.
Sally Ann, 705.
Cleveland, Charles G., 160.
Charles, 637.
Cora May, 637.
Edwin N., 585.
Elisha, 504.
Elizabeth, 637.
Henry W., 885.
Lydia Maria, 504.
Mark, 637.
Ola Jane, 504.
Cleves, Elmira, 285.
Cleweth, Alfred, 434.
David, 434.
Eleanor, 434.
Fred, 434.
George, 434.
Hattie, 434.
Henry, 434.
Levi, 434.
Clifton, Anna, 490.
Sophia, 674.
Clift, William, 1012.
Mary (Eames), 1012.
Clifford, Florence May, 349.
Florence, 452.
Guy, 447.
Julia Ann, 336.
Cline, Mary, 651.
Clinton, George, 268.
Clise, Frank Durgin, 737.
Harry Rountree, 737.
Marguerite, 737.
Closson, Harry, 320.
Clough, George, 652.
Clow, Mr., 658.
Coakley, Agnes, 744.
Coates, Nancy Susan, 1015.
Robert, 80.
Cobb, Deliverance, 444.
Elisha, 395.
Elizabeth, 215.
James, 215.
John, 199.
John. 215.
John, Jr., 974.
Joseph, 929.
Martha, 215.
Mary Boyd, 323.
Patience, 215.
Rachel, 215.
Timothy, 444.
Timothy, 1000.
Coberly, Hessa, 354.
Coburn, Peter, 741.
Sally, 536.
Cochran, John C., 856.
Margery, 71.
Piers de, 71.
Cockin, Mary, 107.
Cocking, Mary, 84.
Cockingham, 1081.
Codman, George, 181.
Coe, Nelson, 795.
Coffin, Agnes, 127.
Erclina M., 295.
Jeremiah, 237.
Jimima, 926.
John, 127.
Ruth Maynard, 567.
Tristram, 926.
William Balch, 567.
Coffman, Cooper, 687.
Coggeshall, Capt. Edward, 178.
Elizabeth, 203.
John, 203.
Cogswell, Carrie J., 746.
Charles, 613.
Hale F., 746.
Jane, 746.
Kittie, 798.
Mrs. Barton, 947.
Colby, James, 471.
Colburn, Mary M., 730.
Sally, 1072.
Cole, Edith W., 341.
Eliza V., 338.
Ella, 913.
George, 338.
Harriet, 899.
Mary, 899.
Paulina, 427.
Seth, 899.
Coleman, Bertha Helena, 943.
Byron Scott, 943.
Dora, 943.
Joshua, Jr., 943.
Louella, 586.
Sarah, 607.
Sarah, 612.
Colet, Dr. John, 120.
Coll, Edwin, 129.
Collar, Capt. John, 591.
Coller, Lyman T., 897.
Collin, Alethea Mary, 763.
Collins, Capt. John, 933.
Elizabeth Ann, 497.
Emily, 294.
Gertrude, 338.
Ida Amelia, 474.
Lillis, 697.
Mahala, 697.
Polly, 886.
Samuel, 697.
Thirza, 898.
Collinridge, Josie, 961.
Colomy, Sarah E., 179.
Coleson, Margaret, 127.
Harriet E., 519.
Colvin, Bert B., 812.
Clara, 815.
D. D., 460.
Dwight, 815.
Kate C., 428.
Merle, 815.
Commelles, Beatrice, 89.
Margaret, 89.
Richard de, 89.
Walter de, 89.
Comstock, Miss, 861.
Comyn, Alexander, 74.
John, 407.
Conant, Mary, 215.
Condron, Hugh, 761.
Condon, Mrs. J. H., 887.
Congdon, Susan H., 1002.
Susie H., 1074.
Confield, Frank, 707.
Conger, Laura E., 584.
N. H., 480.
Raymond, 480.
Coningsby, John, 89.
Conklin, Irena, 911.
George, 886.
Conley, 502.
Connellan, Major, 98.
Peter Richard, 98.
Conner, Frances, 372.
James, 372.
Sullivan, 372.
Connor, John P., 1033.
Conqueror, William, The, 47.
Conquest, Thomas, 92.
Conra, ———, 869.
Converse, Captain, 590.
Conwell, Dr. Ira, 415.
Florence N., 416.
Jacob, 608.
Jennie, 415.
Mrs. Martha, 411.
Mrs. Martha Soule, 415.
Conyesby, John, Esq., 124.
Consyby, Humphrey, 124.
Conyngesby, Humphrey, 127.
Cook, George Albert, 286.
Catherine Alice, 685.
Capt. Joseph, 932.
———, 980.
Col., 589.
Elizabeth Wilder, 635.
Eugene, 894.
Margaret, 401.
Margaret, 427.
Martin, 961.
Walton, 718.
Zilpah, 1001.
Cooke, Francis, 191.
Francis Gray, 949.
Lucy Ethel, 949.
Mary, 33.
Mary, 118.
Randall, Bradford, 949.
Robert, 26.
R., 108.
Robert, 123.
Samuel Wadsworth, 949.
Thomas, 84.
Thomas, 107.
Cookingham, Robert, 1097.
Zilpah, 948.
Coolege, Frances, 412.
Henry, 412.
William Nelson, 412.
Coolidge, Ann, 446.
Hannah J., 446.
William, 446.
Coombs, Sarah, 233.
Sarah, 286.
Coomer, Susanna, 525.
William, 213.
William, 525.
Coons, Polly, 944.
Sarah, 654.
Cooper, Annie Sophronia, 836.
Harriet, 887.
John, 80.
Lansing B., 789.
Levin Walter, 836.
Mary, 118.
Mr., 891.
Thomas, 88.
Cope, Almeda, 869.
Corbett, Katherine, 130.
Cory, Barney, 157.
Barney, 158.
Corey, Barney, 177.
Francis, 953.
Seth, Jr., 160.
Corfield, Thomas, 588.
Corless, Allen B., 491.
Bruce R , 491.
Corliet, Ann, 893.
Corman, Alpheus, 653.
Betsey, 653.
Deziar, 653.
Howland, 653.
Isaac, 653.
Jane, 653.
Mary, 653.
Susan, 653.
Tunis H., 653.
Cormeile, Beatrix, 88.
Richard, 88.

Walter de, 88.
Cormeiles, Ansfred de, 89.
Cormells, Richard de, 89.
Cornell, Abigail, 1044.
Alvin, 776.
Capt. Paul, 776.
Cynthia, 776.
Elizabeth Soule, 776.
Esther, 776.
Georgia, 912.
Hannah, 776.
Hattie, 912.
Hiram, 776.
Mary, 776.
Mary, 1041.
Rebecca, 1053.
Stephen, 776.
Cornish, Charles Frederick, 552.
Dalton William, 552.
Eunice Thompson, 552.
Hannah Frances, 552.
Josiah Thompson, 552.
Julius Foster, 552.
Lucy Charlotte, 96.
Mary Louisa, 552.
Rev. G., 96.
William Otis, 552.
William, 546.
Cornilson, Mary, 639.
Corthell, George Sampson, 570.
Irving Merrill, 570.
Sallie Harvey, 570.
Washington Irving, 570.
Cornwallis, Lord, 542.
Cornwell, Dr. Levinas, 813.
Mary, 613.
———, 614.
Robert, Earl of, 66.
Corwin, Mr., 260.
Cosdeman, Mary, 876.
Cosset, Ralph, 609.
Cossitt, George A., 613.
Mary, 613.
Cottenham, Benjamin, 724.
Cottingham, Rose, 792.
Cotton, Col., 536.
Col. Theophilus, 591.
Col. Theophilus, 983.
Thomas, 87.
Victoria, 898.
Cottrall, Barbara, 1060.
Cottrell, Barbara, 927.
Coty, Margaret M., 957.
Margaret M., 1008.
Coulter, Ethel Gertrude, 647.
Janey, 647.
Samuel John, 647.
Sarah (Armstrong), 647.
Coulson, Minnie S., 575.
Coulthread, Thomas, 370.
Courtauld, Susanna R., 97.
Covert, Jeanne, 312.
Cowen, Bertha Louisa, 284.
Carolyn, 284.
Charles E., 284.
Chester Howard, 284.
Dorothy, 284.
Lorraine, 284.
Marcia L., 284.
Mrs. Benjamin Sprague, 1015.
Cowdell, Tacie, 80.
Cox, Catherine, 887.
Chester G., 296.
Henry, 852.
Jane, 80.
Mary, 934.
Robert, 122.
Coy, Frank, 471.
Crackston, John, 191.
Cranford, Anna, 508.
Crafts, Addie Louisa, 362.
Albert Barnard, 362.
Frederick Henry, 362.
George Emery, 362.
Rev. Frederick Augustus, 362.
Samuel, 362.
Wilbur Fisk, 362.
Craig, Eliza, 642.
Rebecca (Bowens), 642.
Robert, 642.
Cramer, Anna, 933.
Mabel, 739.
William D., 522.
Crandall, Hosea, 785.
Julia A., 794.
Crane, Anna Augusta (Milledge), 916.
David Newton, 916.
Elizabeth, Augusta (Milledge), 916.
Joseph, 878.
Mrs. John T., 905.
Crapo, David, 306.
Priscilla, 369.
Crawford, Caroline Gertrude, 652.
Charles, 653.
Ethel, 713.
Gladys, 713.
Joseph, 852.
Mary, 850.
Mary Ann, 852.
Maude Marks, 652.
Samuel, 652.
Cread, James Herbert, 1035.
Minadella, 1035.
Creamer, Sidney P., 393.
Creech, Betsey (Ridlon), 312.
Catherine (Means), 263.
Celia, 312.
Edith M., 263.
Edith M., 279.
Edith M., 289.
Edith M., 295.
Edward, 312.
William, 263.
Creed, James Herbert, 994.
Nina Adelle, 994.
Cremer, Robert, 149.
Jane, 115.
Crespe, Hester, 116.
Elles, 116.
Cretofte, Jane, 117.
Cretser, ———, 933.
Crevelin, Caroline Josephine, 900.
Henry Joseph, 900.
Cricket, Ann, 101.
J., 101.
Ann, 102.
Crinklaw, Andrew B., 752.
Clark Soule, 752.
Helen, 752.
Robert Burns, 752.
Critoft, George, 116.
———, 149.
Jane, 150.
Mary, 116.
Robert, 116.
Cromer, Hon. George W., 643.
Cromett, Sarah, 368.
Cromwell, Lediah Soule, 205.
Crommett, Frank J., 319.
Crompton, 99.
Cronk, George, 683.
Henry, 683.
Samantha, 683.
Samuel, 683.
Sarah Emma, 685.
Seneca, 683.
Cronkite, Ira, 862.
Crosby, 99.
Robert, 360.
Cross, Charles E., 948.
C. B., 981.
Harriet E., 948.
Llewellyn, 948.
Sarah A., 948.
Walter W., 948.
Crosswell, Abigail, ~~435.~~ 436
Crowell, Braddock, 371.
Hannah, 371.
Lucinda, 749.
Temperance, 371.
Crowl, Lucinda, 757.
Crumb, Judith, 760.
Cudworth, David, 174.
Culpit, Cora A., 473.
Joseph, 473.
Sadie A., 473.
Culver, Bert, 842.
Irving, 301.
Mrs., 842.
Cummings, Caroline, 252.
Caroline A., 593.
Edgar, 1069.
Edna L., 1069.
Julia, 1069.
Lieut. Col. J., 1082
Rev. Hiram, 1069
Sally L., 1069.
Thomas, 1069.
William H., 701.
Cummery, Mr., 222.
Cumyn, John, 74.
John, 60.
Walter, 65.
Curran, Lyman, 584.
Currie, Mehitable, 1074.
Sarah Ann, 286.
Thomas Page, 286.
———, 948.
Curtan, Judith, 427.
Curtis, Abigail, 512.
Abigail (Phebe), 542.
Ambrose, 294.
Ambrose, 306.
Charles, 333.
David, 515.
Elijah, 175.
Elizabeth, 512.
Esther, 334.
Hannah, 334.
Joanna, 1036.
John, 334.
John George Cockborn, 1056.
Joseph, 334.
Juliet Melvina, 951.
Juliet M., 1082.
Justine, 720.
Levi, 334.
Louisa Q., 500.
Lucy, 334.
Lydia, 250.
Lydia, 334.
Martha, 252.
Muriel Lucile, 509.
Orlando F., 951.
Orlando F., 1082.
Phebe, 680.
Ruth, 334.
William, 334.
Curtiss, Burtie, 508.
Ebenezer B., 507.
Joseph B., 509.
Cushing, Benjamin, 548.
Col., 367.

Dea. John, Jr., 232.
Dora C., 295.
Edes Thomas, 549.
Elsie Soule, 569.
Greenwood, 556.
Irene, 548.
Jacob, 548.
Jacob, 549.
Joanna Wilber, 569
John, 220.
John, Esq., 397.
Lillian Frances, 569
Robert, 549.
Sylvia, 548.
Sylvia, 549.
Cushings, Col. John, 592
John, Jr., 294.
Mary A., 556.
Cusit, John, 251.
Cushman, Abigail, 355.
Alathea, 398.
Allerton, 169.
Allerton, 174.
Allerton, 398.
Benjamin, 536.
Brigadier Joseph, 917.
Cephas, 1069.
Col. John, 983.
Elizabeth, 396.
Eunice, 637.
Irean, 160.
Jacob, 1000.
Joseph, 355.
Joseph, 396.
Joseph, 398.
Joseph, 1069.
Joshua, 169.
Joshua, 398.
Joshua, 399.
Joshua, 1069.
Josiah, 536.
Josiah, 1069.
Leroy, 885.
Mary, 169.
Mary, 398.
Mary, 399.
Mary, 402.
Mary, 425.
Mary, 1085.
Mike, 944.
Molly, 1069.
Noah, 174.
Paul, 1069.
Rev. Isaac, 523.
Rev. Isaac, 524.
Sarah, 535.
Soule, 1069.
Zeuriah, 526.
Zerviah, 173.
Zerviah, 1053.
Cutler, Eben, 540.
William H., 895.
Cutter, Capt., 222.
Cutter, Georgie, 815.
Rev. Ammi Ruhama, 224.

Daggett, Annie, 341.
Mary E. Soule, 394.
Dailey, Frederick, 760.
Michael, 760.
Dalgarn, John W., 890.
Dalrymple, Sir James, 72.
Dalton, Eliza, 503.
George, 503.
Hugh Lionel, 503.
Raimona Gertrude, 503.
Dam, Elizabeth, 273.
Damaronville, Jonathan, 1072.
Laura A., 1072.
Naomi, 1072.
Damsel, Elizabeth, 81.
Dana, Allan S., 272.
Danbar, David, 175.
Dancourte, Margery, 129.
Dane, Mary F., 956.
Warren, 956.
Danforth, Capt., 360.
Daniel, Abraham, 867.
J. W., 1100.
Anna E., 1100.
J. W., 1100.
Mary C., 1100.
Albert M., 1100.
Daniels, Mary, 949.
Danley, Hazel, 951.
Danner, Etta, 342.
Danton, 419.
Danzell, James, 177.
Darbee, Chester, 810.
Olive, 810.
Theodosia (Church), 810.
Darby, Cynthia Louisa, 474.
Hobard James, 474.
James, 473.
Jane, 473.
Oliver James, 473.
Darborough, Adelaide (Yeates), 755.
Darrel, Margaret, 1008.
Darling, Alanson, 551.
Andrew, 975.
Benjamin, 974.
Betsey, 975.
Betsey, 976.
Daniel, 975.
Erasmus, 975.
Ezra, 975.
Hannah, 975.
Huldah, 975.
Isaiah, 975.
James, 975.
John, 975.
Joseph, 975.
Julia, 551.
Lena Maria, 659.
Lillah, 975.
Lucina, 975.
Lydia, 975.
Paloma, 975.
Polly, 169.
Polly (Mary), 401.
Polly, 975.
Rebecca, 974.
Russell, 975.
Samuel, 975.
Sarah, 974.
Selah, 975.
Titus, 975.
Thomas, 215.
Thomas, 974.
Darman, Mr., 708.
Virginia, 708.
Darwin, William, 490.
Dary, Charlotte Olive, 904.
Dates, ———, 830.
Dauncy, John de, 89.
Daugherty, Charles Jefferson, 978.
Davel, Benjamin, 175.
Davenport, E., 88.
Harold Freeman, 962.
Herman Augustus, 962.
Marie Alden, 962.
Stanley Soule, 962.
David, Alpha, 472.
Hester A., 472.
Mary (Compton), 472.
Davidson, Mary, 451.
Prof. George, 239.
Davis, Adeline, 394.
Agnes, 104.
Albert, 953.
Alfred, 957.
Alfred, 1010.
Alice, 766.
Anna, 392.
Anthony J., 1098
Barbara, 510.
Benjamin, 182.
Benjamin, 294.
Benjamin, 306.
Benjamin, 871.
Benjamin, 873.
Benjamin, 923.
Benjamin, 928.
Capt. George W., 377.
Charles H., 280.
Christine Sibley, 270.
Cora Rose, 271.
Cyrus W., 289.
Daniel, 80.
David, 386
Edward Harding, 270.
Elizabeth, 370.
Elizabeth C., 382.
Emeline, 1098.
Etta M., 280.
Eunice, 234.
Evelyn Melcher, 271.
Fannie E., 377.
Flavel, 654.
Florence, 280.
Gardner, 510.
Gardner, 822.
George Ellsworth, 271.
Gideon, Sr., 157.
Gideon, 160.
Hannah P., 178.
Hannah E. Soule, 280.
Harriet May, 271.
Harriet L., 280.
Harriet A., 450.
Harvey W., 953.
Harry, 953.
Hattie, 953.
Henry F., 953.
Ichabod, 511.
Jane Anne, 961.
Joan, 80.
Joanna Y. (Pomeroy), 377.
Job, 176.
John Edward, 270.
Joseph, 176.
Joseph J., 280.
Joseph, 1008.
Laura, 956.
Lillian, 686.
Louisa Melcher, 270.
Lucrettia Goodwin, 392.
Lydia, 766.
Margaret (Davis), 234.
Margaret Helen, 271.
Mary, 175.
Mary, 176.
Mary, 871.
Mary, 873.
Mary, 923.
Mary, 1028.
Mr., 413.
Nathan, 1008.
Nellie, 280.
Pardon, 1019.
Peace, 1058.
Rebecca, 33.
Remembrance, 1060.
Reuben, 1061.
Sadie, 856.
Samuel, 392.
Stephen, 1060.
Susan, 359.

Sylvia, 957.
Sylvia, 1010.
Thomas, 766.
Timothy, 234.
Virginia Hope, 325.
Virginia, 447.
William, 158.
William, 253.
William Albert, 270.
William Shirley, 271.
William, 294.
Willie F., 280.
Wilma Louisa, 271.
Davol, Benjamin, 917.
Bradford Durfee, 1021.
Peter, 917.
Susanna, 917.
Davy, Isabella F., 1014.
Dawson, Lucy, 115.
———, 149.
Dawes, Joseph, 936.
Day, Bessie M., 756.
Betsey O., 858.
Charles M., 858.
Cornelia, 755.
Dr. Charles, 353.
Ellis L., 756.
George H., 756.
Harriet (Haggerty), 756.
Lizzy H., 449.
Lydia S., 858.
Maria, 976.
Mrs., 756.
Stanley T., 756.
Thomas, 756.
Deane, Mrs. Albert, 550.
Lieut., 360.
Dean, Seth, 747.
Zadoc, 441.
Dearborn, A. W., 371.
Dearduff, Mary C., 576.
DeCamp, David Ralph, 845.
Edna Frank, 845.
John R., 845.
Sarah Alice, 845.
Decker, 471.
Edward, 1017.
John H., 841.
Joseph, 1050.
Decraw, Frank L., 948.
George E., 948.
Samuel E., 948.
Deering, Nancy, 234.
Defoe, Charles Edgar, 475.
DeForest, Captain, 572.
Judith Brazier, 568.
Nancy, 1017.
DeIve, Ella, 679.
Moses, 679.
DeLancy, William, 888.
Delano, Abigail, 169.
Abigail, 174.
Abigail, 960.
Ashael, 823.
David, 330.
Elizabeth, 559.
Esther, 198.
Hannah (Doten), 328.
Hannah, 397.
Jonathan, 328.
Jonathan, 397.
Judah, 396.
Levi, 330.
Lydia, 170.
Lydia, 214.
Lydia, 960.
Lydia, 974.
Nathan, 1069.
Patience B., 170.
Polly, 561.
Priscilla, 561.
Rebecca, 169.
Stephen, 559.
Stephen, 561.
Thankful, 1069.
Thomas, 189.
DeLong, Allen, 741.
Delaren, 741.
Louisa C., 794.
Mat, 826.
———, 842.
DeLutz, Philip, 1.
DeMaranville, Eliza J., 564.
Demares, Charles S., 887.
Denn, Edward, 109.
Denne, Ann, 101.
Margaret, 100.
Thomas, 101.
W., 100.
Dennis, Bradford, 1042.
Daniel, 1042.
Holden, 1042.
Horace, 679.
James Alexander, 271.
John, 157.
John, 158.
John, 177.
John, 880.
John, 1042.
Jonathan, 1023.
Lillie Belle, 271.
Mary Elizabeth (Davis), 271.
Mary, 884.
Mary, 1042.
Mercy, 1042.
Robert, 972.
Ruth, 1042.
Sarah Howland, 972.
Sarah, 1020.
Sarah, 1061.
Sarah, 1064.
William, 413.
William, 1042.
Dennison, Andrew, 232.
Angelia, 287.
Angelia, 294.
Benjamin, 253.
Caroline, 232.
Capt. George, 802.
Clara, 259.
Clara, 262.
Clara O., 451.
Clarissa, 232.
David, Jr., 232.
———, 235.
David, 253.
Deborah, 295.
Eugene, 978.
George, 232.
Harriet Louisa, 978.
John, 232.
Joseph, 232.
Mehitable (Soule), 253.
Rufus, 232.
Sophia, 232.
Sarah, 442.
Sophronia, 253.
Susan, 254.
Susan, 294.
T. Harwood, 285.
Titus K., 978.
Denneen, Catherine, 365.
Dent, Frances Mary Way Schofield, 301.
Ruth Schofield, 301.
Thomas D., 301.
Denton, Angelique Nathalie A. J., 143.
Derry, Lizzy, 336.
Deuel, Ebenezer, 809.
Deval, Sally, 876.
Devan, Harriet Beecher, 365.
Devel, Mary Soule, 205.
Devol, Benjamin, 176.
Benjamin, 219.
Benjamin, 1058.
Christopher, 219.
Daniel, 589.
Everett, 376.
George, 219.
Hannah Audley, 218.
Hannah, 219.
Jonathan, 218.
Jonathan, 219.
Jonathan, 220.
John, 219.
Joseph, 208.
Joseph, 217.
Joseph, 218.
Joseph, 219.
Joseph, 204.
Lydia, 219.
Mary, 219.
Mary Soule, 1086.
Nathaniel, 208.
Peter, 1058.
Ruth, 982.
Sarah, 219.
Susanna, 1058.
William, 218.
Devlin, Mary Victoria, 496.
Devon, Mary Soulis, 597.
Dewel, Abbie Haines, 349.
John, 208.
Dewey, Clara, 812.
DeWures, Kate, 442.
Dexter, Ella, 832.
Josephine Cornelia, 836.
Minnie Lenora, 836.
Rev. Henry, 548.
Stephen Donald, 836.
DeYoe, Ann, 841.
Charles, 840.
Malinda, 841.
Richard, 841.
Dibble, Fred, 659.
Dickeman, Flore, 719.
Dickey, Elizabeth, 641.
Harriet Melinda (Corning), 497.
James, 497.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 621.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 644.
Mrs., 646.
Nathaniel, 636.
Wallace Corning, 497.
Walter S., 636.
Dickinson, Frank W., 716.
Diety, George R., 889.
Dill, Lula E., 295.
Lula E., 304.
Dillingham, Abbie, 708.
Deborah, 272.
Deborah, 294.
Deborah, 304.
George, 310.
Dillino, Elizabeth, 198.
Thomas, 198.
Dingman, Reuben, 953.
Dinsmore, David Sr., 233.
Edwin, 748.
Edwin, 757.
Dishart, Emma, 945.
George, 945.
Hattie M., 945.
John, 945.
Maggie, 945.
William, 945.
Ditman, George, 612.

Jeremiah, 612.
Lizzie, 612.
Nellie, 612.
William, 612.
Ditmore, John, 607.
Dixon, Arthur B., 580.
Col. Luther, 490.
Eliza Ann, 280.
Elizabeth, 109.
Elizabeth M., 280.
Emily, 281.
Emily E., 580.
Elvira A. B., 281.
George A., 580.
Gratia R., 281.
Julia Ann, 281.
Mary S., 280.
Mary Soule, 580.
Martin E., 580.
Oliver, 280.
Rev. Benjamin, 281.
Rose, 551.
Samuel N., 280.
Shubael, 280.
William, 109.
William B., 580.
D'Ooge, Martin L., 668.
Doak, Mary E., 699.
Doane, Harry H., 493.
Henry, 1006.
Rev. Julius, 736.
Rev. Julius, 1006.
Dockham, Arthur Everett, 288.
Charles Boardman, 287.
Florence Ella, 288.
Frederick Morse, 288.
George A., 287.
George Dana, 288.
Harrison Garfield, 288.
Ralph Samuel, 288.
Dockstaler, Giles, 933.
Dodge, Abigail Paddock, 466.
Alice Soule, 929.
Ashley, 463.
Caroline, 452.
Caroline, 548.
Deborah, 548.
Ella, 1041.
George, 929.
Jennie, 325.
Jennie, 447.
Joshua B., 548.
William Soule, 929.
Dodson, Rev., 99.
Dolbee, Harley, 951.
Dole, Arthur Murray, 611.
Cyrus, 340.
Frank Arthur, 611.
Melissa Maria, 424.
Nancy, 637.
Rebecca (Adams), 611.
Dolley, Miss Anna F., 264.
Dolly, Anna Florence, 295.
Dolliver, Etta, 612.
Domville, 96.
Donaldson, Louisa, 725.
Mrs. John, 1015.
Donovan, William R., 557.
Doolittle, ———, 762.
Dore, Calvin, 418.
Elizabeth, 118.
Dorrace, Capt., 490.
Dorson, Anna, 805.
Dort, James L., 349.
Dote, Richard, 818.
Richard, 930.
Dotey, Edward, 191.
Doty, Alice A., 632.
Catherine, 632.
George, 852.
Rufus, 632.
Doten, Alfred Carver, 551.
Alfred Carver, 1054.
Amaziah, 551.
Amaziah, 1054.
Avis Robinson, 445.
Ebenezer, 550.
Edward, 551.
Edward, 1054.
Elijah Dexter, 551.
Elijah Dexter, 1054.
Ira Soule, 550.
Ira Soule, 1054.
James Otis, 551.
James Otis, 1054.
Josiah Thompson, 551.
Josiah Thompson, 1054.
Linwood J., 445.
Mary Eunice, 551.
Mary Eunice, 1054.
Ruth Avis, 445.
Sumner Fernald, 445.
Timothy Soule, 445.
Douglass, Dr. Edward, 751.
———, 762.
Edwin James, 1018.
Francis, 1043.
James, 1017.
Jemina, 1088.
Leighton Edbert, 1018.
Lydia, 1017.
Oval Louella, 1018.
Rosetta May, 1017.
Sir James, 78.
William de, 66.
Dow, Levenette O., 382.
Rosanna, 402.
Susan (Andrews), 382.
Walter H., 382.
Dowe, Carrie E., 439.
Downes, Claude, 738.
Downs, Mrs. Mary (Bull), 247.
Downety, Annie Mat, 763.
Earl, 763.
June Ruth, 763.
Downing, Daniel, 732.
Sally, 728.
Sally, 732.
Downkeed, Nellie, 422.
Downward, Ellen Young, 1015.
James Germain, 1015.
Doyle, Mildred, 286.
———, 348.
William J., 453.
Draemel, Eleanor Clise, 737.
Frederick Clise, 737.
Milo, Frederick, 737.
Drake, Alice, 101.
Daniel, 598.
Lieut. Col., 1041.
Ira M., 826.
Rev., 893.
Thomas, 598.
W. W., 101.
Draper, Hannah, 442.
Hattie N., 1069.
Francis W., 1069.
Dravenstatt, Ananias E., 473.
John, 473.
Rebecca Stamm, 473.
Roy H., 473.
Drew, Abigail, 396.
Charles, 368.
Faith, 216.
Florence M., 557.
Perez, 396.
Perez, 398.
Perez, 1001.
Samuel, 216.
Drinkwater, Joseph, 211.
Thomas, 211.
Driver, Salina Jane, 940.
Sarah, 940.
William, 940.
Drummond, Robert Wilfred, 587.
Drury, Charles James, 647.
Councillor, Thomas, 641.
Hon. Charles, 641.
Maria Louisa, 641.
Thomas, 647.
DuBois, Benjamin, 916.
Cornelia (Blanshan), 915.
Fannie Motran, 755.
Huybartus, 915.
John, 915.
Louis, 597.
Louis, 598.
Lydia, 915.
Mary, 848.
Rachel Jane, 916.
Tryntje, 915.
DuBoulay, F. J. H., 96.
Marianna, 96.
DuCasse, Dr. R. R., 412.
Mary Lucille, 412.
Ralph R., 412.
Dudley, Clara, 442.
Cyrus, 401.
Daniel, 401.
Elias, 401.
George, 401.
Mary, 449.
Peter, 401.
Peter, 1084.
Rhoda, 401.
Rhoda, 1084.
James, 401.
Joseph, 401.
Joshua, 401.
Duesler, Alson, 1083.
Amaziah, 1083.
Jacob, 1083.
Naomi, 1083.
Peter, 1083.
Duffer, Charles Pierce, 315.
Doris, 315.
Gladys Smith, 315.
Marjory Pierce, 315.
Dufrain, Lula M., 452.
Lula, 482.
Duke, William, 143.
Duggan, J., 98.
Dunbar, Almond, 493.
Capt. John, 439.
Elizabeth, 493.
Fannie (Crawford), 493.
Frances, 982.
George B., 226.
George Barney, 493.
George, 494.
Lucile, 494.
Mrs. Grace, 982.
Patrick, 74.
Prince, 661.
Rebecca Frances, 958.
Duncan, Charlotte, 666.
Chauncy, 666.
David, 666.
Emanuel, 666.
Ezeck, 666.
Frank C., 481.
Helen White, 667.
Jay, 666.
Jefferson, 666.
Kate, 481.
Martha, 666.
Mary, 666.
Narcissa, 666.
Sallie, 481.

William, 666.
Duncombe, Sir Edward, 122.
Dungey, Emma, 760.
Dunham, Abbie L., 230.
Bethiah, 286.
Bethiah, 235.
Bethiah, 300.
———, 304.
Ellen, 629.
George, 983.
Herbert, 557.
Jennie A., 304.
Mabel, 432.
Margaret Albertson, 983.
Margaret A., 1100.
Mary, 213.
Mary (Albertson), 983.
Myra, 432.
Rev. Howard C., 432.
Richard, 432.
William H., 295.
Dunkin, Mary, 1027.
Dunlap, Camelia, 1024.
David, 1024.
Pamelia, 274.
Pamelia, 252.
Dunlevy, Judge, 260.
Dunn, Governor, 623.
Dunning, 765.
Dunson, Augusta, 887.
Betsey, 911.
Edward, 887.
Jane, 914.
Samuel S., 887.
Durand, James, 700.
Durbin, Agnes Hilton (nee Young), 390.
Durell, Annette Marian, 480.
Durfee, Alvin, 890.
Anna, 890.
Alzina, 890.
Benjamin F., 890.
Capt. Benjamin, 589.
Clara J., 890.
Cynthia E., 890.
James, 887.
James, 889.
James Devine, 890.
John, 889.
Joseph J., 890.
Laura, 889.
Laura, 890.
Mary, 890.
Meribah, 875.
Miss, 912.
Sarah, 890.
Stephen, 889.
William, 890.
Durgin, Ella Maria, 736.
Frank Morton, 736.
True Worthy, 736.
Durk, J. C., 346.
Dusler, Maria, 774.
Martinus, 774.
Dutchee, Belding, 673.
Charles E., 678.
Christopher, 671.
Egbert, 673.
Elmer, R., 678.
Hattie E., 678.
Luzern, 678.
Mariah (Herd), 673.
Mary (Belding), 671.
Mary E., 673.
Mary Frances, 678.
Miss, 902.
Mrs. Nelson, 900.
Munro S., 678.
Nelson E., 877.
Walter E., 673.
Dutchess, Mrs. Ina, 828.
Dutton, John, 443.
DuVaunt, Helen, 868.
John, 868.
Durward, Allen, 71.
Allen, 77.
Margery, 77.
Dwelley, Jedediah, 174.
Jeremiah, 226.
Jeremiah, 590.
Dye, Henry, 913.
Margaret, 913.
Dyer, Abigail, 450.
Arezine, 608.
Bessie A., 178.
Betsey, 1031.
Betsey, 1076.
Betsey A., 1084.
Charles, 972.
Eliza, 1031.
Eliza, 1084.
Ezekiel, 614.
Isaac, 231.
Isaac, 913.
John, 607.
Julia M., 179.
Julia W., 1031.
Mary, 80.
Mary, 606.
Mrs. Arexene, 614.
O. J., 307.
Quincy, 370.
Sarah H., 449.
Sophia, 606.
Sophia, 614.
Warren, 1031.
Warren, 1076.
Warren, 1084.
Dyke, Anthony, 948.
Henry H., 948.
Dykeman, Bernice, 587.
Cora B., 587.
Elmer, 586.

Earl, Benjamin, 157.
Benjamin, 158.
Caleb, 177.
James, 156.
James, 158.
Lydia, 1073.
Earle, Benjamin, 175.
Benjamin, 1067.
Caleb, 511.
Caleb, 1073.
Edward, 795.
Elizabeth, 510.
Elizabeth, 511.
Hannah, 510.
Harriet, 1067.
James, 510.
James, 511.
James, 994.
James, 1073.
John, 1067.
Lydia, 510.
Lydia, 1067.
Nancy, 1067.
Priscilla (Hill), 1067.
Earington, Susanna, 118.
Easter, James I., 128.
Eaton, Abram M., 700.
Agnes, 136.
Emily E., 295.
Esquire, 426.
Francis, 191.
H. Adeline, 961.
Joseph R., 836.
Mary, 232.
Mary, 523.
Sarah, 548.
William, 545.
Eastman, Clara G., 269.
Clara G., 296.
William, 393.
Echelmeyer, Fred, 869.
Eddy, Capt. Nathaniel, 544.
Capt. N., 1082.
Joanna, 952.
Joanna, 953.
Mrs. Julia E. Knight, 808.
Eddredge, Mary, 885.
Edgerton, Helen, 718.
Edgett, Capt. Miles, 611.
Edick, Cornelius, 733.
Edmunds, Orphia, 678.
Phebe, 678.
Samuel, 677.
Samuel, 678.
Edward, Capt., 274.
Edwards, Amelia, 966.
Mrs. Jane, 552.
Richard, 118.
William L., 984.
Edson, Capt. N., 1082.
Charlotte, 740.
Eels, Hannah, 252.
Hannah, 279.
Prof. Walter C., 476.
Egges, Annie L., 762.
Eggleston, Mrs. Mary Ann, 747.
Royal, 747.
Egolf, Rhea Kathryn, 272.
Ehrhard, John, 1081.
Elder, Henry, 867.
Eldridge, Henry, 588.
Lavina (Small), 995.
Mercy Bassett, 995.
Minnie Soule, 588.
Samuel, 178.
Shubael, 178.
Shubael, 957.
Ellens, Joseph, 237.
Ellinwood, Flora E., 451.
Elliott, Bertha, 1098.
Betsey, 487.
Charles, 258.
Flossie, 1098.
John, 466.
Marion Rose, 318.
Viola, 685.
Ellis, Daniel, 109.
Elmslie, Alice, 432.
James Anderson, 432.
Olive, 432.
Wallace, 432.
Elsey, Augustus, 743.
Elting, Capt. Robert, 733.
Elvie, Frances, 109.
Elwood, Clyde B., 756.
Elizabeth J., 756.
John B., 756.
Emerson, Allerton Charles, 534.
Asa, 369.
Elizabeth Damon, 301.
George Harvey, 301.
Harold, 534.
Helen Doris, 534.
Jane, 301.
Ralph Damon, 301.
Emery, Elizabeth, 449.
Irene, 755.
Leander, 755.
Mary Alice, 755.
Milo Soule, 755.
Moses, 360.
Susanna, 360.
Susan (Woodbury), 360.
Emmel, Harriet Sickler, 269.
Emmerton, Eunice, 539.
Emmons, Carrie B., 376.

Judge, 248.
Emsley, Elizabeth 312.
English, Dr. Edward G., 482.
Thomas, 191.
Enos, George, 1039.
George, 1093.
Molly, 1043.
Ensign, John (Ellis), 756.
Sarah (Russell), 756.
Epie, ———, 1083.
Epperson, Viola D., 359.
Eric, King of Norway, 74.
Ericsson, Leif, 42.
Erkhart, Cecil, 832.
D. E., 832.
Erlington, Susanna, 33.
Ermendorf, 848.
Ertwell, Hannah, 429.
Estabrook, Minnie Florence, 547
Estes, Elias H., 1028.
Elizabeth S., 1028.
Ida May, 451.
Isaac G., 1028.
John N., 1028.
Joseph, 712.
Joseph N., 1028.
Lois A., 1028.
Lydia G., 1028.
Priscilla, 1028.
Rowland, 1028.
Ruth, 1028.
Sarah Ann, 1028.
Silas W., 1028.
Susan, 1028.
Esty, Mary Hamilton (Standart), 837.
Miss Anne Standart, 837.
William W., 837.
Eustis, Col., 442.
Evans, Alfred M., 925.
David, 631.
Edward Franklin, 626.
Frank, 626.
Jane (Arbothnot), 631.
Joseph D., 925.
Matilda, 631.
Milo, 466.
Mr., 83.
William Allison, 925.
Evanas, Elizabeth, 80.
Evens, Minnie D., 534.
Everett, Carleton Hooker, 547.
Charles W., 453.
Charles, 547.
Edward Hurlburt, 547.
Hannah, 822.
Lulie Blanche, 548.
Luther, 822.
Mary, 822.
Rachel, 822.
Roba, 822.
Everest, Sophia, 798.
Everts, Cynthia, 584.
Emarilla, 583.
Flora, 584.
George S., 584.
John S., 583.
Lydia Ann, 584.
Margaret, 583.
Nellie, 584.
Reuben, Conger, 584.
Seneca S., 583.
Ewers, Adolphus Hosley, 883.
Andrew Jackson, 883.
Alvin Alpher, 883.
Emeline, 883.
Ira, 883.
James Joseph, 883.
Lucina Semira, 883.
Melissa Lucinda, 883.
Orellana, 883.
Rachel Allen, 883.
Ruth Lorina, 883.
Sylvester Sowle, 883.
Ewing, Alice, 1072.
Clifford B., 704.
Herbert Eugene, 704.
John M., 704.
Viola, 704.
Violet, 704.

Fairbanks, 436.
Samuel, 19.
Fairbrother, Samuel, 178.
Fairchild, Abbie Vida, 560.
Alosia B., 918.
Donald Soule, 1021.
Elbert, 856.
George Henry, 502.
Grace Arminda, 502.
Harold Francis, 502.
Harold Francis, 1021.
Jane Arminda (Soule), 502.
William Henry, 502.
W. H., 1021.
Fanning, Agnes Maria, 840.
Benjamin, 840.
Jacob, 840.
———, 883.
Farey, Edward, 135.
Fargo, Bertha, 1031.
Eugene, 1031.
Milo E., 1031.
Farington, Martha, 230.
Farlow, George Wesley, 366.
Katherine Maude, 366.
Farnham, David, 331.
David, 334.
George W., 343.
Joanna, 334.
Martha (Card), 331.
Martha (Card), 334.
Farnsworth, Col., 490.
James, 501.
Jeanette (Buck), 501.
Lydia, 392.
Susan A., 501.
Farr, Anna L., 296.
Mrs. P. F., 1035.
Mrs. T. P., 1056.
Thomas P., 994.
Farrar, 497.
Farrier, Amelia, 741.
Farwell, Frank A., 925.
Louisa, 567.
Fast, Catherine (Blosser), 903.
Christian, 903.
Christian, 909.
Eli, 903.
Francis Allen, 903.
Henrietta, 903.
Ira C., 903.
James, 889.
John A., 903.
Joseph Jackson, 903.
Laura A., 903.
Martin, 903.
Mary E., 903.
Nancy Jane, 942.
Osla L., 903.
Rachel A., 903.
Rosannah, 903.
Faunce, Hannah, 554.
Hannah Sampson, 556.
James, 543.
James, 553.
Jedediah, 554.
John, 554.
Joseph, 543.
Joseph, 553.
Judah, 543.
Judith, 554.
Lydia, 543.
Lydia, 554.
Mary, 554.
Mary, 571.
Mehitable, 554.
Mercy, 554.
Nathan, 543.
Rebecca, 554.
Simeon, 554.
Faucher, Clara, 497.
Fay, Grace, 643.
Thomas, 643.
Fayes, Marguerette, 611.
Fearghtenbury, Alice, 1013.
Feathers, John, 943.
Featherstone, Sir George Ralph, 1056.
Sir William, 98.
Fehlberg, Pauline A., 584.
Fellows, Col. John, 931.
Mary C., 892.
Mary C., 904.
Felt, George, 785.
Felton, Elizabeth, 232.
Fenner, Marion, 508.
Fenshaw, William, 133.
Fensley, Eliza Fulton, 300.
Frances, 300.
John, 300.
Ferguson, Alma, 648.
Eliza (Blake), 1008.
Harvey, 913.
Jane, 658.
James, 957.
James, 1008.
Maria F., 957.
Maria T., 1002.
Maria A., 1008.
Ferrand, Alonzo Allen, 499.
Lucia E., 498.
Ferrin, Edith M., 639.
Lon, 719.
Ferriss, David Robinson, 822.
Ferris, Jane, 1088.
Jonathan Reed, 822.
Ferryman, Col. S. P., 96.
Cornelia, 96.
Field, George, 127.
Phebe, 691.
Samuel A., 1030.
Thomas, 127.
Fields, Kenneth Lewis, 1032.
Leonis, 1032.
Robert Hyde, 1032.
Fielding, Phebe, 657.
Finch, Emma, 267.
John, 1081.
Fink, Alice, 724.
Finlay, Hugh, 645.
Elizabeth, 655.
Finney, John, 540.
Fish, Ann, 810.
Cordelia, 700.
Polly, 810.
Fisher, Albert, 842.
Arthur C., 738.
Frank, 947.
Fred, 947.
George, 947.
Fitch, Mr., 220.
Fladalies, Anna, 981.
Flagg, Abbie Ann, 254.
Emily E. (Goodrich), 382.
John R., 382.
Nettie, 382.
Flanders, Eleanor, 393.
Flanigan, Peter, 503.
Fleming, Dean S., 756.

Edith A., 757.
George, 580.
James, 748.
James, 756.
Lena R., 756.
Ruth, 756.
Fletcher, Ann, 81.
Caroline, 636.
Hannah, 629.
John, 629.
Mary, 843.
Moses, 191.
Sadie, 629.
William, 629.
Flint, Edward, 491.
Eliza, 491.
Mabel (Ufford), 491.
Polly, 491.
Flood, Frances, 103.
Frances, Bart., 1056.
Sir Frederick, Bart., 98.
Sir F., Bart., 103.
Flounce, Count of Holland, 74.
Flye, Margaret, 109.
Flynn, Robert, Esq., 457.
Fogg, Allen, 977.
Allen, 979.
Allen, 1080.
Col., 255.
Colonel, 589.
Ira, 977.
Mary, 977.
Follansbee, James, 300.
Keziah Currier, 300.
Sarah, 235.
Sarah, 300.
Follansby, 286.
Folliett, General, 88.
Henry Lord, 88.
Hon. Anna, 88.
Rebecca, 88.
Foliott, Thomas Lord, 88.
Folsom, Albert J., 425.
Almond, 425.
Augusta, 425.
Cyrus, 1037.
Eliza J., 425.
Elmer, 390.
Frank, 390.
Hannah S., 425.
James T., 425.
James, 1037.
Joseph, 1037.
Joshua, 1037.
Lorina, 425.
Mary, 425.
Mary J., 426.
Melzer Bray, 426.
Nancy Swett, 390.
Nettie, 426.
Olive, 425.
Polly O., 425.
Peter, 1037.
Polly, 426.
Percy, 390.
Peter, 390.
Richard P., 426.
Rhoda, 1037.
Sally, 425.
Stephen, 425.
Susan, 426.
Thirza W., 426.
Washinton, 1037.
William S., 425.
Willie, 426.
Fouchier, ———, 843.
Fonda, 504.
Fonts, Nellie, 581.
Foote, Adrian, 1072.
Capt. Luman, 747
Elizabeth M., 1072.
Frank, 909.
Frederick Albert, 1067.
Frederick Albert, 1072.
Joseph, 727.
Lillian Rowena, 1067.
Marion, 1067.
Mercy, 675.
Mercy, 727.
Mercy, 728.
Paulanus, 727.
Rev. Adrian, 1066.
Ruah (Scofield), 747.
Sally, 727.
Sarah, 747.
Walter Morton, 1067.
Zeruiah, 727.
Forbes, Albert Gardner, 273.
Andrew J., 273.
Charles, 269.
Ella Bettinson, 273.
Emma, 576.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 1069.
Frederick Bettinson, 273.
Hannah (Webster), 269.
Harriet Marion, 270.
Leander Webster, Esq., 269.
Leon Melcher, 270.
Melcher Prince, 270.
Richard Standish, 270.
Robert, 273.
Theodore Burgess, 270.
Walter, 783.
Ford, Capt. Charles W., 268.
Deborah, 1069.
Dr. N. B., 587.
Francis G., 989.
Gertrude, 587.
Lucy Thomas, 568.
Lucy T., 989
Margaret, 211.
Mary, 559.
Ruth B. (Thomas), 989.
Walter, 587.
William, 211.
Fordham, Caroline, 99.
E., 99.
J. G., 99.
Martha, 99.
Forest, Electa, 913.
Forsyth, Joseph, 708.
Forward, Andrew J., 893.
Cora E., 893.
Gratia (Winchel), 893.
Harry Dean, 893.
Helen E., 893.
Mrs. Charlotte, 894.
Walter S., 893.
Foster, Albert, 812.
Anabel, 739.
Benjamin, 605.
Caddie E., 466.
Charles C., 466.
Clarence P., 812.
Ellen Soule, 568.
Elizabeth, 605.
Ethel May, 323.
George, 127.
George, 131.
George P., 466.
George Frederick, 568.
Gideon, 812.
Herbert W., 812.
Hester (Wheeler), 812.
John, 568.
Joseph, 812.
Letie E., 812.
Mary (Woodward), 605.
Mrs. Julia Theodosia
Soule, 810.
Olive H., 812.
Sarah Palmer, 466.
William Henry, 568.
Foss, Cyrus D., 667.
Cyrus D., 668.
Foulis, William H., 673.
Fountain, Charles, 905.
Howard H., 893.
Fowke, George, 125.
Fowle, Frances, 960.
Fowler, Ella J., 885.
Emma Louisa, 885.
Frank, 913.
Harriet, 885.
James, 885.
Lydia, 885.
Maryetta, 885.
Sidney Allen, 885.
Fox, Charles H., 913.
Chauncy, 875.
Cynthia Ann, 913.
Enos, 913.
James S., 913.
Matilda, 464.
Minor, 913.
Mr., 514.
Mrs., 911.
Norman, 913.
Walter O., 899.
William, 129.
Foxe, Ruth, 119.
Foxcroft, Col. Joseph, 308.
France, ———, 867.
Francis, Col., 256.
Elisha, 157.
Elisha, 158.
Elisha, 177.
Frances, Joan, 127.
Francisco, James W., 951.
Franklin, Adella Porter, 846.
Benjamin, 863.
Marion H., 846.
Raymond, 846.
Franklyn, John, 32.
Frary, John, 555.
Prudence, 555.
Salome, 555.
Samson, 555.
Frawley, Matthew G., 794.
Frazer, W. A., 513.
Frederick, Bruce, 713.
Bryen, 713.
Byron, 713.
Mildred, 713.
Freeland, Alfred, 557.
James A., 513.
Nancy, 515.
Freeman, Amos, 809.
Anna, 809.
Bethiah, 1012.
Elizabeth B., 809.
Esther Phidelia, 684.
Esther Phidelia, 686.
Florence Viola, 255.
Isaac, 809.
Josiah, 552.
Louisa, 552.
Lydia, 170.
Lydia, 960.
Martha, 809.
Mary, 809.
Mrs. Anna Soule, 808.
Nancy, 930.
Nancy, 961.
Phebe, 809.
Reuben, 809.
Rhoda B., 170.
Sarah, 809.
Virtue, 552.

William, 809.
Freligh, Abigail, 903.
Ervin, 903.
George, 903.
Fremont, John C., 248.
French, Anamina, 1024.
Arianna, 451.
Col., 255.
Jane, 760.
John, 661.
Philip Roland, 366.
Richard Soule, 366.
Frere, Constance, 98.
Constance Eliza, 1056.
Hon. W. E., 98.
W. E., 1056.
Fresnel, Dolin du, 142.
Miss Dolin du, 143.
Freyling, Ella, 255.
Friestas, William, 375.
Frieze, Mary Elizabeth, 569.
Frink, Albert, 670.
Arthur, 670.
Austin, 670.
Ellen Amelia, 814.
George, 670.
Hattie, 670.
Henrietta, 670.
John, 670.
Frisbie, Marion E., 377.
William Wallace, 377.
Zelia Anna (Phillips), 377.
Frith, William, 117.
Fritz, Sarah H., 850.
Frons, Lizzy A., 390.
Frost, Eunice, 232.
Eunice, 294.
Eunice, 308.
Eunice, 729.
Olive, 370.
Samuel, 729.
Frye, Addie Gibbs, 569.
John, 91.
Fuller, Abigail, 549.
Charles A., 536.
Consider, 542.
Edward, 191.
Eliza, 564.
Elizabeth, 569.
Elixa, 543.
Ephraim, 542.
George, 123.
Hannah, 977.
Hannah, 1064.
Henry, 132.
Isaac, 1064.
Jabez, 524.
Jere S., 943.
Lois, 950.
Lucelia M., 564.
Samuel, 191.
Samuel, 543.
Samuel, 1000.
Solomon, 538.
Susan, 432.
Fullerton, John, 398.
John, 975.
Mary (Sampson), 398.
Mary, 1084.
Mercy, 169.
Mercy, 173.
Mercy, 398.
Mr., 636.
Fulton, Mary, 480.
Susan, 622.
Susan, 646.
Furguson, Maria, 1000.
Furlow, Rena M., 702.
Furness H., 95.
Mary, 95.
Sir Henry, Bart., 102.
Furnesse, Sir Henry, 84.
Fusselman, 905.
Fussey, Ella, 645.

Gadberry, William, 688.
Gage, Abial, 708.
Abigail, 708.
Albert P., 1034.
Andrew, 1034.
Benjamin M., 698.
Benjamin J., 708.
Caleb S., 708.
David Henry, 722.
Dorcas, 708.
Edwin, 708.
Eli M., 708.
Elizabeth, 699.
Elma A., 708.
Estella, 708.
Franklin P., 708.
Henry M., 708.
Isaac, 712.
Isaac, 818.
Jane E., 708.
Joel S., 708.
John C., 708.
Lavinia, 712.
Mary, 699.
Matilda, 708.
Platt H., 1034.
Socrates, 1034.
Susanna, 708.
Truman H., 708.
Galafre, Thomas, 90.
Gale, Achsah, 976.
Hester, 110.
Galette, Harriet A., 990.
Hannah M., 990.
John H., 990.
Galloway, Marshall, 738.
Gallup, John, 802.
Gamack, William, 118.
Games, Edward, 91.
Gammon, Amos, 982.
Amos, 1076.
Gantz, Benjamin Soule, 320.
Frank Elwin, 321.
Gardner, 321.
Gussie Gordon, 320.
Jacob Shoop, 320.
Katherine, 320.
Sax Pitts, 320.
Gara, Constance, 704.
Gardener, Alice, 429.
Anne (Geyer), 271.
Benjamin, 966.
James, 818.
John, 271.
Leighton, 345.
Louisa Virginia, 966.
Lucinda, 658.
Richard, 126.
Richard, 191.
Robert D., 742.
Garfield, James A., 784.
James A., 797.
Garland, Agnes, 347.
Alice, 347.
Andrew, 347.
Evelyn R., 347.
Everett, 347.
Gertrude, 347.
Harry, 347.
Herbert G., 347.
Minnie M., 347.
Garlock, Helena, 1051.
Garrison, William Lloyd, 352.
———, 840.
Garwell, Bartholamu, 146.
Gascomb, Mary A., 470.
Gaskill, Emma, 903.
Gates, Angelina (Stillson) 474.
Capt. Benjamin 527.
Carrie L., 760.
E. M., 473.
George, 393.
Mary Eliza, 474.
Mary E., 476.
Walter Freeman, 474.
Gaunt, Katherine, 108.
Gay, Marcia Hunter, 436.
Sarah Aurelia, 436.
William F., 436.
Gaylord, Henry M., 795.
Gaze, Aaron, 80.
Gedney, Ellen, 722.
Gellett, Harriet A., 1085.
Gelong, Mrs. Kate, 825.
Genthner, Arthur, 394.
George, Frank E., 961.
John K., 765.
William, 961.
Gerald, Mortuary, 385.
Gere, Grace, 801.
Mr., 1019.
Octavia Fances Cady, 802.
William Henry Harrison, 802.
German, Charles, 612.
Frank, 612.
Harvey, 612.
Henry, 612.
Herbert, 612.
Rachel, 841.
Germond, Benjamin, 666.
Catherine, 666.
Edmond, 666.
Ezec, 666.
Galiena, 1027.
Isaac, 666.
James, 666.
Maria, 666.
Mary, 666.
Seneca, 666.
Gerofskee, 638.
Gerrish, Col. Jacob, 933.
Col. Jacob, 591.
Gerry, Clarence M., 381.
Gest, Abram Vance, 414.
Emmett, 414.
Ernestine Cordella, 414.
Joseph Jefferson, 414.
Nathan Howell, 414.
Sarah Hill, 414.
William Ernest, 414.
Getchell, Emerline, 347.
Getz, Ida M., 1022.
Gibbs, Ann, 725.
E. A., 777.
Hannah D., 698.
Henry, 725.
Miss Sarah, 725.
Robert, 698.
———, 867.
Gibson, Leigh Ida, 1018.
Mabel, 1021.
———, 1035.
Gifford, Abner, 159.
Adam, 176.
Adam, 928.
Almeda Jane, 958.
Amelia, 1058.
Amy, 157.
Amy, 158.
Amy, 175.
Amy, 959.
Capt. Jonathan, 160.
Charles Otis, 178.
Christopher, 217.

Christopher, 1008.
Christopher, 1057.
Constable, 208.
Daniel, 1016.
David Soule, 1059.
Deborah, 160.
Deborah (Perry), 217.
Elizabeth, 175.
Elizabeth, 177.
Elizabeth, 924.
Elizabeth, 1016.
Freelove, 1059.
George C., 960.
Guy Evarts, 325.
Hannah P., 1059.
Henry, 1078.
Jacob, 1024.
Job, 1024.
John, Esq., 83.
Keziah, 907.
Keziah, 1024.
Keziah, 1050.
Leroy Lafayette, 958.
Lucy, 853.
Lydia Soule, 1059.
Mary, 175.
Mary, 217.
Mary A., 738.
Mary, 766.
Meribah, 1050.
Meribah, 1057.
Meribah, 1060.
Miribah, 217.
Miribah, 907.
Patience, 219.
Rebecca, 176.
Rebecca, 218.
Rebecca, 917.
Rebecca, 1023.
Rebecca, 1060.
Rebecca, 1065.
Recompense, 907.
Recompense, 1023.
Recompense, 1024.
Rhoda, 1016.
Sarah T., 160.
Sarah T., 990.
Susan (Taber), 1023.
Tabitha, 982.
Tabitha, 1076.
Thankful Soule, 1059.
Warren, 157.
Warren, 175.
Warren, 1060.
William, 219.
William, 1024.
William, 1059.
Gilbert, Asa, 929.
Capt. Hamilton Smith, 492.
Cynthia Smith, 492.
Delia (Lomis), 929.
Emily Rebecca, 929.
J. J., 378.
Lou Mabel, 493.
Mary, 515.
Maryanna, 370.
Maryanna, 382.
Maude Charlotte, 493.
Nathan, 492.
Gilchrist, Katherine Lee, 580.
Gilder, Benjamin, 100.
Sarah, 100.
Giles, George J., 347.
Herbert, 897.
Gilliatt, John, 607.
Gillet, Agnes A., 1020.
Gillespie, Sarah, 851.
Gilman, Edward Rawson, 529.
Edwin Clarence, 529.
Leander P., 529.
Mary Frances, 529.
Nettie, 791.
Gilmore, Agnes D., 347.
Charles B., 375.
John G., 538.
Gilson, Gustavus, 994.
Lorenzo, 994.
Lorenzo, 1035.
Martha, 467.
Sarah Eliza, 994.
Sophronia, 1056.
Gilpatrick, Verna, 319.
Gilpin, Lillie, 905.
Gitchins, Captain, 368.
Gitton, Jane, 116.
Gladding, Gladdis, 945.
Niel, 945.
Glanie, Florence, 627.
Glass, Amanda Emily, 334.
Elizabeth Harnden, 335.
Frederick Truman, 335.
John B., 334.
Samuel Soule, 334.
Gleason, Elizabeth, 876.
Merrell, 979.
Merrill, 1080.
Morrill, 977.
Glidden, Carlos, 865.
Glocier, Ezra, 843.
Glofery, Sarah, 852.
Glosson, Fred, 320.
Harry J., 320.
Jacob Henry, 320.
Kirk, 320.
Glover, Catherine Elizabeth, 751.
Catherine E., 754.
Christian, 106.
Mercer, 106.
Richard, 106.
Glynn, Ellen, 1018.
Goard, Henry, 125.
Goatley, Ann, 109.
Goddard, Addie Lewis, 961.
Frank, 178.
Fred Eaton, 961.
George Leslie, 961.
Laura Bailey, 961.
Lewis Trescott, 961.
Russell Lincoln, 961.
Sewall, 961.
Godfrey, Amelia B. Wheeler, 971.
James, 971.
Willard E., 971.
Goldfinch, Catherine, 100.
Catherine, 103.
Sir H., 100.
Goldrup, John Milton, 270.
Sarah Sibley, 270.
Gooch, Gertrude, 276.
Goodale, Burdette, 903.
Mary A., 903.
Orville, 903.
Goode, Ed., 638.
Gooden, John G., 325.
Goodfellow, Isabella (Truman), 647.
John Warnica, 647.
Joseph, 647.
Roy Warnica, 647.
Susie Isabel, 648.
Ward J. J., 648.
William James, 647.
Gookins, Caroline E., 248.
Fidelia (Loomis), 248.
Seymore, 248.
Goodman, John, 191.
Goodrich, Adeline Mary, 752.
Sadie, 922.
William, 922.
Goodwin, Abbie, 1061.
Abby, 169.
Clarissa, 401.
Florence Vincent, 1089.
Gordon, Charles Benjamin, 317.
Geneva Alice, 432.
George W., 432.
Lelia Bell, 317.
Gore, Helen L., 262.
Helen L., 276.
Gorham, Nathaniel, Esq., 1026.
Gorman, Mary Jane, 744.
Thomas, 744.
Goss, John L., 343.
Gossans, Catherine, 1002.
Gottschall, Oscar M., 260.
Goudy, Alden, 341.
Lewis A., Esq., 341.
———, 614.
Gould, Clara, 815.
F. W., 347.
Florence, 815.
Franklin, 376.
Georgia Ether, 979.
Henrietta Lucinda, 979.
James G., 307.
Jay Austin, 979.
Melvin Arthur, 979.
Pearson Starr, 979.
Prof., 376.
Royal, 815.
Sullivan Soule, 979.
Susan, 815.
Vera, 277.
West Virginia Decimow, 979.
Goully, Polly Ann, 783.
Gowdy, Mahlon M., 2.
Gowell, Leonard, 347.
Grabel, Mattie, 508.
Grace, J. "S. P.," 97.
Margaret Isabella, 97.
Graffam, Sarah Ellen, 272.
Sarah E., 449.
Graham, Col., 1042.
Elder Jeremiah, 628.
Elder Jeremiah, 643.
Elder Jeremiah, 645.
Georgie, 464.
Hannah, 622.
Hannah, 628.
Hannah, 629.
Jane, 622.
Jane, 628.
Jane, 643.
Jane, 644.
Lucinda, 556.
William, 464.
Grant, 386.
Ada, 863.
Angie F., 319.
Daniel, 269.
Donald S., 751.
G. A., 751.
Ozis, 1066.
Peter, 658.
Grapp, Floyd, 432.
Grassette, Rev., 638.
Gravel, Dora, 1085.
Joseph, 1085.
Laura, 1085.
Graves, James, 465.
Jane, 446.
Mary (Gilmore), 465.
Rosette Abigail, 465.
Graw, Edward L., 796.
Evelyn N., 797.
Mary, 797.
Sarah Annette, 797.

Gray, Braddock, 160.
Braddock, 175.
Capt. John, 232.
Capt. John, 592.
Ellen, 178.
Ellen, 1041.
———, 1028.
Harrison, 247.
Harry, 514.
Henry P., 242.
James Lyman, 439.
John, 943.
Lemar, 515.
Mana G., 451.
Maria, 247.
Mr. H. S., 515.
Rebecca Wilson, 242.
Rev. B. G., 614.
Sophia, 157.
Sophia, 176.
Graye, Sir Rychard, 135.
Greag, John, 465.
Maria, 465.
Greeley, Betsey Maria, 341.
———, 352.
Horace, 386.
Horace, 748.
Green, Almira Clarissa, 637.
Archibald M., 578.
Archibald Worthey, 579.
Burdette, 878.
Elizabeth, 653.
George Howard, 578.
George, 851.
Henry, 294.
Ida, 977.
Jacob, 953.
John, 651.
Mary Elizabeth, 650.
Minnie M., 788.
Nathan Clark, 637.
Zebulon, 953.
Zopher, 953.
Greene, Asher Galusha, 372.
George, 372.
John, 128.
Marcus, 372.
Martin, 372.
Ruth, 372.
Sullivan, 372.
Susan, 372.
Greenleaf, Beniah Bradford, 1036.
Nellie Jane, 1036.
Thomas, 1036.
Greenway, Capt. Robert, 1023.
Greenwood, William, 572.
Gregg, John, 126.
Gregor, John, 770.
William, 770.
Gregory, Carrie J., 670.
George L., 670.
Harriet A., 670.
Helen, 1032.
Isaac, 670.
Lawrence W., 813.
Mary L., 670.
Sarah E., 670.
William, 670.
William D., 813.
Gridley, Thomas, 874.
Griffin, Belle H., 738.
Daniel, 840.
John, 253.
Jonathan, 924.
Mary, 232.
Mrs. Susan Haraden, 232.
Sally, 840.
Sarah, 253.
Griffith, Annie, 1040.
Byron, 1034.
Charles R., 1034.
Cora, 521.
Elsie, 1034.
Emma, 1034.
Eri, 1034.
Evan G., 1034.
George, 520.
Hannah M., 1034.
Harriet S., 1034.
Hugh E., 1034.
Katie, 708.
Mary, 673.
Nancy, 1034.
Norman, 521.
Griffiths, Absalom, 699.
Charles, 699.
David, 699.
Ezekiel, 699.
Isaac, 699.
Jabez, 699.
Philip, 699.
Griggs, Daniel, 466.
Letitia, 471.
Lewis, 466.
Nancy, 466.
Tilly, 466.
Grinnell, Benjamin, 959.
Benjamin, 1061.
Lydia, 959.
Lydia, 1061.
Mary, 959.
Mary, 1061.
Philip, 163.
Philip, 181.
Ruth A., 1002.
Ruth A., 1075.
Griswold, George, 307.
L. C., Esq., 736.
Nathaniel, 307.
Norman, 732.
Stephen B., 969.
Groce, Clara Ripley, 533.
William R., 533.
Grooms, Elizabeth, 859.
Gronard, Charles L., 326.
Groosbeck, Augusta, 913.
Clara, 878.
Clarence, 878.
Emma Angelica, 878.
Harlan, 878.
Lotta J., 878.
Margaret A., 912.
Sarah, 878.
Gross, Beatrice, 1005.
Catherine, 884.
Elroy Hayes, 393.
Grove, Thomas, 126.
Groves, Luther R., 296.
Grover, Belle, 394.
C. E. "S. P.," 97.
Edward W., 981.
Lucy, 452.
Susanna E., 97.
Walter Soule, 981.
Grynn, Mary, 80.
Guest, Annie, 645.
Guinn, James P., 979.
Guion, Magdalen, 597.
Susanna, 598.
Gulliver, Annette, 1030.
Georgia, 381.
Georgianna, 1030.
Gunter, Alice, 91.
William de, 91.
Gurtz, Lewney, 945.
Gustin, Ella Louisa, 763.
Viola May, 763.
William, 763.
Guttinge, Eliza Jane, 638.
Guy, Eugene, 887.
Guyott, Hortense, 241.
Gyttens, Mystress, 128.
Gyttins, Robert, 128.

Hackett, Polly, 1058.
Haden, Louis, 607.
Rev. T. H., 415.
Susan Miriam, 416.
William Henry, 416.
Hadfield, ———, 921.
Hadley, Myra D., 492.
Myron, 500.
Hagaman, Mary, 649.
Silas W., 885.
Hagerty, Nancy, 626.
Hagle, Mrs., 516.
Haggard, James, 958.
Haggett, Elizabeth, 339.
Hahn, Nellie O., 981.
Haight, Elnathan, 818.
Florence M., 764.
George E., 832.
Jane, 700.
Mary E., 700.
Samuel D., 700.
Hainer, Cornelia A., 840.
Henry T., 840.
Isaac, 840.
Haines, 504.
John S., 530.
Mary C., 452.
Mary Caroline, 530.
Theodate (Nowell), 530.
Haldridge, Henriette, 881.
Hale, Alonzo, 1098.
Hannah, 1098.
Hall, Adelaide E., 633.
A. C., 735.
Adriana Veazie, 272.
Adrianna (Veasie), 289.
Almira, 160.
Almira J., 157.
Ann, 81.
Anthony D., 179.
Anthony D., 987.
Augusta, 531.
Charles, 761.
Charlotte A., 1077.
Clarence P., 495.
Elizabeth, 922.
Emetta (Dearbourne), 633.
George Anthony, 987.
George Percival, 272.
George Percival, 289.
Joshua, 169.
Lucinda Saxon, 797.
Lyman, 797.
Lyman W., 885.
Marshall, 633.
Marshall, 634.
Mrs. Anthony D., 1015.
Parker, 160.
Samuel, 1077.
Sarah, 1077.
Susie Boyd, 272.
Susie Boyd, 289.
William Thomas, 987.
Halleck, Jimima, 822.
Phebe, 822.
Hallida, Diantha E., 862.
Halliwell, Millicent, 657.
Hallock, Bess, 710.
Hannah, 924.
Halpins, Frank, 935.
Hamdell, Robert, 126.
Hamilton, Addie, 858.
Ambrose, 251.
Amy, 251.
Betty, 251

Deborah, 251.
Della Geneva, 304.
Dora, 708.
Jenny, 251.
John, 233.
Milton E., 632.
Minnie, 906.
Miss Minnie, 1065.
Robert S., 937.
Rowland, 251.
Stephen Bennett, 304.
William, 336.
Hammer, Matilda, 637.
Hammerden, James, 110.
Hammett, Nathan E., 984.
Hammill, Bessie, 971.
Edith, 971.
Henry, 971.
Isaac, 971.
Hamon, William, 130.
Hammond, Abigail, 157.
Abigail, 159.
Abigail, 160.
Abigail, 177.
Abigail, 957.
Abigail, 958.
Abigail, 1010.
Calvin, 519.
Cyrus, 925.
David, 925.
Emma, 842.
Frances, 103.
Francis, 100.
Fred, 790.
Frederick A., 925.
Lucy A., 519.
Mary, 157.
Mary, 159.
Mary, 176.
Mary, 958.
Polly, 957.
Polly, 958.
S., 100.
William, 103.
William H., 790.
Hanbury, Edward, 124.
Edward, 128.
Hanchett, Agnes Lawrence, 799
Agnes Lawrence, 801.
Agnes Lawrence, 806.
Charles G., 799.
Charles G., 801.
Eila R., 1061.
G., 805.
Lillian, 1061.
Oscar Soule, 799.
Oscar Soule, 801.
Oscar Soule, 806.
William T., 1061.
Hancock, David, 375.
Hand, Elizabeth (Halsey), 237.
John, 237.
Handy, Lydia, 810.
Hanor, Allen, 734.
Allen, 1006.
Allen, 1079.
Charlotte, 1079.
Hannah H., 702.
Hansel, Ella, 943.
Hansen, Jessie, 1021.
Harbury, Johanna, 124.
Harden, John, 80.
Ruth, 174.
Ruth, 355.
Harding, Mary Ann, 739.
Hardy, Charles Marvin, 470.
Deacon Jesse, 430.
Judge A. D., 623.
Rebecca, 430.
Harland, Isaac, 855.
Harlow, Betsey, 555.
Betsey, 950.
Capt. James, 536.
John B., 950.
Mary, 555.
Mary H., 584.
Sarah, 525.
Harmon, Amy, 869.
Blanche, 869.
Brown, 869.
Evelyn, 869.
Margaret, 869.
Vera, 869.
Harriman, Daniel, 335.
Ella, 977.
Eliza A., 978.
Mr., 985.
Harris, Amy, 879.
Amy, 1029.
C. A., 314.
Charles, 611.
Christopher P., 605.
Eliza, 309.
Hannah, 975.
Isabel, 136.
Thomas, 605.
Harrison, Charlotte, 99.
Edith, 100.
Elizabeth, 559.
Helen Josephine, 366.
John, 96.
John, 99.
J., 100.
J., 103.
Mary, 96.
Mary, 103.
Harsch, Helen, 755.
Hart, Amanda, 913.
Louisa I., 178.
Rena, 851.
Hartman, Anna, 751.
Hartshorn, Paulina, 688.
Hartsook, Cecil, 869.
——, 960.
Harvey, 98.
Darius, 844.
Harlow E., 373.
Jane, 237.
Harwood, Amy L., 948.
Annie W., 948.
Edith S., 948.
Ethel, 948.
Everett, 948.
Henry V., 947.
Lottie R., 948.
Mary West, 794.
Haskell, Adam, 798.
Albert Lewis, 571.
Barbara Ellis, 571.
Bethyar, 211.
Ella F., 558.
Ella Frances, 989.
Elizabeth, 211.
George S., 389.
Hannah M., 529.
John, 211.
John, 541.
Josiah, 211.
Katherine S., 389.
Lucille E., 389.
Marian, 571.
Mary, 211.
Marjorie, 571.
Patience (Soule), 211.
Reuben, 294.
Samuel Elbert, 571.
Walter Bartlett, 571.
William, 211.
Haskins, Cephas, 178.
Cephas, 293.
Cephas, 532.
Cephas, 1060.
Cephas, 1074.
George Soule, 532.
Lydia, 532.
Mary Atwood, 532.
Miss Fannie, 529.
William H., 473.
Hastings, John De, 74.
Hatch, James, 592.
John, 170.
Lillian E., 346.
Mary A., 960.
Nellie M., 339.
Hathaway, Antipas, 1050.
Lyman, 80.
Mary, 700.
Mary, 986.
Mr., 985.
Rev. E. J., 892.
Thomas, 182.
Haund, Richard, 128.
Havens, Glen, 586.
Leah Elixa, 586.
Leroy, 586.
Mary, 891.
William, 586.
Havercamp, 906.
Benjamin, 1028.
Haverdup, 906.
Haviland, Thomas T., 925.
Hawes, Gertrude, 583.
Harriet Matilda, 502.
Squires, 502.
Hawkins, Ellen, 977.
Ellen, 979.
Ellen, 1080.
Lucinda (Seaman), 977.
Maria, 1068.
Thomas, 977.
Virginia Alamba, 1059.
Hawks, Lyman, 528.
Mary, 109.
Hawley, Carrie (Wheelock), 498.
Don Carlos, 498.
Ira, 498.
Maria, 502.
Haye, Le Sieur de Mortain, 52.
Hayes, John, 262.
Louisa, 736.
William H., 724.
Hayden, Charles, 369.
Charles, 980.
Mary, 369.
Mary, 980.
Thomas, 89.
Zululah, 607.
Haynes, Eliza, 913.
———, 1030.
Francis, 1072.
Hays, De La, 58.
Hayward, Clarissa, 551.
John, 551.
Mary Ann, 1051.
Mary, 1053.
Philip, 953.
Philip, 1053.
Rev. Isaac, 1051.
Walter, 80.
Haywood, Mary, 109.
Nathaniel, 173.
Hazard, Nancy, 157.
Nancy, 158.
Nancy, 176.
Hazel. James, 81.
Hazlett, Armilla, 902.
Head, Madison, 1088.
Heal, Mary M., 419.
Heald, Bernard Hersey, 276.
Jeannette Sewall, 276.

Ulysses, 276.
Heath, Daniel Wilmarth, 283.
Estha (Myrick), 283.
Lucy Ann, 283.
Madison O., 465.
Susan, 956.
Heaton, Joseph, 101.
Mary, 101.
Mary, 102.
Mary, 110.
Heague, Martha, 80.
Hector, Cornelius, 901.
Frank McKim, 901.
Joseph Cornelius, 901.
Hedden, Abigail Ball, 1059.
David, 1059.
Hedding, Bishop Elijah, 739.
Hedghin, Isarah, 910.
Helleck, Peter, 822.
Helto, Annie, 428.
Helzmger?,. Louisa, 739.
Henchman, Capt. Daniel, 695.
Capt. Daniel, 1037.
Henderson, John A., 625.
Margaret, 482.
Hendrick, Maria, 1058.
Phebe, 1058.
Schuyler, 1058.
Zenus, 1058.
Hengerer, William, 812.
Hennessey, James, 713.
Hennigar, Henry, 605.
Henry, Lydia, 926.
Martha, 926.
Henson, Helma, 276.
Henwood, Walter L., 314.
Herdsman, Catherine, 624.
Hermance, Gosie, 915.
Jane, 915.
John, 915.
Lanah, 915.
Polly, 915.
Rachel Jane, 915.
Rachel Jane, 916.
Hermans, Jane, 848.
Herrick, Annitia, 945.
Capt. Thomas, 400.
Earl, 946.
Frank, 946.
George, 946.
Gracie, 945.
Harry McKinley, 946.
Jacob, 390.
Jerre, 946.
Leander, 710.
Lenora, 945.
Mary M., 945.
Mr., 528.
Myrtle, 757.
Orren R., 945.
Phebe, 946.
Timothy, 946.
Walter, 945.
William, 757.
Herriman, Sidney, 344.
Woodbury, 344.
Herriott, Ephraim, 373.
Frances Waugh, 373.
Hesler, Josie, 982.
Hess, Caroline, 862.
Hessler, Byrde, 305.
Heston, James La Vant, 951.
Hewes, Ellen (Nowell), 382.
George, 382.
Grace H., 382.
Henry, 793.
Hewett, Rebecca, 792.
Hewitt, John, 746.
Mrs., 825.
Polly. 746.
Heywood, Abigail R., 561.
Hibbet, John, 123.
Hickey, James S., 891.
Hicks, Ambrose, 791.
Ann (Duffee) Cory, 510.
Capt. Benjamin, 160.
Charles, 727.
Charles, 731.
Edwin J., 491.
Elder Moses, 996.
Frances Jane, 491.
Gabriel, 177.
Hannah, 160.
Horace Janes, 491.
Maude, 979.
Ruhama, 510.
William, 510.
Higgins, 712.
Charles, 751.
Charles K., 1002.
Charles K., 1074.
Emeline A., 751.
Emeline, 754.
Harriet E., 751.
Helen O., 751.
John, 712.
Jonathan, 370.
Polly, 712.
Ruth, 712.
Sarah, 712.
Hildebrand, Barbara, 427.
Betsey, 429.
Hildredge, Henrietta, 1020.
Hildreth, Charles F., 570.
Rena B., 570.
Hill, Abner, 675.
Abigail, 252.
Abigail, 255.
Agnes L., 323.
Agnes L., 479.
Albert, 976.
Alice Mabel, 479.
Alse, 806.
Alsey, 217.
Arvilla, 976.
———, 868.
Betsey, 976.
Capt. Benjamin, 161.
Capt., 441.
Capt. Jeremiah, 592.
Catherine, 868.
Charles, 976.
Clayton, 868.
Clifford E., 323.
Demster, 976.
Doris, 266.
Edwin Moses, 323.
Ellen, 934.
Ephraim, 479.
Ernest S., 479.
Ethel L., 479.
Franklin, 976.
Helen, 976.
Huffman, 260.
Jerome, 975.
Jerome, 976.
Jessie, 429.
Joseph J., 414.
Joshua, 414.
Julia, 976.
Mary (Boynton), 323.
Mary E., 479.
Mrs., 915.
Nancy, 176.
Rev. Joseph, 414.
Sarah Ernestine, 414.
Sarah, 976.
Silas, 876.
Sylvester J., 479.
Thomas, 323.
Waldo, 976.
William, 976.
Hiller, J., 776.
Sarah, 1027.
Hills, Charles, 659.
Richard, 128.
Hilton, Mary Emily (Weston), 350.
William, 350.
Hinkley, Cora J., 296.
Ebenezer, 346.
Helen, 346.
Ichabod Lieut., 590.
Rev. Harry, 346.
Samuel, 104.
Samuel, 106.
Sarah Soole, 105.
Thomas, 104.
Hind, John E., 761.
Hinds, Albert, 659.
Hinton (Winton?) Harriet, 792.
Hio, John, 887.
Hisson, Sanford, 957.
Hitch, 437.
Hitchcock, Capt. Harvard R., 318.
Silas, 1093.
Hitchins, Capt. James, 369.
Hite, Mary A., 844.
Hoag, Andrew, 220.
Anna (Powell), 220.
Anna (Hunt), 808.
Burr B., 858.
Caroline A. S., 680.
Cassius Milton, 858.
Claribel, 858.
Dennis, 220.
Edward, 673.
Ernest, 673.
Eva Celia, 858.
Franklin De Loss, 858.
George W., 673.
Hattie, 858.
Henry P., 673.
Isaac, 220.
John, 675.
John, 808.
Jonathan, 808.
Kitty Calia, 858.
Mabel, 770.
Mary, 693.
Milton J., 858.
Phebe Ann, 220.
Rebecca, 808.
Stephen, 808.
Hoare, Capt. S. B., 98.
Hobart, Elijah, 1011.
Elijah, Esq., 1071.
Frances, 1011.
Frances, 1071.
Jael, 549.
Rev. Peter, 549.
Hobbs, Elizabeth C., 178.
Hodgdon, Mary Jane, 306.
Mary Jane, 449.
Mary, 936.
Hodges, Mabel, 777.
Hodgkins, Thomas, 80.
Hodgkiss, Eunice, 487.
Hodgson, Lydia A., 709.
Rev., 100.
Hoeflick, Joseph W., 706.
Hoesen, Andrew, 959.
Emma, 959.
Josephine, 959.
Mabel, 959.
Medora, 959.
Nelson, 959.
Weaver, 959.
Hoff, Jacob, Jr., 693.

Hoffman, Blanche Myrtle, 350.
Daisy, 627.
Elsie, 394.
Genevieve Maria, 573.
Hogeboom, Andrew, 826.
Anna, 826.
Cornelia, 826.
Hogle, Hon. Charles, 470.
Hoisingden, Elisha, 1064.
Harriet, 1064.
Lucinda, 1064.
Holben, Pamelia (Phelps), 901.
Peter, 901.
Sophia, 901.
Holborne, Caroline, 633.
Holbrook, John, 252.
John, 274.
Lizzie E., 439.
Mary Jane, 252.
Mary Jane, 274.
Mary Jane, 294.
Mrs. Viola, 777.
Susan, 333.
W. J., 533.
Holcomb, Bernice, 869.
Carey, 869.
Edith, 869.
Governor Marcus H., 921.
Nancy, 587.
Wilma, 869.
Holden, Beatrice, 801.
Beatrice, 803.
Mary, 906.
Mary Elizabeth, 1028.
Mrs. Hendrick, 801.
Senator Hendrick S., 803.
Holdsworth, Mary Ann, 956.
Holland, Albert Russell, 431.
Florence Gwendolyn, 431.
Henry, 431.
Jacob, 117.
Rosehua Gertrude, 431.
Vera Arlend, 431.
Hollenbeck, John, 857.
Malinda (Barnes), 857.
Rexie A., 857.
Holley, Charles Monroe, 326.
Charles M., 447.
Harriet Ann, 326.
Harriet Ann, 447.
Mary Florence, 326.
Mary Florence, 447.
Hollingsberry, C., 100.
Hollingshead, Achsah Elizabeth, 619.
Achsah Elizabeth, 621.
Achsah, 622.
Achsah Elizabeth, 659.
Anthony, 619.
Anthony, 621.
Hollis, Ann, 95.
Ann, 102.
Bernice P., 626.
Isaac, 104.
John, 95.
John, 102.
John, 104.
Timothy, 102.
Timothy, 104.
Thomas, 102.
Thomas, 104.
Holloway, Meribah, 176.
Hollway, Mary, 1042.
Mary, 1058.
Holman, Col., 527.
Holmes, Abbie Morton, 533.
Content, 536.
Edith Augusta, 534.
Edith E., 885.
Edward Wood, 533.
Eliza Richmond, 534.
Emerson B., 533.
George B., 169.
George Bartlett, 570.
Irwin, 533.
Jabez Soule, 533.
John, 533.
Judith, 306.
Judith, 1002.
Lucy Soule, 534.
Minnie M., 533.
Molly, 441.
Molly, 443.
Rev. John, 207.
Rev. Edwin, 652.
Rufus, 570.
Selina Maria, 533.
Waldo, 570.
W. M., 804.
Holnsted, John, 117.
Holt, Abbie (Goodrich), 382.
Mary A., 382.
Rufus, 382.
Holway, Mary, 176.
Homes, Sylvester, 159.
Hooker, Capt., 1017.
Hooper, Absalom, 1093.
Dorothy Maria, 835.
Frank Whitney, 835.
Helen Esther, 836.
Henry W., 382.
Hoover, Elma Celestia, 888.
Hopkins, Almon, 1098.
Clarissa, 359.
Cornelia, 1098.
Elizabeth, 776.
Frank Herbert, 962.
Gertrude Baker, 278.
Gertrude Baker, 279.
John, 427.
Mary, 217.
Mary, 806.
Stephens, 191.
Hopkinson, Ann, 81.
Hopper, C. F., 970.
Hore, Samuel Bradstreet, 1057.
William, 1057.
Horsman, Samuel, 100.
Samuel, 102.
Sarah, 100.
Sarah, 102.
Horton, 667.
Lenel, 977.
Hosmer, Stephen, 106.
Hotchkiss, Betsey Soule, 489.
Charlotte, 489.
———, 1033.
Hough, Dorris S., 986.
Dr. Garry De N., 986.
Hilda, 986.
Katherine T., 986.
Houghtaling, Albert S., 584.
Clarence G., 584.
Houghton, Charles A., 1002.
Charles A., 1074.
Hattie L., 495.
James Stillman, 495.
Sarah Elizabeth Ayers, 495
Housbrook, Frank, 662.
House, Ida, 1075.
Houston, Col., 430.
Howard, Alice, 435.
Annie, 1077.
Arthur F., 1085.
Catherine, 1083.
Cecil Elaine, 435.
Charles Jesse, 435.
Charles S., 534.
Clifton Morton, 534.
Col., 544.
Daniel, 1085.
Elizabeth B., 988.
Elizabeth Soule, 1077.
Enos, 728.
Enos, 729.
Ephraim, 988.
Frances Evelyn, 435.
Frank Farmer, 435.
Henry Soule, 1077.
Henry, 1083.
Isabella, 1077.
John Hiram, 435.
Joseph S., 1077.
Joseph, 1083.
Laura, 435.
Lieut. Col., 1082.
Lois, 983.
Lydia, 675.
Maxine Esther, 435.
Sarah, 853.
Sarah, 1077.
Shuler Henry, 1077.
Sylvia, 844.
Howe, Alice M., 482.
Alice M., 1032.
Julia Ward, 325.
Lord, 994.
Nora Leigh, 553.
Howes, C. A., 302.
Howlett, Horace, 798.
Howrigin, William H., 1033.
Howland Abigail, 649.
Abigail, 693.
Abigail, 823.
Alice, 982.
Alice, 1076.
Alice, 1079.
Ann M., 1076.
Ardelia, 177.
Boyd Soule, 1017.
Capt. John, 400.
Capt. Elijah, 401.
Capt. Zeath, 1076.
Charles Steward, 1017.
Charles Stewart, 1076.
David S., 178.
David S., 179.
David S., 982.
David S., 1076.
Elijah J., 177.
Elijah Kempton, 1016.
Elijah Kempton, 1076.
Elizabeth, 982.
Elizabeth, 1076.
Ezra, 1076.
George W., 982.
George W., 1076.
Hannah, 982.
Hannah, 1076.
Hannah, 1079.
Henry, 203.
Henry, 1076.
James, 1076.
Joan S., 982.
Joanna, 1076.
John W., Jr., 157.
John W., Jr., 159.
John, 191.
John W., 982.
John W., 1076.
Joseph, 157.
Joseph, 158.
Joseph, 177.
Lydia, 649.
Lydia, 674.
Lydia, 691.
Lydia, 711.
Lydia, 823.
Lydia, 819.
Lydia, 818.

Martha, 1076.
Mary, 198.
Mary, 982.
Mary A., 1076.
Nancy, 401.
Nancy, 416.
———, 866.
Nicholas, 982.
Nicholas, 1017.
Nicholas, 1079.
Nicholas, 1086.
Patience, 160.
Patience, 1031.
Patience, 1076.
Phebe, 1076.
Robert S., 982.
Robert S., 1076.
Rosamond, 1017.
Samuel, 176.
Samuel, 593.
Samuel, 691.
Samuel, 982.
Samuel, 1079.
Sarah, 982.
Sarah, 1079.
Sophia, 1076.
Steward Soule, 1017.
Viola E., 551.
William, 982.
William N., 1076.
William, 1079.
Zeoth, 1031.
Hoyt, Ammaretta, 909.
Charles, 777.
Clarissa, 892.
Eliza, 701.
Frank, 947.
Hubbard, Andrew J., 382.
Erastus, 714.
Harriet B., 713.
John, 854.
John, 1078.
Marilla Sophia, 714.
Margaret, 788.
Minnie, 943.
Sally (White), 714.
Hubbel, Delmer, 806.
Margaret, 797.
Huckabee, Millicent Kathryn, 966.
Hucherson, Mr., 212.
Hucklebone, Everett, 503.
Hudgins, Annie Lois, 475.
Effie Marcella, 475.
Ella Soule, 475.
Mary Luella, 475.
Rev. William Grange, 475.
Hudson, Albert, 312.
Charles, 584.
Dorothy, 584.
Ellen, 949.
Margaret, 584.
Mary, 175.
Mary, 526.
Mary, 584.
Robert, 122.
Silence, 175.
Silence, 526.
William, 526.
Hueper, Remi Paul, 316.
Huff, Melvina H., 376.
Huffcoot, Betsey, 774.
Huftating, Miss Jane, 828.
Huggindi, Joseph, 842.
Huggins, Joseph, 1004.
Hughes, Capt. Thomas, 590.
Jane (Talbot), 229.
John, 229.
Nancy, 229.
Vincent, 494.
Huguenin, Laura Fatit, 142.
Hulce, Eliza A., 732.
Hull, Cornelia, 496.
Edward Soule, 495.
Elizabeth, 127.
Frank, 496.
John, 945.
Maria (Tousley), 496.
Walter Soule, 945.
Hulett, Mrs., 944.
Humphrey, 86.
C. D., 932.
Henry B. Co., 284.
Leonard, 738.
Mr., 330.
Mrs. Caroline, 982.
Wellington, 939.
Humphreys, ———, 955.
Humiston, Ida, 359.
Hungerford, Esther, 1021.
Eunice, 486.
Henry W., 295.
Joseph, 1021.
Samuel, 486.
Hunkins, Garrett, 116.
Mary, 116.
Hunt, Almeda, 1080.
Almeda, 1097.
Asa, 169.
Asa, 399.
Asa, 567.
Benjamin, 555.
Carrie Mason, 570.
Catherine , 607.
Deborah, 220.
Edmund B., 1061.
Elijah, 605.
Eliza, 539.
General Thomas, 1064.
Grace I., 555.
J., 99.
John, 119.
John, 169.
John, 225.
Joseph, 555.
Julia Ann, 1077.
Lieut. Elvid, 877.
Lilpah, 930.
Mary, 99.
Mrs. Deborah, 225.
Wallace S., 948.
Hunter, Ella B., 553.
George, 845.
Helen C., 97.
James Thomas, 436.
Julia Stubbs, 436.
Marcie Soule, 436.
Mr., 742.
R. L., 97.
Ruth (Fitch), 845.
Sarah Jane, 845.
Susan Church, 436.
Thomas, 436.
Huntley, Mary, 868.
Sarah, 869.
Wilbert, 306.
Hutchins, Cornelia, 699.
Sarah Maria, 548.
Hutchinson, Charles, 648.
Edith, 648.
George, 648.
Ida, 648.
John, 648.
———, 762.
———, 905.
Richard, 251.
Virginia Rebecca, 436.
Hutton, Mary, 109.
Hurd, Abijah, 612.
Alice, 612.
John, 80.
Louisa, 463.
Nelson, 463.
William, 612.
Hurlbert, Elmer P., 494.
Hurlbut, Captain, 286.
Dr. Chester, 467.
Hussey, Ernest, 987.
James, 987.
Husted, Stephen, 818.
Huston, Amelia S., 281.
Ansel, 281.
Fannie (Boothby), 281.
Huych, Priscilla, 950.
Hyde, Addison H., 483.
Alice Maria, 482.
Alice Maria, 1032.
Alicia Maria, 605.
Charles, 480.
Charles Soule, 482.
Charles Sowles, 1032.
Charlotte L., 480.
Dr., 252.
Dr., 253.
Dr., 274.
Edward A., 480.
Edward Stanley, 483.
Ella, 480.
Ella Dean, 482.
Frank R., 483.
George H., 480.
George Frederick, 482.
George Frederick, 1032.
Harriet D., 480.
Harriet Dean, 482.
Hattie Ezoa, 482.
Hattie Ezoa, 1032.
Helen, 498.
Jedediah, 480.
Karl, 498.
Maria, 480.
Randolph, 480.
Rebecca (Tobias), 498.
Reuben, 498.
Seneca, M. D., 498.
Thomas, 605.
William A., 480.
William Howe, 482.
William Howe, 1032.
Hybbot, John, 124.
Hyllyer, Sarah J., 732.
Hyndley, Humphrey, 132.

Indenden, John, 106.
Mary, 105.
Ingalls, Florence Mary, 504.
Mary Waterman (Cutler), 504.
Samuel, 504.
Ingersoll, Amanda, 883.
Edgar, 883.
Edna, 883.
Rosette, 883.
Walter, 883.
Ingraham, Abbie, 178.
Mary Ann, 840.
Inskipp, Delialy, 428.
John, 428.
Susan Amanda, 428.
Ireland, James, 116.
John, 116.
Irish, Abel, 1073.
David, 1073.
Jesse, 675.
Jesse, 694.
Jesse, 695.
Jesse, 1073.
John, 1073.
Jonathan, 1073.
Mary, 675.

Mary, 694.
Mary, 695.
Peter, 1073.
William, 1073.
Irvine, Minnie, 643.
Irving, Lilliah, 613.
Isdell, Caroline, 906.
Lorra Agnes, 856.
Mary Elizabeth, 856.
Nelson, 856.
Phebe, 856.
Reuben W., 856.
Sarah Janett, 856.
Isham, Anna Jane, 504.
Clara Augusta (Barnes), 504.
Eunice (Northrop), 501.
Henry Spencer, 501.
Henry S., 1033.
Jennie L., 501.
Spencer, 1033.
Warren Spencer, 504.
Islam, Nelson W., 1033.
Iva, Laura, 751.
Laura, 754.
Ives, Annah Carrington, 787.
Clarrisa Annah, 787.
Emmeline, 787.
Jane Priscilla, 787.
Levent Moses, 787.
Lydia Annette, 787.
Moses, 787.
Sarah Sophia, 787.
Sophia, 787.
Susan Emmeline, 787.

Jackman, Abram Tibbetts, 813.
Calvin William, 813.
Jacobs, Anthony, 934.
Clara Martha, 530.
Col., 536.
George, 904.
Simeon T., 530.
Jackson, Abbie Ann, 1037.
Abner Cushman, 534.
Alton Webster, 534.
Ann Maria, 540.
Arthur, 432.
Catherine, 118.
Charles, 118.
Daniel W., 540.
George Webster, 534.
Hannah Woodward, 1077.
Luella, 509.
Mary Ann, 653.
Polly, 759.
Tabitha, 984.
James, Bishop, 418.
Jameson, Isaac, 345.
Jardines, 58.
Jaynes, Austin, 828.
Austin S., 829.
Fanny (Soule), 829.
George, 829.
Hulda, 829.
Nathan, 829.
Oren, 828.
Owen, 829.
Sarah, 828.
Smith, 829.
Jelison, Barnabas, 253.
Jenins, Bryget, 127.
Jenkins, Maria Phoebe, 823.
Nina, 994.
Ray, 627.
Sophronia, 1035.
Jenner, Mrs. Harry, 902.
Robert, 115.
Jennings, Constantine, Esq., 108.
Elizabeth Ross Dias, 381.
Emma Jane, 381.
John Constantine, Esq., 84.
Joseph Eastman, 381.
———, 672.
Lillie, 1027.
Valentine, 178.
Jenson, Benna A., 765.
Jensen, Emily, 351.
Jesup, Leothie, 1018.
Jessup, Irving, 581.
Jessups, ———, 765.
John Harvard, 1057.
Jetman, Colonel, 593.
Jewell, Jane, 343.
Johnson, Alice, 701.
Andrew, 779.
Andrew, 781.
Andrew, 782.
Andrew, 783.
Betsey, 783.
Capt. James, 255.
———, 467.
Capt. James, 589.
Capt. John, 785.
Caroline, 783.
Charles, 652.
David, 783.
Edna C., 517.
Eliza, 783.
Florence N., 517.
Harriet E., 783.
Helen D., 517.
Henry, 521.
Henry J., 978.
Herbert, 517.
Ida, 521.
Lizzie, 521.
Mabel, 517.
Marcellus, 783.
Maurine J., 453.
Milon, 521.
Minnie, 648.
Minta May, 517.
Miron, 783.
Pres. Andrew, 433.
Rev. Alfred, 303.
Richard Ware, 431.
Samuel, 958.
Silas S., 783.
Johnstone, William, 463.
Joletta, 77.
Jone, Arthur Elwyn, 380.
Jones, Abbott, 563.
Antoinette Cushing, 815.
Arthur M., 758.
Charlotte, 841.
Emma L., 467.
Emma A., 1002.
F. W., 348.
Frank Oscar, 379.
Frances Linnette, 380.
Frank, 913.
George M., 1007.
H. O., 483.
Hannah, 700.
Jane, 1007.
Lloyd Soule, 758.
Malissa, 1097.
Martha, 254.
Martha A., 295.
Martha Jane, 393.
Martha J., 394.
Mary E., 673.
Mary Agnes, 868.
Melissa, 1081.
Augustus, 226.
Philip Carey, 379.
Richard, 81.
Russell, 841.
Ruth, 360.
Ruth, 363.
Silas, 1011.
William, 607.
William C., 758.
Jordan, Anne, 841.
Catherine, 939.
Clement, 235.
Col. Nathaniel, 591.
George, 939.
Joanna (Deering), 233.
John A., 373.
Joseph, 788.
Kittie, 939.
Maj. Dominicus, 233.
Mrs. Brenton, 555.
Rev. E. S., 316.
Jordin, Capt., 222.
Joselyn, Abraham, 174.
Josselyn, Abraham, 1070.
Chloe, 231.
Morana, 844.
William H., 402.
Jost, Catherine, 605.
Jourdain, Lady Maria, 138.
Joy, Hannah Soule, 537.
Hartford, 537.
Huldah, 537.
Lozena, 537.
Mary, 537.
Moses, 537.
Mrs. Irvin, 982.
Sabina, 537.
Zebina, 537.
Joyner, Emily, 736.
Fred E., 736.
Ida, 736.
Minnie, 736.
Judd, Charles, 792.
Darius B., 792.
Mary Jane, 792.
Sarah R., 792.
Julian, Mrs. Emmett Renwick, 1017.
Julien, Emmet R., 934.
June, Melissa, 1081.
Juxon, Elizabeth, 116.

Kahn, Mrs., 184.
Mrs. Ida (Soule), 224.
Kaiser, Louisa, 322.
Kanady, Sarah, 211.
Kane, Daniel, 893.
Mr., 881.
Kart, Charles S., 936.
Conrad G., 936.
Kastoy, Joseph W., 1077.
Katheryne, Naomi, 480.
Katon, Izetta, 370.
Keach, Julia, 528.
Julia, 534.
Kearns, Mrs. Ada, 413.
Thomas, 413.
Keefer, Baltus, 722.
Jane, 722.
Keeldar, Count of, 61.
Keen, Abdon W., 361.
Annie L., 361.
Ansel L., 361.
Asa Howland, 361.
Diana, 994.
Diana, 1035.
Eliza, 361.
Esther, 1016.
Fanny, 360.
Galen, 360.
Galen Soule, 361.
Howland, 361.
Lilla U., 361.
Mary A., 361.
Noah A., 361.

Reuben, 361.
Sidney B., 361.
William, 361.
Keifer, Clarence, 260.
Loretta, 260.
Luella, 260.
William H., 260.
Keith, H. N., 265.
Rev. Peter, 221.
Keller, Amelia, 431.
Theckla, 431.
Kelley, Alice, 969.
Annie E., 353.
———, 777.
Betsey, 840.
Clara L., 853.
Earl A., 853.
Ethel A., 853.
F. Glenn, 853.
Florence M., 853.
Frank, 852.
George E., 353.
Gertrude F., 853.
Jeremiah, 355.
Katherine B., 353.
Martha C, 353.
Mildred L., 853.
Kellogg, Bert, 951.
Idel, 951.
Melvina, 574.
Kelsaw, Rosanna, 947.
Kelsey, Carl Hammond, 520.
De Jay, 520.
Europe, 255.
Harold Edgar, 520.
Henry, 661.
Jay Verue, 520.
Mildred Cora, 520.
Kemmell, Mary, 750.
Kemp, Andrew, 1078.
Mrs. Lucy Ann, 1069.
Kempton, Albion K. Parris, 432.
Elijah, 1017.
Ephraim, 1069.
Lydia, 1069.
Mary Ann, 1017.
Samuel Jr., 170.
Samuel, 213.
Kenah, Mrs. Minnie, 631.
Kendall, Anne, 236.
James Oliver, 555.
William, 236.
Kennedy, Celestia Almira (Soule), 887.
Emma, 887.
Letitie Thompson, 466.
Mary Agnes (nee Herriott), 373.
Sarah Eva, 466.
Thomas, 466.
William, 897.
Kenney, John R., 418.
Kenmuir, Charles Rowlette, 637.
James Piper, 637.
Kent, Christiana, 823.
Deborah, 930.
Deborah, 960.
Howard Stanley, 1018.
John, 823.
Kenyon, Charles H., 758.
Florence M., 758.
Frank Soule, 758.
Harry N., 758.
Jessie, 757.
Mabel E., 758.
Norman J., 758.
Randall, 758.
Kepelka, Mrs. E. C., 1019.
Kerns, George N., 477.
Kerr, Ann (Mechum), 363.
John, 477.
Rebecca J., 363.
Thomas, 363.
Kersey, Abigail, 429.
Capt. Jos., 429.
Kesterborn, Bessie, 869.
Kesler, Emily, 97.
W. S. P., 97.
Ketchum, Joseph, 1082.
Richard P., 673.
Sarah A., 697.
Kettron, Reuben Wasson, 413.
Ketzmiller, O. H., 698.
Keyes, Ella, 698.
Levi, 706.
Logenia L., 706.
Kidder, Hannah, 360.
Harold Soule, 314.
"Little Sam," 313.
Rev. Moses, 864.
Richard Arnold, 314.
Samuel Thompson, 313.
Kiefer, Mrs. Jennie, 260.
Kilborne, Richard, 85.
Kilburn, Capt. Jonathan, 227.
Mrs. Harriet (Palmer), 227.
Kilby, Isaacher W., 254.
Norman A., 279.
Killty, Ann, 1016.
Bridget, 1016.
Michael, 1016.
Kimball, Caroline Evelyn, 500.
Mrs. E. A., 944.
Nancy, 913.
Kimble, Clara, 813.
Frank, 710.
Maria, 813.
Moses, 813.
King, A. W., 530.
Andrew, 1019.
Arthur, 651.
Capt. Zebulon, 356.
Edward, 713.
Godfrey, 589.
Hannah, 1042.
Harold, 50.
John B., 582.
Mary, 110.
Mary, 119.
Ursula, 136.
Vere, 582.
Kingman, Roxana, 823.
Kingsbury, John, 331.
John, 332.
Maria, 500.
Meriam, 332.
Patience, 332.
Kingsley, Hon. Chester W., 995.
Hon. Charles W., 1072.
Luceba Door, 995.
Lucba Dorr, 1072.
Kinne, Abigail, 785.
Henry, 785.
Moses, 785.
Kinney, Charles Elmer, 1028.
Daniel, 906.
Daniel, 1028.
Francis Beach, 1028.
Mart, 792.
Maude Ethel, 1028.
Mr., 793.
Roy Leander, 1028.
Kinnie, Elizabeth (Lemmie), 906.
Elmer, 906.
Ethel, 906.
Frances, 906.
Jonathan, 906.
Ray, 906.
Kinsman, Adam, 890.
Kirby, Abner, 157.
Abner, 158.
Abner, 175.
Abner, 177.
———, 865.
Abner, 928.
Georgia, 679.
Helen, 679.
John B., 679.
Lydia, 157.
———, 1023.
Paul, 1044.
Phebe, 159.
Phebe, 177.
Richard, 219.
Robert, 866.
Sarah H., 160.
Sarah, 1010.
Silas, 175.
Wesson, 1044.
Kitchell, Margaret Z., 916.
Kitchen, Fredrika, 108.
Knapp, L. Bartley, 365.
Catherine (Lindsey), 365.
Cecil A., 282.
Charles Sewall, 365.
Mary L., 365.
Ralph L., 365.
Tamar, 1083.
Kneeland, Ellen, 585.
Frances, 585.
Grace, 585.
Jessie Fremont, 585.
Stilman, 585.
Kneff, Mrs. Fannie Cornelia, 681.
Knight, Aaron, 809.
Catherine (Sawyer), 254.
Carrie Augusta, 570.
Charlotte Emery, 296.
Daniel, 254.
Eva Lillian, 254.
Everett Samuel, 255.
Frederick Daniel, 255.
Hannah (Snedeker), 809.
Harlen Ellsworth, 254.
Harriet, 809.
Lendall Emery, 254.
Mae, 282.
Samuel Sawyer, 254.
Samuel, 295.
Sir Humphrey Conysby, 123.
William, 809.
Knowes, John, 82.
Knowles, John, 119.
Knowlton, Burton, 843.
Charles, 843.
James, 843.
Madeline, 756.
Orilla (Harrison), 756.
Orville, 843.
Willard, 756.
Knox, Alice, 344.
Koger, Matilda Adeline, 475.
William, 475.
Koonty, Catherine, 888.
Koopman, Capt. James, 278.
Capt. Niklas, 278.
Charles Frederick, 278.
Harry Lyman, 278.
Krider, ———, 863.
Krieder, Jessie, 1043.
Kruger, Charlotte, 103.
Kuhn, Albert Henry, 302.
Henry, 302.
Mrs. Ida Soule, 235.
Salome Wellaner, 302.

Krumsieg, Amelia, 99.
P., 99.
Kyser, Seward, 1018.

Labarron, Dr., 524.
Lachey, Thomas, 274.
Thomas, 294.
Lacie, Walter de, 89.
Lacraft, Mary, 1072.
Lacy, Elizabeth, 109.
Thomas, 109.
Ladd, Allen, 519.
Austin, 518.
Fannie, 519.
Melissa, 518.
Sidney, 518.
LaFarge, Catherine Harvey, 953.
Lagay, M., 100.
Lagden, Anna, 88.
Lahn, Emily, 304.
Laird, Elizabeth, 1028.
Lake, ———, 911.
Alexander, 914.
Charles, 914.
Idella, 887.
Mary, 697.
Mary, 904.
Mary, 905.
Norman, 887.
Lamb, Abigail, 760.
Almeda E., 761.
Annie E., 861.
Clarence D., 861.
David, 861.
Elenor B., 861.
Eliza, 760.
Frank T., 861.
Milton, 698.
Myrick, 295.
Lambert, Ella Cushing, 288.
Ella, 296.
Silas, 537.
Lambie, Aleen, 1036.
Charles Kingsley, 1036.
Mabel, 1036.
Lame, Virgil, 710.
Lamson, Jennie H., 370.
Martha (Nolan), 380.
William Parker, 380.
Lancaster, Thomas, 593.
Lanckton, Horace, 854.
Horace, 1078.
Lander, Nellie, 687.
Landry, Josephine Willette, 382.
Mary J., 382.
Oscar, 382.
Lane, Abigail, 1029.
Amos W., 539.
Charles, 520.
Col. Isaac, 593.
Esther, 917.
George, 1029.
Gideon, 230.
Helenor, 1029.
Ida May, 539.
Jane, 769.
Jane, 1027.
Jesse, 1029.
Martha, 230.
Martha, 294.
Mary (Babson), 230.
Nathan, 1029.
Sarah, 768.
Sarah, 769.
Sarah, 775.
Sarah, 1027.
Sophia, 1029.
William, 675.
Langden, Anne, 82.
Langford, Jessie Isabelle, 286.
Langley, Abbots, Esq., 89.
Langmaid, J. C., 735.
LaNoye, Esther de, 198.
Lansing, Hannah, 788.
Mrs. Ida, 827.
Rhoda, 788.
Lannaman, Thomas, 178.
Lannigan, Bessie, 319.
Lanning, May, 934.
Lapham, Samuel, 961.
Lapp, Elizabeth, 631
Philip, 631.
Larne, John A., 1033.
Larned, Augustus, 1074.
Larner, Thomas, 854.
Thomas, 1078.
William, 854.
William, 1078.
Lasher, Helen, 906.
Laselle, Clara, 760.
Hattie, 522.
Lathrop, Ensign, 590.
Latten, Richard, 772.
Laughlin, A. P., 631.
Laware, Julia, 467.
Lawrence, Adrienna Margritta, 800.
———, 948.
Andrew, 982.
Andrew, 1076.
Capt. C. M., 265.
Delia, 793.
John, 982.
John, 1076.
Mary Agnes, 799.
Mary Agnes, 800.
Nicholas, 800.
Thomas, 1043.
Lawson, Eliza M., 412.
Harriet, 861.
Jennie, 245.
Lawton, Isaac, 157.
Isaac F., 177.
Isaac, 203.
John M., 738.
Julia, 412.
Minnie Zelda, 738.
Layton, Charles M., 899.
Lea, Gen. Homer, 354.
Mr., 354.
Leach, Alfred G., 424.
Dr. C. S., 470.
Mary, 174.
Mary, 1000.
Lean, Jennie, 698.
Learned, Hannah, 480.
John A., 490.
Leavitt, Alva Lois, 319.
Anita Christina Georgianna, 319.
Arleen Bettena, 319.
Edward Howland, 533.
Erna Geneca, 319.
Helen Pauline, 319.
Joyce Elizabeth, 319.
Lewis Ridley, 319.
Winnifred Low, 319.
Le Brock, Bathsheba, 549.
Lecain, Alicia, 605.
Annie, 605.
Benjamin, 605.
Elizabeth, 605.
Francis, 605.
John, 605.
Mary, 605.
Thomas, 605.
William, 605.
LeConte, Josiah, 598.
Susanna Soulis, 597.
Ledern, Mercedes, 994.
Lederne, Mercedes, 1035.
Lee, Ann, 81.
Catherine, 601.
Frances M., 670.
General Robert E., 760.
George A., 671.
George, 793.
Hannah L., 670.
Harriet A., 671.
Henry V., 670.
Jesse, 405.
Josephine A., 671.
Lucy J., 670.
Lyman, 670.
Lyman H., 671.
Miles Soule, 671.
Mortimer M., 741.
Seneca Soule, 670.
Susan J., 670.
Wilber, 762.
Leech, Ephraim, 772.
Lydia, 772.
Sarah, 947.
Thomas, 947.
Leet, Fred, 509.
Frederick, 507.
Leroy, 509.
Ranson, 507.
Legate, Thomas Lord, 128.
Leggett, Rebecca, 927.
LeGay, Hannah, 104.
Isaac, 95.
Isaac, 102.
Martha, 84.
Martha, 95.
Leith, Walter Vonder, 320.
Lejoie, Belle, 466.
Leman, Mary, 638.
Lemkuil, Arnold, 897.
Lemphe, Almeria, 743.
Angeline (Downing), 743.
George, 743.
Lent, Matilda, 720.
Leonard, Bessie Fuller, 284.
Dora D., 178.
Dora D., 564.
Elizabeth, 284.
Emery S., 284.
Pamelia, 481.
Sarah A., 581.
Lequesne, Francis Barclay, 605.
Lerch, Lucius, 889.
Leroy, Caroline M., 576.
David, 1077.
Henry, 1083.
Lester, Andrew, 828.
Mrs., 827.
Levinces, William, 918.
Lewis, 519.
Anton, 557.
Betty May, 685.
Charles Leland, 519.
Daniel, Esq., 220.
Elizabeth, 856.
Elizabeth, 909.
Frank, 946.
Frederick Percival, 557.
George, 946.
George W., 1098.
Hannah, 631.
Irene Helen, 909.
Jane, 501.
John, 631.
J. Fred, 909.
Laura, 852.
Luther, 381.
Lucy M., 852.
Mary, 344.
Mary, 525.

Meribah, 838.
Meribah, 1060.
Mrs. Charles, 762.
Myron, 946.
Rachel Lionel, 685.
Sally M., 1098.
Susan, 570.
T. H., 851.
William, 685.
Leyland, Rynes, 124.
Libby, Fred B., 327.
Mary, 373.
Lilly, Elda, 319.
Evelyn, 319.
Ray, 319.
Lincoln, Bethiah (Talbot), 265.
Cornelia Weedon, 1021.
Delia Greland, 365.
George W., 382.
Gov. Levi, 227.
Henry, 436.
Jacob. 265.
Lydia, 265.
Minor Sprague, 1021.
Pamelia, 265.
Ralph E., 365.
W. M., 365.
Lindburg, George Hilberk, 755.
Lindesaye, Simon de, 63.
Lindquist, Frederika, 278.
Lindsay, ———, 944.
Harriet, 593.
Lineberg, Louisa, 672.
Lineburg, Edward, 672.
Mary J. (Barker), 672.
Lines, Fred, 921.
George H., 920.
Ling, Clara, 434.
Eugene, 435.
Jesse Soule, 434.
Mary, 434.
Philando Jacob, 434.
Ruel, 435.
Linklater, Robert, 937.
Lister, Edward, 191.
Litchfield, Caroline R., 529.
Cynthia, 235.
Cynthia, 261.
H. V., 520.
Theodore, 520.
Warner, 520.
Lithgow, Major William, 333.
Maj. William, 591.
Little, Fredlook F., 575.
George, 175.
Isaac, 173.
Isaac, 400.
Isaac, 524.
Stuart R., 540.
Winthrop Lowell, 540.
Litzler, Henry Leon, 737.
Jos., 737.
Lucius Lloyd, 737.
Mary Louise, 737.
Livingstone, Col. Henry, 822.
Llwellyn, Margaret, 979.
Lock, John, 295.
Rachel, 463.
Lockey, John, 87.
Lockner, Amelia Emma, 421.
Lockners, Jacob, 661.
Lockwood, Hannah, 732.
Lydia, 925.
Lodder, Clarence, 626.
George, 626.
Maude, 626.
Logan, Sir William, 459.
Lombard, Alcie, 860.
E. Shirley, 363.
Ella, 860.
Frank, 860.
George, 860.
Homer, 860.
Vingo, 860.
Lomis, James W., 990.
James W., 1085.
Lulu H., 990.
Lula H., 1085.
Mary, 990.
Mary, 1085.
Long, Ellen, 857.
Millie, 631.
William J., 859.
Longley, Joseph, 370.
Lydia D., 373.
Melitta, 382.
Obadiah, 382.
Philena, 373.
Longfellow, William, 19.
Longshore, Harry George, 705.
Longworthy, Capt., 490.
Loomis, Erastus, 538.
Loop, Sally M., 468.
Lord, Abigail, 728.
Augusta, 463.
Augusta, 478.
Daniel, 727.
Dr. Thomas, 802.
Mary, 727.
Loring, Caleb, 524.
Capt. Thomas, 917.
Dr., 524.
Eunice, 259.
Hannah, 400.
Ignatius, 174.
Joanna (Mitchell), 257.
John, 259.
Levi, 257.
Levi, 391.
Lois, 257.
Lucy, 170.
Lucy, 399.
Lucy, 571.
Mattie, 295.
Mildred A., 311.
Perez, 391.
Prudence, 169.
Prudence, 170.
Prudence (Chapman), 399.
Prudence, 567.
Prudence (Chapman), 571.
Rev. Nicholas, 257.
Samuel, 399.
Samuel, 567.
Samuel, 571.
Losee, Hannah, 1027.
Rev. Joshua, 462.
William, 918.
Loshburg, Harriet Jane, 893.
Lossee, Catherine, 666.
Charlotte, 666.
Emeline, 666.
George, 666.
Ireton, 666.
Jane, 666.
John, 666.
Martha, 666.
Merietta, 666.
Sarah, 666.
Losure, Cyrus, 850.
Ella Marjorie, 850.
Max German, 851.
Sarah Elizabeth German, 850.
William, 850.
Lothrop, Col. Thomas, 356.
Col. Thomas, 590.
Loucks, John, 723.
Lownsberrey, Howell W., 374.
Lounsbury, Mr. C. H., 379.
Susan, 654.
Lount, Gabriel, 1055.
Mrs. Samuel, 641.
Samuel, 622.
Samuel, 628.
Samuel, 640.
Samuel, 1055.
Loveland, Andrew J., 520.
Lovelace, Governor, 772.
Lovejoy, Nettie, 702.
Lovel, Richard, 62.
Richard, 71.
Lovell, Susan M., 281.
Low, Clara, 760.
Hester A., 842.
Mary (Percy), 351.
Sophia, 351.
William, 294.
William, 351.
Lowell, Abner, 540.
Mary, 540.
Lowther, ———, 883.
Lowry, John, 914.
Luard, Charles C., 100.
General, 100.
General C., 103.
Luce, Gorham A., 537.
Hebron, 537.
Henry Thatcher, 436.
Samuel B., 436.
Luchey, Thomas, 252.
Lucke, Jerome B., 680.
Lude, Nellie V., 751.
Ludford, Charlotte, 648.
Ludington, Silas, 939.
Lufkin, Lydia, 232.
Lugrin, 603.
Catherine, 604.
or Luguin, Catherine, 614.
Capt. Peter Moses, 601.
Peter, 601.
Peter, 604.
Peter (or Luguin), 614.
Simon, 601.
Lundberg, Caroline, 979.
Lusburg, Jane, 892.
Lussington, Catherine, 83.
Dorothy, 83.
Thomas Godfrey, 83.
Lutts, Bertha Daisy, 951.
Conrad West, 951.
Frank M., 951.
Grace May, 951.
Howard Adolphus, 951.
Idel, 951.
Mary E. Soule, 950.
Mary, 951.
Luze, Prof. Schuyler de, 817.
Lynch, Constance Van Brunt, 481.
Ellen, 571.
James Kennedy, 481.
Kenneth Ransom, 481.
Lawrence Soule, 481.
Margaret, 481.
Ranson Van Brunt, 481.
Lyle, Dr. W. H., 685.
Lyman, Capt. Oliver, 932.
George, 470.
Lyman, 470.
Maria, 470.
Mary, 470.
William H., 470.
Lynn, Betsey, 795.
Lyon, Betsey, 853.
Myra, 1040.
Phebe, 979.
Phebe S., 1080.

Mabbet, Catherine, 925.
Edwin, 925.
Henry F., 926.
James P., 925.
Mabry, Allison, 393.
Fannie M. Soule, 394.
MacAllister, Solomon N., 763.
MacArthur, Alan, 475.
Macbeth, 'Lady,' 326.
MacConnell, Edwin, 739.
George W., 739.
Henry E., 739.
Theodore Edwin, 739.
MacDonald, Mrs. (Soule), 462.
MacFarland, Ida, 878.
Mr., 574.
Nathaniel, 878.
MacGregor, Hugh, 896.
MacIntire, Adeline, 903.
Benjamin, 1072.
Joseph, 392.
Lois, 903.
William, 903.
MacIntosh, Fred, 282.
Gladys Mae, 282.
Grace Louisa, 282.
Mack, Arline Maude, 761.
Detic, 830.
Edna Marian, 761.
Eliza N., 830.
Lena May, 761.
William, 761.
MacKay, Jessie, 671.
Mackenhausen, Ella, 434.
MacLauchlan, Rebecca, 1072.
Rebecca, 947.
Maclay, D. T., 97.
Isabella, 97.
MacMahon, (J. H.), 648.
Marian, 648.
MacMillan, Hattie, 467.
Lucia, 467.
Myron, 467.
Sylvia Sara, 467.
Wilhelmina, 467.
William, 467.
MacMurchie, Elizabeth, 340.
Macomber, Anna, 893.
Christopher, 1050.
Comfort, 874.
Deborah (Perry) Gifford, 1050.
Ephraim, 822.
Hannah, 175.
Hannah, 217.
Hannah, 1050.
Miss Eliza A., 894.
Nancy Pierce, 562.
Patience, 156.
Patience, 158.
Patience, 511.
Philena, 176.
Rev. Thomas, 444.
William, 217.
William, 511.
Maccumber, Huldah, 157.
Hulda, 158.
Madeker, Adah, 903.
Madison, Emily, 713.
Olive, 840.
———, 842.
Maddy, John B., 890.
Magoon, David, 169.
Magoun, David, 1070.
Maguire, Mary, 393.
Mahan, Burlarn, 1020.
Mahew, Aaron, 675.
Deborah, 437.
Mahone, Margaret, 518.
Makenhade, William de, 122.
Mallet, Jay C., 1083.
Mallery, George Albert, 1018.
Maloney, Lillian, 579.
Mally, George A., 980.
Manch, David, 889.
Manchester, Betsey, 973.
Betsey, 1042.
Betsey, 1060.
Hannah, 204.
Hiram, 510.
Hiram, 511.
Hiram Soule, 1035.
Jeremiah, 1042.
Lucy A., 979.
Lucy A., 1080.
Mary Ann, 1020.
Nathaniel, 1042.
Philina, 157.
Philena, 158.
Philena, 510.
Philena, 1073.
Phylena, 1035.
William E., 177.
William C., 1020.
Maney, Edward, 125.
Mann, Dorothy, 309.
Emma, 326.
Ida M., 295.
William Nelson, 295.
Manning, Christopher, 110.
Christopher, 119.
Phebe, 468.
Mansfield, Dorcas Maria, 375.
Martha M., 888.
Samuel, 19.
Manson, Anna, 994.
Annie E., 946.
Annie, 1035.
Nettie, 503.
William, 503.
Manville, Sarah, 735.
Manwarren, Louisa, 980.
Many, Edward, 125.
Maply, Doris, 586.
George, 586.
Marble, Austin W., 389.
Delia, 389.
———, 390.
Edwin Benjamin, 792.
John, M. D., 389.
John, 847.
Mattie M., 389.
Walter, 389.
Marden, Alvah, 336.
Ambrose, 336.
Augustus, 336.
Bradford, 336.
Elizabeth, 336.
Francis, 336.
James, 336.
Richard, 336.
Salvina, 336.
Sarah, 336.
Margeson, Edmund, 191.
Margret, Queen of Norway, 74.
Maria, Ravard, 597.
Markley, Joseph, 890.
Marks, Jeremiah, 650.
Marliave, Alice Jane Frances (Gardner), 271.
Edward Corneille, 271.
Howard, 271.
Marmian, Albreda de, 89.
Maroni, Edwin S., 1025.
Jane Mulwain, 1025.
John R., 1025.
Weadon, 1025.
Marquis, Mabel Mary, 452.
Marr, John, 939.
Martha, 938.
Marriall, Eunice, 295.
Marsh, Colonel, 572.
Eva, 473.
John, 110.
Susan, 110.
William, 109.
Marshall, Anne, 124.
Col. Thomas, 366.
Warren, 519.
Marston, Col. Theodore, 402.
Daniel, 402.
D., 426.
Hannah, 442.
Jerimiah, 402.
Mary Ann, 402.
Martin, 101.
Christopher, 191.
Manly J., 851.
Martha B., 851.
———, 962.
Mary, 1017.
Maude, 851.
Maurice, 851.
Minnie B., 851.
Sarah Francis, 101.
Sarah, 118.
Sedgwick J., 851.
Martinson, Edith Evelyn, 466.
Marvin, Anna Eliza, 730.
Anna Minerva, 739.
Benjamin Capt., 460.
Capt., 457.
Capt. Benjamin, 461.
Edgar Freeman, 1024.
Edwin Soule, 739.
Floyd Samuel, 739.
Frederick Edwin, 739.
George H., 741.
George W., 805.
George, 866.
George B., 1024.
John Luther, 739.
Mary, 461.
Mary Nettie, 739.
Mary Ann, 866.
Mercy A., 805.
Minerva, 730.
Ruth Soule, 739.
Sylvia, 460.
Theodore, 738.
Thomas, 457.
Thomas, 460.
Virginia Freeman, 1024.
Marvins, 865.
Masney, John de, 54.
Mason, Clara (Loud), 563.
George, 580.
Helen, 563.
Jonas, 224.
Jonas, Esq., 229.
Jonas, 231.
Jonas, Esq., 250.
Joseph, 275.
Joseph, 289.
Lusanna (Baker), 275.
Lusanna (Baker), 289.
Miss Sarah, 275.
Sarah, 289.
Sarah L., 688.
Seth Hall, 563.
Masterman, Blanche, 431.
Hiram, 430.
Julia Bell, 431.
Lavinia, 433.
Sarah, 431.
Mather, Abigail, 730.
Electa, 730.
Ellis, 730.
Harriet, 730.
Hiram W., 730.

Lewis M., 730.
Maria, 730.
Sophia, 730.
Tirzah, 730.
William, 730.
Matheson, Mamie J., 1008.
Mrs. R. J., 307.
Matthew, Sarah, 1060.
Matthewson, Patience, 952.
Patience, 953.
Patience, 1060.
Sarah, 952.
Zachariah, 952.
Zachariah, 953.
Maunsell, Richard, 118.
Maxfield, David, 156.
David, 159.
David, 176.
Maxwell, Isabella, 420.
Mary, 934.
Sir Eustice, 420.
May, Dr. Parker, 100.
John, 109.
Mrs. Sarah, 1022.
Mayfield, F., 744.
Mayhew, Deborah, 157.
Mayo, Nellie F., 343.
McAlpine, Lucinda (Granger), 1067.
Noble, 1067.
McBeth, Catherine Ann, 891.
McBride, Hilda Schumaker, 951.
Irvine, 422.
John, 953.
Matilda, 1058.
Thomas, 880.
McCarthy, Clara B., 588.
Elizabeth, 845.
———, 849.
James, 914.
John, 914.
———, 1011.
McCaslin, Chester, 560.
McChesney, Ophar, 783.
McClearn, Edward Dunn, 270.
Henry Trefethen, 270.
Mary (Cheever) Holbrook, 270.
McClure, Vesta, 423.
———, 755.
McCobb, Col. Dana, 593.
McColly or McColby, Samuel, 605.
McCollough, Allen, 611.
McCowen, Joseph, 728.
McCoy, Austin, 513.
Grace, 513.
Wallace, 513.
McCracken, Elmer, 710.
Mrs. Ida, 970.
McCrary, Ira, 763.
McCue, Kate, 948.
McCullen, Martha, 496.
McCullock, William, 625.
McCune, Almira, 936.
Clara, 936.
Dora, 936.
Effie, 936.
Gilbert, 936.
Guy, 936.
Roland, 936.
Viola, 936.
McDermott, Annie, 648.
McDonald, Ann, 791.
McDougal, John Aubrey, 358.
McDowell, Clarence, 654.
George, 654.
Milton, 654.
Susie, 654.
McDown, Otis, 945.
McFarland, Irving, 320.
Nathaniel Spencer, 905.
McGee, Jane, 890.
McGowan, Ella, 976.
Joseph, 731.
McGrath, James, Esq., 10.
James, Esq., 457.
James, 665.
James, 677.
McGregor, Anna M., 449.
McGrew, Melvin, 903.
McIntosh, Capt. 442.
McKay, Frank H., 539.
George, 912.
Josie, 912.
Willard S., 539.
William M., 539.
McKee, William A., 885.
McKeen, Rev. John, 316.
Thomas, Esq., 932.
McKim, Mary Jane, 901.
McKenney, Anna May, 350.
Rebecca, 623.
McKeon, 535.
McKercher, Amanda M., 856.
Duncan, 856.
Matilda (Meeker), 856.
McLaren, Col., 590.
McLaughlan, Rebecca, 1002.
McLean, Rev. A., 402.
McLinney, Jonas, 497.
McMahan, 658.
Elizabeth, 882.
Barbara, 881.
McMartin, Mrs. C. J., 911.
McMasters, Sarah Rebecca, 610.
McMillan, Dwight Johnson, 302.
John G., 301.
Mary, 318.
Hugh, 811.
Lydia (Southworth), 811.
Mary, 811.
McMorran, Samuel J., 647.
Thomas F., 647.
William, 647.
McNear, Alonzo, 348.
McNiel, Johanna, 710.
McNutt, Catherine, 891.
Colonel, 622.
Cynthia, 891.
Elizabeth, 891.
James, 890.
Louisa, 891.
Olivia, 891.
Samuel, 891.
William, 891.
McQueen, Deborah, 929.
McGuire, Alice, 750.
McRedman, Ernest Soule, 929.
McSilver, Bertha, 688.
McSpaden, 962.
McTyeire, Bishop, 411.
Mead, Benjamin, 258.
Elizabeth, 258.
General, 643.
Gideon, 927.
L. C., 527.
Zachariah, 722.
Means, Hezie G., 296.
Meatyard, Abram Storrs, 814.
Anna Blanche, 814.
Charles Harold, 814.
Henry Clyde, 814.
Mary (Storrs), 814.
Robert Roy, 814.
Medlar, Daniel, 260.
Edith, 260.
Harry M., 260.
Mabel, 260.
Meddows, Elizabeth, 81.
Megher, Sarah Jane, 890.
Melcher, Edward Harding, 269.
Edward Purington, 270.
Edward H., 294.
Eliza Adelaide, 269.
Ellen Harden, 269.
Evelyn Keazer, 271.
Georgianna, 269.
Gledsen, 231.
Lucy Amelia, 269.
Mary Freeman, 270.
Robert Brainerd, 271.
Sally Litchfield, 269.
Samuel, 269.
Susan Soule, 270.
Mellow, Mary Agnes, 624.
Melvin, Asel J., 795.
Mercer, Timothy, 106.
Merchant, Alice E., 761.
Benjamin, 762.
Merethew, Sarah, 177.
Merrell, Almera, 798.
G. Lewis, 799.
Merrill, Adrianna, 280.
Albert S., 504.
Aurelia (Wheeler), 499.
Daniel Sweetser, 324.
———, 978.
Daniel Winslow, Esq., 1024.
Dorcas, 309.
Ella Agnes (Isham), 504.
Eunice (Merrill), 309.
Eva R., 893.
Frank E., 295.
Hannah, 280.
Hannah, 515.
Joseph, 489.
Josiah, 309.
Mary T., 324.
Mary A., 446.
Mary Ella, 504.
Merro Joseph, 499.
Miss Adrianna G., 307.
Mrs. Lydia Webber, 265.
Nathaniel, 446.
Rev. Enos, 242.
Rhoda, 487.
Samuel, 266.
Sarah G., 295.
Sarah E., 499.
Merrick, Lottie E., 467.
Merriman, Rachel, 81.
Merritt, Alfred T., 925.
Kate, 925.
Lydia Soule, 925.
Marianna, 925.
Timothy, 404.
Merwin, Homer R., 918.
Messerean, John W., 706.
Kathryn, 706.
Meserve, George W., 342.
Laura Whitmore, 342.
Laura M., 451.
Minnie, 342.
Messinger, George N., 1014.
Grace, 290.
Sadie, 312.
Metcalf, Bessie, 631.
Ethel, 764.
John, 359.
Luella (Hayward), 631.
Norman, 557.
Pearl, 679.
Rachel Victoria, 557.
Wilmot V., 557.
Metoe, ———, 841.
Meyer, ———, 96.
Ludwick, August, 642.

Margaret, 869.
Mary J., 534.
Mrs. Julia, 641.
Mrs. Julia (Soules), 1009.
Miall, Mildred, 242.
Michener, Rachel A., 433.
Middleton, Sophia Ann, 101.
Miles, Winona, 496.
Millage, Colonel, 620.
Major, 1083.
Miller, Ann Eliza, 741.
Atwood, 613.
Belle, 654.
Charles Erastus, 730.
Charles E., 741.
Daisy, 490.
Daniel W., 933.
Dorothy, 613.
Emeline, 528.
Ethel, 698.
George, 913.
Henry, 741.
Jacob, 174.
James, 698.
John, 517.
John, 528.
John, 913.
Joseph, 247.
Joseph, 913.
Jennie, 913.
Lawrence M., 738.
Louisa, 828.
Lucien, 528.
Margaret, 276.
Mary, 528.
Mary Howard, 1085.
Melissa, 528.
Melissa, 741.
Mildred, 613.
Minnie Cecelia 501.
Miss Matilda, 787.
Myra E., 394.
Myra, 528.
Nancy, 794.
Newton, 913.
Peter, 528.
Phoebe M., 708.
Rev. Paris E., 310.
Rev. William, 413.
Samuel, 528.
Soar, 613.
Milles, Marie Antoinette, 708.
Millett, Col., 1042.
Sarah, 176.
Sarah, 928.
Milligan, Anne, 464.
Margaret, 464.
Milliken, Earl, 323.
Milner, Amelia Roseltha, 828.
Carrie Anna, 828.
William George, 828.
Millon, Jane, 142.
Mills, Abigail, 911.
Adelaide, 463.
Eliza Ann, 340.
Eliza Ann, 337.
Elizabeth A., 450.
Elvira, 463.
Frederick, 911.
John, 337.
Mary (Adams), 337.
Miltimore, William, 309.
Minckwitz, Benno Von, 266.
Miner, Seymore, 892.
Mirikle, Jane, 759.
Miser, Marion, 377.
Walter G., 377.
Zelia Anna, 377.
Mitchell, ———, 99.
Abraham, 257.
Abraham, 287.
Ann (Lovett), 233.
Benjamin, 233.
Betsey C., 257.
Betsey, 303.
Capt. Benjamin, 231.
Capt. Daniel, 308.
Charles Nelson, 286.
Charles, 303.
Clark, 303.
Clara May, 314.
Col. Jonathan, 232.
Col. Nathaniel, 592.
Daniel E., 295.
David, Esq., 234.
David, Esq., 251.
Eleanor Hayes, 286.
Elder Robert, 257.
Ellen Eliza (Thomas), 271.
Eliza, 303.
Elizabeth, 231.
Elizabeth, 253.
Ethel Eliza, 271.
Forest Raymond, 286.
Frank, 303.
Henry, 303.
Ira, 252.
Ira, 274.
Jacob Hayes, 286.
James, 303.
Joseph, 233.
Joshua, 294.
Joshua. 303.
Lieut. Jonathan, 233.
Mary, 255.
Mary Louisa, 264.
Mary, 275.
Mary, 289.
Mehitable (Bragdon), 231.
Miriam (Jordan), 233.
Mrs. Abby H., 307.
Mrs. Louisa, 982.
Phebe (Mitchell), 257.
Phebe, 294.
Phebe, 303.
Rhoda (Gray), 287.
Robert, 233.
Samuel, 231.
Samuel, 294.
Sarah (Fogg), 233.
Stephen, 271.
Susan, 233.
Susan, 303.
Mix, Charles F., 701.
Emery C., 701.
Estella, 701.
Francis B., 701.
Fred G., 702.
Leafie D., 701.
M. Curtis, 702.
Miles C., 701.
Robert S., 701.
Willie H., 701.
Moe, Ella M., 1099.
Montgomery, Charlotte Ruby, 502.
Edward Soule, 502.
Edward, 629.
George, 1083.
Henry Dudley, 741.
Henry, 1083.
Horace William, 502.
Margery Selina, 502.
Mrs., 727.
William, 502.
Monroe, A. F., 390.
Moody, James A., 882.
Moon, Mrs. Sarah, 1075.
Mooney, Eliza P., 742.
Moore, Alfred, 439.
Edna, 713.
Hurna B., 685.
John, 828.
Margaret, 703.
Maria, 82.
Maria (Young), 638.
Mary E., 828.
Mildred S., 719.
Mr. J. C., 258.
Norman H., 754.
Phoebe, 638.
Ray, 765.
Rebecca, 828.
Rev. B., 601.
Robert, 638.
T. B., 99.
William, 638.
William R., 703.
Moores, Capt. Charles C., 177.
Moorley, Mrs. Maud, 631.
Moors, Bernice Ray, 348.
Gladys, 868.
Hiram, 868.
Mary Grace, 868.
Myrtle, 868.
Sylvia, 868.
Moorse, Edward, 813.
Gertrude, 813.
Rev. William, 782.
Moral, Rodolphus, 178.
Moran, Nettie, 610.
More, Richard, 136.
Morey, Charles, 759.
Anson, 731.
Anson, 1011.
Datus, 731.
Datus Ensign, 1011.
Dorcas, 728.
Dorcas, 729.
Ebenezer Soule, 731.
Eliza (Copely), 759.
Freelove (Slocumb), 731.
Freelove (Slocumb), 1011.
Hazard, 728.
Hazard, 731.
Hazard, 1011.
Joseph, 731.
Joseph, 1011.
Louisa L., 759.
Nelson, 731.
Nelson, 1011.
Vivalda, 731.
Vivalda, 1011.
Morgan, Addie, 854.
Amos, 1078.
Anna, 854.
Charles, 854.
Charles, 1078.
Delia, 1078.
E. T. McArthur, 613.
F. Nettie, 1078.
Frank, 613.
Frank, 854.
Frank, 1078.
Grace, 854.
Grace, 1078.
Grant E., 854.
Grant Edward, 1078.
Helen, 854.
Helen, 1078.
Hiram, 854.
Hiram, 1078.
Mary, 854.
Mary, 1078.
Nettie, 854.
Oscar, 613.
Rebecca, 613.
Richard, 613.
Thomas, 709.
Walter, 854.

Walter Irving, 1078.
William, 709.
Morgridge, Joseph, 325.
Lewis, 325.
Willie Irvine, 325.
Morley, Prof. H., 98.
Violet, 98.
Morrisa, Thomas, 852.
Morris, Floyd Homer, 720.
Frances Homer, 720.
George Elmer, 720.
Governor Luzon B., 921.
Hannah, 732.
Hattie Amrett, 720.
Wilmer C., 720.
Morriss, Lewis G., 273.
Alice W., 350.
Elizabeth (Rice), 823.
Jane, 981.
Margaret, 518.
Mary, 823.
Rev. John H., 245.
Robert, 823.
Susanna, 823.
Rev. C. G., 740.
Morse, 96.
Annie E., 551.
Annie E., 564.
Barzilla, 551.
Charles T., 294.
Cora Ella, 909.
Josie, 830.
Morton, 100.
Alice Blanche, 632.
Annie, 614.
Dr. Cyrus, 533.
Edith Maude, 632.
Francis, 633.
Hannah, 633.
Jesse, 632.
Jesse, 633.
Lucy, 525.
Lucy, 531.
Maria, 975.
Mrs. Jesse, 630.
Rizpah Katherine, 324.
Sarah, 100.
Walter, 1072.
Wilton Daniel, 632.
Morville, Hugue de, 141.
Mosely, Capt. Samuel, 695.
Mosher, Eliza, 708.
Experience (Kirby), 219.
Jane S., 708.
John, 219.
Jonathan, 157.
Jonathan, 176.
Peter, 1057.
Sarah, 219.
Mosier, Abby, 159.
James, 159.
James, 847.
Mosure, Constance, 855.
Deborah, 855.
Jonathan, 175.
Polly, 913.
Mott, Amanda M., 465.
Anna, 471.
Ashley, 465.
Emma Ann, 465.
James C., 471.
John, 465.
Maj. Jacob, 465.
Marcus, 465.
Norman, 465.
Sarah Ann, 465.
Stephen, 480.
Sylvia, 465.
Moulton, Hester Ann, 559.
Mousher, Hugh, 208.
Mowery, Elmer, 945.
Moxey, Edward R., 285.
Elizabeth, 285.
Mugridge, Joseph, 447.
Mulholand, Henry, 483.
Mullen, 606.
———, 614.
Muller, ———, 841.
Mullins, Priscilla, 239.
Priscilla, 549.
William, 191.
Mumford, Mary, 738.
Munderback, Frances M., 535.
Mundy, Ezekiel W., 1015.
Munger, Ruth, 811.
Munro, Lydia, 230.
Munroe, Lizzie, 516.
Lydia, 287.
Munsell, Frederick, 718.
Wilbert, 718.
William, 718.
Murdock, Eliza A., 1024.
Murlless, Dr. D., 957.
Murphy, W. H., 890.
Murray, 516.
John, 1023.
Katheryne, 451.
Mehitable, 675.
Mrs. Mae Soule, 443.
Otis, 429.
Musgrave, Elizabeth, 33.
Muskpratt, E. K., 96.
Julia F., 96.
Mussey, Claude Edwin, 381.
Dorothy Beatrice, 381.
Myer, Abram, 587.
Charles Soule, 587.
Eleanor Soule, 587.
Jane Katherine, 587.
Lyman Leroy, 587.
Thomas Broadhead, 588.
Myers, Charles, 479.
Myrick, Grace E., 843.

Nash, Esther, 198.
Esther, 960.
Esther (Sampson), 974.
Esther, 1084.
Eva, 560.
Georgia, 969.
Lieut. Samuel, 198.
Lieut. Samuel, 1084.
Thomas, 86.
Nasher, Jesse, 1081.
Gladys E., 348.
Hannah, 335.
Nathaniel, Lieutenant, 217.
Neal, Alice, 759.
Elizabeth, 96.
Elizabeth, 102.
Nathaniel, 96.
N., 102.
Nelson, Alice Alma, 633.
Annie Celia, 531.
Earl, 434.
Gustave, 581.
Harry, 434.
James, 633.
Lord, 408.
Louisa, 955.
Miles, 434.
Mrs. Earl, 670.
Nels., 434.
Saydie, 633.
Neron, Bertha, 280.
Nesmith, Carver, 985.
Eleanor (William), 985.
Martha N., 179.
Martha M., 987.
Miss Susan, 985.
Susan C., 177.
Nettleton, Howard Turney, 919
Joseph H., 919.
Newbert, Emma Francis, 393.
Emma F. Soule, 394.
Newberry, George, 922.
Newcomb, Annie M., 284.
George W., 284.
Newel, Andrew, 80.
Newell, Hannah Harriet, 287.
Newhall, Thomas, 932.
Newman, 547.
Alice Emeline, 735.
Bert, 736.
Celestia, 735.
Charles Wesley, 735.
Charles, 736.
Chester Ebenezer, 735.
Cynthia Jane, 735.
George Soule, 735.
George, 736.
Harriet C. (Hyde), 736.
James, 736.
John, 122.
Julia Eliza, 735.
Lucelia Augusta, 735.
Mary E., 439.
Mary Ann, 735.
Rhoda (Joy), 439.
Richard Herrick, 735.
Rufus, 734.
Rufus Edwin, 735.
Rufus, 1006.
Samuel, 736.
Samuel, 1006.
Sarah Pamelia, 736.
Thomas, 439.
William Allen, 735.
Newton, Abraham, 666.
Ann, 666.
Arnor, 666.
Betsey, 666.
Catherine, 666.
Capt. William, 879.
Charlotte, 666.
Charlotte, 1027.
David, 666.
Harrison, 666.
Henry Bowen, 570.
Henry, 666.
Jane, 666.
Mana, 666.
Sarah, 666.
Nevins, Charles Delbert, 547.
Edwin Taylor, 547.
Florence Gertrude, 547.
Harold Everett, 547.
Leon Lewis, 547.
Libeus, 547.
Muriel Idella, 547.
Raleigh Melvin, 547.
William Henry, 547.
Nichols, Ellen H., 978.
Grace M., 609.
Grace, 613.
Mr., 608.
Samuel, 173.
Samuel, 526.
Nickerson, James, 1018.
Lydia, 1076.
Nora, 689.
Niles, Laura, 882.
Nicols, Lieutenant, 222.
Noble, Capt., 222.
Noll, Elizabeth, 812.
Norbury, J., 97.
Mary Alice, 97.
Noresson?, Mary E., 306.
Norris, Adelbert C., 788.
J. W., 493.

Lulu May, 493.
Stephen, 724.
Northeys, Ruth L., 552.
Northrop, Amanda, 487.
Amos, 489.
———, 758.
Andrew J., 1033.
Betsey, 1033.
Clarissa S., 1033.
Eunice, 490.
Eunice, 1033.
Isaac, 489.
Isaac, 1033.
Jane Elliott, 490.
Jane E., 1033.
John T., 674.
John, 742.
Rebecca, 490.
Rebecca, 1033.
Selina, 1033.
Willis, 489.
Willis, 1033.
Zorah Hungerford, 489.
Norton, Mrs. Elizabeth, 647.
Harriet, 305.
Hattie R., 425.
James, 346.
Mrs. Sarah, 1009.
Simon, 1009.
Susanna, 697.
Nowell, Mr., 84.
Mr., 108.
Noyes, Carleton, 540.
Charles, 346.
Edward W., 540.
Elizabeth, 308.
Fannie, 708.
Fanny, 709.
Norman W., 540.
Willard, 540.
Nutt, Sarah, 789.
Nye, Benjamin, 491.
Chester Fairbanks, 492.
James A., 294.
John Wright, 491.
John Wright, 492.
Jonathan, 536.
Mary Wright, 491.
Sophia E., 544.
Sophia E., 564.
Sarah, 536.

Oakley, Abram, 940.
Sarah, 922.
Sarah, 940.
William R., 828.
Oats, Mary, 130.
Obenthier, Lotta, 855.
O'Brien, Florence, 351.
Odells, 603.
Dora, 610.
Mary, 777.
Odo, Bishop Baiux, 51.
Bishop of Baieux, 83.
O'Donnell, Alice, 432.
Edward, 432.
Frank O., 432.
Grace, 432.
Harold O., 432.
Mary, 432.
Owen, 432.
Vera, 432.
Ogle, Chalmers, Esq., 92.
Oglesby, 386.
Ogilvie, James M., 343.
Oiler, Ada, 869.
Olaf, King, 57.
Oldham, John, 169.
John, 174.
Olds, Arabella Cook, 502.
John Preston, 502.
Mary (Burr), 502.
Oleson, Ola J., 372.
Olmstead, 495.
Alvin S., 1033.
Bradley M., 1033.
Clarissa, 1033.
Eunice Page, 1033.
Legrand, 1033.
Lucretia, 489.
Polly, 487.
Timothy A., 1033.
Olney, Jeremiah, 590.
Ondray, Jane Soulis, 597.
O'Neal, Agnes Vestra, 587.
Emily, 890.
Eugene Thomas, 587.
Frances Paul, 587.
James, 358.
Roland Joseph, 587.
Sarah Maria, 587.
Thomas, 587.
Oneante, Alda E. Bates, 1051.
Onn, George Albert, 724.
Josephine, 724.
Mary Viola, 724.
Michael, 723.
Oliver Perry, 724.
Sarah Jane, 724.
Orchard, Bertha, 645.
Harriet Roberty, 645.
John Oscar, 645.
Lavina, Jane, 645.
Mary Alice, 645.
Robert, 645.
Sarah Elizabeth, 645.
Orcutt, Alpheus, 160.
Alpheus, 1000.
Ann M., 529.
Orff, Henry, 394.
Ormsby, Thomas, 344.
Ormstead, Harriet E., 1067.
Henry Walter, 1067.
James Walker, 1067.
Julia Ann, 1067.
Leonard, 1067.
Mary Rosetta, 1067.
Orson Valentine, 1067.
Orr, Deborah Sinnett, 273.
Elizabeth, 762.
Mrs. Grier M., 1015.
Osborn, Cressa P., 899.
Catherine, 899.
Dave S., 899.
Eldene, 451.
Elizabeth, 81.
G. R., 101.
George A., 426.
Harley S., 899.
Ida M., 426.
Jacob W., 899.
James E., 426.
John, 426.
John R., 776.
Joseph, 426.
Levi, 899.
Phebe J., 426.
Tryphene, 584.
William H., 426.
Osgood, Abigail, 309.
John R., 307.
Martha S., 288.
Martha S., 295.
Ostergren, Ellen C., 814.
Otey, Rosina Annah, 836.
Otis, James, 219.
John, 219.
Oulton, Capt., 222.
Owen, Elizabeth, 87.
Elizabeth, 1082.
C. H., 761.
Francis, 732.
Hattie, 863.
Mary, 81.
Michael, 1082.
Vincent, 87.
Oyler, Herbert, 429.

Packard, Charles Soule, 532.
Cyrus Morton, 533.
Francis W., 533.
Hanson D., 532.
Harrison D., 533.
Helen Morton, 533.
John Soule, 533.
Susan, 551.
Paddock, Rhoda, 787.
Ruth, 783
Paddy, William, 212.
Pafford, Robert, 939.
Page, Cynthia Caroline, 674.
George B. M., 674.
Idella, 267.
John H., 429.
John Howard, 579.
John Clark, 674.
Keziah, 358.
Laura Abbie, 674.
Malintha B., 537.
Medora, 1027.
Oscar Clarence, 674.
Rebecca D., 580.
Walter Odel, 674.
William Egbert, 674.
Paige, 496.
Foster, 1033.
Maria Betsey, 1033.
Stillman E., 1033.
Paine, Eliza, 430.
Stephen, 803.
William, 334.
Pains, Cora Abbie, 534.
Isaac Newton, 533.
Palmer, 517.
Catherine, 724.
Ebenezer, 731.
Elizabeth, 813.
Ella Adel, 897.
Hiram S., 1099.
Jennie, 467.
John, 728.
John, 731.
Margaret (Stubbs), 227.
Mary, 80.
Michael F., 776.
Myron, 467.
Nancy, 728.
Nancy, 729.
Nancy, 731.
Rev. L. A., 611.
Rev. R. C., 891.
Sophia, 467.
Sarah, 891.
Thomas, 785.
William, 227.
William, 443.
Palmerton, Duran A., 811.
Mrs. Lydia Ann, 807.
Papenhagen, 100.
Pardee, Howard J., 1032.
Park, 99.
Lizzie H., 756.
Parker, Ada, 432.
Alice, 432.
Anna, 1069.
Asenath (Carleton), 491.
Capt. Enos, 591.
Charles, 432.
Charles T., 754.
Deborah, 823.

Eulia, 491.
Frank, 432.
George, Esq., 631.
Henry, 432.
Henry, 762.
Isaac, 119.
John, 432.
Margaret, 525.
Mary, 752.
Prudence (Butterfield), 432.
Rev. Jonathan, 525.
Sally Ann (Beardsley), 754.
Stephen Nelson, 432.
Susan, 432.
Wallace, 491.
William C., 432.
Parkhurst, Miss Frances, 718.
Rev. Charles H., 530.
Parkman, George, 878.
Parks, Freda, 643.
John Mitchell, 889.
Parkson, Dr., 524.
Partridge, Capt. Calvin, 356.
Capt. Calvin, 367.
Capt. Calvin, 592.
Capt. Calvin, 983.
Edna, 451.
George, 220.
George C., 295.
Mabel, 169.
Mabel, 213.
Mehitable, 397.
Polly, 170.
Ralph T., 381.
Ralph L., 1030.
Sarah Jane, 1065.
Parris, Mathew, 542.
Patchins, Edward, 1067.
Mary (Graylord), 1067.
Patent, James Baine, 771.
Patten, Bertie, 613.
Charles, 953.
Charles, 1053.
Cornelia A., 579.
Edna S., 580.
Frances Adeline, 389.
George M., 580.
Helen Howard, 580.
James, 389.
John Reynolds, 498.
John, 647.
Mary (Clark), 389.
Susan, 1053.
Pattern, Charles, 1074.
Patterson, Alfred H., 1056.
Anna, 804.
Brig.-Gen., 933.
Eleanor (Reynolds), 827.
Francis William, 1056.
Jeanette, 285.
John, 827.
Mary Ann, 827.
Mr., 1083.
Pattingill, Henry, 1083.
Patridge, Hannah, 170.
Ruth, 170.
Paul, Sarah A., 469.
Pauntly, Magery, 90.
Walter de, 90.
Payne, Aaron H., 494.
Manette E., 494.
Polly Ann (Shuman), 494.
Payson, Adela, 362.
Edwin, 362.
Peabody, C. E., 468.
Samuel J., 468.
Hannah, 975.
Peake, Helen, 96.
J Nash, 96.
Peart, Emma, 612.
Pease, Susan, 160.
W. L., 761.
Peaslee, William J., 823.
Peavy, David, 382.
Peck, Bessie Edith, 892.
Bessie Edith, 907.
Clara, 852.
Clarissa Elizabeth, 849.
Phineas, 900.
Sarah, 1059.
Peckam, Hannah B., 1025.
Jonathan, 177.
Pecke, Mr., 119.
Peckham, George W., 1081.
Peer, Cynthia, 810.
Louisa Jane, 626.
Pelton, Amos, 864.
Betsey Call, 864.
John McDowell, 800.
John McDowell, 806.
Pembrook, Charles A., 713.
Edward Ernest, 713.
Grace Darling, 713.
Herbert Titus, 713.
Mary Ella, 713.
Ralph Arthur, 713.
Ursula, 713.
William Eugene, 713.
Pendleton, Stephen, 391.
Penfold, Joseph, 650.
Penhallow, Clara, 702.
Penn, William, 1023.
Pennell, Robert, 231.
Penner, Catherine V., 903.
William, 886.
Penniman, Albert A., 562.
Pennimen, Albert A., 564.
Penvoll, Elizabeth, 109.
Pepperell, Sir William, Bart., 233.
Percival, Henry C., 1011.
———, 1071.
Perfect, Floy Devore, 968.
Gardner, 968.
Patricia, 968.
Peggy, 968.
Perham, Hon. Sidney, 433.
Jason Thomas, 885.
John Beech, 884.
Levi, 884.
Loren Oscar, 884.
Mary Celestia, 885.
Nancy Jane, 885.
Phebe Maria, 885.
Victor, 885.
Perkins, Arthur Richmond, 533.
Capt. Joshua, 355.
Carlos L., 850.
Charles Waterman, 533.
Charles L., 850.
Deborah, 554.
Edna Morton, 533.
Ellen Pratt, 533.
Esther Allerton, 533.
Frances William, 533.
Joanna, 554.
John, 878.
Josiah, 173.
Josiah, 526.
Lewis, 533.
Luke, 526.
Rev. Newton, 471.
Rev. Moses S., 850.
Sanford, 311.
Susan Nelson, 533.
William Martin, 532.
Perry, Agatha, 174.
Agatha, 221.
Alice, 1023.
Barbaras, 169.
Barnabas, 174.
Dr. William G., 246.
Elizabeth, 896.
George H., 896.
Hannah, 849.
———, 896.
Helen, 961.
John, 927.
John, 1060.
Mertie, 326.
Oliver H., 896.
Samuel H., 896.
Thomas D., 885.
William, 925.
Person, Joan, 127.
Margaret, 127.
Pette, Jennie, 548.
Peter, John Sim, 719.
Lewis Soule, 719.
William Joseph, 719.
Peterbaugh, Miss, 648.
Peters, Andrew Jackson, 491.
———, 636.
Grace, 846.
Helen, 491.
Henry, 491.
Horace Wheeler, 491.
Joseph, 491.
Madison, 846.
Martha, 846.
Richard, 491.
Salmon Allen, 491.
Peterson, Alice, 169.
Benjamin, 216.
David, 216.
Isaac, 216.
John, 201.
John, 216.
Joshua, 170.
Jonathan, 216.
Jonathan, 220.
Joseph, 216.
Julia, 960.
Kate G., 449.
Lydia, 174.
Lydia, 226.
Martha, 216.
Mary, 216.
Nancy, 170.
Sally, 555.
Sally, 558.
Sophia, 169.
Sylvia, 960.
Timothy, 182.
Pettigrew, Oleta, 567.
Pettingall, Daniel L., 295.
Pettis, Phebe, 178.
Pettitt, Elder Hezekiah, 840.
Petts, John, 110.
Margaret, 110.
Petty, Benjamin, 157.
Benjamin, 176.
Philbrick, Nancy, 1043.
Philbrook, Cora, 1030.
Phelps, Aholiab, 703.
Capt. Shedrach, 1059.
Capt. Shedrach, 1078.
Capt. William, 742.
Charles J., 488.
Cynthia, 487.
Ebenezer, 488.
Elizabeth, 266.
George Soule, 742.
Hiram S., 488.
Imogene, 742.
Jemima (White), 703.
Jerusha, 488.
Joel, 488.
Malinda, 742.

Mary Ann, 742.
Miss, 851.
William, 742.
Zerina Sophia, 703.
Philpot, P. Thomasine, 107.
Phillips, Abby, 913.
Ann, 913.
Candace, 466.
Catherine, 463.
David, 293.
David, 1060.
Dola, 946.
Elijah, 913.
Elizabeth, 245.
Eunice, 975.
Jabez, 913.
John M., 898.
John T., 913.
Leander, 913.
Libbie, 898.
Mary, 361.
Michael, 915.
Mr., 1075.
Noah Emery, 245.
Oliver, 913.
William, 157.
William, 160.
William, 175.
William, 847.
Phinney, Blanche May, 431.
Clarence Herbert, 431.
Col. James, 441.
Col. Edmond, 592.
Delsie May, 431.
Herbert Lee, 431.
Lester Alfred, 431.
Low, 431.
Lucinda, 431.
Pearl Ellen, 432.
William Lee, 431.
Phipps, Ann, 80.
Pickard, Samuel T., 378.
Pickens, Andrew, 747.
Eunice, 747.
Picker, Rose Marie, 697.
Pinkerton, Esther, 892.
Mary Etta, 632.
Pierce, Capt. Michael, 210.
———, 559.
Capt. William, 1042.
Carter B., 739.
Ellen, 897.
Eugene E., 533.
Evaline, 701.
Fred E., 761.
George Jr., 1060.
Hon. Henry B., 533.
James, 897.
Lucien, 732.
Lucinda, 702.
Luther, 995.
Lydia, 170.
Lydia, 897.
Lydia, 995.
Mary Sophronia, 897.
Minerva, 897.
Mrs. Eleanor Lewis, 481.
Mrs. Mary, 728.
Priscilla, 169.
Priscilla, 570.
Sidney, 897.
Willis E., 897.
Pierson, Clara, 805.
Mary, 237.
Pinckley, Robert de, 74.
Pinkham, Ella, 284.
Mary, 251.
Mary, 255.
Pitcher, Edward Leslie, 1018.
George H., 980.
George Hersey, 1018.
Hervy, Bracket, 1018.
Mrs. Sally Estella, 1018.
Pitman, Charles, 943.
Charlotte, 370.
Pittee, Emma Conant, 314.
Frank, 314.
Lena Loring, 314.
Marion, 314.
Tristram D., 306.
Tristram D., 314.
Place, Enoch, 590.
Peleg, 1064.
Plaisted, H. M., 377.
Plantz, Val, 828.
Platt, Frances, 496.
Plocker, Ann, 750.
William, 757.
Plum, Matthias, 916.
Mr., 258.
Plummer, 793.
Podington, John, 128.
Poher, Hugh de, 89.
Isabella, 89.
Pohl, Lavinia, 103.
Polk, James K., 581.
Pomeroy, Annie Blake, 241.
Ethel, 241.
Everett, 241.
Faith, 987.
Julius, 531.
Melissa Isabel, 531.
Pool, Almira C., 794.
Ella A., 178.
Ella, 283.
John, 125.
Rachel, 358.
Poophet, Henry G., 564.
Pope, Ann, 80.
Capt. Henry, 532
Henry Stafford, 532.
Lucy T., 532.
Mary T., 532.
Susan E., 532.
Porser, Henry, 126.
Porter, Abigail, 745.
———, 875.
Capt. Enos, 933.
Christopher, 132.
Della Hattie, 382.
Ella Oakes, 1057.
Harriet, 751.
Harriet Emily, 1057
Jennie Lewis, 1057.
John, 1067.
Lemuel, 382.
Lewis, 1057.
Lillie, 655.
Lydia (Dudley), 382.
Mahala, 253.
Matthew S., 951.
Rachel Alma, 1057.
Randolphus, 1057.
Potter, Aaron, 607.
Abigail, 544.
———, 603.
Abigail, 675.
Benjamin, 605.
Benjamin, 607.
Benjamin, 609.
Cynthia A., 607.
Edward, 607.
Eleanor, 175.
———, 697.
Eleanor, 958.
Eleanor, 1009.
Eliza, 606.
Eliza, 612.
Emerline, 607.
Emeline, 609.
Ephraim, 606.
Frank F., 1057.
Franklin, 607.
Henry, 607.
Ichabod, 1042.
Israel, 607.
James W., 607.
Jane C., 607.
Jeane (Spurr), 609.
Jeremiah, 1073.
John L., 607.
Joseph Sr., 606.
Lydia, 607.
Mary E., 607.
Mary, 1058.
Minette, 295.
Minnie, 288.
Nathaniel, 208.
Olive, 606.
Robert, 606.
Rosamond, 1073.
Sarah, 157.
Sarah, 158.
Sarah, 175.
Sarah, 176.
Sarah (Smith), 612.
Sarah, 958.
Sarah, 1073.
Samuel, 607.
Susan, 607.
Thomas, 607.
Thomas, 612.
William F., 607.
Zululah, 607.
Pottle, Oliver L., 1044.
Potts, 606.
———, 614.
Powell, A. B., 968.
Eliza Carlene, 969.
F. L., 968.
Jasper N., 968.
Joseph M., 968.
Lieut.-Col., 591.
Lieut.-Col., 933.
Mary Jane, 968.
Narcissa C., 969.
Sarah June, 968.
Stephen, 968.
Power, 100.
Frank, 703.
Sarah E., 900.
Mrs. T. H., 1017.
Pratt, Arvilla, 317.
Aroline Peabody, 532.
Caroline (Wright), 493.
Cyrenia J., 811.
Cyrenus, 811.
Daniel, 862.
Eunice, 489.
Eunice, 1033.
Franklin, 493.
James Franklin, 493.
John, 811.
Joseph, 234.
Levina (Cook), 811.
Mary, 700.
Olive Vinal Waterman, 532.
Rachel, 254.
Rachel, 303.
Simeon, 532.
Pray, Miss Amy, 1041.
Prentice, Dolly, 1011.
John, 1011.
Charles Addison, 354.
Dr. S. B., 354.
Prescott, Clara, 371.
Preston, Harlan D., 761.
Myron, 1041.
William, 110.
Price, Linda M., 860.

Mary, 559.
Mernie J., 860.
Phylinda Soule, 860.
Richard D., 860.
Pride, Emma Florence, 424.
Priest, Degory, 191.
Edwin Claude, 688.
Eva May, 688.
Frank Arvin, 687.
Irene Belle, 687.
Lorenzo Osgood, 687.
Lorenzo Osgood, 688.
Prince, Abial, 234.
Dorcas, 260.
Dorcas, 294.
Elizabeth (Johnson), 234.
Governor, 188.
———, 904.
Lydia, 936.
Sylvanus, 234.
Thomas, 188.
Prior, Benjamin, 170.
Benjamin, 174.
Benjamin, 399.
Proctor, Captain, 436.
Proper, Orvilla, 750.
Prosser, Alice Alma, 633.
Cecil Daniel, 633.
Cinderella, 633.
Elijah, 633.
Mrs. Margaret H., 635.
Walter, 633.
Warren Soules, 633.
Proude, John, 95.
Mary, 95.
M., 101.
Prouds, Mary, 102.
Prouty, Eliza Ann, 950.
Providence, Sarah, 605.
Pryor, Daniel, 95.
———, 100.
Elizabeth, 95.
Elizabeth, 102.
Pugsley, William, 625.
Pump, August L., 952.
Lowell D., 952.
Merlyn D., 952.
Purdy, Bertha Ann, 423.
———, 507.
Purington, Jarvis, 269.
Lizzie E., 269.
Putnam, Elizabeth Pierce, 498.
Henry Abbot, 556.
Mrs. H. A., 1015.
Rev. Edward, 498.
Pyke, Edward, 119.

Quackenbush, Channey, 778.
Charlotte E., 778.
Julia E., 778.
Mary, 584.
Peter, 788.
Quein, Edward, 681.
Quickle, Thelma, 869.
Wilma, 869.
Quinn, Hibbing, 1016.
James P., 1080.

Race, Mary E., 702.
Racket, Dorothy S., 98.
Rackliff, Henry A., 327.
Henry A., 1068.
Mrs. Clayton Soule, 1068.
Radcliff, Cornelius, 915.
Elizabeth, 915.
Rebecca (Sraphagen), 915.
Rae, Walter, M.D., 491.
Ragland, Mary B., 1100.
Rainy, William, 945.
Ramsay, David Valentine, 902.
Francis Howe, 902.
Martha, 902.
Ramsdell, Daniel, 174.
Ramsey, Sir Alexander, 67.
Rand, Julia Johnson, 978.
Randall, Ellen True, 533.
Elmira, 283.
Emma J., 347.
Frank Martin, 283.
James, 283.
Lucrettia, 261.
Lucretia G., 294.
Lydia, 543.
Miss Lucretia G., 306.
Raymond Franklin, 284.
Rebecca E., 295.
Robert Earl, 296.
Thomas, 263.
Thomas C., 279.
Randell, Hannah, 682.
Ransden, Albert Clifton, 533.
Allerton, Max, 534.
Esther Holmes, 534.
Helen Morton, 534.
John E., 534.
Mildred, 534.
Nathaniel E. W., 533.
Wallace C., 179.
Randolph, Eveline, 869.
Ranson, Mary Matilda, 481.
Rappleyea, Calvin, 841.
Ratcliff, Ann, 574.
Rawson, Mary, 528.
Ray, Christian, 727.
Lieutenant, 287.
Raymond, Clarissa, 929.
Rayner, John, 111.
Martha, 111.
Sarah, 671.
Rayshleigh, Alse, 128.
Reade, Georgina, 96.
J. F., 96.
Margaret, 92.
Reave, John, 126.
Reaves, Mary, 828.
Rector, Barbara, 859.
George, 859.
Hannah, 859.
John, 859.
Lucretia, 859.
Mary, 859.
Nancy, 859.
Nicholas, 859.
Reddish, Jennie, 877.
Reed, Adella Cora, 504.
Alden, 949.
Alice B., 318.
Bertha M., 949.
Anna S., 504.
Capt., 1017.
Chester T., 949.
Edgar Howard, 949.
Edwin Winsor, 949.
Frances Isabel, 719.
Fred Russell, 719.
Henry (Warren), 504.
Helen Winsor, 949.
Jacob, 237.
Katie Bell, 719.
Leon Calvin, 719.
Mary A., 313.
Mary, 535.
Mary, 556.
May Genevieve, 719.
Nahum, 988.
Nathaniel, 654.
Rensselaer Smith, 504.
Russell Soule, 719.
Silence, 947.
Silence, 950.
William W., 178.
Rees, Thomas, 535.
Reeve, James Alfred, 611.
Reisdorf, Donald, 520.
Harold, 520.
Remsen, Alfred, 798.
Rennie, Florence, 986.
Reno, Quimby, 638.
Rensselaer, John, 727.
Reynalds, Anna, 476.
Charles H., 471.
Charles H., 1054.
David, 708.
Edward, 476.
Henry, 103.
Henry L., 471.
Henry, 477.
Henry, 1054.
Jane Sowles, 1054.
John, 477.
Keziah, 676.
Laurenda, 477.
Lewis, 477.
Lurancy, 476.
Lurancy, 477.
Lucy, 477.
Mary, 842.
Miss Mary Jane, 832.
Thomas, 108.
Rhodes, Albert H., 948.
Bernice, 948.
George August, 972.
Hilda, 948.
Lyman, 948.
Marion, 948.
Mr., 777.
Paul, 948.
Priscilla, 948.
Rhymas, Alice Louisa, 276.
Jesse L., 276.
Willis Sewall, 276.
Rhymuss, Charles W., 688.
Frank I., 688.
John D., 688.
Mary Paulina, 688.
William H., 688.
Rice, Alphonzo John, 1056.
Capt. John, 607.
Diahdany, 613.
Eddie Lawrence, 1034.
Eddie Lawrence, 1056.
Emily E., 580.
Ethel L., 473.
George, 293.
George Herbert, 580.
George, 953.
Henry, 346.
James, 560.
Jasper, 795.
John, 994.
John Alphonzo, 1034.
John, 1035.
John Willard, 1056.
Leonard, 345.
Lester Hubbard, 1034.
Lester Howard, 1056.
Linda Emelie, 304.
Mary, 607.
Minnie, 858.
Oliver D., 304.
Polly, 607.
Rebecca, 331.
Rebecca, 332.
Rev. Spencer M., 579.
Stanley Marshall, 304
Tho's, 331.
Tho's, 332.
Rich, Frank K., 987.
Richards, Charles S., 425.
Elisia S., 672.

Frank D., 425.
Florence A., 672.
George E., 466.
Gurnsey S., 672.
Irving S., 425.
Janet V., 672.
John, 425.
John H., 672.
Jessie W., 672.
Laura M., 425.
Lester J., 672.
Louisa, 1027.
Mary E., 580.
Noble C., 672.
Roderick, 728.
Roderick, 732.
Richardson, 255.
Ahira Steele, 498.
Bertha Viola, 761.
Betsey (Cutler), 498.
Douglas Soule, 499.
Elisha Benton, 498.
Emma Frances, 498.
Ethel, 761.
Evelyn, 761.
Harry, 498.
James, 761.
———, 830.
James, 890.
Jesse Emma, 499.
J. Ralph, 761.
Lewis, 754.
Susanna, 488.
William H., 905.
Richmond, Amaziah, 286.
Andrew, 532.
Charles P., 732.
Charles E., 759.
Col. Sylvester, 223.
Cynthia, 732.
Deborah, 732.
Ebenezer, 732.
Ebenezer P., 1014.
Elvira, 732.
Enos Soule, 286.
George Nelson, 732.
Howland, 732.
Judge Stephen, 731.
Lorinda A., 732.
Louisa, 732.
Margaret, 732.
Mary Ann, 732.
Norman C., 732.
Peleg S., 728.
Peleg S., 731.
Rebecca, 732.
Stephen, 732.
Susan (Porter), 532.
Susanna, 532.
William, 1061.
Ricker, Eunice P., 574.
Mary, 574.
Sylvia, 382.
Timothy, 574.
Ricketson, Abednego, 822.
Benjamin, 822.
Catherine, 822.
Elizabeth, 822.
George, 822.
Howland, 822.
Hulda, 822.
James, 822.
Jonathan, 822.
Joseph, 822.
Lydia, 822.
Martha, 822.
Silvia, 176.
Stephen, 822.
Sylvia, 928.
William, 822.
Rider, Phebe, 906.
Ridlington, Ann M., 947.
Ann M., 950.
Rideout, Alice Mae, 316.
Edwin H., 316.
George, Esq., 629.
Grace Ethelinda, 316.
Joseph Merrill, 316.
Mrs., 308.
Rieardchilde, Henry de, 122.
Mary, 122.
Riedon, Burton, 503.
Howard, 503.
Janette, 503.
Ralph, 503.
Vivian, 503.
Walter J., 503.
Rigdale, John, 191.
Riggs, Capt., 385.
Mr., 793.
Polly Soule, 793.
William, 793.
Rikie (Rieke), Maude, 518.
Riley, Harriet (Draper), 502.
John Steele, 502.
Theresa, 502.
Ring, Daniel, 949.
Lydia, 949.
Polly, 538.
Ringer, G. W., 483.
Ripley, Angelina F., 283.
Bernice, 431.
Eliza, 608.
Ephraim, 538.
Ephraim, 1001.
Lysander, 950.
Margaret, 949.
Mary Farris, 283.
Thomas P., 283.
Timothy, 526.
Ritchie, Alicia Maria, 604.
Catherine, 1087.
John, 603.
John, 604.
John, 605.
Rittenburge, Mary, 841.
Roberte, Richard de, 54.
Roberts, Amelia, 1011.
Ashel L., 708.
Frederick, 1011.
Harriet, 559.
Howard A., 296.
Jedediah, 876.
Lydia, 787.
Mary, 1011.
R. W., 787.
Rebecca, 1011.
Robertson, Mrs. Jessie G., 179.
Robesart, John de, 72.
Robbins, Alfred, 311.
Blanche Etta, 790.
Edgar Millard, 790.
Ethel, 790.
Frank E., 283.
Hiram J., 790.
Julia, 828.
Mylo Marian, 790.
Nathaniel, 311.
Robinson, Addie S., 534.
Alvin, 1000.
Ann J., 294.
Capt., 222.
Captain, 590.
David Clark, 531.
Dr. Edwin, 900.
Ellen Ann, 645.
Eva, 347.
Eva, 862.
George W., 531.
Helen May, 531.
Herman M., 273.
Isaac, 701.
Jessie G., 548.
Lena Louisa, 324.
Lizzie A., 451.
Lizzie A., 548.
Mary Jane, 891.
Mary, 951.
Mr. George, 681.
Nancy Judson, 271.
Robert Foster, 643.
Ruhama, 510.
Temperance, 809.
Roblee, Addie, 750.
Agnes A., 750.
Amelia C., 750.
Anna C., 750.
Edwin H., 750.
Francelia, 750.
Gladys, 750.
James, 750.
Jessie, 750.
Lawrence, 750.
Lester, 750.
Milton, 750.
Miriam, 750.
Norman, 750.
Stella, 750.
Theodore, 750.
William C., 750.
Rockwell, Hannah, 887.
Mary Alida, 492.
Rodbard, Thomas, 392.
Rodney, Mary, 743.
Roe, Clarence, 559.
Florence, 559.
George, 559.
James, 559.
Joseph, 559.
Katie, 559.
Simeon, 559.
William, 559.
Rogers, 898.
Almon, 1062.
Amera, 1094.
Byron, 976.
Donald Hamilton, 271.
Dr. Orville Forrest, 266.
George Everett, 271.
George, 375.
Grace Soule, 271.
Harriet (Lougee), 271.
Helen Melcher, 271.
John A., 295.
Joseph, 417.
Joseph P., 419.
Josephus, 271.
Kathryne Julia, 466.
Lewison Orison, 419.
Olive, 814.
Percival Hamilton, 271.
Sarah, 585.
Seth, 253.
Seth, 260.
Seth O., 295.
Sherwood Davis, 271.
Thomas, 170.
Thomas, 191.
Thomas, 1012.
Thomas, 1057.
Rokesie, Richard de, 83.
Rolf, Carle E., 904.
Clyde William, 904.
George Washington, 904.
Julia A., 418.
Ransome R., 904.
Rolfe, Debbie A., 892.
Dobbie A., 904.
Rolfer, Ransome R., 892.
Rollins, Sarah, 342.

Rollo, Duke of Normandy, 48.
The Ganger, 56.
Ronald, Rosanna Elizabeth, 962.
Roop, Sarah, 606.
Roose, Wilfred, 889.
Root, Margaret, 244.
Rose, 101.
Mary Louisa, 639.
Hester Ann, 884.
Roseboom, Anna Mary, 933.
Anthony, 933.
Carrie Smith, 933.
Charles Henry, 933.
Eugene, 933.
Garrett, 933.
Helen Augusta, 933.
Henry Davis, 933.
Jephtha Sims, 933.
Rosebrook, Charles, 934.
Rosedal, Guy de, 69.
Rosedale, Turget, 69.
Roser, Mrs., 746.
Ross, Carrie, 855.
James, 479.
Robert B., 359.
William de, 74.
Rosser, Mrs., 764.
Rosland, Andrees A., 1099.
Rote, Robert Justin, 755.
Roth, Charles, 887.
Cynthia S., 887.
Irene, 887.
Jennie L., 887.
Joseph, 887.
Margaret E., 911.
Margaret, 914.
Martha, 887.
Misses, 895.
Rothwell, Alice, 115.
Alice, 149.
———, 921.
Rouen, Archbishop of, 62.
Archbishop of, 72.
Rough, Soloman, 893.
Round, Elizabeth, 1063.
Isaac, 1063.
Mary, 942.
Rounds, Jonathan, 590.
Roderick, 1042.
Rowe, Blanche Emily, 751.
Charles E., 509.
Clara Faunce, 259.
Eliza, 342.
Eugene, 259.
Eugene G., 296.
George, 259.
Harry Conklin, 751.
Henrietta, 1025.
Mary Agnes, 751.
P. F., 509.
Roxanna, 552.
William H., 751.
Rowell, Frances A., 373.
Rowlette, Celia Helen, 637.
Elizabeth Helen, 637.
Rowley, Abigail, 776.
Clarissa, 513.
Daniel, 728.
Daniel, 729.
McKendra, 733.
William A., 733.
William A., 1006.
Royal, Jane, 97.
Dr. Forbes, 97.
Dr., 98.
Royers, Amber Gladys, 431.
George Mandel, 431.
Rozelle, James, 667.
Ruback, Sophia E., 856.
Rude, Aaron, 584.
George, 584.
Harriet, 1072.
Ruger, Martha, 1075.
Rugg, Thomas, 124.
William H., 1033.
Ruggles, 606.
———, 847.
Rule and Garth, 96.
Rumbold, George W., 738.
Rumsey, William, 610.
Runnells, Benjamin, 280.
David, 280.
Edith M., 280.
Isaac, 280.
Sarah (MacDonald), 280.
Runnels, Miss Edith May, 1015.
Rush, Richard, 648.
Russell, Bathsheba, 176.
Bathsheba, 924.
Bathsheba, 926.
Bathsheba, 1013.
Benjamin, 926.
David, 176.
David, 928.
Eleanor, 746.
Elizabeth, 924.
Freelove, 635.
Giles, 666.
Henry, 267.
Jimima, 926.
John, 287.
John, 307.
John W., 666.
John, 746.
John, 1053.
Judge, 122.
Lieut.-Colonel, 590.
Lydia, 886.
Mary, 157.
Mary, 158.
Mary, 175.
Mary, 990.
Mary, 1060.
Mr., 265.
Persis, 494.
Rachel, 264.
Robert, 926.
Susanna, 928.
William, 176.
William, 765.
William, 771.
William, 924.
Rust, Elizabeth, 612.
Rutherford, Henry, 620.
Ryc, Fisser, 132.
Rylie, Myrtle Ellen, 435.

Sabin, Samuel, 1023.
Sabins, Samuel, 157.
Safford, S. J., 501.
Sage, Colonel, 590.
Margaret, 735.
Sarah, 108.
Sager, Sarah, 560.
Abraham, 559.
Sagerty, Emma, 713.
Eugene, 713.
Saideson, Mrs. Marilla, 982.
Salisbury, George, 815.
Guy, 815.
Harley, 815.
Jonathan, 928.
Lora, 815.
Read, 815.
Salmon, Jimima, 461.
William, 854.
William, 1078.
Sambrook, Frank, 623.
Sampson, Abigail, 542.
Abraham, 220.
Abraham, 398.
Andrew, 170.
Benjamin, 525.
Berdessa, 702.
Capt., 592.
Captain, 917.
Capt. Alexander, 960.
Capt. Miles, 549.
Capt. Nathan, 590.
Capt. Thomas, 525.
Capt. Thomas, 537.
Caroline, 170.
Charles, 391.
Deborah, 170.
Deborah, 549.
Ebenezer, 169.
Ebenezer, 396.
Ebenezer, 397.
Ebenezer, 524.
Eden, 1014.
Elizabeth, 525.
Elizabeth Soule, 570.
Elizabeth, 1000.
Elizabeth, 1069.
Ellen, 178.
Ellen, 1041.
Esther (Nash), 198.
Esther (Nash), 395.
Esther, 1084.
George, 524.
George, 525.
George, 570.
Gideon, 170.
Ichabod, 198.
Isaac, 549.
John, 237.
John, 545.
Jonathan, 549.
Joseph A., 170.
Joseph, 536.
Lydia Bryant, 525.
Lydia, 549.
Mary, 398.
Miles, 960.
Mr. Abraham, 396.
Priscilla, 170.
Rev. Ezra, 535.
Ruth, 537.
Salumeth, 170.
Salumeth, 400.
Samuel, 198.
Samuel, 199.
Samuel, 1084.
Sylvanus, 306.
Sylvanus, 571.
Sylvester, 170.
Zeriah, 548.
Zuriah, 396.
Zuriah, 397.
Sanborn, Elizabeth, 335.
J. H., 787.
Sandellius, Cassie M., 788.
Sander, Mary, 109.
Sanders, Jacob, 1017.
Nathaniel W., 157.
Nathaniel, 160.
Sanderson, Hannah, 527.
Sands, John, 889.
Lydia, 889.
Sandwell, Alma, 97.
W., 97.
Sanford, Adeline, 576.
Sarah Amanda, 759.
Catherine, 157.
Charlotte, 889.
Daniel, 336.
Henry, 335.
Mrs. Catharine, 159.
Sanger, Marvin H., 921.

Sargent, George, 1078.
Isaac, 1078.
Mrs. Sarah L., 792.
Rev. Walter, 254.
Sattler, Latitia, 888.
Saul, William Fisher, 558.
Saunders, Allen E., 477.
Charles H., 477.
Ernest L., 477.
Florence E., 477.
George N., 477.
Lillas, 977.
Mary Evelyn, 477.
Milton H., 477.
Nathaniel, 1017.
Walter W., 477.
William N., 477.
Savage, Adeline, 373.
Daniel, 328.
Edward, 328.
Isaac, 328.
Isaac, 332.
Mary, 329.
Savery, Betsey, 546.
Daniel, 445.
Daniel, 545.
Daniel, 546.
Daniel, 1042.
George Soule, 546.
Huldah, 545.
Joanna, 546.
Joanna, 1042.
John, 545.
John, 1042.
Lydia, 545.
Lydia, 546.
Lydia, 1042.
Martha, 546.
Martha, 1042.
Nehemiah H., 546.
Nehemiah, 1042.
Peregrine White, 546.
Perez, 546.
Perez, 1042.
Sarah Briggs, 546.
Thankful Cobb, 1042.
William, 545.
Sawtelle, Celia, 363.
Celia, 364.
Sawyer, 373.
Almira, 1079.
Arthur B., 363.
Asenath, 731.
Celestia, 730.
Clarence A., 282.
Elizabeth, 1033.
Henry, 362.
Helen L., 363.
John, 734.
John, 1006.
John, 1079.
Louisa A., 1033.
Nancy, 728.
Osgood, 382.
Rev. John D., 1033.
Ruth, 251.
Stephen, 1067.
Sayer, Lizzy, 179.
Scales, George W., 382.
Mrs. Hannah, 221.
Samuel, 255.
Samuel, 589.
Thomas, 223.
William, 221.
Scattergood, Charles Wesley, 899.
David, 899.
Isaac Clyde, 899.
Milton Everett, 899.
Nancy Jane, 898.
Otis Odell, 899.
Rachel, 899.
Schaffer, Beatrice, 1054.
Myrtle, 1054.
Schatt, Sally, 468.
Schenck, Andrew, 391.
Schieber, Karl, 906.
Samuel Frederick, 906.
Ralph Waldo, 906.
Robert Wayne, 906.
Schofield, Lena Marguerite, 764.
Scholl, Eliza Burdell, 516.
Henrietta Soule, 516.
Henry Burdell, 516.
Schoolcraft, Kate, 793.
Mary, 793.
Schoonmaker, Christopher, 935.
Edward, 935.
Eleanor, 935.
James Ervine, 499.
Louisa, 935.
Scoffield, Levi, 1023.
Scott, Alida, 653.
Capt. Lewis, 1072.
David, 66.
Maria, 482.
Mary, 951.
Robert, 72.
Sarah, 851.
Thomas, 115.
Thomas, 149.
William, 1082.
Schriver, Jeremiah, 741.
Sarah, 740.
Scully, Mary, 546.
Schumacher, Mrs., 317.
Abby C. Soule, 950.
Adolphus, 951.
Schumerhorn, Harriet Chamberlain, 814.
John, 814.
Mary Louisa, 814.
Schuyler, Philip, 727.
Seabury, Dorcas, 973.
Dorcas, 1020.
Dorcas, 1060.
Edward, 285.
Ralph, 285.
Rev. Thomas, 400.
Samuel, 220.
William, 285.
Seager, Jael, 638.
Seamans, Chloe, 1060.
Israel, 1060.
Marie Antoinette, 862.
Searles, Ella, 520.
Searle, Robert, 809.
Sears, Amanda, 178.
Thatcher, 605.
Seaton, Clara, 587.
Sir Alexander, 72.
Seaver, Andrew, 1053.
Joshua, 399.
Joshua, 571.
Seavey, Freda, 283.
Secretary, Mr., 222.
Sedborough, John, 127.
Sedborowe, William, 128.
Seeley, Charles I., 894.
James, 712.
James, 716.
Lyman, 712.
Marion, 894.
Matilda (Soule), 894.
Seidle, Cynthia, 1077.
Selby, Arvilla, 560.
Semon, Emma, 726.
Sengstah, Dr., 517.
Sepprelle, Carl Nathaniel, 319.
E. McLeod, 319.
Geraldine Mary, 319.
Serrine, Anna Sue, 863.
Claude, 863.
Oscar, 863.
Sessions, Bertha, 757.
Columbus, 757.
H. A., 757.
Nellie, 757.
Settle, Judson, 778.
Sevy, Ella, 426.
James, 426.
Sewall, Bridget, 457.
Caroline Aurelia, 436.
Seward, Susan Farley Thomas, 393.
Thomas T., 393.
Sexton, Clarissa (Tounsley), 520.
Helen, 520.
Joseph, 520.
Seymore, Harriet L., 371.
Ida Louisa, 558.
Margaret, 989.
Mr., 463.
Rev. Robert, 371.
Seyton, Wm. de, 119.
Shackel, William Hamilton, 475.
Shaddle, Cornelius, 741.
Henry Vorhees, 743.
Miss Annie, 743.
Shaen, 96.
Rebecca, 98.
S., 98.
Shaffer, Maude, 878.
Sharp, Charles P., 1025.
Elizabeth, 607.
George H., 1025.
Harriet Rosalie, 1025.
Henry O. G., 1025.
Herbert Leroy, 1025.
Jenny Estell, 1025.
Jeremiah T., 1025.
John S., 561.
Maria Ann, 1025.
Mary Adelaide, 1025.
Mrs. Charles, 1022.
Mrs. Isabella, 624.
Peter J., 1025.
Ruthan Soules, 1025.
Shatraw, Ellen S., 1013.
Shaver, Capt. John, 593.
Ellen M., 551.
Shaw, Abby Sampson, 546.
———, 811.
Alonzo E., 889.
Berthnia, 1013.
Deborah, 546.
Edward Stetson, 546.
Elijah Webster, 546.
Eliza Ann, 953.
Elizabeth, 545.
Elizabeth, 547.
Hannah, 1064.
Ida Clark, 546.
Joseph, 160.
Joseph Harrison, 546.
Louisa, 1013.
Lydia, 889.
Lyman Clinton, 546.
Mahala, 547.
Margaret, 651.
Margaret, 655.
Marilla, 718.
Mark, 545.
Mark, 547.
Mark, 1000.
Mary E., 1033.
Samantha, 1013.
Sarah, 174.

Susan, 546.
William Owen, 546.
William, 935.
William, 1013.
Shayes, Capt. Daniel, 385.
Shea, Warren, 639.
Shearman, Barbara, 157.
Barbara, 159.
Shedd, Alden F., 296.
Sheldon, 513.
Content, 1008.
George, 937.
Helene Julia, 387
Louisa (Brown), 516.
Louisa, 1035.
Maria (Silvernail), 937.
Marion, 1035.
Mary Jeanette, 585.
Minnie Louisa, 516.
Mrs. Mary A., 1056.
Norton, 516.
Timothy, 937.
W. E., 994.
William E., 1035.
William E., 1056.
Shepard, Richard, 110.
Shepherd, Clement B., 247.
Melville, 630.
Mrs. Eliza (Chetwood), 247.
Nancy, 1078.
Obed, 382.
Roswell Linsley, 558.
Sheriff, Mrs. Flotie, 827.
Sherman, Adeliza, 498.
Alice, 1013.
Barbara, 177.
Berdon, 879.
Betsey (Lee), 498.
Clarissa, 498.
Content, 767.
Daniel, 955.
Ebenezer, 767.
Elijah, 499.
Elizabeth Putnam, 499.
Ezias, 1064.
Fally, 879.
Frederick Whitney, 499.
George Hiram, 499.
George, 1072.
Gersham, 879.
Gershom, 1029.
Gideon, 955.
Hannah, 619.
Hannah, 693.
Hannah, 879.
Hannah, 1029.
Helen Grace, 714.
James, 175.
James, 767.
Jennie Paull, 499.
Job, 814.
Joseph, 907.
Josephine, 348.
Joshua, 662.
Joshua, 767.
Mercy, 175.
Milan, 714.
Mr., 632.
Pardon, 1029.
Patience, 767.
Peace, 156.
Peace, 158.
Pease, 176.
Peace, 1013.
Renselaer Reed, M.D., 499.
Robert Wilson, 714.
Robert, 879.
Robert, 1029.
Robert, 1013.
Sally, 955.
Sally, 1029.
Sammy, 879.
Samuel, 1029.
Sarah (Larkin), 499.
Sarah Ella, 561.
Sarah E., 564.
Sarah, 955.
Wait, 767.
William, 498.
William 767.
Sherwin, Colonel, 368.
Col. E., 369.
Sherwood, Annie B., 671.
Bertha E., 671.
Charles D., 671.
Esther, 497.
Frances L., 671.
Frederick J., 671.
Harriet, 1088.
Lyman, 671.
Maude A., 671.
Shibbles, Rufus, 346.
Shields, Miss, 427.
Shiner, Edith M., 951.
George F., 951.
Louis A., 951.
Louisa J., 951.
Robert J., 951.
Shirley, Governor, 221.
Hon. William, 607.
Shively, David, 867.
Elga, 867.
Ella, 867.
Jacob, 867.
Levi, 867.
Minnie, 867.
Nellie, 867.
Nora, 867.
Shoemaker, Maria, 840.
Sally Mariah, 842.
Sholes, C. Latham, 865.
Shonts, Mary Catherine, 705.
Shook, Clarence, 906.
Shores, Cassine A., 1098.
Short, Bernardo Y., 1036.
Mrs. D., 832.
Shourman, Abram, 897.
Shore, Abigail, 219.
Bathsheba, 219.
Charlotte, 730.
Edward, 219.
Hannah, 219.
M. Taber, 741.
Rev. George, 219.
Sally Ann, 220.
Shrieve, John, Jr., 1060.
Shute, Jennie, 273.
Shuttleworth, John, 945.
Sibbald, Elizabeth, 644.
Sidney, Georgianna, 588.
William, 588.
Simonds, Mrs. H. B., 1015.
Simonite, George, 916.
Radcliff, 916.
Thomas, 916.
William Henry, 916.
Simmans, Abigail, 914.
Abigail, 989.
Abigail, 1059.
Benjamin, 875.
Benjamin, 914.
Charlotte, 679.
Consider, 169.
Consider, 989.
Consider, 1059.
Deborah, 159.
Deborah, 176.
Ichabod, 170.
Ichabod, 174.
Ichabod, 989.
Ichabod, 1059.
———, 841.
Jedediah, 170.
Jedediah, 174.
Jedediah, 396.
John, 199.
Lee, 1098.
Lemuel, 989.
Lemuel, 1059.
Lidia, 396.
Moses, 213.
Nancy, 178.
Nancy, 1041.
Nathaniel, 392.
Nathaniel, 989.
Nathaniel, 1059.
Noah, 367.
Noah, 989.
Noah, 1059.
Priscilla, 174.
Priscilla, 558.
Rebecca, 198.
Rebecca, 538.
Rebecca, 974.
Wesley, 570.
William, 841.
Zebulon, 391.
Simmon, Aaron, 215.
Simpkins, ———, 863.
Simpson, Abigail, 607.
Arthur W., 314.
Benjamin, 284.
Catherine, 1030.
Elizabeth, 284.
Elizabeth, 636.
Elizabeth, 769.
———, 776.
Elizabeth, 1027.
Elizabeth, 1029.
George H., 751.
Isa Dora, 572.
James, 1030.
Jane (Brown), 284.
Mary, 751.
Otis, 751.
Ralph, 751.
Robert, 636.
Ruth, 242.
Sarah Ann, 636.
Stella, 751.
Titus, 1029.
Sims, Deborah, 157.
Sinclair, Clair, 515.
Ellsworth, 515.
Emmaroy, 514.
Frank, 514.
Mary Soule, 515.
Thomas, 514.
Sirrine, Susan A., 864
Olive A., 1043.
Sisson, Annie, 926.
George, 926.
Isaac. 926.
Jacob, 925.
Jonathan, 982.
Jonathan, 1079.
Lemuel, 926.
Lydia, 176.
Lydia, 874.
Lydia, 923.
Lydia, 926.
Lydia, 1044.
Peleg, 159.
Rebecca, 731.
Richard, 923.
William, 926.
Skellenger, Dr., 316.
Skelton, 605.

Skidmore, Mary, 851.
Skillen, Elmer S., 343.
Herbert L., 343.
Skinner, Henry, 80.
Sarah A., 733.
Sarah A., 805.
Skjaigsson, Jarl Erling, 57.
Slaughter, William, 654.
Slayton, Frances Genevieve, 575.
Sliter, Ella, 671.
George, 671.
Mary, 671.
Peter, 671.
Slocum, Capt. Ebenezer, 589.
Capt. Joshua, 610.
Giles, 201.
Peleg, 218.
Peleg, 1052.
Peleg, 1073.
Slocumb, Peter, 181.
Peter, 182.
Slye, Sidney G., 429.
Small, Alfred T., 265.
Charles, 264.
Cynthia L., 265.
Daniel, 235.
Daniel, 264.
Daniel F., 265.
Elizabeth, 277.
Elizabeth Ella, 296.
Esther Jane, 265.
Georgianna, 265.
Hannah B., 233.
Hannah B., 449.
Harriet Newell, 257.
Harriet W., 264.
Harriet P., 265.
Joanna E., 265.
John, 644.
Theodosia Bradbury, 257.
Theodosia, 264.
Thomas, 265.
Smally, Dean Fred, 314.
Hon. Benjamin Hubbard, 470.
Smart, Lou, 320.
Mrs. Sarah, 891.
Smith, 120.
Abiah, 368.
Abigail, 602.
Abigail, 603.
Abigail, 543.
Agnes, 855.
A. Ivan, 625.
Alexander T., 986.
Alfred W., 625.
Alice Lyman, 315.
Amanda, 763.
Amos, 818.
Amy, 564.
Ansel, 465.
Archibald, 1083.
Arthur A., 625.
Burton, 625.
Capt. Joel, 489.
Caroline, 625.
Clara B., 1022.
Colonel, 287.
Col. Calvin, 932.
Cora, 947.
David, 947.
David, 969.
Dorothy Bigelow, 801.
Dorothy Bigelow, 802.
Dr. Joseph Haven, 787.
Earl, 160.
Earl, 547.
Earl, 1000.
Edith Grey, 315.
Edith, 625
Edmond, 720.
Edward, 294.
Ellen S., 517.
Elizabeth, 630.
Elizabeth, 1083.
Elizabeth, 1086.
Evelyn, 625.
Everett, 877.
Fidelia S., 699.
Florence O., 380.
Frank, 593.
Frederick Ernest, 570.
Garret, 352.
Gen. E. Kirby, 833.
George H., 792.
George, 843.
George, 940.
Gerrit, 711.
Hannah, 160.
Hannah, 787.
Helen Beatrice, 632.
Henry Potter, 557.
Henry, 538.
Henry, 791.
Henry D., 1001.
Homer A., 940.
Horatio Grey, 314.
Inez Belle, 739.
Isaiah, 929.
Jacob, 1083.
James, 543.
Jane, 792.
Jessie, 947.
John, 92.
John, 159.
John, 818.
John, 772.
John H., 1083.
Joseph, 314.
Joseph Horatio, 315.
Joseph, 472.
Katherine Watson, 986.
Laurancy, 463.
Lela S., 899.
Leon, 625.
Lillian, 317.
Lillian Soule, 570.
Lucretia (Blanchard), 314.
Lucretia, 1083.
Lucy, 1083.
Lucy J., 1086.
Lydia, 940.
Maria, 719.
Margaret, 572.
Margaret Campbell, 956.
Matilda V., 793.
Martin H., 1083.
Mary Jane, 257.
Mary Jane, 287.
Mary J., 307.
Mary E., 791.
Mary Ella, 794.
Mary Abigail Bigelow, 803.
Mary, 1083.
Mehitable (Kenney), 572.
Melissa, 1058.
Mina, 432.
Miss, 970.
Miss F. Letitia, 1017.
Mrs. Mattie, 415.
Mrs. Henry P., 556.
Nehemiah, 803.
———, 898.
603.
Nelson Fletcher, 625.
Nicholas, 791.
Patience, 543.
Rebecca (Palmenter), 489.
Rebecca Chapman, 630.
Rebecca Ann, 855.
Richard, 124.
Richard, 125.
Robert, 791.
Robert E., 792.
Sally, 487.
Samuel, 1041.
Sarah A., 607.
Sarah, 791.
Shirley Soule, 557.
Simeon, 572.
Sir Henry, 459.
Susan, 792.
Sybil Graham, 557.
Thomas C., 572.
Thomas, 889.
Timothy, 542.
Watrous B., 978.
Wesley, 792.
William, 489.
William Thompson, 986.
Wing Russell, 803.
Smyth, Naomi Keyes, 379.
Nellie Rebecca, 379.
Robert L., 379.
Snarely, Hazel G., 952.
Snell, Deborah, 256.
Eli, 344.
Elliot R., 959.
Elizabeth, 1077.
Elizabeth, 1083.
Emma, 344.
Oliver, 227.
Peter, 1083.
Rachel Jones, 227.
Rachel, 538.
Wallace, 344.
Snelling, Josiah, 1064.
Snow, Betting Lyon, 268.
Bertha Louisa ,268.
Calvin, 268.
Cora May, 267.
Frederick Clinton, 268.
George Clinton, 267.
George Clinton, 268.
James Allen, 268.
John, 554.
Miss H. C., 1017.
Zenecia Mary, 268.
Snowman, Alice, 348.
Snook, Alice Alvida, 794.
Catherine, 794.
Charlotte Jane, 794.
Christiana, 794.
Eva Etta, 794.
Helen Rowena, 794.
Jasper Rice, 794.
John Wesley, 794.
Mary Minerva, 794.
Milo, 794.
Mr., 794.
William Tunis, 794.
Snyder, Charles, 560.
Charles 725.
Cicero, 905.
Elijah, 654.
Lewis, 905.
Martha, 935.
Mrs. Henry, 887.
Soord, 99.
Solinger, Charles, 627.
Gladys, 627.
Hudson, 627.
Irene, 627.
Solomon, 561.
Somerby, Mrs. Charles, 540.
Somersett, Elizabeth, 623.
Hannah Vanderburg, 623.
Thomas, 623.
Somery, Roger de, 79.

Soper, Capt. Amasa, 356.
James W., 743.
Mrs. James W., 743.
South, Mary, 169.
Southerland, Jane, 792.
Southward, Nathan, 1070.
Southwell, Sir Robert, 129.
Southwick, Albert, 811.
George, 811.
Luther, 811.
Southworth, Alice Julietta, 700.
Constant, 188.
Edward, 189.
Edward, 214.
Edward, 385.
Elizabeth E., 700.
Honor, 169.
Honor, 367.
H. Eugene, 699.
Henry Eugene, 700.
Honor, 983.
Isaac Gage, 699.
Jedediah, 1027.
Lorenzo F., 699.
Mercy, 174.
Mercy, 214.
Mercy, 983.
Mrs., 699.
Olive, 169.
Olive, 385.
Sarah, 170.
Sarah, 1027.
Silas B., 700.
Thomas, 699.
Winslow, 188.
Sparks, Alice, 1041.
Spaulding, Frank R., 363.
George, 363.
Harry, 976.
John Varnum, 363.
William, 363.
Spear, Grace, 612.
Speels, Maria, 858.
Speir and Manning, 96.
Spencer, Mary E., 390.
Spenslay, George, 855.
Sperry, Albert A., 742.
Amanda, 742.
Laura Elva, 575.
Spicer, Charles, 1067.
Mary Eliza, 1067.
Merlin, 1067.
Wallace, 1067.
William, 1067.
Spiller, Mary E., 894.
Spillman, Mary Elizabeth, 905.
Spooner, Almira, 637.
James Snow, 637.
Sponner, Roy, 587.
Sprangler, John L., 751.
John L., 754.
Sprague, Deborah (Sampson), 569.
Elbridge, 361.
Eliza, 658.
Hon. Seth, 569.
Horace, 361.
Lois (Davis), 361.
Lorinda, 658.
Magala, 361.
Maria, 361.
Mary, 361.
Mercy, 169.
Mercy, 400.
Mercy, 569.
Mercy, 572.
Mercy, 1059.
Noah, 361.
Ruth, 169.
Ruth, 400.
Ruth, 568.
Statira R., 361.
Spring, Carrie Emerson, 544.
Charles L., 544.
Charles, 751.
Springer, Abbie, 522.
Clark, 522.
Durand, 522.
Eddie, 522.
James, 329.
Lela, 359.
Rev. Isaac E., 521.
Springfield, Robert, 133.
Sprout, Col. Eben, 526.
Col. Eben, 591.
Col. Ebenezer, 592.
Spurr, Abigail, 605.
Abraham, 605.
Abraham, 614.
Abram, 605.
Abram, 604.
Alfred Isaac, 836.
Alice, 604.
Alicia Hyde, 610.
Alicia, 614.
Ann, 605.
Diadama, 605.
Elizabeth, 605.
Elizabeth, 836.
Jane, 605.
Jean (LeCain), 607.
Maria, 605.
Marjory, 836.
Mary (Lecaine), 604.
Michael, 604.
Rev. Gilbert, 605.
Thomas, 605.
Squire, Mary, 211.
Stacy, Mr., 353.
Stackpole, Elizabeth, 1030.
Jotham, 1030.
Stafford, Nettie, 348.
Stahl, Margaret, 393.
Stallman, John, 882.
Standish, Alexander, 215.
Alexander, 523.
Alexander, 549.
Benjamin, 215.
Capt. Miles, 207.
Miles, 215.
Capt. Miles, 218.
Capt. Miles, 269.
Capt. Miles, 523.
Capt. Myles, 541.
Capt. Myles, 994.
Desire, 974.
Josiah, 199.
Miles, 188.
Miles, 542.
Miles, 550.
Moses, 215.
Myles, 191.
Nancy J. F., 177.
Rose, 994.
Sarah, 214.
Sarah, 523.
Sarah, 538.
Sarah, 542.
Sarah, 974.
Zerviah, 542.
Stanley, Andrew A., 969.
Elizabeth M., 969.
Emma A., 969.
Henry T., 969.
James Timothy, 969.
Mary E., 969.
Stanton, Ethel, 432.
Oscar, 750.
Richard, 87.
Thomas, 802.
Stanwood, Capt. Robert, 231.
Elizabeth, 294.
Harlan, 539.
Mrs. Elizabeth (Reed), 231.
William E., 539.
Staples, Alice Bristo, 344.
Anna, 426.
Hiram L., 296.
Mary, 254.
Mary A., 294.
Mary, 303.
Seth, 1014.
Starin, Philander Peck, 934.
Stark, Adeline Maud, 687.
Amos, 850.
Ella S., 850.
Esther Pearl, 687.
Freeman Lloyd, 688.
Grace, 688.
James Russell, 362.
Kate Thompson, 857.
Marian C., 687.
Mary Amelia (Williams), 362.
Rosa May, 687.
Starkweather, Mayme, 631.
Staub, Nicholas, 921.
Stayman, ———, 893.
St. Clair, E. C., 98.
Stean, Col. Abijah, 356.
Stearns, Edythe, 760.
Ezra, 702.
Flora, 760.
Friend, 760.
John, 760.
Stebbins, Olive, 943.
Stedman, Annie E., 564.
Nancy, 544.
Steel, Charles E., 899.
Mrs. S. S., 887.
William J., 895.
Steere, Alice, 1097.
Hannah, 1098.
Henry, 1097.
Lee, 1098.
Stephens, Elminia R., 925.
John, 776.
Mary, 80.
S. M., 1000.
Stephenson, Alice J., 916.
Sterling, Carrie E., 678.
Eda P., 672.
Sterry, Thomas, 152.
Stetson, Dana Emerson, 988.
Dorothy Elizabeth, 988.
Frank E., 988.
Lot, 169.
Lot, 400.
Robert Jackson, 988.
Ruth Howland, 174.
Ruth Howland, 356.
Ruth, 1031.
Theodore, 988.
Steuben, Baron, 542.
Stevens, Amos C., 302.
Anna, 1075.
Daniel, 705.
Edward, 703.
Ethan, 306.
Jonah Onslow, 302.
Keziah, 676.
Lena, 1075.
Mary L., 248.
Mary A. Hartwell, 302.
Miles E., 850.
Rev. Ethan, 248.
Rhoda, 342.
William, 676.
William, 677.

Stevenson, Ada, 579.
Arthur, 579.
Elizabeth, 1072.
George W., 579.
Herbert B., 579.
Howard Soule, 579.
Leslie Howard, 579.
Walter H., 579.
Steward, Daniel, 1075.
Stewart, Charles, 588.
Stickells, Julia, 841.
Stickles, Ann, 733.
Stickney, Levi, 852.
Stillman, Ida, 761.
Stilson, Drusilla, 702.
Stilwell, Barnet, 1062.
Cynthia Ann, 861.
———, 863.
James, 864.
Mary R., 1043.
Melvin C., 864.
Melvin J., 1043.
Mervin J., 864.
Mervin C., 1043.
Stimson, Josiah, 1075.
Stinson, Elder, 328.
Jong, 329.
Josiah, 1002.
Stivison, Charles, 868.
St. James, Genne, 517.
St. John, Charles J., 544.
Rose Ray, 544.
Stanley, 544.
Stock, Mary, 81.
Stockbridge, Anna Wade, 1035.
Cushing, 994.
Cushing, 1035.
Herbert, 1035.
Polly, 160.
Stoddard, Lewella, 295.
Sarah Grace, 220.
William B., 1011.
Stokes, Elijah, 759.
John, 129.
Willard J., 759.
Stoldt, Anne, 1077.
Stonard, Phebe, 942.
Stone, Edna, 897.
Emmagene, 760.
Eugene H., 893.
John, 128.
Lillian A. B., 733.
Maj. Samuel V., 492.
Mary Ann (Browne), 492.
Mildred, 947.
Storer, Andrew, 723.
Andrew, 724.
Capt. Andrew, 391.
Storie, John, 130.
Stork, Annie E., 944.
Story, Elias, 151.
Stoughtenburgh, Mary A., 1051.
Stout, George Washington, 837.
Josephine Robinson, 837.
Laura (Cory), 837.
Stowe, Harriet Beecher, 459.
Stowell, Letitia, 971.
Orvis, 971.
Phebe A., 179.
Strahorn, Robert, 352.
Straight, Alta, 584.
Stratherne, Countess of, 61.
Stratton, Elizabeth, 559.
Margaret, 559.
Strayer, Bernia, 902.
Margaret Janet, 902.
Michael W., 902.
Walter M., 902.
Street, Sarah, 1067.
William, 1067.
Strever, Henry Birdsall, 782.
Stricker, Bessie, 970.
Edith, 970.
Strickland, Annie, 895.
Strickler, Howard, 970.
Wert, 970.
Strickles, Nelson, 945.
Stroker, Frank E., 947.
Strong, Ella B., 272.
Ella B., 449.
Ella G., 701.
Stuart, Annie Isabella, 1005.
Jane, 1005.
Stuck, Mary Angeline, 712.
Studley, Joanna, 169.
Joanna, 215.
Joanna, 395.
Joanna, 974.
Joanna, 1084.
Sturdivant, Abigail, 930.
Asa, 950.
Asa C., 1002.
Thomas, 174.
Sturges, Everett J., 921.
Sturgis, Maude, 579.
Sturgiss, Amos, 623.
Eliza, 622.
Elizabeth, 623.
Thomas, 623.
William, 623.
Sturtevant, Abigail, 961.
Capt. Jerry, 536.
Clarissa, 542.
Emeline, 564.
Styben, 95.
Styler, Esther, 822.
Suckley, Henry, 118.
Suett, John, 757.
Mrs. Eliza, 757.
Summers, Lawrence, 430.
Keziah, 1058.
Sunderland, Rev., 316.
Sutherland, Caroline, 925.
Catherine, 925.
David, 925.
Mary, 925.
Platt, 925.
Sarah, 925.
William, 925.
Sutton, Richard de, 90.
Swain, Anna Maria, 178.
Frank, 160.
John, 119.
Swan, Adelia, 439.
Thomas Wilbur, 267.
Swanger, George, 794.
Swart, Ethel, 799.
Ira, 798.
Ira, 799.
Ira, 800.
Louisa M., 494.
Miss Nattie, 801.
Nattie Soule, 798.
Wallace, 799.
Swartout, Dennis, 722.
Hannah, 809.
Swayne, John, 82.
Sweeney, James, 893.
Sweet, Anna Maria Snook, 1022.
Col., 593.
Cyrus, 977.
Delia, 464.
Harry, 856.
Harry, 1022.
John V., 1022.
Lieut.-Col., 425.
Rev. Jonah, 497.
Wallace M., 761.
Sweetland, Charles W., 393.
Nathan, 293.
Nathan, 1060.
Sweetser, Caroline E., 253.
Caroline, 287.
Caroline Elizabeth, 325.
Caroline Elizabeth, 447.
Deacon Daniel, 325.
Deacon Daniel, 447.
Dea. Isaac, 571.
Emily Seaver, 572.
Frank Elliott, 572.
Ida Elizabeth, 572.
Isaac Homer, 572.
John Frederick, 572.
Lucy (Wood), 325.
Lucy Wood, 447.
Mrs. Harriet, 287.
Swett, Alton James, 431.
Ann E., 295.
Clarence Hiram, 431.
David, 431.
Frank Avid, 431.
Gertrude Bell, 431.
James, 431.
Mary, 452.
Mildred, 321.
Swift, Richard K., 582.
Sword, James, 612.
Sylvester, Abigail, 237.
Amos, 294.
Capt., 995.
Frederick, 538.
Marcy, 174.
Mercy, 225.
Mercy, 355.
Mercy (Mary), 1031.
Syphers, Minerva, 609.

Taber, Chloe, 176.
Alice, 157.
Drusilla, 1075.
Philip, 181.
Philip, 219.
Tabor, Alice, 176.
Alice, 1059.
Almira, 1064.
David, 883.
Ellefel, 1008.
Eliphal Soule, 973.
Eliphal, 1064.
Elizabeth, 973.
Elizabeth, 1071.
George, 879.
George, 881.
George, 883.
Gideon, 1004.
Gideon, 1095.
Hannah, 973.
Hannah, 1064.
Harriet, 883.
Henrietta, 883.
Jane Belding, 667.
Jane Belding, 1064.
Job, 1064.
John, 1064.
Joseph, 883.
Joseph, 1064.
La Faelta, 883.
Mary, 973.
Mary, 1064.
Noah, 1064.
Orange, 883.
Patience, 973.
Patience, 1064.
Philip, 177.
Philip, 1060.
Philip, 1064.
Ray, 587.
Ruth, 1071.
Sally, 1064.

Stephen, 1071.
Thomas, 1064.
Washington, 883.
William, 176.
William, 1064.
Taft, Charles P., 246.
Vera, 639.
Talbot, Alpheus, 230.
Ambrose, 230.
Ambrose, Jr., 265.
Ambrose, Jr., 266.
Capt. John, 233.
Elizabeth (Newhall), 230.
Emeline, 263.
Emeline F., 264.
Enoch, 264.
Enoch, 269.
Jane (Pickerman), 265.
Jane (Pickering), 266.
Lucy (Mitchell), 233.
Martha, 265.
Mary Jane, 266.
Philomena, 233.
Philomily, 294.
Sarah, 230.
Tallman, Benjamin, 1075.
Betsey, 160.
Dr., 1086.
Elizabeth, 157.
Elizabeth, 159.
Elizabeth, 176.
Elizabeth, 177.
Elizabeth, 874.
Elizabeth, 1075.
Holden, 1075.
Lydia, 157.
Lydia, 159.
Miribah, 1075.
Peleg, 1060.
Peleg, 1075.
Tampignan, Louisa Emily, 571.
Walter Harrison, 571.
Tanner, Albert, 720.
Francis, 209.
Jane, 209.
Tapley, Elizabeth, 109.
Tappan, Betsey, 540.
Tarbox, Caroline M., 347.
William, 436.
Targo, Samuel L., 934.
Tarkington, Mary E., 724.
Tassel, Lena Van, 942.
Tasker, Charles, M.D., 735.
Taylor, Carolina A., 363.
———, 370.
C. I., 631.
Eliza, 830.
Frederick Bourne, 567.
Gladys, 830.
Hannah, 708.
Ida, 830.
Jane, 336.
Maggie, 513.
Mary A., 937.
Thomas, 130.
Theodore, 729.
Teabo, Mary, 939.
Teal, Andrew, 109.
Teale, Grace, 978.
Teague, Miss Florence, 411.
Teetor, Abram, 1037.
Fannie, 1037.
Henry Dudley, 1084.
Hon. Abram, 1084.
Teneyck, Martin, 651.
Terrell, Emma, 700.
Terpanning, Abraham, 939.
Arthur John, 939.
Merenus, 939.
Susan Alexandra, 939.
Terry, 95.
Test, Julia Clark, 754.
Ellis W., 754.
Francis Wiley, 754.
Helen Jane, 754.
Mary Elizabeth, 754.
Tetor, Matilda A., 855.
Tetzell, Charles, 652.
Elizabeth, 652.
Mary, 652.
Thacher, Goram, 157.
Goram, 159.
Gorham, 175.
Thayer, Dr. Augustus S., 338.
Dr. Augustus S., 340.
Jane, 551.
Jane O., 1054.
Mrs. Nancy A., 886.
Rev. E., 1051.
Vera Hortense, 989.
W., 551.
Thayler, Zenecia, 268.
Thomas, Abraham, 666.
Camillia, 276.
Capt. Alexander, 886.
Col. John, 356.
Dea. Perez, 545.
Deborah, 189.
Eliza ———, 758.
Elizabeth, 260.
Elizabeth, 758.
Ephraim, 1050.
Ethel, 260.
Eugene, 260.
Hannah, 174.
Isabella, 654.
Joanna, 215.
Joseph, 1050.
Luther, 687.
Marguerite, 260.
Martha, 666.
Mary, 543.
Mary, 654.
Mary (Aiken), 666.
Mary Adelia, 957.
Melvin G., 703.
Nancy Harriet, 990.
Nathan, 1070.
Nathaniel, 189.
Sarah, 545.
Thankful, 215.
William, 260.
Dorothy, 245.
Thomlinson, George E., 804.
James E., 804.
Lawrence, 804.
Martha E., 804.
Robert G., 804.
Thompson, 401.
Angeline, 552.
Augusta, 804.
Bessie, 254.
Capt. Asa, 532.
Capt. Ephraim Briggs, 532.
Charles E., 285.
Charlotte, 477.
Cora, 551.
Cora F., 564.
Ellen A., 532.
Eunice, 545.
Eunice, 1000.
Frederick, 788.
Herman H., 285.
Jake, 386.
John, 214.
John, 541.
John, 543.
Laura A., 793.
Lucy Morton, 532.
Lydia, 214.
Lydia, 541.
Lydia, 543.
Mary, 160.
Mary (Morton), 542.
Mary M., 551.
Mercy, 542.
Moses, 542.
Moses, 543.
Moses, 546.
Nabby, 543.
Nabby, 546.
Nancy, 542.
Nancy, 546.
Nancy, 551.
Nehemiah, 551.
Philander, 552.
Rachel, 542.
Rebecca, 542.
Ruel, 551.
Samuel, 178.
Samuel, 591.
Samuel, 592.
Sarah Briggs, 532.
Thomas, 542.
Zebadiah, 542.
Zeviah, 542.
Thorhne, Maria, 1077.
Thorn, Helen C., 295.
Rose, 207.
Rose, 907.
Rose, 1050.
Thorne, John K., 585.
William G., 585.
Thorner, Anna, 104.
Robert, 104.
Thornton, William, 1085.
Thorp, Eliza L., 913.
Thorsen, Allen W., 751.
John, 751.
Thurston, Alice, 452.
Tibbalds, Louisa Maria, 762.
Tibbetts, Avis, 485.
Avis, 692.
Avis, 766.
Avis, 1079.
George, 217.
John, 176.
John, 217.
John, 766.
John, 806.
Lieut. Nathaniel, 333.
Lieut. Nathaniel, 591.
Sarah (Soule), 766.
Tibbits, George, 806.
Henry, 806.
Sarah, 806.
Tibbles, Betsey Soule, 582.
Emily A., 582.
Melissa A., 582.
Tierney, John, 794.
Tiffany, ———, 795.
Tilley, Edward, 191.
John, 191.
Tillinggame, Ida Catherine, 316.
Tillon, Betsey, 294.
Timanus, Jane C., 362.
Jesse, 362.
Sars Jane, 362.
Timberlake, Almira, 418.
Timerson, Lydia, 587.
Tincom, Martha, 974.
Tinkham, Ephraim, 213.
Ephriam, 215.
Hannah, 552.
Lillian, 1017.
———, 1042.
Lydia, 543.
Martha, 213.
Martha, 214.

Martha, 553.
Nancy, 552.
Nathan, 174.
Samuel, 215.
Seth, 174.
Silas, 543.
Sylvanus, 552.
Tinker, Thomas, 191.
Tinslar, Martha Jane, 507.
Tippit, John, 806.
Sarah, 806.
Tipple, Henry, 945.
Judith, 922.
Judith, 945.
Solomon, 922.
Solomon, 945.
Uriah, 922.
Uriah, 945.
William Henry, 922.
Titus, Jerome, 814.
Jerome, 918.
Lois (Salsbury,) 814.
Olive, 814.
Tobias, Charles, 621.
Dr. Christian, 620.
Todbard, Thomas, 392.
Todd, Charles W., 422.
Togel, Maude C., 509.
Tolman, Abigail, 170.
Abigail, 1029.
Mary W., 450.
Tomlinson, Mrs. Martha Soule, 777.
Tompkins, John, 1060.
Tomkins, Lieutenant, 593.
Tomson, Eunice, 174.
Jacob, 200.
Lydia, 169.
Lydia, 174.
Toof, Bessie Soule, 412.
Herman, 412.
Mary, 412.
Topham, Col., 952.
Torry, Elijah M., 520.
Martin S., 1011.
Martin, 1071.
Torsey, Aaron, 559.
Tower, George M., 1071.
Katherine Augusta Newhall Orthalia, 555.
Toune, Florence N., 763.
Gurges, 561.
Nellie M., 464.
Richard, 126.
Salem, 561.
Thankful S., 561.
Townsend, Elijah, 584.
Elijah, 722.
Elizabeth, 722.
George Soule, 722.
Hannah Jane, 722.
John Elijah, 722.
Mary, 722.
Rachel, 722.
Robert Copeland, 722.
Sarah, 722.
William, 1066.
Tracy, Clarissa C. Northrop, 492.
Howard, 492.
Lucretia Northrop, 492.
Ruth M., 733.
Tradman, Lawrence, 774.
Trafford, Susanna, 157.
Susanna, 159.
Susanna, 958.
Susannah, 1009.
Train, Adeline Merritt, 935.
Mary Elizabeth (Phipps), 935.
William, 935.
Trapp, Jerry, 889.
Traphagen, Mary Elizabeth, 835.
Trapham, Col. John, 886.
Trave, Henry T., 727.
Travers, Anne, 113.
Benjamin, F. R. C., 99.
Benjamin, 112.
Benjamin, 113.
Mary, 99.
Travis, Dolly, 1063.
Travise, Victoria, 632.
Treadwell, Jonathan, 952.
Treat, Emma, 943.
Gertrude A., 919.
Trefford, Susanna, 175.
Trevor, Robert, 122.
Tripp, Abigail, 176.
Abigail, 846.
———, 934.
Abigail, 1024.
Abner, 1044.
Asa, 1044.
Benjamin, 437.
Benjamin, 1044.
Charity, 871.
Charity, 874.
Charity, 912.
Charity, 914.
Charles F., 160.
Charles F., 990.
Christopher, 179.
Desire, 874.
Desire, 1065.
Dinah, 176.
Dinah, 874.
Elihu, 1041.
Elizabeth, 874.
Elizabeth, 1065.
Elizabeth, 1073.
Eunice, 1044.
Ezra B., 177.
Francis, 874.
Francis, 881.
Francis, 912.
Frederick, 159.
Frederick, 1041.
Hannah, 157.
Hannah, 159.
Hannah, 175.
Hannah, 1044.
James, 1044.
Jeremiah D., 160.
Jeremiah D., 924.
Jonathan, 177.
Jonathan, 159.
Joseph, 202.
Joseph, 874.
Joseph, 1065.
Lydia, 1041.
Martha, 1044.
Mary, 928.
Mercy, 160.
Mercy, 990.
Noah, 160.
Oscar C., 1051.
Phebe, 958.
Preserved, 1044.
Ruth, 176.
Ruth, 874.
Ruth, 912.
Ruth, 1060.
Stephen, 1050.
Stephen, 1051.
Sylvia, 157.
Sylvia, 159.
Sylvia, 1041.
Thomas, 874.
Thomas, 912.
William, 1041.
William G., 1051.
Trott, Benjamin, 329.
Isabella F., 452.
Trowbridge, Caleb, 392.
Clarissa, 392.
James, 392.
John, 392.
Nathan Soule, 392.
Sarah, 392.
Stephen, 1082.
William, 392.
True, Benjamin, 259.
Ella L., 268.
Ella L., 295.
Elizabeth M., 294.
Elizabeth M., 309.
George W., 378.
Loring B., 268.
Mary, 308.
Truesdale, Muriel, 585.
Truman, Augusta E., 934.
Edward D., 934.
Eleanor Juliette, 934.
Frederick A., 934.
Mrs., 934.
Trumble, Ruth, 364.
Trumbull, Sally, 746.
Tryon, Margaret S., 587.
Olive M., 587.
Oscar, 587.
William G., 587.
Tubbs, Grace Louisa, 388.
Tucker, Abigail, 1058.
Betsey, 160.
Capt. Samuel, 256.
Tukesbury, Eunice, 295.
Tupper, Abigail Loring, 960.
Frances Matilda, 961.
Lucy Augusta, 961.
Seth, 930.
Seth, 960.
Turnbull, Emery, 613.
Harold, 613.
Oredel, 613.
Royal, 613.
Turner, Alexander, 392.
Cornelius, 392.
David, 400.
Frank, 350.
Grace, 169.
Harriet, 340.
John, 191.
Mary C., 946.
Mrs. Sarah, 970.
Sophia Hickok, 749.
Ursula, 443.
Turpin, Charles, 580.
George H., 580.
Richard McDowell, 286.
Tuttle, James, 224.
Jirah, 805.
Lyman, 851.
Mary, 798.
Mary A., 805.
Mercy, 259.
Mercy, 294.
Rosa F., 450.
Twambley, George, 481.
Tweddle, Archibald, 653.
Benjamin, 654.
Bernard, 653.
Jane, 654.
John, 654.
Joseph, 654.
Mary, 653.
Rachel, 654.
Susan, 654.
Thomas, 650.
Twinihe, William, 89.

Twining, Mary, 81.
Tyler, Adelaide, 750.
Alice M., 988.
Augustus, 361.
Eliza, 885.
John, 988.
Mary Pauline, 582.
Myron, 451.
Ruth, 857.
Susanne, 88.
William, 644.

Umphrey, John, 938.
Underwood, Job, 842.
Updick, Richard E., 1074.
Upham, Abigail, 361.
Usher, Edward P., 362.
Utley, George Burwell, 493.
Samuel, 727.

Vail, Miss Alice, 427.
Valentine, Jennie, 759.
Merle, 899.
Valey, Bethiah, 830.
Cornelius, 830.
Sarah, 830.
Van Amburg, Julia Soule, 826.
William Judson, 826.
Francis, 830.
Judson, 830.
William, 829.
Van Benthuysen, Abram, 706.
Alice Ann, 706.
Dorcas (Grout), 705.
Edward G., 705.
Ida, 705.
James Emerson, 705.
Sarah Etta, 706.
Volkert, 705.
William Worster, 706.
Vance, Governor, 414.
Van Corlear, Arent, 771.
Vanderburg, Barnet, 622.
Bernard, 622.
Hannah Soule, 623.
Vanderhoof, Catherine, 789.
Giles, 789.
Henry V., 791.
Mary E., 789.
Nathaniel, 789.
Sarah E., 789.
Thomas J., 789.
Vanderkemp, Francis Adrian, 802.
Vanderpool, Ella, 718.
Van Dusen, Bruce Buick, 672.
Charles Belding, 671.
Col., 733.
David Lowry, 671.
Derick, 671.
Ganet V., 744.
George, 732.
Jacob S., 1020.
Janet Young, 672.
Mary Louisa, 672.
Silas, 671.
William Douglass, 672.
Van Dyke, Rev. Henry, 411.
Van Eck, Alida, 706.
Van Epps, De Forest, 794.
James M., 794.
Lydia A., 794.
Vangelderby, Mary, 830
Van Harlengen, George, 414.
Van Heusen, Edward L., 1081.
Van Hoosen, Sara, 658.
Van Horn, 606.
Frederick, 706.
James, 471.
J. Albert, 743.
Levi, 471.
Vannah, Mildred E., 279.
Mildred Eleanor, 296.
Mildred E., 452.
Van Natta, Conrad, 636.
Maria, 636.
Sarah, 636.
William, 636.
Van Plank, De Forest, 795.
Van Rensselaer, John, 727.
Van Sylke, Amelia, 815.
Elizabeth, 800.
Van Verril, Etterick, 862.
Van Vranker, Harry, 878.
Vatchen, Abijah, 673.
Huldah, 673.
Mary Jane, 673.
Vaughan, Charles, 319.
Desiah, 160.
Desire, 555.
Eb., 1000.
Ebenezer, 174.
Helen Maria, 319.
Jane, 91.
Joseph, 200.
Mr., 319.
Roger, 91.
Thomas, 761.
Veal, Thomas, 80.
Veasie, Mrs. Phebe (Bartol), 242.
Veazie, Rev. Samuel, 225.
Vedder, Catherine Elizabeth, 706.
Venable, Frances Adelpha, 705.
Verrier, Alice, 109.
Vescy, William de, 74.
Vinal, David, 392.
Vincent, Albert, 1081.
Ambrose, 162.
Ambrose, 180.
Elisha, 734.
Eliza, 1006.
Vickers, Martha, 648.
Vining, Betsey S., 449.
Coridon, 425.
Ella, 425.
Moses, 425.
Vittum, Archie L., 283.
Volkman, Lillian, 254.
Von Arim, Otto F., 569.
Vorhees, Richard, 912.
Vose, Abigail, 437.
Albert, 381.
Vowers, Henry, 777.
Vrooman, Susan Maria, 881.
Vroman, Sarah, 843.
Vromen, Alicke, 1018.

Wacey, David L., 371.
Waddell, Isabel, 640.
Wade, Cora, 899.
George Henry, 1055.
Henry, 720.
Henry W., 1055.
Isabel, 294.
Maria Wilbur, 1055.
Wadlin, Mr., 8.
Wadsworth, 169.
Abigail (Bradford), 568.
Capt. Wait, 568.
Celena, 930.
Clynthia, 169.
Clynthia, 398.
Clynthia, 400.
Clynthia, 568.
Dr. John, 1069.
Eden, 400.
Gen., 590.
Mary, 974.
Mercy, 1069.
Patience, 330.
Sarah B., 170.
Seneca, 169.
Seneca, 930.
Thomas, 977.
Zenith, 400.
Wagner, Ellen, 352.
Judge, 352.
Wait, Charles, 877.
Charlotte, 913.
Daniel H., 160.
Daniel, 1017.
Eliza W., 262.
Eliza (Waite), 276.
Eliza, 294.
Jeremiah, 1065.
John, 176.
John, 1060.
Meribah, 917.
Phebe, 1065.
Phebe, 1073.
Sarah, 917.
Thomas, 208.
Willard, 877.
Wake, Lady de, 63.
Lady de, 69.
Sir John, 69.
Wallace, Ada, 429.
Douglas G., 474.
Elfa, 429.
Florence, 429.
Frances Elmer, 474.
Glen A., 474.
Jessie, 429.
Jessie Lois, 474.
John W., 429.
Joseph, 429.
Mr., 709.
Nellie, 429.
Rev. Cyrus W., 266.
Susan, 429.
Wallaston, Catherine D., 562.
Catherine D., 564.
Wallis, William, 110.
William, 118.
Wallyn, Edward, Esq., 121.
Waldron, Ralph, 305.
Walker, Cynthia, 912.
Edwin Sawyer, 471.
Edwin Sawyer, 1054.
Francis, 206.
Francis, 541.
John E., 471.
John E., 1054.
Mrs. Alma, 856.
Walrath, Herbert, 757.
Velnia, 757.
Walsh, William, 86.
Lyman, 253.
Walton, Margaret, 318.
Waltzer, George, 831.
Wannica, Burton, 645.
Samuel, 645.
William, 645.
Wapping, Anne Clark, 108.
Ward, Amos, 675.
Anna, 769.
———, 776.
Anna, 1027.
Anna, 1030.
Anthony, 1030.
Bertha, 101.
Capt. Timothy, 537.
Charity, 1030.
Clarence, 614.
Daniel, 1030.
Dorcas, 649.
Dorcas, 675.
Edward, 1030.

Edward P., 1041.
Ellen F., 376.
Griffin, 1041.
H., 101.
Henry, 1030.
Henry, 1041.
Hobart W., Jr., 315.
Ichabod, 675.
Ira, 1030.
Ira, 1041.
James, 376.
John, 1030.
Jonathan, 1030.
Mary Corbin, 376.
Mary, 1030.
Mr., 97.
Palatiah, 1030.
Pelatiah, 1041.
Peletiah, 675.
Peletiah, 683.
Randolph, 851.
R., 852.
Robert, 315.
Sally, 849.
Samuel, 537.
Sarah, 1030.
Sarah M., 1041.
Spencer, 675.
Wardell, Benjamin, 1023.
Gorham, 1023.
Richard, 1023.
Wardwell, Joseph, 178.
Sophia, 916.
Wesley, 1043.
Ware, John, 432.
Waring, Laura, 732.
Warn, James, 583.
Warne, Thomas, 604.
Warner, Alburtus, 1040.
Col. Isaac, 623.
George, 1040.
Jane, 882.
Leroy, 1040.
Warnica, Asa, 647.
Birdie Irene, 647.
Burton Barnabas, 647.
David, 647.
Edward Asa, 647.
Frederick, 647.
Jennie Mae, 647.
John, 647.
Lorne Edgar, 647.
Mabel Ethel, 647.
Marjorie Zelma, 647.
Sarah, 647.
Susan, 647.
Warren, Admiral, 704.
Betsey, 884.
George M., 987.
Henry, 985.
Luther, 574.
Mamie J., 987.
Mercy (Otis), 219.
Merton W., 296.
Olivia Sherman, 704.
Phebe, 914.
Rev. Dr. William, 243.
Richard, 191.
Richard, 1035.
Sidney, 457.
Thomas, 137.
William, 160.
Warring, Henry, 943.
Washburn, Addie Foster, 544.
———, 555.
Addie F., 564.
Capt. Jonah, 527.
Capt. Ebenezer, 536.
Capt. Ebenezer, 591.
Capt. Jonah, 592.
Chester M., 562.
Chester M., 564.
Edith, 581.
Foster, 544.
Huldah, 160.
James, 554.
Joan, 554.
Mary, 554.
Melissa (or Millicent), 465.
Reginald S., 562.
Sampaon, 554.
Warren B., 562.
Washington, George, 385.
Watts, 99.
Charles H., 704.
Dr., 745.
Jane, 99.
Waterbury, Col. David, 819.
Waterman, 548.
Benjamin H., 732.
Capt. Eliphalet, 400.
Elizabeth J., 321.
Isaac, 536.
Jonathan, 173.
Jonathan, 526.
Lizzie J., 452.
Martin, 170.
Martin, 960.
Martha L., 1061.
Mrs. Lucy, 536.
Richard, 952.
Waters, Emma, 862.
Watkins, Amasa, 1066.
Elias M., 885.
Watling, Harrison J., 428
Watson, Christianna, 973.
Christian, 1071.
Daniel Wilder, 314.
David Albert, 314.
Earl Elmer, 314.
Elizabeth A. Ododian, 314.
Ethel Campbell, 314.
Gertrude Elizabeth, 314.
Leon Payson, 314.
Levi, 839.
Lucia Soule, 314.
Moses, 973.
Moses, 1071.
Myles Standish, 314.
Phebe, 839.
Philip Wilder, 314.
Polly, 973.
Polly, 1071.
William, 855.
Waugh, Bishop, 419.
Clarence, 670.
Darwin W., M.D., 669.
Wauzer, Sidney, 493.
Way, Henry K., 273.
Henry K., 295.
Wayklin, Mary, 108.
Wayland, Alice Sarah, 98.
Alice, 112.
Rev., 98.
Wearman, ———, 777.
Weatherbee, Eunice, 1064.
Sophia Burgess, 1064.
Thomas A., 1064.
Weaver, Dr. Lucy R., 246.
Webb, Ann, 119.
Catherine, 805.
Celesta, 797.
Daniel, 405.
Edwin R., 708.
John, 367.
Laura (Stockton), 797.
Mary, 80.
Thomas Eldon, 797.
Webbe, William, 130.
Webber, Anna, 760.
Austin H., 812.
Luzetta M., 947.
William, 130.
Webster, Benjamin, 234.
Daniel, 259.
Helen Jackson, 836.
Margaret, 651.
Weed, Anna, 950.
Week, Albert Nelson, 976.
Harold, 976.
Jeanne, 976.
John Elmer, 976.
Lolita, 976.
Nelson A., 976.
Weeks, Alfred, 1054.
Arthur L., 1054.
Clifton S., 1054.
Edwin Henry, 499.
Edwin P., 1054.
Harriet J., 471.
Harriet J., 1054.
Helen M., 1054.
Julia (Fisher), 499.
Margaret B., 469.
Nellie, 499.
Philo, 471.
Philo, 1054.
Weigel, Anna Wilhemina, 1054.
Frederick Heimel, 1054.
George C., 1054.
John Gleason, 1054.
Karl George, 1054.
Mary Marilla, 1054.
Mrs. Anna Soule, 718.
William Soule, 1054.
Weigdel, Anna J. P., 1099.
Weisgerber, (Maude), 904.
Welch, Colby, 236.
Colby, 275.
Rachel, 236.
Rachel, 275.
Weller, Barzilla W., 845.
Barzilla Worth, 1078.
Jacob, 845.
Worth, 845.
Wellman, William, 393.
Wells, Albert J., 540.
Alpheus, 910.
Ann Sowle, 910.
Anna, 953.
Anne Soule, 903.
Annette, 910.
Dr. Primrose, 99.
Edgar, 910.
Edna, 910.
Effie May, 765.
Everett, 540.
Friend S., 910.
Gene Alanson, 765.
Harold Otis, 765.
Hattie Eliza, 478.
Irene Hannah, 765.
Jane, 110.
Kathleen, 99.
Loton, 903.
Loton L., 910.
Lucy, 977.
Mr., 764.
Nina Genevieve, 765.
Ramond, 765.
Rhoda M., 903.
Rhoda J., 910.
Samuel, 765.
Sarah (Chama), 765.
Sarah Ann, 910.
Sarah, 1015.
Sylvanus, 910.
Van, 953.
William, 765.
William, 906.

William Warren, 910.
William, 953.
Welsh, Annie, 613.
Atwell, 613.
Blanche, 613.
Carman, 613.
Clara, 613.
Cuthbert, 613.
Daron, 613.
Donald, 613.
Eliza Jane, 608.
Elmer, 613.
Eugene, 613.
Garrett, 608.
George, 613.
Hazel, 613.
Irene, 613.
Kenneth, 613.
Muriel, 613.
Osborne, 613.
Ray, 613.
Rotheus, 613.
Vincent, 613.
Wengren, Clara, 279.
Elmer L., 278.
James E., 278.
James Edward, 277.
John, 263.
Margaret Hopkins, 278.
Margaret Hopkins, 279.
Richard Edward, 278.
Richard Edward, 279.
Wentworth, Capt., 256.
Governor, 602.
Gov., 1044.
Mrs., 727.
Mrs., 731.
Werick, Ada, 466.
Wertz, Frank, 757.
Maurice, 757.
Maynard, 757.
Ronald, 757.
Westcoat, Eveline, 730.
Datus, 738.
Martha, 738.
Ruth, 730.
Stephen, 738.
Stukels, 738.
Weskett, Dr. Oliver, 859.
Marie, 859.
Wesleys, 745.
Wesson, 510.
Abigail, 210.
Asel, 794.
Benjamin, 209.
Bettie Young, 412.
Clara, 581.
Clement, 210.
Deborah, 210.
Ebenezer, 210.
Francis, 209.
Francis, 210.
Frederick, 632.
Henry, 179.
Henry Clayburn, 412.
Hezekiah, 210.
James W., 382.
Jane, 210.
John, 209.
John, 210.
John, 891.
Joseph, 209.
Martha, 210.
Meribah, 1065.
Mildred Loving, 412.
Nancy Carrie, 550.
Nancy C., 1054.
Peter, 209.
Richard, 210.
Susanna, 210.
Thomas, 109.
Thomas, 209.
Thomas, 210.
William, 209.
Westell, Lucy A., 709.
Weston, Abbott Bailey, 271.
———, 510.
Abby, 960.
Asenath, 590.
Benjamin, 215.
Capt. John, 930.
Capt. John, 960.
Daniel, 960.
David, 173.
Edmond, 199.
Edmund, 215.
Edmund, 974.
Elijah, 823.
Eliphas, 216.
Evelyn Ellen, 271.
George, 960.
Hannah, 960.
Homer Carroll, 271.
Ichabod, 170.
Jane, 170.
Jane, 1012.
John, 215.
John R., 271.
Leon Abbott, 271.
Mary Evelyn, 271.
Nathan, 215.
Nathaniel Ray, 960.
Priscilla, 216.
Rebecca, 215.
Rebecca, 216.
Simeon, 367.
Thomas, 136.
Zachariah, 215.
Westwood, Florence Moss, 284.
John Henry, 284.
Nellie, 284.
Wetherwax, Charles, 736.
Clarissa Spier, 736.
Emily Ann Eliza, 736.
Henry, 736.
Henry, 1006.
Mary, 736.
Wetmore, Josiah, 1078.
Melvin C., 850.
Wetsel, Arthur L., 794.
Weymouth, Jacob, 370.
Whalecoat, Bishop, 404.
Whaley, Experience, 880.
Wheadon, Benjamin, 1071.
Wheaton, Mary, 359.
Mrs. Laura, 1015.
Wheeden, Benjamin D., 972.
Wheeler, Avis, 466.
Dr. Philander, 467.
Dr. Henry D., 579.
Elma J., 842.
Eunice (Bradley), 490.
Gershom, 496.
Hadassah, 385.
Henry, 344.
Ira, 490.
Jane C., 490.
John Palmer, 467.
Joseph, 732.
Mabel Melissa, 467.
Mrs. Olive, 970.
Sarah, 672.
Selina, 490.
Thomas, 802.
———, 1011.
Wheelock, John, 811.
Miss, 735.
Wheelwright, Rev. John, 224.
Whitaker, Flora E., 438.
James B. D., 137.
Whitbeck, Mary Brate, 722.
Whitcomb, Asa, 931.
White, Abigail, 927.
Abigail, 1031.
Abigail, 1060.
Adelia, 862.
Allen, 868.
Almon, 667.
Andrew D., 668.
Benjamin, 1058.
Capt. Thomas R., 593.
Christopher, 1058.
Col. Eben, 527.
Col. Ebenezer, 592.
Cornelius, 123.
Cornelius, 132.
Elber, 668.
Gilman, Jr., 160.
Hannah, 177.
Hannah, 667.
———, 883.
Hannah, 928.
———, 938.
Hannah, 973.
Hannah, 1044.
Hannah, 1058.
Hannah, 1059.
Hannah, 1064.
Hon. William W., 469.
Jack Soles, 868.
Jane, 667.
Jefferson, 303.
Jonathan, 1058.
Joseph Gates, 862.
Joseph, 1058.
Lydia, 1058.
Maggie, 610.
Mary, 176.
Mary Virginia, 868.
Mary, 926.
Mary, 928.
Mary, 1058.
Mehitable, 170.
Miss Adelia, 668.
Mr., 680.
Otis, 1058.
Peleg, 1044.
Philip, 973.
Philip, 1059.
Peregrine, 1035.
Peregrine, 1061.
Rachel, 822.
Rev. Leroy H., 892.
Rev. Leroy H., 907.
Robert, 256.
William, 159.
William, 191.
William, 203.
William, 822.
William, 973.
William, 1059.
Whitfield, John, 105.
Marie, 105.
Whitehead, Hezekiah, 918.
Lucinda, 918.
Olive (Buckley), 918.
Whitehouse, Judge, 307.
Whitely, Martha, 219.
Whitlock, Julia, 741.
Whitman, Ann Eliza, 738.
Chester Morton, 738.
Hannah, 524.
Hannah, 538.
Harriet, 355.
Harriet Louisa, 737.
Lucius Otis, 737.
Mary Belle, 738.
Maude Wade, 738.
Minnie Leuella, 738.
Rebecca, 525.

Sarah C., 948.
Stella Bernice, 738.
Whitmarsh, Abial, 355.
Whitmore, Grace V., 868.
Henrietta R., 739.
Oliver, 724.
Whitney, Abigail (Lobdell), 490.
Abigail, 488.
Clemena L., 430.
Esther, 488.
Harriet, 324.
Harriet, 446.
Harriet, 490.
Hon. Marshall, 430.
John C., 425.
Joshua, 425.
Mary Ann, 449.
Mary, 571.
Master, 446.
Miriam, 361.
Mr., 1043.
Ralph, 425.
Sally, 324.
Sarah W., 446.
Sherwood, 488.
Sherwood, 489.
Sherwood, 490.
Silas, 497.
———, 843.
William, 943.
Whipple, Ida, 791.
Ida G., 1061.
Jeanetta Ann, 905.
Marietta, 791.
Mary Ett, 1061.
Thomas, 791.
Thomas A., 1061.
William, 791.
William R., 1061.
Whipps, Anna J., 894.
Daniel, 894.
Whitten, James, 173.
Whittier, Albert Porter, 322.
Bessie Lee, 323.
John Borland, 322.
Margaret Ann, 322.
Whitton, Alice Walcott, 315.
Frederick Monson, 315.
Marian Smith, 315.
Wickes, Christian, 101.
Wickstead, 98.
Wier, Mr., 609.
Wiggins, Frank, 939.
Wigglesworth, Col. Edward, 932.
Wightman, Annie Elizabeth, 737.
Byron M., 737.
Chester Roy, 737.
Eddie, 737.
Florence, 737.
George Henry, 737.
Lottie Belle, 737.
Lucius Otis, 738.
Stella Luella, 737.
Wigram, 97.
Wilber, Aaron, 510.
Abigail, 176.
Abigail, 1061.
Aldus, 959.
Aaron, 1061.
Daniel, 959.
Ethel M., 959.
Finch, 959.
Hannah, 1061.
Henry, 959.
John, 1061.
Mary, 1061.
Sarah, 510.
Sarah, 1061.
Theodora, 959.
William, 81.
William, 959.
Wilbur, Abigail, 874.
Rev., 752.
Wilcox, Clara, 862.
Clark, 1097.
Lewis, 1098.
John, 1075.
Tracy, 561.
Wilder, Annie Hope, 704.
Ebenezer, 537.
Elizabeth, 622.
Mary, 537.
Peter, 635.
Wiles, Ada G., 900.
Amelia, 900.
Ella, 714.
Laura A., 900.
Leonard, 900.
Rev. P. H., 714.
Samuel A., 900.
William, 900.
Wiley, Molly Eugenie, 505.
Wilkins, Elizabeth, 81.
Wilkinson, Miss Louisa, 735.
Harvey, 979.
Harvey, 1080.
Wilks, Dorcas, 81.
Will, Daisy M., 919.
Mrs. Laura, 978.
Willard, Clara, 842.
Clarissa, 864.
Col., 256.
Frances E., 421.
Willett, Anne L., 349.
Charles E., 349.
George G., 349.
John S., 349.
Susie L., 349.
Willey, Ernest V., 704.
Williams, Arthur Teale, 978.
Benjamin Franklin, 648.
Benjamin, 978.
Bernard, 431.
Betsey, 785.
Carrie A., 708.
Charles Edwin, 327.
Charles E., 447.
Charles Silas, 648.
Col. H. H., 490.
David L. W., 648.
Elder John, 293.
Elenor, 173.
Eleanor, 931.
Eliot Loring, 570.
Eliza, 512.
Frederick M., 922.
Fulton Herbert, 648.
General Thomas, 753.
George W., 481.
George Richard, 648.
Hannah, 279.
Hannah, 452.
Harriet, 851.
Helen E., 431.
Helen Soule, 570.
Horace Gilbert, 570.
———, 431.
James, 622.
James, 646.
John Tod Hunter, 648.
Lafayette, 481.
Lillian May, 377.
Lucinda, 850.
———, 906.
Mary, 175.
Mary Catherine, 575.
Miss, 340.
Rev., 149.
Robert, 661.
Sophia, 465.
Stanley G., 431.
Stephen, 512.
Thomas, 191.
Whitney, 481.
Williamson, ———, 795.
Anna C., 902.
Cass, 515.
Grace, 515.
Harry, 515.
Isaac, 902.
John, 429.
Louis Frederick, 902.
Madeline, 515.
Malinda (Stevenson), 902.
Mary M., 902.
Mary, 1056.
Mr., 515.
Rev. Thomas, 1056.
Willis, Anna, 888.
Wilmarth, Caroline Richardson, 706.
Edson, 706.
Ruth, 706.
Wilson, Abigail, 438.
David, 230.
Frank, 553.
Frederick, 792.
George Dewey, 324.
Gowan, 438.
Jonathan, 922.
Leona, 553.
Lydia, 438.
Mary Millicent, 324.
Mrs. Susan K., 555.
Sarah, 520.
Walter Victor, 301.
Warren, 520.
Wiltsey, Capt. Conrad, 733.
Wiltsie, Ann Eliza, 585.
Charles H., 585.
Grace, 586.
Winch, Aleria, 634.
Fanny E., 1077.
Henry John, 630.
Samuel, 634.
Winchell, 273.
Denison, 586.
Frank, 586.
Winchenback, Alice Soule, 394.
Marcellus, 393.
Winchester, 603.
Capt. Charles, 609.
Lizzie, 609.
Windsor, Harriet, 571.
Wealthy (Sprague), 571.
Thomas, 571.
Wing, Ada James, 568.
Audra E., 370.
Daniel W., 1002.
Dorothy, 569.
Eliza Loring, 569.
Frances Paul, 569.
George Soule, 569.
Gideon, 568.
Joseph, 569.
Laura Soule, 569.
Marion, 569.
Paul, 170.
Paul, 568.
Paul, 569.
Rachel, 569.
Rhoda A., 179.
Rhoda, 958.
Richard, 569.
Rose Davis, 569.
Winnett, Jos., 604.
Winship, Rev. Josiah, 334.

Winslow, Amelia, 425.
Archia, 425.
Bertha, 425.
Catherine Soule, 286.
Charles, 286.
Delbert, 425.
Edward, 151.
Edward, 153.
Edward, 191.
Elias, 425.
Esther Elsee, 425.
Flora A., 425.
George, 425.
Gilbert, 191.
Gilbert, Jr., 224.
Governor, 151.
Gov. Edward, 147.
Gov. Josiah, 219.
John, 201.
Melissa Melzar, 425.
Orin Lillie, 425.
Polly F., 425.
Samuel W., 425.
Sylvine, 425.
Winsor, Betsey, 400.
Governor, 567.
Harriet, 170.
Harriet, 567.
Justin, 400.
Mahala, 400.
Martin, 400.
Nancy, 400.
Nathaniel, 170.
Nathaniel 399.
Nathaniel, 400.
Olive, 400.
Rowena, 960.
Sally, 400.
Samuel, 399.
Samuel, 400.
Silvina, 400.
Welthea, 400.
Winter, Arthur Gilbert, 685.
David, 818.
Eugene D., 685.
John, 818.
Wintersteen, Adelaide, 1088.
Elijah, 1088.
Emily Adelaide, 1089.
Jerusha Y., 1075.
Jerusha Soule, 1089.
John W., 1088.
Lambert Soule, 1088.
Lambert Soule, 1089.
Wise, Arthur, 971.
Corinne Marjorie, 267.
John, 109.
John, 118.
Stella, 761.
Wiswell, Rev. Ichabod, 199.
Witham, Thomas, 673.
Witherell, Rev. William, 219.
Withrow, Isabella, 435.
Wize (or Wise), Atwood, 761.
Wolf, Forest M., 899.
Wolford, Eliza, 586.
Pauline, 586.
Sarah L., 586.
Sherman, 586.
Wolsey, Cardinal, 128.
Wood, Abner, 510.
Abner, 511.
Alfred, 445.
Alice, 987.
Ann, 510.
Alonzo, 445.
Amelia, 929.
Barbara, 510.
Barbara, 511.
Benjamin F., 987.
Bertha, 987.
———, 99.
———, 445.
Capt. Nathaniel, 526.
Capt. Nathaniel, 591.
Capt. Nathaniel, 592.
Col. Ezra, 367.
Content, 177.
Content, 871.
Content, 874.
Content, 923.
Content, 929.
David, 552.
Elias, 542.
Elizabeth, 109.
Emily, 633.
Ephraim, 1000.
Francis, 542.
George W., 370.
George W., 382.
Hannah, 160.
Hannah, 511.
Harold, 509.
Herbert, 987.
Jedediah, 1058.
Jonathan, 445.
Joseph, 510.
Joseph, 511.
Lieut. Judah, 356.
Lizzie, 987.
Lydia, 174.
Lydia, 543.
Lydia, 545.
Mabel, 509.
Major-General, 258.
Mark, 508.
Mary D., 160.
Mary, 975.
Mercy, 511.
Nancy, 511.
Nathan, 510.
Nathan, 511.
Nina, 509.
Roscoe, 445.
Ruhama, 511.
Samuel, 160.
Sarah, 368.
Stephen, 160.
Stephen, 177.
Susanna, 552.
Susan, 831.
Sylvester, 510.
Sylvester, 511.
Wesson, 510.
Weston, 511.
William, 176.
William, 181.
William, 511.
William, Sr., 994.
William, 1058.
Woodard, Miriam, 528.
Woodbury, Charles, 995.
L. A., 900.
Woodcock, Hannah, 360.
Thomas, 122.
Wooden, William, 712.
Woodland, John, 127.
Woodle, Benjamin, 157.
Benjamin, 159.
Richard, 973.
Woodleed, Richard, 1060.
Woodman, Charles, 264.
Mrs. Edwin, 378.
Woodrow, Mary Ethel, 946.
Woodruff, Cordelia, 790.
Curtis T., 673.
Mary E., 791.
Olivia J., 738.
Woodward, Elizabeth, 1054.
Hazel, 508.
John, 359.
Santfield, 359.
Wool, Frederick, 929.
Wooley, Arnor, 666.
Catherine, 666.
Charlotte, 666.
Ezec, 666.
Hannah, 666.
Julia Elma, 666.
Martha, 665.
Martha, 666.
Mary, 666.
Wooliscraft, David, 1033.
Wooster, Charles, 699.
Parson, 489.
Rev. Benjamin, 497.
Wordell, Joseph, 1041.
Woden, ———, 777.
William W., 892.
Workinger, Gilbert, 726.
Margaret Matilda. 726.
Nancy (Gibson), 726.
Wormouth, Reuben W., 855.
Wormwell, Patience, 169.
Patience, 174.
Wornes, Byrdell, 946.
Worrall, Ben. H., 738.
Worster, Charles, 696.
Worthington, Adaline, 463.
Worthley, Capt. John, 255.
Capt. John, 589.
Leila, 578.
Wotton, William H., 295.
Wright, Adam, 199.
Adam, 213.
Adam, 974.
Adelia, 585.
Albert, 490.
Alonzo, 785.
Anson, 584.
Artemus, 528.
Auret, 496.
Caroline W. Truesdale, 585.
Charles Soule, 584.
Charles B., 585.
Cordelia, 585.
Dr. Alonzo, 799.
Dr. Alonzo N., 805.
Edith Alta. 584.
Edwin John, 492.
Edward A., 860.
Ella, 701.
Elson T., 785.
Elson T., 798.
Emogene, 585.
Gertrude Wiltsie, 585.
Grace Harlow, 584.
Harvy, 860.
Helen, 496.
Isaac, 213.
James, 466.
Jenny, 718.
Joseph, 528.
Julia M., 496.
Luther, 496.
Lutie, 799.
Lydia Jane, 585.
Mary, 213.
Mary Hibbard, 528.
Mr., 680.
Mr., 1074.
Mrs. Helen McCracken, 413.
Rhoda, 496.
Richard, 637.
Samuel, 213.
Silas A., 585.
Thomas, 584.
Willam Thomas, 584.

Wursburg, Louis, 797.
Wyatt, John, 943.
Wyborne, Mary, 33.
Mary, 118.
Wyckoff, Helen Lowry, 672.
Homer, 672.
Margaret Soule, 672.
Ruth Lydia, 672.
Wyer, Mehitable, 233.
Wylie, Calvin James, 653.
Delos Worthington, 653.
Edward Blake, 653.
Ella Catherine, 653.
Elizabeth Verenda, 653.
Emma Jane, 653.
Mary Ann, 653.
Nelson, 653.
Thomas Nelson, 653.
William Andrew, 653.
Wyman, Allen Soule, 478.
Charles, 476.
Charles Mahan, 477.
Charles Mahan, 478.
Eliphalet, 944.
E., 344.
Ervine, 345.
George Herbert, 478.
Harold Charles, 478.
Joseph, 254.
Joseph D., 294.
Lifus, 940.
Mary Reynalds, 478.
Perry, 944.
Sarah, 345.
Sarah, 944.
Winnifred Lurinda, 478.
Wyng, Mahlon, 1064.
Wyngaard, Philip, 1040.
Wynter, Elizabeth, 124.
Margery, 124.
Roger, 124.
Wynton, 74.

Yager, Adam, 741.
Alice, 741.
Alonzo, 741.
Charles, 741.
Ebenezer, 741.
Maude, 741.
Rosa, 741.
Yale, Mary Alice, 387.
Yarrigle, Alonzo D., 613.
Carroll, 613.
Yates, Peter W., 1082.
Yeomans, Elizabeth, 648.
Sally, 622.
Sarah, 640.
Yerkes, Esther Soule, 720.
Ralph Walter, 720.
Samuel Mather, 720.
Yerxa, Edward Norwood, 558.
Florence Lena, 558.
Mary Estella, 558.
Mrs. Georgianna Soule, 989.
Mrs. Georginna Soule, 1015.
Ralph Benjamin, 558.
York, Ebenezer Ring, 304.
Genette, 791.
Horace M., 296.
Joanna, 308.
William F., 304.
Yorke, Dr. Edward, 643.
Frederick, 643.
Youmans, Alta, 976.
Elmer, 976.
Florence, 976.
Ida, 976.
M. J., 976.
Young, Alden W., 861.
Almira Mercula, 474.
Brigham, 472.
Capt., 256.
Carrie, 763.
Charles D., 861.
Charlotte, 613.
C. Henry, 877.
Daniel, 347.
David Albert, 474.
Delevan T., 861.
Elizabeth, 81.
Elsie Rowe, 474.
George Andrew, 390.
George, 638.
George, 1062.
George, 1090.
Henry, 474.
Herbert P., 861.
Jacob, 474.
Jacob Price, 861.
Jean Radcliff, 273.
Julia A., 979.
Julia A., 1080.
Kate, 552.
Lydia (Baker), 390.
Maria, 638.
Mary Asenath, 474.
Mary, 583.
Mary M., 1002.
Maud Ethel, 452.
Maude E., 548.
Melissa A., 912.
Melissa, 913.
Phebe, 657.
Rosamond, 861.
Rufus P., 861.
Sally, 537.
Sally, 574.
Sarah Annie, 474.
Sylvester Salmon, 474.
Uranus, 474.
Virginia Kline, 877.
William George, 474.
William J., 503.
William H., 877.
Juxon Thomas, 116.

Zimmerman, Elizabeth, 868

JUN 3 1930
BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 06666 239 4